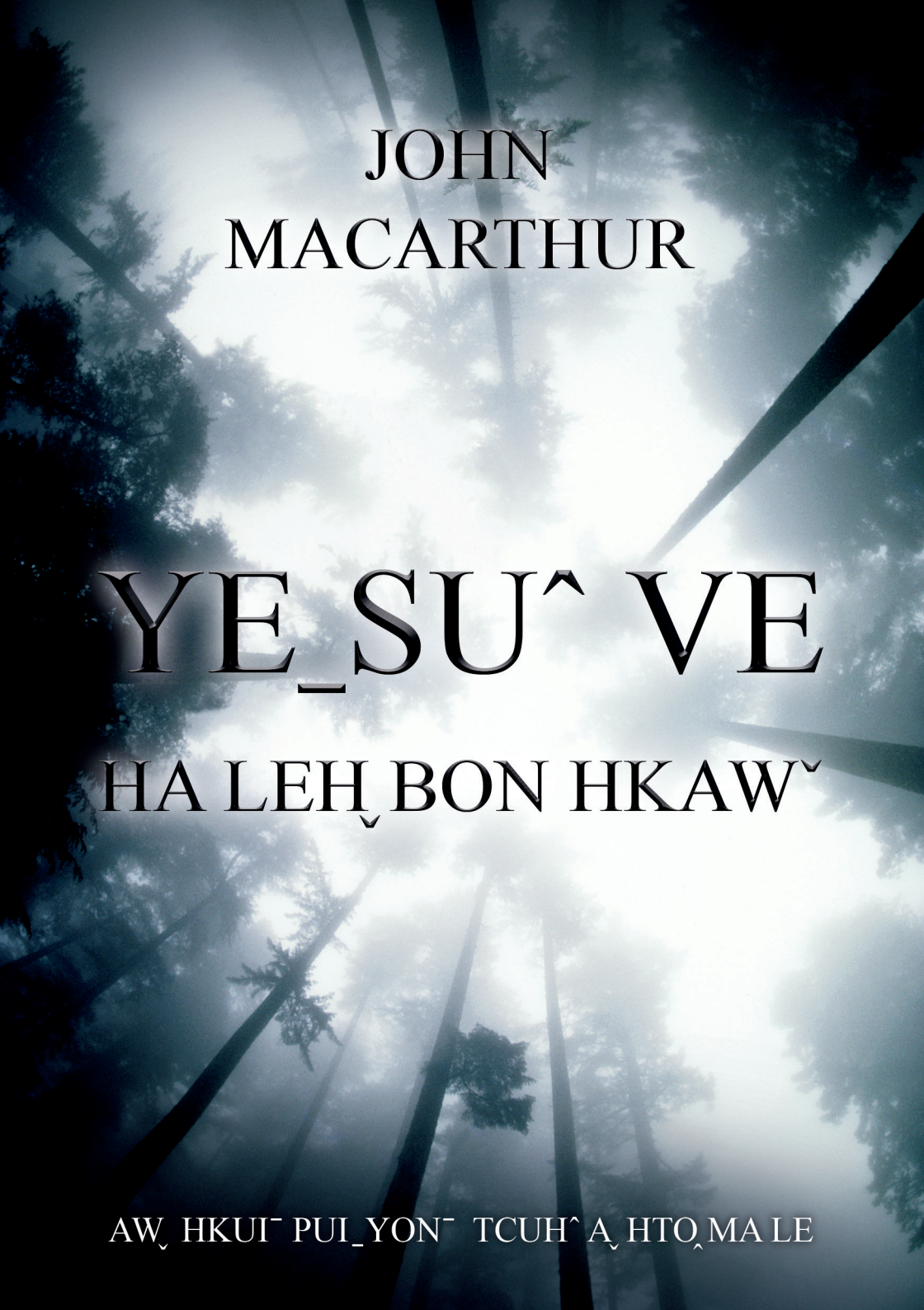




JOHN
MACARTHUR

YE_SU^ VE

HA LEH_ BON HKAW^

AW_ HKUI^ PUI_YON^ TCUH^ A_ HTO_ MA LE

AW, SUH K'AW, GU TA, VE

JOHN
MACARTHUR

YE_SU^ VE
HA LEH, BON HKAW~

AW, HKUT PUL YON TCUH^ A, HTO, MA LE

CHEHˊ SHA VE HKRI, YAˊ AW, MO- KˊOˊ VE A., HTO, MA LE eBook

What is a Healthy Church eBook

© 2022 โดย เกรชบรรณสาร (Grace Bannasan)

สงวนลิขสิทธิ์. ห้ามนำส่วนใดส่วนหนึ่งของหนังสือเล่มนี้ไปใช้หรือทำซ้ำในลักษณะใดๆ โดยไม่ได้รับอนุญาต เป็นลายลักษณ์อักษร ยกเว้นในกรณีของใบเสนอราคาอื่นๆ ที่รวมอยู่ในบทความและบทวิจารณ์สำคัญ ส่งคำขอของคุณไปยังผู้จัดพิมพ์ตามที่อยู่ต่อไปนี้:

เกรชบรรณสาร

Grace Bannasan

บ้านเลขที่ 10 หมู่ 1

ต.ตลาดใหญ่ อ.ดอยสะเก็ด

จ.เชียงใหม่ 50220

โทรศัพท์ 098-757-3257

info@gracebannasan.com;

hisbygrace@me.com

www.GraceBannasan.com

พิมพ์ในประเทศไทย

Printed in Thailand.

พระคัมภีร์ทั้งหมดคัดลอกมาจากพระคัมภีร์ฉบับ LHBE

All scriptures taken from the LHBE (Lahu Bible Edited) and used with permission from the Thailand Bible Society

จัดพิมพ์โดย เกรช บรรณสาร/Grace Bannasaan

โครงการภายใต้มูลนิธิมหกิจพระคุณของแบปติสต์ในประเทศไทย

เผยแพร่ครั้งแรกเป็นภาษาอังกฤษภายใต้ชื่อ What is a Healthy Church. หนังสือเล่มนี้ได้รับการตีพิมพ์ครั้งแรกในสหรัฐอเมริกาโดย Crossway a publishing ministry of Good News Publishers, Wheaton, Illinois 60187, USA. © 2005 โดย Mark Dever and 9marks. This edition published by arrangement with Crossway. สงวนลิขสิทธิ์

Translated by: John Htaw

* สำหรับหนังสือวรรณกรรมปฏิรูปเพิ่มเติม สามารถขอยืมหรือซื้อหนังสือฟรีจาก เกรชบรรณสาร ตามที่อยู่ปกติ หรืออีเมลด้านบน

ข้อมูลทางบรรณานุกรมของหอสมุดแห่งชาติ

National Library of Thailand Cataloging in Publication Data

เดเวอร์, มาร์ค.

What is a healthy church?-- เชียงใหม่ : มูลนิธิมหกิจพระคุณของแบปติสต์ในประเทศไทย, 2565.

154 หน้า.

1. วัดคริสต์ศาสนา. I. ชื่อเรื่อง.

247

ISBN (e-Book) 978-616-94138-4-4



10 หมู่ 1 ต.ตลาดใหญ่ อ.ดอยสะเก็ด จ.เชียงใหม่ 50220

10 Moo 1, Taladyai, Doi Saket, Chiang Mai 50220

โทร. 098-757-3257 info@GraceBannasan.com

www.GraceBannasan.com

YE-SU^ VE
HA LEH, BON HKAW^
The Gospel According
to Jesus Christ



เชียงใหม่ ประเทศไทย
www.GraceBannasan.com

G'ui, sha ku, hk'aw, k'ai peu, ve nga, ha, leh ka ti, ye, ja' ve Patricia
 nga, hta, ha, leh yaw^ yan la' ve leh, nga, kan- tan, te hta' tan, leh
 mi, gui, hk'o^ lo ha leh, tu, ui- ja' ve aw, ceu, hpeh, ve yo. Nga,
 ceu^ cao- sa- la, hpeh, leh kan- aw, vui, ma' ve, bon ma- hkaw^
 gu ve leh li, g'a' hte, g'a' bvuh, ve pa taw, yaw^ hta, ceh ti-
 aw, yan^ maw chaweh ba, ta- pi^ ve hta, nyi ma zuh,
 chaweh ta- leh yeun^ hkan- la' ve yo. An^ law,
 law, ye, ve yeh, k'a hpeh, tu, yaw^ ha, leh na
 g'a la' ve ceh ti- ma' he^ she-. Nga, yaw^
 hta, nyi ma ma' sha tu, te pi^ ve te^ paw^
 le le aw, bon aw, hin- ceu, k'aw, te
 hk'aw, la' ve yo.

Kai, ve ya' mi' hta, hk'a, ma ca ha- ja' ve le.
Chi hk'e ve ya' mi' leh, shehn- shi- a keh- aw, hpfuh^ hk'a^ ja' ve yo.
Yaw^ ve aw, hpaw^ yaw^ hta, yon- leh yaw^ te^ paw^ ka, ha- g'aw^ tu, ve ma' he^.
Yaw^ a sha, te, cheh^ ve te^ coe yaw^ ve aw, hpaw^ hta, da, ve kan- ti- te pi^ ve yo.

---- Taw^ na- ve li, 31: 10 - 12

AW, LAWN TE^ˋ HPA₋

<i>Li₋ chi te^ˋ k'o^ˆ ve aw₋ hkui⁻ pui₋ taw^ˋ -----</i>	7
<i>Nyi^ˋ paw^ˆ te^ˋ paw^ˆ yan₋ ve aw₋ hkui⁻ pui₋ taw^ˋ -----</i>	10
<i>Aw⁻ law⁻ te^ˋ paw^ˆ yan₋ ve aw₋ hkui⁻ pui₋ taw^ˋ -----</i>	13
<i>Aw₋ hkui⁻ pui₋ taw^ˋ -----</i>	17

Te^ˋ tawn : Ya₋ nyi ve ha leh₋ bon hkaw^ˋ: Da₋ ve la^ˋ. Ma^ˋ da₋ ve la^ˋ

1. Ye₋su^ˆ “Nga₋ hk'a^ˋ suh la₋o₋” k'o^ˆ ve tcuh⁻ kui₋ a₋ hto₋ ma le ----- 23
2. Aw₋ lawn te^ˋ hpa₋ hta₋ nyi ve ----- 35

Nyi^ˋ tawn : Ye₋su^ˆ yaw^ˋ ve ha leh₋ bon hkaw^ˋ aw₋ lawn hto ma₋ ve

3. Aw₋ suh⁻ te^ˋ paw^ˆ k'aw₋ paw la tu₋ ku₋ ve ----- 49
4. Aw₋ teh₋ aw₋ na o⁻ k'o₋ pui tu₋ law₋ ve ----- 60
5. Ven^ˋ ba^ˆ ya^ˋ hta₋ ha₋ yu₋ leh hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hta₋ taw₋ ta₋ ve ----- 71
6. Meh^ˆ cu⁻ ve hta₋ maw₋ la pi^ˋ ve ----- 78
7. Maw₋ hta^ˋ hk'a ga₋ ca tcuh ve ----- 87
8. Meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hta₋ ca leh htai₋ hk'aw₋ pi^ˋ ve ----- 98
9. Nyi ma heh ve hta₋ ven^ˋ ba^ˆ ta₋ ve ----- 106
10. G'a^ˋ jeh^ˋ tu₋ ve ta^ˆ tu₋ hta₋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ ve ----- 114

Sheh^ˆ tawn : Ye₋su^ˆ ha leh₋ bon hkaw^ˋ hta₋ teh^ˆ ma₋ ve

11. Mi₋ gui₋ aw₋ ti ----- 125
12. Ca₋ leh ve₋ k'aw₋ ----- 135
13. G'ui₋ sha mvuh^ˋ mi₋ ve aw₋ hpfu^ˋ hk'a^ˆ ve maw^ˋ je₋ ----- 141
14. Aw⁻ law⁻ ve leh aw₋ leh meu^ˋ ve ----- 149
15. Meh⁻ k'ai ve leh k'aw₋ ca maw₋ ve ----- 156
16. A peh⁻ meu^ˋ te leh aw₋ k'a^ˋ te^ˋ hpa₋ ----- 163

Aw^ˋ tawn : Ye₋su^ˆ ha leh₋ bon hkaw^ˋ tcuh⁻ kui₋ hto ma₋ ve

17. Ven^ˋ ba^ˆ daw^ˋ hpfu^ˆ tu₋ ku₋ ve ----- 173
18. Aw₋ teh₋ aw₋ na yon₋ ve aw₋ lawn ----- 183
19. Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh₋ tu₋ ka ti₋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ ve ----- 192

20. Htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ g'a tu_ aw_ hk'a^	200
21. Aw_ teh_ aw_ na suh_ jeh_ ve caw_ ve	208
22. Aw_ la_ g'aw^ hpeh_ la tu_ aw_ hpfuh^	217
23. Ye_su^ Hkri_ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh_ ve	224

Nga^ tawn : Ye_su^ yaw^ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw^ hta_ te bi^ ve

24. G'a^ sheh_ hpa^ hpeh_ peu_!	235
---------------------------------	-----

Hkaw_ tawn : Aw_ ca^

1. Tcuh ya^ hui ve ha leh_ bon hkaw^	242
2. Ceu^ cao_ Ra_sa_van_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw^	250
3. Na nyi hkaw^ hta_ k'aw_ yaw hk'aw_ pi^ ve	269

Aw_ hkui^ pui_ yeh^ ta_ ve li_ te^ hpa_	280
--	------------

LI, CHI TE' K'O' VE AW, HKUT PUL TAW'

"G'ui, sha ve aw, bon leh, chaw hk'a peu-e, hta, htai, hk'aw, tu, aw, pon taw' la peu, Aw, bon o' ve leh, nga, hui hta, chi hk'e ma, la' ve yo. G'ui, sha hta, ma' yaw' ma' yan ve te' ceu, leh, mi, gui, hta, ca' da, ve she' lai ve te' hpa, hta, ba, ta' tu, ma, la' ve yo. Chi te' ca, na, aw, hk'aw lo nga, hui leh, nyi ma ta, pui' ve, hte' ve caw' ve hta, te pui' ve leh, G'ui, sha hta, yaw' yan pui' tu, ka, ma, la' ve yo." (Ti'. 2:11-12)

Pon, la, ve 30 hk'aw, (1978 Ja-na-va-ri-)hta, tan, leh Ma, hteh, li, ka nan' eh' te' ma, peu, te' ma, ha leh, bon hkaw' ma, la' ve yo. 7 hk'aw, leh ha pa 6 ma, hk'aw bon ma, hkaw' 226 ma, ma, pi' ve pa taw, Aw, bon aw, shin' Hkri, ya' aw, mo, an' law, law, htai, la pa la ve yo. Ye-su' Hk'aw pui hk'o' bon ma, ve aw, lawn leh, aw, hkui' pui, hpeh, ve yo. Ma, hteh, 7 hta, ma, peu, hta', aw, mo, ya' aw, ho' aw, na, hui hta, yaw' yan ve leh G'ui, sha ve taw' hkaw' hta, nyi ma pfuh' ve g'a' hte, ma' la ve yo. Aw, g'a' aw, sha' aw, suh' caw, la leh hte' ve caw' ve hta, leu' leu nyi ma pfuh' la ve yo. Aw, hk'aw, naw' 30 hk'aw, hk'a ga, nyi ma o' ve caw, cheh' she, ve yo.

Ma, hteh, li, hta, hen' yu, ve aw, yan' hta, pa taw, nga, kan' te kui, aw, pon ka, ca' leh aw, bon g'a ve yo. Ma, hteh, li, hta, pa taw, bon law, ve, Hkri, ya' hui ve aw, li' aw, hk'a' leh Ye-su' Hkri, aw, hk'a' suh k'ai ve aw, lawn te' hpa, hta, leu' leh na g'a la ve yo. (Nga, bvuh, ta, ve – Ye-su' ve bon law, hkaw', Aw, bon ui, ve, La, ka hk'o' hkan, suh ve leh Aw, la, g'aw' 12 g'a' ve aw, lawn li, te' hpa, leh, li, chi hta, aw, hkui' pui, teh ta, ve yo.) Leu' leh yon, tcuh' yon, hk'a' te' hpa, k'aw, tcuh' na' la ve aw, hk'o', nga, ve nyi ma daw' hk'a' hta, aw, g'a' pi' la' ve pa taw, bon ma, ve leh kan' te ve hk'a peu-e, aw, pon aw, g'a' lon' hpeh, la ve yo.

Hte' leh, g'a k'o' ve k'o, Ma, hteh, li, aw, lawn nga, bon tan, ma, hta', yon, tcuh' yon, hk'a' aw, lawn aw, bon g'a tu, teh, ma' daw'. I Kaw'ren, htu' li, hta, hen' peu, hta' heh, aw, lawn chi te' hpa, hta, shi, la ve yo. Ma, hteh, li, hta, tan, hen' hta', ha leh, ve bon hkaw' ra-sa-van, leh taw' pa ha' a pon, te' hpa, hta, aw, mo, ya' na g'a la leh Paw'lu, ve li, te' hpa, aw, hk'aw lo ve aw, lawn te' hpa, hta, na g'a la tu, yo, teh, daw' ta, ve yo. Ya, hk'a' Ma, hteh, li, leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw' aw, lawn leu' leh bi' chaweh ma, la' ta, ve hta, g'a shi, g'a maw, ve yo.

Aw, teh, k'o' k'o, G'ui, lawn sha lawn hta, ca' da, leh Ma, hteh, li, hk'aw te' ka, ma' he' k'o te' ka, hk'a deh, ma, la' ta, ve yo. Ma, hteh, bvuh, ta, ve Ye-su' bon ma, hkaw' leh ma, pi' ve aw, lawn te' hpa, leh, yon, tcuh' yon, hk'a' hta, ca' da, ve hte' ve caw' ve aw, ceu, hk'a bi' caw, ve yo. Ma, hteh, 1 hta, tan, leh a ye' ui, ja' ve htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn hte' ve caw' ve aw, ceu, G'ui, sha ve mvuh' naw ma tcuh ya' Yo'seh, hta, k'o' pi' ve, "Yaw' ya' pa, te' g'a' paw la tu, leh, naw, yaw' hta, Ye-su' teh, g'a meh pi' tu, yo. Aw, lawn k'o, yaw' ve chaw ceu, hta, yaw' hui ve ven' ba' aw, hk'aw lo htai, hk'aw, pi' tu, yo, teh, k'o' pi' ve yo." (Mat. 1:22).

Chi pa taw, Ma_hteh_h li_h hk'aw Li_h hpu ma_h la_h ve htai_h hk'aw_h ve aw_h lawn hta_h 7 hk'aw_h hk'a ga_h bi_h ja_h ve hk'aw hen_h yu_h g'a tu_h ma_h la_h ta_h ve yo_h.

Aw_h law_h hta_h nga_h ve nyi ma hta_h g'aw_h yu_h la_h ve leh_h, Ye_hsu_h ha leh_h bon hkaw_h ma_h ve aw_h hk'a_h pon_h la_h ve nyi_h sheh_h coe hta_h aw_h meh bvuh_h ve ha leh_h bon hkaw_h ma_h ve aw_h hk'a_h te_h hpa_h hta_h peun da_h ve te_h ceu_h yo_h. Chi beu_h leh_h la_h tu_h aw_h yan_h hk'aw ha leh_h bon hkaw_h ma_h ve aw_h hk'a_h leh_h, na g'a sha leh ha_h yu_h g'a tu_h hta_h daw_h law ve yo_h. Ye_hsu_h ha leh_h bon hkaw_h ma_h ve aw_h hk'a_h leh_h, o_h ve hta_h peun da_h ja_h ve yo_h. Yaw_h leh_h chaw ya_h a shu yaw_h hk'a_h htai_h hk'aw_h tu_h te ma_h g'a ve pa taw, co ha te_h ve hta_h hk'a_h hk'e g'a hpeh_h le teh_h shu na nyi la_h ve hta_h k'aw_h hk'aw_h pi_h ve yo_h. (Mk. 10:17-26). Aw_h lawn k'o, ven_h ba_h ya_h leh_h a shu yaw_h aw_h to hta_h htai_h hk'aw_h ma_h g'a (eh_h 27).

Ma_hteh_h li_h hta_h hen_h peu_h leh aw_h hk'aw_h aw_h yan_h a ci_h maw la hta_h, Ye_hsu_h ha leh_h bon hkaw_h hk'a_h hk'e te ma_h ve leh hte_h ve caw_h ceu_h hta_h hk'a deh_h shi_h la tu_h aw_h pon li_h chi te_h k'o_h hta_h bvuh_h ta_h ve yo_h.

Li_h chi te_h k'o_h aw_h lawn taw_h g'aw_h da_h tu_h hpeh_h la tu_h ve hta_h nga_h shi_h ve yo_h. Aw_h lawn k'o, lai_h tawn aw_h hk'aw lo taw_h g'aw_h da_h cheh_h ve aw_h ceu_h hta_h k'aw_h hk'aw_h pi_h ta_h ve yo_h. Ya_h hk'a_h ui_h ja_h k'eh_h ja_h ve taw_h g'aw_h da_h ve hpeh_h taw_h la tu_h nga_h ma_h daw_h law. Aw_h hk'aw_h naw_h lai_h hk'aw_h ka_h ha leh_h bon hkaw_h ma_h ve aw_h lawn hta_h jeh_h da_h kui_h hk'aw taw_h g'aw_h da_h ve ca_h leh caw_h cheh_h ve yo_h. Pon_h la_h ve te_h - nyi_h hk'aw_h hta_h, li_h chi hk'aw caw_h ve aw_h lawn hta_h shu_h da_h ve aw_h ceu_h te_h hpa_h jeh_h da_h tu_h aw_h lawn lon_h hpeh_h la ve aw_h he_h hta_h g'a maw_h ve yo_h. Leu_h leh Hkri_h ya_h aw_h mo_h te_h hpa_h Ye_hsu_h hta_h yon_h ve leh Hkri_h ya_h hpeh_h la ve tcuh_h kui_h hta_h ca_h leh jeh_h da_h g'aw_h da_h ve yo_h.

Ya_h nyi Li_h hpu hte_h ve caw_h ve aw_h ceu_h a shu yaw_h cheh_h kui_h aw_h tcuh_h aw_h yan_h leh chaw li_h va_h li_h hta_h haw_h da_h ve hk'aw na g'a ha_h yu_h g'a tu_h g'a_h hte_h te cheh_h ve pa taw, chi ve ceh ti_h an_h law_h law_h ve aw_h suh_h hpeh_h ve yo_h teh_h te_h g'a_h ka_h k'o_h ma_h hpeh_h. Aw_h sheh_h hpa_h ma_h caw_h ve ha leh_h bon hkaw_h hta_h aw_h tcuh_h aw_h yan_h hta_h haw_h tu_h aw_h suh_h k'aw_h gu yan_h ta_h ve ceh yo_h. (Chi te_h paw_h ceh ti_h Li_h hpu hta_h taw_h ta_h leh ven_h ba_h ma_h ta_h.)

Chaw ya_h aw_h hk'aw_h aw_h yan_h maw chaweh Ye_hsu_h ve bon ma_h hkaw_h hta_h daw_h caw_h ve hk'e ma_h ve yo_h. Li_h chi hta_h aw_h law_h tan_h yan_h hta_h, lai_h g'a_h Ye_hsu_h ve bon hkaw_h teh_h ma_h k'o_h ve pa taw aw_h meh_h bvuh_h ve yo_h. Ye_hsu_h Jaw_h maw_h hpeh_h ve teh_h k'o_h ve leh_h, bon hkaw_h ma_h ve kan_h hta_h shu_h da_h leh g'a na yu_h ve, na yu_h ve hta_h kan_h te_h ceu_h hk'e hpeh_h ve yo_h. Chaw te_h hpa_h aw_h pon na yu_h tu_h aw_h g'a_h pi_h ve ceh ka_h (la_h ka hk'o_h chaw hk'aw_h yon_h ve, Sa_hkeh_h shu hta_h k'aw_h shai_h pi_h tu_h k'o_h ve) kan_h te ve hta_h aw_h hkui_h pui_h teh ve o_h k'o_h pui ve aw_h li_h hpeh_h ve teh_h g'aw_h da_h cheh_h ve yo_h. Ha leh_h bon hkaw_h ma_h pa_h te_h hpa_h leh_h, Ye_hsu_h Jaw_h maw_h hpeh_h ve hta_h ma_h k'o_h k'o_h ma_h yon_h ve chaw hta_h ma_h caw_h teh_h k'o_h ve yo_h. Ma_h yon_h ve ven_h ba_h ya_h hui ven_h ba_h daw_h hpful_h tu_h aw_h g'a_h ma_h pi_h caw_h. Aw_h la_h g'aw_h hpeh_h tu_h aw_h hpful_h, ven_h ba_h hta_h g'a can_h ve, a shu yaw_h a lo_h hta_h ba_h ta_h tu_h Ye_hsu_h ku_h ve, yaw_h hk'a_h suh la_h tu_h taw_h pi_h ve leh Ye_hsu_h Jaw_h maw_h

hpeh, ve hta, yon, tu, aw, lawn te' hpa, leh, ma' yon, ve chaw hta, bon hkaw' ma, kui, hk'aw g'a yu, ba, ve yo,. Da, keh, ve chaw hpeh, la tu, leu' yu, hpeh, ve yo,. Chi hk'e te ve leh, Ye-su' hta, yon, k'o co ha te, ve hta, g'a hpeh, ve teh, k'o' leh nyi ma a sha, te, hk'a' ma' pa ve, aw, suh, aw, sha, aw, hta, hpaw' ceh Hkri, ya' hpeh, tu, te ve aw, hk'a' aw, suh' hpeh, ve yo,.

Ha leh, bon hkaw' ma, pa, ma' chaweh ve daw' hk'a' leh ma, hk'a' hk'aw ha leh, bon hkaw' hk'a' peu-e, ve hta, Ye-su' leh, ha k'a' pui' ja' ve Htai, hk'aw, pa, hpeh, leh ven' ba' ya' te' hpa, yaw' hta, ha, yu, tu, yeun' kkan, ve hk'aw law cheh' leh (nyi ma hk'aw ku, pi' tu,) co ha te, ve pi' la' tu, - te, chi' hpeh tsuh, haw' tsuh, ta, ve ma' caw, leh - daw' che' ve hta, ti' caw, ve yo, teh, k'o' ve yo,.

Ye-su' ve ha leh, bon hkaw' hta, na g'a sha ja' ve leh, Ye-su' chi hk'e ma' ma,. Ven' ba' ya' yon, tu, ku, hta', ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve, hte' ve caw' ve hta, ha, yu, chi' a, ve leh yaw' Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve hta, yon, tu, ma, ve yo,. Aw, coe aw, yan' aw, suh' hk'aw "Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve taw' g'aw, da, tu, caw, htaw'," bon hkaw' chi ya, nyi hk'a ga, ye, cheh' ve pa taw, Ye-su' ma, ve ha leh, bon hkaw' hta, nga, yon, ve aw, lawn li, k'o' chi hpeu, ma, la' cheh' ve yo,. 1994 hk'aw, nyi' paw' te' paw' k'aw, yan, ve leh, tcuh' kui, hk'a deh, ma' ceh, ve leh taw' yeh' hkaw' te' hpa, hta, hk'a deh, k'aw, gu ta, ve yo,. Li, chi te' k'o' hk'aw a ye' ui, ja' ve hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh, la ve leh la, ka ve tcuh' kui, aw, lawn te' hpa, k'aw, hteh, ta, ve yo,. Li, chi te' k'o' 1994 hk'aw, ve hta, ma' peun da, ja' ve htaw', k'eh, chaweh k'aw, k'o' ma, leh aw, leh meu' a ye' ui, ve hta, ngeh chaweh k'aw, k'o' ta, ve yo,.

Ya, nyi aw, coe taw' g'aw, da, tu, hpeh, ve Li, hpu yon, hk'a' li, te' k'o' hta, 20 hk'aw, hk'a ga, ca' leh te' paw' peu, te' paw' k'aw, yan, ve leh, aw, yan' maw ja' ve yo,. Li, k'o' chi maw chaweh caw, cheh' ve leh, aw, lawn ui, ve teh, sha' hki' hpeh, ve yo,. Li, chi te' k'o' bvuh, ve aw, hk'a', tcuh' kui, na' ve leh ca' da, cheh' ve aw, lawn ven' ba' ta, kui, ma' maw,. Shu na nyi la' cheh' ve aw, lawn ui, ve te' hpa, aw, pon ma' kaw' ma' an' na, ve hk'aw Li, hpu hta, cu' leh hte' leh, k'aw, hk'aw, pi' ta, ve yo,. Aw, hkui' pui, nga, tan, bvuh, hta' ka, chi hk'e te tu, daw' law ta, ve hk'e bi' la cheh' ve pa taw, ya, nyi hk'a ga, g'a k'aw, yan, cheh' ve yo,.

Li, k'o' chi aw, pon nga, bon law, ve leh, aw, coe aw, suh' chaw ya' te' hpa, Ye-su' kan' te ve aw, hk'a' hta, cu' leh ha leh, bon hkaw' hta, hk'a deh, na g'a ve hk'aw, sho, sha, ja' leh suh k'ai cheh' ve mi, gui, chi hk'o' hk'a, hk'e a sha, te, leh ha leh, bon hkaw' ma, pi' tu, chi' a, leh Ye-su' hk'a' suh g'a, k'ai tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo,.

NYT PAW^ˆ TE^ˆ PAW^ˆ YAN^ˆ VE AW^ˆ HKUI^ˆ PUL TAW^ˆ

Chaw aw, mo- lon^ˆ leh aw, la, g^ˆaw^ˆ hui hta, k^ˆo^ˆ pi^ˆ ve, “Chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ nga, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh la, ga^ˆ ve k^ˆo, a shu yaw^ˆ ve a lo- hta, ba, ta^ˆ leh, a shu yaw^ˆ ve la, ka hta, ta^ˆ leh nga, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh la-o.” (Mk. 8:34)

Ye-su^ˆ “Nga, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh la-o.” k^ˆo^ˆ ve a, hto, ma k^ˆo^ˆ ga^ˆ ve le. Taw^ˆ chi hta, te^ˆ hkui te^ˆ hkui yeh^ˆ ve leh, a shu yaw^ˆ a lo- hta, ba, ta^ˆ tu, la, ka hk^ˆo^ˆ hkan, suh tu, leh te^ˆ nyi le le g^ˆa suh tu, hta, tawn^ˆ ta- she- (Lk. 9:23). “Nga, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh la-o.” k^ˆo^ˆ ve leh, a shu yaw^ˆ a lo- hta, suh ba, ta^ˆ tu, mi, gui, hk^ˆo^ˆ a shu yaw^ˆ ve a sha, hta, can^ˆ tu, leh yaw^ˆ aw, pon kan^ˆ te tu, sha, ti, pi^ˆ la ma- la^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve yo. (Yo^ˆ. 12:24-26). Cho, ka, lo chaw mo- lon^ˆ hta, hk^ˆa, hk^ˆe ma- pi^ˆ ve hta, nyi she-.

O^ˆ hta^ˆ, chaw aw, mo- lon^ˆ te^ˆ hpa- yaw^ˆ geh k^ˆai cheh^ˆ ve te^ˆ yan^ˆ, yaw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ nyi leh yaw^ˆ hui hta, k^ˆo^ˆ pi^ˆ ve, “Nga, aw, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh la, ve chaw hk^ˆa, ve te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ ma^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ, a shu yaw^ˆ ve aw, pa aw, e, aw, mi^ˆ aw, ya^ˆ, aw, vi^ˆ aw, nyi te^ˆ hpa- hta, ma^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ, a shu yaw^ˆ ve a sha, hta, ma^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ, ma^ˆ can^ˆ ve k^ˆo, nga, ve aw, la, g^ˆaw^ˆ te ma^ˆ hpeh, ta. Chaw hk^ˆa, ve te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ ma^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ, a shu yaw^ˆ ve la, ka hta, ta^ˆ leh nga, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh ma^ˆ la, ve k^ˆo, nga, ve aw, la, g^ˆaw^ˆ te ma^ˆ hpeh, ta. Aw, lawn k^ˆo, naw, hui aw, hk^ˆaw lo chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ, mvuh ve yeh, lon^ˆ hta, te ga^ˆ ve k^ˆo, yeh, o^ˆ ve hta, te peu, tu, yaw^ˆ hpu law, leh na, ma^ˆ law, leh na, hk^ˆa, ma peu, tu, ve hta, mui ta- leh aw^ˆ law^ˆ ma^ˆ shaw, nyi ve chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ caw, la^ˆ. Chi hk^ˆe ma^ˆ shaw, nyi ve k^ˆo, yeh, aw, hkui^ˆ pui- hta, yaw^ˆ kaw, ta- peu, hk^ˆaw, naw^ˆ, peu, hta^ˆ hk^ˆa ga, te ma^ˆ g^ˆa ve k^ˆo, hk^ˆa g^ˆa maw, ve chaw te^ˆ hpa- yaw^ˆ hta, k^ˆo^ˆ gui^ˆ g^ˆui, gui^ˆ leh chi hk^ˆe k^ˆo^ˆ tu, yo. Chi hpa^ˆ leh, yeh, aw, hkui^ˆ pui- tan, te she, leh, peu, hta^ˆ hk^ˆa ga, te ma^ˆ g^ˆa law teh, k^ˆo^ˆ tu, yo. Ma^ˆ he^ˆ k^ˆo, hkun^ˆ haw^ˆ hkan^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ leh, aw, ka, aw, nu hkun^ˆ haw^ˆ hkan^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ hta, baw^ˆ da, a teh, te ve te^ˆ yan^ˆ, shu ve ma, ya^ˆ nyi^ˆ meun- la, ve hta, yaw^ˆ ve ma, ya^ˆ te^ˆ meun- baw^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu, na, ma^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu, na, mui ta- leh aw^ˆ law^ˆ hk^ˆa deh, ma^ˆ daw^ˆ nyi ve hkun^ˆ haw^ˆ hkan^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ caw, la^ˆ. Ma^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ ve hta, shi- k^ˆo, aw, ka, aw, nu hkun^ˆ haw^ˆ hkan^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ vui^ˆ kui, lo la, cheh^ˆ hta^ˆ ka, yaw^ˆ ve aw, tan te sheh- hpa^ˆ te^ˆ hpa- hta, k^ˆai tcuh leh, k^ˆaw, caw^ˆ da, hui da, tu, yaw^ˆ law, hkaw^ˆ tu, yo. Chi hk^ˆa shu- shu, naw, hui aw, hk^ˆaw lo hk^ˆa, ve chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ ma^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ, yaw^ˆ hk^ˆa caw, ve hk^ˆa peu-e, hta, ma^ˆ ba, ta^ˆ ve k^ˆo, nga, ve aw, la, g^ˆaw^ˆ te ma^ˆ hpeh, ta.” (Lk. 14: 25-33)

Hk^ˆa, hk^ˆe htaw^ˆ te^ˆ hpa- hpa- aw, hpfuh^ˆ hta, ma^ˆ shaw, nyi leh Ye-su^ˆ hta, k^ˆaw, yaw hk^ˆaw, pi^ˆ ve yo. Yaw^ˆ aw, g^ˆa^ˆ pi^ˆ ve hta, ma^ˆ g^ˆa ha, yu, :

Yaw^ˆ hui ya, k^ˆaw k^ˆa lo k^ˆai cheh^ˆ hta^ˆ, chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ leh, “Naw, hk^ˆa, lo k^ˆai ve ma^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ, naw, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh nga, k^ˆai tu, yo.” teh, yaw^ˆ hta, k^ˆo^ˆ pi^ˆ ve yo. Ye-su^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve, “Heh hpui^ˆ te^ˆ hpa- leh, aw, k^ˆo^ˆ caw, ve yo. Mvuh^ˆ hpe lo po, ve nga^ˆ te^ˆ hpa- htaw^ˆ, zuh, kui, caw, ve yo. Ya, hk^ˆa, chaw ya^ˆ ve Ya^ˆ hpu leh, o^ˆ k^ˆo- ta, kui, ka, ma^ˆ caw, teh, yaw^ˆ hta, k^ˆo^ˆ pi^ˆ ve yo.” Aw, ka, aw, nu chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ hta, “Nga, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh la-o.” teh, yaw^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ pi^ˆ ve te^ˆ yan^ˆ, chaw o^ˆ ve leh, “Nga, ve aw, pa hta, aw^ˆ law^ˆ ca tu, pi^ˆ tu, a hkaw-an, a ci^ˆ pe, la^ˆ she-” teh, k^ˆo^ˆ pi^ˆ ve yo. Ye-su^ˆ k^ˆaw, k^ˆo^ˆ ve, “Chaw suh te^ˆ hpa- leh, yaw^ˆ hui hk^ˆa^ˆ yaw^ˆ hui chaw suh hta, tu, pi^ˆ law-o. Ya, hk^ˆa^ˆ naw, aw- hk^ˆe k^ˆai leh, G^ˆui, sha ve mvuh^ˆ mi, aw, lawn ca ma- pi^ˆ o^ˆ” teh, yaw^ˆ hta, k^ˆo^ˆ pi^ˆ ve yo. Aw, ka, aw, nu chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ leh, “Jaw^ˆ maw-o, naw, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh nga, k^ˆai tu, yo. Ya, hk^ˆa^ˆ, aw^ˆ law^ˆ hta^ˆ nga, yeh, hk^ˆaw ve chaw te^ˆ hpa- hta, ca hto pi^ˆ ta^ˆ tu, a hkaw-an, a ci^ˆ pe, la^ˆ she-” teh, k^ˆo^ˆ ve yo. Ye-su^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve, “La^ˆ hpui^ˆ tu^ˆ hta, vaw^ˆ ta- leh hk^ˆaw, naw^ˆ

hp^huh^h nyi ve chaw leh_h, G^hui^h sha ve mvuh^h mi_h, hta_h ma^h keun_h” teh_h yaw^h hta_h k^ho^h pi^h ve yo_h.

Ha_h ve aw_h ceu_h k^ho^h la^h cheh^h ve yo_h. Chaw ya^h ve taw^h hkaw^h leh_h, hpeh_h ma^h g^ha ta_h. Ye-su^h ve taw^h te^h hpa_h leh_h, ma^h bi^h ma^h law_h, na sha tu_h ma^h te leh ca suh^h k^ho^h ca teh^h ma_h ve ka_h ma^h te.

Ye-su^h leh_h, ya_h nyi ha leh_h bon hkaw^h ma_h kui_h hk^haw lo_h cheh^h ve aw_h ceu_h hta_h hto ma_h la^h ve yo_h. “Nga_h hk^ha^h suh la_h-o_h” k^ho^h ve leh_h, yaw^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve hta_h ha_h yu_h chi^h a_h la^h tu_h ku_h la^h ve yo_h.

“Ye-su^h Hkri_h leh_h, Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve aw_h lawn nga_h hui bon ma_h ve yo_h” teh_h Paw^hlu_h bvuh_h ta_h ve yo_h (2Kaw^h. 4:5). “Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve” leh_h, aw^h law^h hta^h ve ceu^h cao_h yon_h ve sha^h hki^h hkan_h ve taw^h hpeh_h leh Hkri_h ya^h te^h g^ha^h le le ha_h yu_h ta_h ve aw_h hkui^h pui^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw_h ceu_h hpeh_h ve yo_h (1Kaw^h. 12:3). Htai_h hk^haw_h g^ha tu_h hk^ha_h hk^he g^ha te ve le. “Jaw^h maw^h Ye-su^h hta_h yon_h lo_h. Naw_h htai_h hk^haw_h ve hta_h g^ha tu_h yo_h” (Te. 16:31). “Ye-su^h leh_h, Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve yo_h teh_h naw_h ve maw_h k^haw hkan_h yu_h leh, G^hui^h sha yaw^h hta_h suh kui_h lo k^haw_h te_h tu la pi^h ve hta_h naw_h ve nyi ma aw_h hk^haw lo yon_h ve k^ho^h, naw_h htai_h hk^haw_h ve hta_h g^ha tu_h yo_h” (Ro^h. 10:9). Hkri_h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve leh_h, htai_h hk^haw_h g^ha tu_h yon_h ve aw_h nyi ma shi_h hpeh_h ve yo_h.

Ya_h hk^ha^h ya_h nyi ha leh_h bon hkaw^h ma_h kui_h hk^haw ma^h yon_h ve chaw hui hta_h Hkri_h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve ma^h hto ma_h pi^h caw^h teh_h k^ho^h ve yo_h. Yaw^h hui ma_h ve ha leh_h bon hkaw^h leh_h, Hkri_h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve hta_h ma^h ca^h da_h. Ma^h yon_h ve chaw Hkri_h hta_h chi^h a_h tu_h ku_h pi^h ve leh_h, kan^h te ve pa taw htai_h hk^haw_h g^ha ve teh_h k^ho^h ve hta_h shu_h da_h ve yo_h.

Hkri_h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve aw_h lawn taw^h g^haw_h da_h ve leh_h, pon_h la_h ve 5 hk^haw_h li_h chi yan_h ve aw_h yan^h hta^h tan_h taw^h la ve yo_h. Taw^h g^haw_h da_h ve chi hta_h jeh_h pi^h tu_h daw^h law ve ma^h he^h. Pon_h la_h ve lai^h chi hk^haw_h hta^h ka_h aw_h lawn chi g^haw_h da_h cheh^h ve hta_h nga_h shi_h ve yo_h. Nga_h daw^h law ve leh_h, Jaw^h maw^h ma^h caw_h teh_h la leh_h bon hkaw^h ma_h pa_h hui hta_h yaw hk^haw_h pi^h tu_h aw_h pon yo_h. Chaw chi te^h hpa_h leh_h, ma^h caw^h ve yon_h hk^ha^h hta_h ma_h cheh^h leh yaw^h hui ven^h ba^h ta_h ve hta_h yaw hk^haw_h pi^h tu_h lo_h ve yo_h. Nga_h g^ha k^ho^h tu_h ve hta_h hk^ha^h deh_h g^haw hen^h leh jeh_h da_h ta_h peu_h htaw^h, hehn^h chaweh g^haw_h da_h leh aw_h bon taw^h la tu_h ma^h gu hehn^h ta_h. Taw^h g^haw_h da_h tu_h chi ve ya_h nyi hk^ha^h ga_h ca^h leh caw_h cheh^h ve yo_h.

Ma^h maw she_h hta^h, Yon_h ve kan^h g^ha te ve : Tcu^h ya^h hui ve ha leh_h bon hkaw^h li_h teh_h k^ho^h ve hta_h bvuh_h cheh^h hta^h, li_h chi te^h k^ho^h hta_h k^haw_h gu caw^h ve aw_h ceu_h te^h hpa_h hta_h shi_h la ve yo_h. Ya_h kui_h be^h ma_h la^h ve chaw hui geh hk^ha^h hta^h ka_h hen^h yu_h hpeh_h ve yo_h. Ye-su^h ve ha leh_h bon hkaw^h aw_h lawn shu k^ho^h la^h ve hta_h hk^ha^h deh_h chan_h nyi peu_h hta^h, taw^h yeh^h hkaw^h leh k^haw_h hteh_h caw^h ve taw^h caw^h te^h hpa_h hta_h shi_h la ve yo_h. Zondervan li_h yan_h ve aw_h mo_h k^haw_h gu tcu^h ga^h ve li_h leh_h chi ve yo_h.

Aw^h law^h yan_h ve te^h k^ho^h leh_h, yon_h ve hta_h pa taw hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh_h la ve aw_h lawn ma^h k^ho^h ta_h. Nga_h ve daw^h law kui_h leh_h, htai_h hk^haw_h g^ha tu_h aw_h hk^ha^h teh pi^h tu_h ma^h he^h. Ye-su^h ma_h ve ha leh_h bon hkaw^h tcu^h kui_h hto ma_h pi^h tu_h aw_h pon ceh yo_h.

Ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ aw, mo- te^ˋ hpa- Ye-su^ˆ Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hpeh, ve na nyi hkaw^ˋ htaw^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh, la ve hta, ca^ˋ da, ve yo.. Aw, lawn chi hta, teh ta^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ. Li, g^ˋaw sheh, hpa^ˋ hui nga, nyi maw, kui, hta, na ma^ˋ g^ˋa tu, te cheh^ˋ ve hk^ˋe yo.. Te^ˋ hpa- hpa- nga, leh, aw, suh^ˋ k^ˋaw, gu ta- ve yon- ve hta, pa taw ceh ti^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh, la ve hta, ma^ˋ ha, yu, ve teh, daw^ˋ ve yo.. Aw, teh, k^ˋo, nga, o^ˋ hk^ˋe ma^ˋ te.

Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh, la ve yon- hk^ˋa^ˋ chi leh, hta, hk^ˋaw, ve yon- tchuh^ˋ hk^ˋaw ma^ˋ caw, ma^ˋ hpeh, ve hta, pa taw, li, chi hk^ˋaw aw, lawn chi hta, g^ˋa keu ve ha leh, ja^ˋ. *Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh, ve leh hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve* hta, Ye-su^ˆ ma^ˋ yeh^ˋ ma^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ma- ve bon hkaw^ˋ hk^ˋaw aw, lawn lon^ˋ hk^ˋe hpeh, ve yo.. Ye-su^ˆ Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hpeh, ve aw, lawn hen^ˋ yu, ve aw, hk^ˋaw lo, yon- ve hta, pa taw hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh, la ve hta, nga, leu^ˋ leh na g^ˋa la ve yo.. Ye-su^ˆ “Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ Htai- hk^ˋaw, pa- hpeh, ve” leh, yon- ve pa taw hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh, la ve hta, ma^ˋ ca^ˋ da, teh, k^ˋo^ˋ ve hta, nga, ha, yu, ma^ˋ g^ˋa.

Ma^ˋ keu ta^ˋ ve te^ˋ ma, hta, chi te^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ hk^ˋaw k^ˋaw, gu ta- ve yo.. Ye-su^ˆ la, ka hk^ˋo^ˋ te ve kan^ˋ hta, k^ˋaw, keu hteh, ta- ve yo.. Ye-su^ˆ la, ka hk^ˋo^ˋ hkan- suh ve a ye^ˋ ui- ve aw, lawn ma^ˋ caw, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ hk^ˋa, ve te^ˋ ceu, ma^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ, ma^ˋ bi^ˋ ma^ˋ law, Aw^ˋ law^ˋ ve li, aw, hk^ˋaw lo la, ka aw, lawn k^ˋo^ˋ ta- ve htaw^ˋ, Ye-su^ˆ k^ˋaw, caw^ˋ da, tu, te ve kan^ˋ aw, lawn ma^ˋ caw.. K^ˋaw, chan, nyi ve chaw te^ˋ g^ˋa leh, nga, Ye-su^ˆ te ve kan^ˋ hta, yu, yawn^ˋ leh chaw ya^ˋ te ve kan^ˋ hta, ta- ui- ve teh, nyi maw, ve yo.. Chaw te^ˋ g^ˋa ka, ma^ˋ g^ˋa daw^ˋ ya, tu, la, ka ve tchuh^ˋ kui, leh a ye^ˋ ui- ve aw, lawn hta, g^ˋa, ca leh k^ˋaw, keu ta- ve yo..

Aw, ka, aw, nu g^ˋa k^ˋaw, gu yan- ve aw, lawn te^ˋ hpa- hta, g^ˋaw sheh, hpa^ˋ shi- tu, yo.. Taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ te k^ˋo, Yo^ˋhan, 15 aw, lawn lon^ˋ leh, chaw lai^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ aw, pon hkui hti^ˋ po, tu, hpeh, ve pa taw, aw, lawn chi hta, ka nan^ˋ ui- te^ˋ ma, keu ta- ve yo.. G^ˋaw sheh, hpa^ˋ hui ve na nyi hkaw^ˋ hta, te^ˋ na, hk^ˋaw, pi^ˋ tu, nga, co^ˋ ca^ˋ ve yo.. Chi pa taw, te^ˋ ka, k^ˋo taw^ˋ nu^ˋ leh te^ˋ ka, ka, k^ˋo taw^ˋ hehn^ˋ ve yo..

K^ˋaw, yan- ta- ve li, chi hta, pa taw Ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ Hkri, ya^ˋ aw, mo- ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ hk^ˋa, hk^ˋe te ma- ve aw, lawn hta, sha- ti, ta- leh na^ˋ chawch daw^ˋ nyi ve aw, hk^ˋaw lo, chaw hk^ˋa peu-e, ve Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hta, yon- ve chaw hui hk^ˋa, hk^ˋe a sha, te, caw^ˋ ve hta, shi- tu, aw, pon yo. (Tc. 10:36; Ro^ˋ. 10: 12).

AW⁻ LAW⁻ TE⁻ PAW[^] YAN⁻ VE AW⁻ HKUI⁻ PUI⁻ TAW⁻

*Nga⁻ hui leh⁻ nga⁻ hui aw⁻ to aw⁻ lawn bon ma⁻ ve ma[^] he[^]. Ye-su[^] Hkri⁻
Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh⁻ ve aw⁻ lawn ma⁻ ve yo⁻. (2Kaw⁻ 4:5)*

Li⁻ chi te⁻ k'o[^] leh⁻, 4 hk'aw⁻ hk'e nga⁻ ve daw⁻ hk'a[^] leh aw⁻ yan⁻ hta⁻ yeh⁻ ba⁻ peu⁻ ve yo⁻. Li⁻ chi hta⁻ te cheh⁻ ve aw⁻ lawn ma⁻ k'o[^] ma⁻ htaw⁻, shu ka⁻ k'ai ve yo⁻. Chaw lai⁻ g'a[^] li⁻ k'o[^] chi hta⁻ hk'a[^] hta⁻ te⁻ yan⁻, hk'a[^] lo g'a⁻ hpeh⁻ tu⁻ shi⁻ ga⁻ leh law⁻ na la⁻ ve yo⁻. Li⁻ k'o[^] chi ve hta⁻ "Ye-su[^] Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve aw⁻ lawn," "Ha leh⁻ bon hkaw⁻ li⁻," leh "Ha leh⁻ bon hkaw⁻ ma⁻ ve aw⁻ lawn li⁻," teh⁻ yaw⁻ hui k'o[^] ve yo⁻.

Li⁻ k'o[^] chi aw⁻ na lo ve aw⁻ lawn hk'a⁻ peu⁻ lo⁻ e ta⁻ ve htaw⁻, aw⁻ hkui⁻ pui⁻ nga⁻ ve daw⁻ law kui⁻ leh⁻, nga⁻ ve daw⁻ hk'a[^] leh nyi hk'a[^] ma⁻ suh ve hta⁻ hto ma⁻ tu⁻ ceh ma⁻ he[^] leh Ye-su[^] ve ha leh⁻ bon hkaw⁻ leh yaw⁻ ve ma⁻ hk'a[^] hta⁻ hk'a⁻ deh⁻ nyi tcuh shi⁻ tcuh ga⁻ ve yo⁻. Aw⁻ lawn chi te⁻ hpa⁻ hta⁻ hen⁻ yu⁻ hta⁻, nyi ma hta⁻ heu⁻ ja⁻ leh yan⁻ taw⁻ leh tan⁻ te tu⁻ ve kan⁻ aw⁻ pon ka⁻ aw⁻ hk'a[^] ma⁻ la⁻ ve yo⁻. Te⁻ hpa⁻ hpa⁻ nga⁻ ve daw⁻ law kui⁻ hta⁻ na ma⁻ g'a⁻ ve pa taw⁻ nga⁻ kaw⁻ jeh⁻ ve hk'aw g'a⁻ te ve yo⁻.

Te⁻ g'a⁻ g'a⁻ nga⁻ leh⁻ kan⁻ te ve hta⁻ pa taw hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a⁻ ve aw⁻ lawm ma⁻ cheh⁻ ve teh⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ ta⁻ la⁻ tu⁻ shi⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻. Chi beu⁻ nga⁻ hte⁻ leh⁻ k'o[^] ga⁻ ve leh⁻, ui⁻ ja⁻ ve G'ui⁻ sha ve aw⁻ bon hta⁻ pa taw ceh ti⁻ hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve hta⁻ g'a⁻ ve yo⁻. Ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ lu⁻ ve shon⁻ ve, aw⁻ hta⁻ neh⁻ k'ai ve leh co ha hpaw⁻ suh k'ai ve aw⁻ ceu⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve hta⁻ ma⁻ ca⁻ da⁻. Hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a⁻ tu⁻ yon⁻ ve, ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve, chi⁻ a⁻ ve leh na yu⁻ ve leh⁻, hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a⁻ peu⁻ ve chaw nyi ma hk'aw Aw⁻ ha hpu te pi⁻ ve kan⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. Ma⁻ yon⁻ she⁻ hta⁻ te ta⁻ ve hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve kan⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ leh⁻, hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a⁻ tu⁻ aw⁻ pon lo⁻ ve yo⁻ teh⁻ nga⁻ ma⁻ ma⁻ jaw⁻. Ya⁻ hk'a[^] aw⁻ teh⁻ aw⁻ na yon⁻ ve chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ a sha⁻ te⁻ kui⁻ hk'aw hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve kan⁻ hta⁻ ma⁻ te leh ma⁻ hpeh⁻. Hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a⁻ tu⁻ chaw ya⁻ te ve kan⁻ hta⁻ ma⁻ lo⁻. G'ui⁻ sha pa pi⁻ ve pa taw, Aw⁻ ha hpu ve aw⁻ shi⁻ hpeh⁻ ve daw⁻ hk'a[^], a lo⁻, heu⁻ ga⁻ hpeh⁻ ga⁻ ve leh nyi ma ta⁻ hk'a[^] aw⁻ suh⁻ caw⁻ la ve yo⁻. G'ui⁻ sha hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ pi⁻ ve kan⁻ leh⁻, nyi ma a lo⁻ k'aw⁻ pa leh G'ui⁻ sha hta⁻ ha⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ yo⁻. Hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve leh⁻, aw⁻ teh⁻ aw⁻ na aw⁻ shi⁻ naw⁻ la tu⁻ ve aw⁻ geu hta⁻ caw⁻ la ye⁻ la pi⁻ ve yo⁻.

Te⁻ hpa⁻ hpa⁻ Ye-su[^] Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh⁻ ve hta⁻ ma⁻ shi⁻ leh yon⁻ peu⁻ ve chaw leh⁻ aw⁻ teh aw⁻ na yon⁻ ve la⁻ teh⁻ nga⁻ na nyi ga⁻ ve teh⁻ daw⁻ ve yo⁻. Chi hk'e ma⁻ he[^]. Aw⁻ teh⁻ k'o[^] te⁻ hpa⁻ hpa⁻ shu a keh⁻ na g'a⁻ ve hk'e, chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ tan⁻ yon⁻ la hta⁻ Ye-su[^] Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh⁻ ve aw⁻ lawn ka⁻ lo⁻ e ta⁻ ve teh⁻ hk'a⁻ bi⁻ ma⁻ shi⁻ ta⁻. Chi hk'a⁻ shu⁻ chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ Ye-su[^] taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta⁻ ma⁻ na yu⁻ ga⁻ leh yaw⁻ Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh⁻ ve hta⁻ ma⁻ ha⁻ yu⁻ ve k'o[^], hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve hta⁻ g'a⁻ ma⁻ hpeh⁻.

Aw, teh, aw, na htai, hk'aw, g'a ve leh, Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve hta, shi, leh ha, yu, ve nyi ma caw, ve yo. Nga, hui ven^h ba^h ya^h hpeh, ve pa taw, na yu, ga^h ve hk'e na yu, ma^h g'a. Te keun, te caw^h ve hta, te ma^h g'a ve, co ha hpaw^h ma^h daw^h pawn, pui^h ve leh ven^h ba^h caw, ve hta, shi, cheh^h ve yo. Ya, hk'a^h aw, teh, yon, ve k'o, aw^h law^h hta^h hk'a shu, nyi ma heh ve, ma^h yon, pui^h ve leh k'aw, hpfu^h pui^h ve hta, ma^h te ta. O^h hk'e a sha, te, ve chaw hui leh, htai, hk'aw, g'a peu, ve teh, k'o^h ma^h hpeh.

Chi hk'o^h ka, htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, ve bon hkaw^h leh, Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve hta, hkan, yu, ve te^h ceu, yo. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, yaw^h geh la, ve chaw leh, hk'a peu-e, hk'o^h kan^h pa^h ui, ve hta, ha, yu, ga^h ve nyi ma g'a caw, ve yo. Ye-su^h u^h peun, ve kan^h pa^h hta, ma^h ha, yu, ve chaw leh, yaw^h htai, hk'aw, pa, hpeh, ve hta, sha^h hki^h hkan, g'a tu, ve ma^h he^h.

Ya, nyi ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h aw, htai, aw, hk'aw lo Htai, hk'aw pa, Jaw^h maw^h aw, lawn hta, ma^h ca^h da, k'o, htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn ma, tu, aw, hk'a^h ma^h caw. Ya, nyi ve ceu^h cao, hk'aw a ye^h ui, ja^h ve na nyi hkaw^h leh, Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h k'o^h ve a, hto, ma le. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su^h leh, Htai, hk'aw, pa, leh Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve teh, g'a yon, tu, ve la^h. Htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yon, ve k'o^h ve a, hto, ma le. Ye-su^h geh la, tu, chaw hta, hk'a^h hk'e te g'a ku, pi^h caw^h le. Htai, hk'aw, ve teh, k'o^h ve a, hto, ma le.

Aw, hkui^h pui, a ye^h ui, ja^h ve aw, lawn chi hta, taw^h g'aw, da, ve leh, aw, leh meu^h ve aw, coe hk'aw can^h pa, ne^h hai, kan^h te cheh^h ve hta, sha^h hki^h ma, la^h cheh^h ve yo. Nga, ve daw^h hk'a^h chi hta, ma^h ha, yu, ve chaw leh, Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve aw, lawn chi hk'a, hta^h ka, ca^h leh caw, k'ai tu, yo, teh, k'o^h ve yo. Aw, lawn chi hta, yon, ya, ve chaw hui leh, a ye^h ui, ja^h ve Hkri, ya^h yon, hk'a^h hta, yon, ya, cheh^h ve yo.

Taw^h g'aw, da, ve chi leh, hk'a deh, na ma^h g'a ve pa taw yo. Aw, lawn chi hta, nga, chan, nyi hen^h yu, hta^h, aw, hkui^h pui, yon, tcuh^h peun da, ve pa taw yo, teh, g'a shi, ve yo. Daw^h hk'a^h ma^h haw, ve chaw hui hta, taw^h yaw da, leh daw^h nyi hta^h, nyi^h mo, ka, htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn yon, hk'a^h peun da, ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo. G'a ka^h ve chaw hui nyi ma sho, sha, cheh^h ve leh, aw, hkui^h pui, peun da, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h kan^h hen^h kui, lo g'a ka^h ve pa taw hpeh, la ve yo.

Nga, li, chi ve hta, bvuh, ve leh, Li, hpu hen^h ya^h leh ceu^h cao, sa, la, hui aw, pon ceh ma^h he^h. Mui na cheh^h ve aw, mo, ya^h te^h hpa, ha leh, bon hkaw^h hta, hk'a deh, na g'a tu, aw, pon yo. Ca^h da, ta, ve tawn^h ta, tu, lai^h ceu, keu ta, ve htaw^h, te^h hpa, hpa, aw, pon ca^h da, kui, aw, ti shi, tu, aw, pon ceh yo.

Ceu^h cao, sa, la, te^h hpa, li, chi hta, g'aw hta^h, yaw^h hui ve kan^h aw, lawn hk'a deh, shi, tcuh ga^h ve yo. Bon k'aw jaw hk'o^h lo G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, na g'a tu, aw, pon ma, pi^h tu, lo, ja^h. Nga, hui hk'a deh, na ma^h g'a ta, ve k'o, ma, ya, cheh^h ve yo.

Li, hpu ma, la^h ta, ve hta, aw, ka, aw, nu te^h hk'a^h na g'a tcuh ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Kan^h te ve hta, pa taw htai, hk'aw, g'a ve teh, k'o^h ga^h ve ka, ma^h he^h. G'ui, sha ve aw, bon aw,

shin^h hta, yawn^h k'ai tu, te leh aw, teh, yon, peu, ve chaw hui hta, daw^h sho, sha, tu, te ga^h ve ka, ma^h he^h. Ceu^h cao, ve yon, tcuh^h yon, hk'a^h hta, nga, hk'a^h deh, yon, ve yo. Ya, hk'a^h nga, hui ve aw, coe aw, hk'aw lo ma, hk'a^h aw, suh^h hta, g'a ta, peu. Ya, nyi ve Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa. Ye-su^h nga, hui hta, ma, tcuh ta^h la^h ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h geh lo ma^h k'aw, hpfuh^h k'aw, la ve k'o, ha leh, bon hkaw^h ve aw, nyi ma shi, meh^h k'ai tu, yo.

Aw, lawn chi nga, ve daw^h hk'a^h hta, ma^h ha, yu, g'a ve bon kan^h te pa, lai^h g'a^h caw, ve yo. Li, chi hk'aw chaw lai^h g'a^h k'o^h ta, te ta, ve hta, ma^h shaw, ba, leh g'a, hen^h g'a, chan, nyi tu, lo, ve yo. Te^h coe peu, te^h coe aw, lawn chi te^h hpa, hta, ma^h k'o^h htaw^h, ceu^h cao, te^h hpa, ha leh, bon hkaw^h hta, ma, ta^h peu, ve yo. A, hto, ma ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h hta, nga, hui g'a yon, tu, leh g'a ma, pi^h tu, le teh, k'o^h ve na nyi hkaw^h a keh^h ui, ve aw, lawn ma^h caw. Aw, ka, aw, nu taw^h g'aw, da, tu, aw, ceu, te^h hpa, leh, sha, te sha, nyi ma haw la pi^h leh la, tu, aw, yan^h hk'aw hpeh, la tu, aw, ceu, ba^hti^hsa, pi^h ve aw, hk'a^h leh bon law, o^h k'o, pui ve aw, ho, aw, han te^h hpa, aw, lawn leu^h leh ma^h ja^h k'eh, ja^h la ve yo. Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h ceh ti^h aw, lawn ui, ve yo.

Nga, chaw te^h g'a^h g'a^h hta, taw, da, k'o^h da, ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Daw^h hk'a^h ma^h haw, da, ve lai^h g'a^h nga, ve aw, chaw^h yo. Zane Hodges k'o^h ta, te ta, ve kan^h lai^h ceu, hta, nga, hen^h yu, ve yo. Aw, lawn k'o yaw^h leh, hta, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn k'o^h ma^h bvuh, ma^h leh aw, meh bvuh, ve te^h g'a^h hpeh, ve hk'e, yaw^h ve li, k'o^h te^h hpa, hta, li, hen^h ya^h, ceu^h cao, sa, la, leh li, ma, pa, te^h hpa, daw^h caw^h ja^h ve yo. Te^h hk'aw, le le ceu^h cao, sa, la, kan^h hen^h hta^h sa, la, lai^h g'a^h hta, hpu^h da, leh na nyi la^h ma^h ja^h ve leh, Dr. Hodges ve li, aw, lawn na ma^h g'a ve te^h hpa, yo. Yaw^h bvuh, ta, ve aw, lawn hta, na g'a leh Li, hpu ma, la^h ve hk'e k'aw, yaw hk'aw, pi^h tu, a ye^h ui, ja^h ve yo.

Nga, ma^h daw^h caw^h htaw^h, Dr. Charles C. Ryrie ve li, hta, ka, yeh^h ta, ve yo. Nga, yaw^h hta, ta, ui, ja^h leh bon kan^h te g'a tu, ma, hk'a^h gu ta, ve te^h hpa, aw, pon aw, bon ui, ja^h ve yo. Aw, hk'aw, aw, yan^h maw chaweh yaw^h bvuh, ta^h ve li, te^h hpa, aw, hpfuh^h hk'a^h ja^h leh yaw^h hta, ka, aw, chaw^h hpeh, ja^h ve yo. Ya, hk'a^h a ye^h ui, ja^h ve aw, lawn chi aw, pon yaw^h ma, ve leh, Li, hpu ma, ve aw, hk'a^h hta, ma^h haw, ve yo.

Aw, ka, aw, nu ceu^h cao, sa, la, te^h geh bon kan^h te pa, aw, chaw^h, yaw^h yan keun, ve te^h geh kan^h te pa, aw, chaw^h te^h hpa, geh ka, hen^h yu, ta, ve yo. Aw, lawn k'o, yaw^h hui ve daw^h hk'a^h te^h hpa, hta, bvuh, taw^h leh ma, keu ta, peu, ve pa taw, G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, teh^h nyi tu, lo, ve yo. Li, g'aw sheh, hpa^h te^h hpa, nga, shu aw, lawn k'o^h ta, ve hta, nyi leh shu ve aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h leh kan^h te ve hta, ven^h ba^h ta, ve teh, tcuh^h kui, ma^h yu, taw^h tcuh ga^h ve yo.

Li, chi te^h k'o^h aw, pon leh G'ui, sha sheh k'ai la^h tu, nga, bon law, ve yo. Te^h hpa, ma^h daw^h caw^h, te^h hpa, nyi ma zuh^h leh lai^h g'a^h Be-ri^h chaw hui hk'a^h shu, a shu yaw^h aw, pon Li, hpu tcuh^h kui, hta, g'a^h hte, g'a^h ca nyi cheh^h tu, yo, teh, nga, yon, ve yo. (Tc. 17:11). Nga, ma, pi^h ve hta, k'aw, yaw hk'aw, la^h ve hta, ha, yu, ve yo. Nga, bon law, ve leh, li, k'o^h chi ve jeh, da, tu, bon law, ve, a shu yaw^h aw, to hta, chan, nyi g'a tu, leh aw.

teh, aw, na ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ ma, kui, hk'aw aw, ho⁻ te leh hk'a deh, sheh k'ai pi^ˈ g'a
tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo. A ye^ˈ ui, ja^ˈ ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ aw, lawn hk'a deh, na ma^ˈ
g'a ve leh, ya, nyi Hkri, ya^ˈ aw, mo, kan⁻ te kui, aw, hk'aw lo shon^ˈ ja^ˈ ve te^ˈ ceu, hpeh,
ve yo, teh, nga, yon, ve yo.

Chaw lai⁻ g'a^ˈ kan⁻ chi aw, pon aw, hk'a^ˈ be^ˆ ma, la^ˈ ve pa taw aw, bon ui, ja^ˈ ve yo.
Kan⁻ hk'a^ˈ chi tan, te tu, aw, g'a^ˈ pi^ˈ la^ˈ ve aw, chaw^ˈ ceu^ˈ cao, sa, la, Chris Mueller, aw⁻
law⁻ bvuh, ta, ve li, te^ˈ hpa, hta, k'aw, gu chan, nyi la^ˈ ve Master's Seminary ve Dr. Marc
Mueller, kan⁻ chi hta, ca⁻ da, ve aw, lawn ma, la^ˈ ve Master's Seminary ve Dr. James E.
Rosscup, Lance Quinn, Brian Morley, Kyle Henderson, Dave Enos, Rich D'Errico, John
Bennett, Allacin Morimizu, Grace Community Church hk'aw ve aw, chaw^ˈ te^ˈ hpa, aw,
g'a^ˈ pi^ˈ la^ˈ leh li, ga chan, la^ˈ ve Grace to You aw, ho⁻ aw, na, hk'a peu-e, hta, aw, bon
ui, ja^ˈ ve yo.

Hk'a peu-e, hk'o^ˆ nga, aw, bon ui, ja^ˈ ve leh, da, ja^ˈ ve cu^ˈ yi, daw^ˈ hk'a^ˈ pi^ˈ la^ˈ leh li,
meh^ˆ hpfu^ˈ te^ˈ ma, le le hta, gu chan, nyi g'aw nyi la^ˈ ve – ha, pehn^ˈ ve hk'aw ga la^ˈ ve
ka ti, ye, ja^ˈ ve aw, chaw^ˈ kan⁻ te^ˈ geh te cheh^ˈ ve Phil Johnson hpeh, ve yo.

G'ui, sha yaw^ˈ ve aw, me, aw, hpon^ˈ aw, pon li, k'o^ˆ chi hta, yeh^ˈ la^ˈ pi^ˈ-o^ˆ.

AW, HKUI, PUI, TAW

Ha leh, ve bon hkaw k'o^ ve a, hto, ma le.

Na nyi hkaw chi leh, nga, kan te ve aw, hk'aw, aw, yan chi ma ve aw, hk'aw lo aw, g'a pi la ve yo. Hk'e le na nyi la ve ceh ma he. G'ui, sha ve taw hkaw ma. la ve hta, hk'a deh, na g'a leh shu hta, hk'a deh, na g'a tu, ma pi ga ve yo. Leu leh nga, ma ve yon, tchu te hpa, aw, ka, aw, nu G'ui, lawn sha lawn te ceu, ceu, hta, haw, ve ceh ma he leh Li, hpu hk'aw taw la ve hpeh, tchu ga ve yo. Aw, nu ve G'ui, lawn sha lawn ma, pa, te g'a g'a ve yon, tchu hta, nyi ma pfuh ve htaw, aw, teh, aw, na a ye ui, ja ve leh, G'ui, sha ve taw hkaw k'o^ ta, ve aw, ceu, hpeh, ve yo.

Htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn ha leh, bon hkaw htaw, Li, hpu hk'aw k'o^ ta, ve a keh ui, ve ma caw.

Pon, la, ve lai hk'aw, hta, nga, Ma, hteh, li, hta, g'aw hen leh ma, ve yo. Jaw maw Ye-su a sha, te, hk'a leh kan te ve aw, lawn hta, hen yu, hta, yaw, ma, ve aw, lawn leh ma, ve aw, hk'a hta, hk'a deh, na g'a la ve yo. Ye-su ma, ve ha leh, bon hkaw leh, Li, hpu suh hk'aw yon, tchu yon, hk'a hk'a peu, ve aw, hkui, pui, hpeh, ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo. Tchu ya hui ve li, te hpa, hk'aw ha, ja ve aw, lawn te hpa, hta, htaw na g'a la ve yo.

Li, chi te k'o^ leh, Ha leh, ve bon hkaw li, te hpa, hta, suh, hk'aw, hen yu, peu, hta heh, taw la ta, ve yo. Ya, nyi ha leh, bon hkaw aw, lawn sha hki hkan, ve leh bon ma, ve te hpa, Li, hpu hk'aw ve ha leh, bon hkaw hta, vui da, peun da, ja ve hta, hk'a deh, shi, la ve yo. Ye-su yaw kan te ve leh na nyi ve chaw hta, k'aw, yaw hk'aw, pi ve hta, sha, daw nyi k'o^ sha, ya, nyi ve ha leh, bon hkaw leh ma, hk'a hta, na g'a la ve yo. Ya, nyi taw, ta, sho, sha, ja ve aw, coe hk'aw bon hkaw ma, ve leh, Ye-su ve bon hkaw ma he ve teh, g'a maw, ve yo.

Ya, nyi aw, coe ve ha leh, bon hkaw leh, ven ba ya aw, pon daw law kui, ma caw. G'ui, sha hta, k'aw, hpfuh ve hk'aw ca leh a sha, te, cheh htaw, co ha te, ve hta, g'a hpeh, ve teh, ka ti, pi ve yo. Chi leh, Ye-su hta, Jaw maw Htai, hk'aw, pa, yo, teh, ma chi a, g'a she, hta maw, k'aw ceh hkan, yu, tu, aw, g'a pi cheh ve yo. Mo, na ho, hk'aw g'a pon, ve htaw, ven ba hk'aw ma pon, taw la she. Ven ba aw, hk'aw nyi hk'a suh cheh leh da, keh, ve hta, taw, ta, cheh ve yo. Yon, ve htaw ka ti, ma

-
1. Lewis Sperry Chafer, Ya, nyi ha leh, bon hkaw ma, ve aw, meh bvuh, tu, ga la ve leh, "htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, a sha, te, hk'a G'ui, sha hta, chi a, tu, ma lo. Ma yon, ve chaw hta, G'ui, sha ku, ve leh, Ye-su Hkri, Jaw maw hpeh, ve hta, yon, tu, ma lo." *Systematic Theology* (Dallas: Dallas Seminary, 1948), 3:385. Cf. also Rich Wager, "Chi hta, Ye-su Jaw maw Htai, hk'aw, pa, hpeh, ve teh, k'o^ ve," *Ngi hka suh ve hka a sha, te, ve* (July – August 1987), 54-55. Wager aw, leh meu an law, law, k'o^ ve, chi leh, ma yon, ve chaw hta, Ye-su Jaw maw Htai, hk'aw, pa, hpeh, ve hta, ha, yu, tu, ku, pi tu, ve ha leh, bon hkaw hta, yu, hpfuh cheh ve yo. Ma yon, ve chaw hta, Ye-su Jaw maw hpeh, ve aw, lawn ma, pi tu, ve leh, Li, hpu hk'aw hta, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn g'a caw, ve yo.

ye.. 2 Cu^ˋ yi^ˋ caw^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, nyi ma aw^ˋ taw^ˋ hk'a ga^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ na yu^ˋ ve hta^ˋ shu^ˋ da^ˋ ve teh^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Hk'e te leh Hkri^ˋ ve ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ leh^ˋ, ma^ˋ da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ lawn sha tan^ˋ lo^ˋ la tu^ˋ a hkaw-an^ˋ pi^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ a sha^ˋ te^ˋ hk'a^ˋ hta^ˋ pa pi^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a^ˋ. O^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, Ye-su^ˋ ma^ˋ ve bon hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ shu^ˋ da^ˋ.

Ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ aw^ˋ suh^ˋ chi leh^ˋ, maw^ˋ k'aw ceh Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve teh^ˋ k'o^ˋ leh ma^ˋ yon^ˋ ve chaw hta^ˋ ma^ˋ peun da^ˋ. Mi^ˋ gui^ˋ chaw ya^ˋ 160 lan^ˋ g'a^ˋ Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve teh^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. A-me-ri^ˋkan^ˋ chaw sheh^ˋ pun te^ˋ pun leh^ˋ, nyi^ˋ paw^ˋ te^ˋ paw^ˋ paw la peu^ˋ ve teh^ˋ ca^ˋ ran^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. 3 Ca^ˋ ran^ˋ chi hk'aw ve chaw lai^ˋ lan^ˋ g'a^ˋ leh^ˋ, he^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chi leh^ˋ yon^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a^ˋ leh nyi hk'a^ˋ suh kui^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ.

Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ aw^ˋ mo^ˋ sha^ˋ hki^ˋ hkan^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ hpful^ˋ pawn^ˋ ja^ˋ ve tu^ˋ tan^ˋ kui^ˋ hk'o^ˋ lo tu^ˋ tan^ˋ ve hk'e ceh hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Maw^ˋ k'aw ceh Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ te ve chaw hui geh an^ˋ law^ˋ law^ˋ hai^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ taw^ˋ la ma^ˋ ja^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ma^ˋ chi^ˋ a^ˋ leh co ha te^ˋ ve hta^ˋ g'a^ˋ tu^ˋ ka ti^ˋ pi^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ suh^ˋ ma^ˋ pa ve nyi ma hta^ˋ leu^ˋ leh hai^ˋ tu^ˋ aw^ˋ g'a^ˋ pi^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ aw^ˋ suh^ˋ chi ve hta^ˋ nyi ma pfuh^ˋ ve chaw hui leh^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ leh chaw ya^ˋ ve aw^ˋ htai^ˋ neh^ˋ ya^ˋ-e ve htaw^ˋ, co ha hpaw^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ teh^ˋ yon^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ya^ˋ nyi ve ceu^ˋ cao^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ meh bvuh^ˋ ja^ˋ ve ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ ma^ˋ pa^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ a sha^ˋ te^ˋ kui^ˋ hk'aw fa^ˋ ta^ˋ ve hai^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta^ˋ pa taw aw^ˋ htai^ˋ neh^ˋ ya^ˋ-e cheh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ daw^ˋ naw^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Kaw^ˋ tu^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, chaw^ˋ o^ˋ hk'e ve te^ˋ hpa^ˋ yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ mo^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'aw lo hk'aw^ˋ lo^ˋ la ve aw^ˋ ba^ˋ hpaw^ˋ ve heh hpui^ˋ leh ma^ˋ he^ˋ he^ˋ ve yaw^ˋ haw^ˋ sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ, aw^ˋ hk'aw hpaw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. (Mat. 7:15). Chi pa taw^ˋ, ha^ˋ chaw^ˋ ha^ˋ pa^ˋ te ve, peh^ˋ ve tzuh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ te ve, haw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ chaw^ˋ haw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ chaw^ˋ te da^ˋ ve, he^ˋ ve leh ma^ˋ da^ˋ ve hta^ˋ te cheh^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ aw^ˋ teh^ˋ aw^ˋ na aw^ˋ suh^ˋ k'aw^ˋ paw la peu^ˋ teh^ˋ shaw^ˋ tu^ˋ la^ˋ.

Ya^ˋ nyi coe chi hk'e ve Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh^ˋ la tu^ˋ Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ g'a^ˋ tu^ˋ aw^ˋ htai^ˋ leh^ˋ, Ye-su^ˋ Hkri^ˋ aw^ˋ lawn a ye^ˋ ui^ˋ ve te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ shi^ˋ leh yon^ˋ tu^ˋ lo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ hkui^ˋ pui^ˋ hta^ˋ ka^ˋ ka^ˋ ta^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, na yu^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu^ˋ te ga^ˋ ka^ˋ hpeh^ˋ, ma^ˋ te ga^ˋ ka^ˋ te^ˋ chi^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ teh^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ paw^ˋ yon^ˋ peu^ˋ teh^ˋ hkan^ˋ yu^ˋ peu^ˋ k'o^ˋ, ca^ˋ leh a sha^ˋ te^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ lawn daw^ˋ nyi tu^ˋ ma^ˋ lo^ˋ teh^ˋ k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve

2. Chafer, *Systematic Theology*, 3:385.

3. George Gallup Jr., leh David Poling, *The Search for America's Faith* (Nashville: Abingdon, 1980), 92

4. Li^ˋ, bvuh^ˋ pa^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve, 1Kaw^ˋren^ˋhtu^ˋ 6: 9-10 leh Ga^ˋla^ˋti^ˋ 5: 19 – 21 hk'aw ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ leh cha^ˋ chi^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta^ˋ. Paw^ˋlu^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ teh^ˋ aw^ˋ na Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve teh^ˋ k'o^ˋ htaw^ˋ yon^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ naw hk'o^ˋ lo g'a^ˋ tu^ˋ aw^ˋ shin^ˋ g'a^ˋ shon^ˋ ve aw^ˋ lawn ma^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Zane C. Hodges, *The Gospel Under Siege* (Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1981), 114 – 15.

yo.. Yon_ hk'a' chi ve hta_ pa taw, ya_ nyi ve Hkri_ ya' aw_ mo_ aw_ li' aw_ hk'a' cha_ chi' ja' ve hta_ hpeu_ ma_ la' cheh' ve yo..

Nga_ ceu' cao_ sa_ la_ hpeh_ ve hk'e, te' paw' daw' che' leh ba'ti'sa_ hkan_ peu_ htaw', a sha_ te_ hk'a' pe_ pa ve ma' caw_ ve chaw hui hta_ ba'ti'sa_ te' paw' k'aw_ pi' ve yo.. Aw_ hk'aw_ naw' yaw' hui aw_ teh_ aw_ na k'aw_ pa la leh hta_ hk'aw_ g'a pe_ ve sha' hki' hpeh_ tu_ ba'ti'sa_ pi' la' tu_ law_ ve yo.. Grace Community Hkri_ ya' aw_ mo_ hk'aw chi hk'e sha' hki' hkan_ ve hta_ a_ la_ hk'e te' shin' le le g'a ka' ve yo..

Ha leh_ bon hkaw' hta_ hk'a deh_ k'aw_ chan_ nyi tu_ lo_ ve yo.. Nga_ hui leh_, Li_ hpu suh' hk'aw Ye-su' aw_ hkui' pui_ ma_ ve hta_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ lawn ha leh_ bon hkaw' geh g'a k'aw_ k'o_-e ve yo.. Ye-su' ma_ ve leh naw_ hui g'a hen' ta_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' hk'a_ ma peun da_ ve hta_ an' law_ law_ g'a maw_ tu_ yo..

Li_ k'o' chi hta_ g'a bvuh_ ve daw' law kui_ leh_, Ye-su' ha leh_ bon hkaw' ma_ kui_ hk'aw g'a taw_ da_ ve leh hta_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ ma_ ve aw_ lawn shi_ tcuh ga' ve yo.. Lai' ceu_ na nyi tu_ yo.. Ye-su' a shu le. Ha leh_ bon hkaw' ma_ hta' yaw' a shu hpeh_ ve teh_ k'o' leh ven' ba' ya' yaw' hta_ hk'a_ hk'e te ha_ yu_ ve le. Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ yon_ ve teh_ k'o' ve a_ hto_ ma le. Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ a_ hto_ ma g'a te ve le. Na nyi hkaw' chi te' hpa_ leh_, G'ui_ sha aw_ lawn a ye' ma' ui_ htaw', Hkri_ ya' te' g'a' le le aw_ pon aw_ hkui' pui_ na nyi hkaw' hpeh_ ve yo.. Nga_ hui bon hkaw' ma_ ve leh_, hk'e le' hpeh_ ve ma' he'. Sho_ sha_ tu_ leh ma' caw' ve daw' law kui_ aw_ lawn ma_ ma' ha'.

Ga_la-ti' 1:6 - 9 leh_, Ye-su' Hkri_ ve ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' hta_ yu_ hpful' ve chaw hta_ hkeu ta ve yo..

Hkri_ ve aw_ bon aw_ shin' aw_ hk'aw lo naw_ hui hta_ ku_ yu_ ta_ ve G'ui_ sha hta_ ha' ha' ba_ ta' leh aw_ ka_ aw_ nu ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' hta_ naw_ hui ha_ yu_ ve pa taw_ nga_ an' ja' ve yo.. Aw_ ka_ aw_ nu ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' caw_ teh_ ve ma' he'. Ya_ hk'a', naw_ hui hta_ sho_ sha_ tu_ te la' leh_ Hkri_ ve ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' hta_ yu_ hpful' ga' ve chaw te' hpa_ hpa_ caw_ ve yo.. Nga_ hui naw_ hui hta_ ma_ la' pe_ ve ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' hta_ ma' ca' da_ ve aw_ ka_ aw_ nu bon hkaw' nga_ hui ma' k'o', mvuh' naw ma tcuh ya' ma' k'o', naw_ hui hta_ ma_ la' ve k'o_ hkeu ve hta_ g'a hkan_ pi'-o'. Pon_ la_ hta' nga_ hui k'o' ta_ ve hk'e, nga_ te' paw' k'aw_ k'o' la' sha_.. Naw_ hui ha_ yu_ pe_ ve ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' hta_ ma' ca' da_ ve aw_ ka_ aw_ nu ve bon hkaw' chaw te' g'a' g'a' ma_ la' ve k'o_ hkeu ve hta_ g'a hkan_ pi'-o'.

Htai_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ lawn ha leh_ bon hkaw' hta_ yu_ hpful' leh aw_ ka_ aw_ nu bon hkaw' hpeh_ tu_ te ve chaw hui hta_ co co tai_ tai_ ci_ yan_ tu_ sha_ ti_ pi' la' ta_ ve yo.. Paw' lu_ leh_, aw_ bon aw_ shin' hta_ ca' da_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' hta_ kan' g'a te ve bon hkaw' teh_ k'aw_ pa ve Yu'da_ chaw hui hta_ k'o' pi' cheh' ve yo.. Yaw' sha_ ti_ pi' ve leh_, ha leh_ bon hkaw' caw' ve hta_ ma_ la' ve yo.. Ye-su' Hkri_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' leh aw_ nu ve bon hkaw' peun da_ ve leh_, aw_ bon g'a ve leh hkeu ve, yaw_ eh' leh a' che_, htai_ hk'aw_ g'a ve leh meh' k'ai ve, aw_ teh_ aw_ na ve Hkri_ ya' aw_ mo_ leh ma' he' he' ve aw_ mo_, hte' ve caw' ve leh he_ ve – chi te' hpa_ hpeh_ ve yo..

Nga_ leh_ aw_ teh_ aw_ na ha leh_ bon hkaw' hta_ aw_ nu ve lu_ ve she' ve bon hkaw' hpeh_ tu_ daw' hk'a' pi' cheh' ve la'. Nga_ li_ k'o' chi hta_ bvuh_ ve leh_, chaw te' g'a' hta_ ma' he' he' ve yon_ hk'a' hta_ ma_ ve teh_ ven' ba' ta_ ga' ve ma' he'. Aw_ ka_ aw_ nu ve bon hkaw' leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na kaw' tu_ caw_ ve yo.. Bon hkaw' leh_, aw_ g'a' nu' leh aw_

hp̄fuh̄ paw̄ ve k'o, Li hpu ma lā ta ve mā hē teh Hkri yā aw mo ha sha caw̄ ve yo.

“Ye-sū Jaw̄ maw̄ Htai hk'aw pa hpeh ve” hta taw ta ve chaw tē hpa hpa “aw ka aw nu ha leh bon hkaw” 5 hpeh tu te ve hta nga shi ve yo. Aw lawn chi ve hta nga nyi ma hk'aw keu ta leh sha ti ta cheh̄ ve yo.

Aw lawn chi hta aw hk'aw aw yan̄ maw chaweh g'a nyi ta leh g'aw da tu hpeh ve pa taw nga gaw leh cheh̄ mā g'a. Htai hk'aw ve aw lawn leh, nga hui ma ve aw hkuī puī aw lawn lon̄ hpeh ve yo. Bon hkaw̄ hta caw̄ tu te mā g'a k'o, chaw yā a sha te kui ya k'aw hta bē ma pī mā g'a ta.

Nga bon law ve leh, aw lawn chi hta hen̄ yu ve pa taw g'aw da cheh̄ ve aw lawn aw pon daw̄ hk'ā aw suh̄ mā hpeh̄ tcuh gā. Aw lawn chi hta cū leh co co tai tai ye ve ha leh bon hkaw̄ hta leū leh na g'a tcuh gā ve yo (Hpeu, 14:6). Ye-sū ma ve ha leh bon hkaw̄ hta hk'a bī na g'a ve aw hk'aw lo leū leh ka ti ye ve hk'aw shu hta a sha te kui lo shi k'ai pī gā ve yo (Tc. 5:20).

5. Charles C. Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life* (Chicago: Moody, 1969), 170.

Aw_ˊ tawn 1

YA_ˊ NYI VE
HA LEH_ˊ BON HKAW^ˊ :
DA_ˊ VE LA^ˊ
MA^ˊ HE^ˆ K'O,
MA^ˊ DA_ˊ VE LA^ˊ

YE-SU^ “NGA, HK'A^ SUH LA_-O.”
K'O^ VE TCUH^ KUL A, HTO MA LE

Ye-su^ leh, Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve yo. (1Kaw^, 12:3).

Chi leh, Hkri, ya^ o^ k'o. pui ve aw, li^ aw, pon aw, hkui^ pui, aw, k'aw ji ve yon, tcuh^ lon^ hpeh, ve yo. Aw, teh, aw, na Hkri, ya^ te^ g'a^ le le aw, hkui^ pui, g'a^ hkan, yu, tu, aw, lawn ka, hpeh, ve yo. “Ye-su^ leh, Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve yo, teh, naw, ve maw, k'aw hkan, yu, leh, G'ui, sha leh, yaw^ hta, suh kui, lo k'aw, te, tu la pi^ ve hta, naw, ve nyi ma aw, hk'aw lo yon, ve k'o, naw, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo.” (Ro^, 10:9). Chaw te^ g'a^ aw, teh, aw, na Hkri, ya^ hpeh, la tu, a sha, te, hk'a^, te hk'a^ daw^ hk'a^ leh nyi ma ta, hk'a^ te^ hpa, yon, hk'a^ chi ve hta, ma^ haw, ve k'o, g'aw, da, tu, ma^ lo. Yon, hk'a^ chi leh, aw, law^ hta^ Ceu^ cao, aw, pa lon^ hui ve aw, coe hta, tan, leh Cao, bu^ aw, mo, hta, hpa^ taw^ la ve aw, mo, aw, suh^ k'aw, gu ve aw, yan^ hk'a ga, pon, la, ve 350 hk'aw, aw, hk'aw lo ma^ caw, she, ve daw^ hk'a^ hpeh, ve yo. Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve hta, ma^ hkan, yu, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ aw, mo, te^ hpa, ya, nyi aw, geu ma^ tcuh^ na^ ve pa taw, co ha hpaw^ lo ha, g'aw^ ja^ cheh^ ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo. Ha leh, bon hkaw^ aw, mo, te^ hpa, ha, g'aw^ k'ai tu, te cheh^ ve aw, lawn te^ ceu, ka, hpeh, ve yo. Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ aw, hk'aw lo yon, ve hta, ma^ te lu, ve k'o, Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve aw, lawn chi hta, yu, ba, ma^ g'a. Ya, nyi Hkri, ya^ aw, mo, hk'aw aw, teh, aw, na chi hk'e hpeh, cheh^ ve yo.

Ye-su^ ma, ve leh kan^ te kui, hk'aw yaw^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve hta, aw, hkui^ pui, teh ve yo. Li, k'o^ chi hk'aw yaw^ a sha, te, leh kan^ te ve hta, chan, nyi hta^, chi ve hta, hk'a taw, leh^ g'a maw, ve yo. Yaw^ hk'a^ peu-e, hk'o^ Aw, sheh, hpa^ hpeh, ve leh kan^ pa^ caw, ve hta, ma^ fa^ ta. Aw, la, g'aw^ hui, can^ pa, leh na nyi ve chaw hk'a^ peu-e, hta, hto ma, pi^ ve aw, hk'aw lo chi^ a, g'a tu, hto ma, pi^ ve yo. Aw, teh, aw, na Ye-su^ ma, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ leh, yaw^ aw, teh, aw, na Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve hta, ma^ jaw k'ai. Ye-su^ yaw^ aw, hk'a^ suh la, tu, ku, hta^, aw, chaw^ hpeh, leh an^ tu, aw, he^ te ma, pi^ ve hk'aw yaw^ hta, nyi ma caw^ la tu, aw, pon ma^ he^, Hk'a^ peu-e, chi^ a, leh yaw^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve hta, hkan, yu, tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo.

TAW^ HKAW^ TE^ HPA, AW, LAWN TAW^ TE^ HKAW^

Li, hpu suh^ hk'aw “Jaw^ maw^” k'o^ ve leh, He, la, sa^ hkaw^ kurios hpeh, ve yo. Tcuh^ kui, leh, kan^ pa^ caw, ve, aw, sheh, hpa^ leh taw^ pi^ hpeh, ve chaw teh, k'o^ ga^ ve yo.

Li, hpu suh⁻ hk'aw “Jaw⁻ maw⁻” k'o⁻ ve hta, shu, da, ve He-la-sa⁻ hkaw⁻ leh, **despotēs** yo, . Taw⁻ hkaw⁻ chi ve aw, hkui⁻ pui, tcuh⁻ kui, leh, yaw⁻ ve maw⁻ je, hk'a peu-e, hk'o⁻ kan⁻ pa⁻ hk'a bi⁻ caw, ve aw, sheh, hpa⁻ teh, k'o⁻ ve yo, . Professor Murray Harris taw⁻ chi nyi⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, peh, da, ma, la⁻ ve leh, tcuh⁻ kui, shu, da, ja⁻ leh “jaw⁻ maw⁻” ma⁻ he⁻ k'o, “aw, sheh, hpa⁻” teh, k'o⁻ ve yo, . Nga, hui g'a kaw, peh, da, ve k'o, **kyrios** leh, “hk'a peu-e, hk'o⁻ ui, ve Jaw⁻ maw⁻” leh **despotēs** leh, “aw, teh, aw, na ve Jaw⁻ maw⁻” hpeh, ve yo, .1

Li, hpu suh⁻ hk'aw taw⁻ nyi⁻ hkaw⁻ ka, Ye-su⁻ Hkri, Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh, ve teh, yeh⁻ ta, ve yo, . Yo⁻han, 13:13 hk'aw Ye-su⁻ yaw⁻ aw, to hta, **kyrios** teh, yeh⁻ ta, leh, “Naw, hui nga, hta, Sa, la, ka, Jaw⁻ maw⁻ ka, k'o⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo, . Naw, hui k'o⁻ ve leh, caw⁻ ve yo, . Aw, lawn k'o, nga, leh, Sa, la, ka, Jaw⁻ maw⁻ ka, hpeh, ve yo, .” Yu⁻da, 4 hk'aw yaw⁻ ve aw, nyi pa, htaw⁻ hk'a shu, yeh⁻ ta, leh, “Aw, lawn k'o, chaw te⁻ hpa, hpa, nga, hui geh hk'aw⁻ lo, la peu, . G'ui, sha hta, ma⁻ yaw⁻ ma⁻ yan ve chaw chi te⁻ hpa, leh, hai, ve leh cha, chi⁻ ve lai⁻ ceu, te tu, aw, pon, G'ui, sha ve aw, bon hta, yu, hpfuh⁻ pi⁻ ve yo, . Peu, leh, Ye-su⁻ Hkri, ceh ti⁻ nga, hui ve U⁻ peun, sheh, hpa⁻ (**despotēs**) leh Jaw⁻ maw⁻ (**kyrios**) hpeh, ve ka, yaw⁻ hui yaw⁻ hta, chi⁻ ba, ve yo, . Ci, yan, ve chi hta, yaw⁻ hui g'a hkan, tu, a, shoe, hta⁻ ka, k'o⁻ che⁻ ta, peu, ve yo, .”

Taw⁻ chi nyi⁻ hkaw⁻ kan⁻ pa⁻ caw, ja⁻ ve yo, . Li, hpu suh⁻ coe hta⁻ aw, ce, te ve hta, ca⁻ da, ve yo, . Aw, ce, caw, ve chaw hpeh, leh shu aw, hk'o⁻ lo kan⁻ pa⁻ caw, ve aw, sheh, hpa⁻ hpeh, ve yo, . Yaw⁻ aw, haw⁻ lo cheh⁻ ve chaw leh, yaw⁻ ma, pi⁻ ve hta, na yu, tu, aw, vui, caw, leh yaw⁻ hui te ga⁻ ve hk'e te ma⁻ hpeh, . Chi pa taw, jaw⁻ maw⁻ (**kyrios**) leh aw, sheh, hpa⁻ (**despotēs**) caw, ve k'o, aw, ce, (**doulos**) ka, caw, ve yo, . Te⁻ hkaw⁻ aw, tan te⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, pa yeh⁻ hpeh, ve yo, . Taw⁻ hkaw⁻ chi te⁻ hpa, leh, Ye-su⁻ hta, maw, k'aw ceh aw, me, aw, hpon⁻ pi⁻ leh a sha, te, kui, hk'aw ma⁻ pi⁻ g'a ve hta, ma, la⁻ ve yo, : “Nga, k'o⁻ ta, ve hk'e naw, hui ma⁻ te leh, a, hto, ma te nga, hta, Jaw⁻ maw⁻ o, Jaw⁻ maw⁻ o, teh, k'o⁻ ve le” (Lk. 6:46).

Li, hpu suh⁻ hk'aw He-la-sa⁻ hkaw⁻ **doulos** hta, yeh⁻ ma⁻ ve pa taw naw, hui tawn⁻ g'a tu, yo, . Taw⁻ hkaw⁻ chi Li, hpu suh⁻ hk'aw 130 paw⁻ yeh⁻ ta, leh tcuh⁻ kui, leh, aw, teh, aw, na Hkri, ya⁻ hpeh, ve teh, k'o⁻ ga⁻ ve yo, . “Pon, ve chaw hpeh, cheh⁻ hta⁻, Jaw⁻ maw⁻ Ye-su⁻ ku, yu, ta, ve chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ leh, yaw⁻ ve aw, ce, (**doulos**) hpeh, la ve yo, . G'ui, sha aw, hpfuh⁻ pi⁻ leh naw, hui hta, vui, hk'aw, ta, peu, .” (1Kaw⁻. 7:22-23).

Doulos leh, tcuh⁻ kui, nyi⁻ ceu, caw, ve ma⁻ he⁻. Nga, hui ve chaw li⁻ va⁻ li⁻ leh daw⁻ hk'a⁻ hta, ma⁻ haw, htaw⁻, tcuh⁻ kui, caw, ve pa taw ta, neh, leh shaw, ba, ma⁻ hpeh, . He-la-sa⁻ hkaw⁻ aw, hta, neh, ja⁻ ve aw, ce, hpeh, leh aw, sheh, hpa⁻ aw, hpfuh⁻ ma⁻ pi⁻ leh kan⁻ nyi⁻ te tcuh hpeh, ve yo, . Te⁻ ceu, g'a k'o⁻ ve k'o, **doulos** leh, k'aw, sha, da, tu, leh na nyi tu, a hkaw-an, ma⁻ caw, . Li, hpu suh⁻ hk'aw Kittel tcuh⁻ kui, yu, taw⁻ ta, ve

1. Murray J. Harris, *Slave of Christ : A New Testament Metaphor for Total Devotion to Christ* (Downers Grove, Ill: Apollos/Inter-Varsity, 1999), 112.

leh., *doulos* aw. mo. teh., k'o^h hta^h, yaw^h hui aw. lawn leh nyi ma ta. hk'a^h hta. na nyi tu. ma^h lo. hta^h, te^h g'a^h ma^h k'o^h, aw. mo. ve ra.sa.van. ma^h k'o^h, a shu yaw^h aw. to hta. shu yeh^h ga^h ve a keh^h yeh^h hpeh., ve teh., k'o^h ga^h ve yo.. Shu. da. ve taw^h hkaw^h leh aw. mo. hta. hta. k'o^h ve k'o ka., "aw. ce. hk'e kan^h g'a te ve" teh., k'o^h ga^h ve yo.. Nga. hui hta^h, kan^h chi^h a. la^h sheh. hpa^h aw. pon ma^h daw^h caw^h ka. g'a te tu. caw. ta. ve yo.. Aw. lawn k'o, yaw^h leh. aw. sheh. hpa^h ve aw. ce. hpeh. ve pa taw, yaw^h ve a lo. hta. g'a te pi^h ve yo.. (Taw^h hkaw^h tcuh^h kui. leh.), aw. ce. leh. aw. sheh. hpa^h hta. g'a^h va cheh^h ve teh., k'o^h ve yo.. 2

Aw. hk'aw. aw. yan^h maw chaweh *doulos* hta. Ka^hla^hhpu hkaw^h tcuh^h kui. yu. taw^h kui. hk'aw "aw. ce." ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, "aw. ce. te ve" ma^h he^h k'o, "vui. ta. ve aw. ce." teh. k'o^h ta. ve pa taw, nyi ma hk'aw shi. cheh^h ta. peu.. Aw. li^h chi leh., "Jaw^h maw^h Ya^hko^h ve Li. hpu" (King James Version) aw. g'u^h suh. lai^h ha hk'aw. hta^h ka. caw. ta. peu. ve yo.. Da. keh. ve chaw aw. mo. aw. coe (Puritan era) hta^h yeh^h ma^h ve Ji.ni^hva^h (Geneva Bible) Li. hpu hk'aw ka. *doulos* hta. li. meh^h pawn^h ve "seruant" yeh^h ta. hta^h, "aw. ce. te ve" teh. yu. taw^h ta. ve yo.. Murray Harris leh., Ka^hla^hhpu hkaw^h yu. taw^h ta. ve Li. hpu suh^h 20 k'o^h hta. chan. nyi hta^h, E. J. Goodspeed ve *The New Testament : An American Translation (1923)* - te^h g'a^h ceh ti^h *doulos* hta. "aw. ce." teh. yeh^h ta. ve yo..³ Ya. nyi chaw mo. chaw cu^h aw. pon aw. ce. te ve aw. li^h chi hta. na ma^h sha hta^h, chaw ya^h chaw^h chaw ya^h aw. ce. te da. ve chi aw. li^h aw. hk'a^h aw. hk'aw lo caw. ta. peu. ve yo.. 4

Kan^h te ve leh aw. ce. te ve tcuh^h kui. hk'a^h shu. shu. ma^h he^h hta^h, aw. yan^h maw chaweh hta^h ka. *doulos* hta. Ka^hla^hhpu hkaw^h tcuh^h kui. yu. taw^h ta. ve hk'a^h deh. fui. da. peh. da. ma^h g'a^h ve yo..

-
2. Karl Heinrich Rengstorff, "Doulos," Gerhard Kittel leh Gerhard Friedrich, eds., Geoffrey Bromiley, trans., *Theological Dictionary of the New Testament*, 10 vols. (Grand Rapids: Eerdmunds, 1964), 2:261.
 3. Harris, *Slave of Christ*, 17.
 4. Aw^h law^h Ka^hla^hhpu Li. hpu yu. taw^h pa. hui jeh. da. hta^h, *doulos* hta. "aw. ce." teh. ma^h k'o^h ta.. Edwin Yamauchi, "Slave of God," *Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society* 9, no. 1 (Winter 1966) – 31 - 49 hta. nyi. 13 ha hk'aw. aw. leh meu^h hta^h, "Yu^hro^h mvuh^h mi. mvuh^h nyi k'eh. aw. na hpaw^h lo aw. ce. te ve aw. li^h meh^h k'ai leh . . . 17 ha hk'aw. K'aw. te. k'aw. naw^h la ve aw. yan^h aw. hkui^h pui. hta^h g'a shi. ve hta^h, maw. jaw ve aw. li^h ma^h he^h, ka^h jaw ve hk'e ceh hpeh. ve yo." (p. 37). Yaw^h hui ve daw^h hk'a^h hk'aw "aw. ce." leh., yaw^h kan^h te cheh^h ve mi. gui. aw. ti hta. ca^h da. leh mi. gui. sheh. hpa^h mi. gui. hta. haw^h k'o, yaw^h hta. ka. te^h geh haw^h ve yo.. Te^h ceu. k'o, "aw. ce. te ve" leh., "sho kaw. keu ta. ve aw. ce." teh. na g'a ve pa taw (p. 37), chi hk'e taw hai. ve hehn^h ve taw^h hkaw^h leh aw. ho. aw. han hta. jaw k'ai ga^h ve yo.. Chi hk'e te ve pa taw, Li. hpu hk'aw k'o^h ga^h ve tcuh^h kui. peh^h k'ai ve yo.. Chi pa taw, Yamauchi k'o^h ve, "Ya. nyi nga. hui na g'a ve leh 17 ha hk'aw. hta^h k'o^h ta. ve hta. ceh ma^h cu^h leh. a. shoe. hta^h ve chaw hui na g'a ve tcuh^h kui. hta. nyi ma hk'aw keu ta. ve k'o, Li. hpu suh^h hk'aw li. meh^h hpfeh^h lai^h ma. hta. leu^h leh bi^h chawch na g'a tu. yo." (p. 37).

He₋la₋sa^h hkaw^h “aw₋ ce₋” hta, **doulos** ma^h he^h ve aw₋ nu ve 6 meh^h caw₋ she₋ ve yo₋. Taw^h pa ha⁻ – ga pi^h sheh₋ hpa^h k'o^h ve diakonos ka, “aw₋ ce₋” k'o^h ga^h ve yo₋. Yeh₋ k'a hk'aw ve aw₋ ce₋ hta, **Oiketes** k'o^h leh taw^h tcuh peu ta₋ ve ya^h pa₋ ch^h hta, Pais k'o^h ve yo₋. Bon kan⁻ te pa₋ hta, **Huperetes** yeh^h ta₋ leh aw₋ teh, k'o, heu^h sha hpaw^h aw₋ haw⁻ lo ca⁻ beh^h g'aw^h pa₋ aw₋ hta₋ neh₋ ve aw₋ ce₋ hta, k'o^h ga^h ve yo₋. **Leitourgors** – bon law₋ hta⁻ te⁻ ceu₋ ceu₋ sheh k'ai ve chaw, **Therapon** – He₋breh^h 3:5 hk'aw Mo⁻se₋ hta, “G'ui₋ sha ve yeh₋ hk'a peu₋e₋ aw₋ hk'aw aw₋ ce₋ ve kan⁻ hta₋ te ve” teh₋ aw₋ hta₋ mvuh ve hta₋ yeh^h ta₋ ve yo₋. He₋la₋sa^h hkaw^h aw₋ hk'aw lo **doulos** a keh⁻ aw₋ hta₋ mvuh ve hta₋ yeh^h ve taw^h lai⁻ hkaw^h caw₋ she₋ ve yo₋.

Doulos aw₋ ce₋ te ve hta₋ hte^h leh₋ k'o^h ve yo₋. Chaw te^h g'a^h g'a^h aw₋ pon kan⁻ te pi^h tu₋ te₋ cheh^h leh₋ te ga^h ve hk'e^h te tu₋ pon₋ ve hpeh^h ve a hkaw-an₋ ma^h caw₋. Aw₋ ce₋ te ve chi leh₋, “chaw ya^h a shu yaw^h ve a lo₋ hta, ma^h g'a^h te leh aw₋ nu ve chaw te^h g'a^h yaw^h ve pon₋ ve hpeh^h ve a hkaw-an₋ hta₋ yeh^h ve” hta₋ k'o^h ve yo₋. 5 Aw₋ ce₋ te ve leh₋, shu te tcuh la^h ve hta₋ ceh g'a^h te ve ma^h he^h she₋. Aw₋ to, a lo₋ leh aw₋ yan^h hk'a peu₋e₋ yaw^h a keh⁻ ui₋ ve chaw te^h g'a^h aw₋ pon chi^h a₋ leh aw₋ ce₋ g'a^h te pi^h ve yo₋.

Taw^h pa ha⁻ Ma₋hteh₋ 6:24 hk'aw Ye₋su^h “Chaw te^h g'a^h ka₋ jaw^h maw^h nyi^h g'a^h ve aw₋ ce₋ te ma^h g'a^h” teh₋ k'o^h ve leh₋, aw₋ nu ve “Chaw te^h g'a^h aw₋ sheh₋ hpa^h nyi^h g'a^h aw₋ pon kan⁻ te pi^h ma^h g'a^h” k'o^h ve a keh⁻ hehn^h leh na g'a sha ve yo₋. Kan⁻ te pa₋ te⁻ g'a^h kan⁻ nyi^h ceu₋ te ve leh₋, aw₋ sheh₋ hpa^h nyi^h g'a^h aw₋ pon te ve yo₋. Ya₋ hk'a^h aw₋ ce₋ te ve leh₋, kan⁻ te pi^h ve hta₋ peun da₋ ve yo₋.

Harris k'o^h ve hk'e^h, “a ye^h ui₋ ve peun da₋ kui₋ caw₋ ve yo₋. Aw₋ ce₋ te ve leh₋ chaw te^h g'a^h aw₋ pon kan⁻ g'a^h te pi^h ve yo₋. Ya₋ hk'a^h aw₋ ce₋ te^h g'a^h leh₋ chaw te^h g'a^h g'a^h hta₋ ca⁻ da₋ ve yo₋.”⁶ Li₋ hpu hk'aw Hkri₋ ya^h te^h hpa₋ hta₋ k'o^h ve, “Naw₋ hui ve aw₋ to leh₋, naw₋ hui ve maw^h hpeh₋ ve ma^h he^h. Aw₋ lawn k'o, G'ui₋ sha aw₋ hpufuh^h pi^h leh naw₋ hui hta₋ vui₋ hk'aw₋ ta₋ peu₋” (1Kaw^h. 6:19-20). Nga₋ hui hta₋ vui₋ yu₋ la^h sheh₋ hpa^h caw₋ ve yo₋ (2Pe₋. 2:1). Nga₋ hui leh₋, G'ui₋ sha aw₋ pon Ye₋su^h Hkri₋ ve aw₋ suh₋ hta₋ cu^h leh vui₋ hk'aw₋ ta₋ peu₋ (Hpeu₋. 5:9). Hkri₋ ya^h hpeh₋ ve leh₋, “Aw₋ lawn k'o, a shu te^h g'a^h ma^h k'o^h, a shu yaw^h aw₋ pon te₋ cheh^h ve ma^h he^h. A shu htaw^h ma^h k'o^h, a shu yaw^h aw₋ to aw₋ pon suh ve ma^h he^h. Nga₋ hui te₋ ve leh₋, Jaw^h maw^h Ye₋su^h aw₋ pon te₋ ve yo₋. Nga₋ hui suh ve htaw^h, Jaw^h maw^h Ye₋su^h aw₋ pon suh ve yo₋. Hk'e^h te leh₋ te₋ ve ma^h k'o^h, suh ve ma^h k'o^h, nga₋ hui leh₋, Jaw^h maw^h Ye₋su^h ve maw^h hpeh₋ ve yo₋. Aw₋ lawn k'o, suh peu₋ ve chaw hta₋ ka₋, te₋ cheh^h ve chaw hta₋ ka₋ u^h peun₋ tu₋, Hkri₋ hkan₋ suh leh k'aw₋ te₋ tu la ve yo₋” (Ro^h. 14:7-9). A₋ HTO₋ MA PA TAW MA^h HAW₋ VE DAW^h HK'A^h CAW₋ VE LE.

Te⁻ ceu₋ k'o, Li₋ hpu yu₋ taw^h pa₋ te⁻ hpa₋ **doulos** ve tcuh⁻ kui₋ hta₋ yu₋ yawn^h ga^h ve hta₋ na g'a hpeh₋ ve yo₋. Aw₋ ce₋ te ve teh₋ k'o^h ve leh₋, aw₋ hta₋ neh₋ ve hta₋ daw^h maw₋ ve

5. Ibid.

6. Harris, *Slave of Christ*, 18.

pa taw, Hkri, ya[˥] te[˥] hpa_˥ ya_˥ taw leh jaw k'ai ga[˥] ve yo_˥. Aw_˥ lawn chi hta_˥ Carolina aw_˥ na te[˥] tawn Ceu[˥] cao_˥ sa_˥ la_˥ te[˥] hpa_˥ hpawn_˥ da_˥ kui_˥ lo nga_˥ ma_˥ leh na nyi leh yaw hk'aw_˥ da_˥ hta[˥], chaw na[˥] ceu[˥] cao_˥ sa_˥ la_˥ te[˥] g'a[˥] aw_˥ hkaw[˥] nu[˥] leh_˥ te leh, "Aw_˥ ce_˥ te ve aw_˥ lawn pon_˥ la_˥ hta[˥] chi taw taw aw_˥ hta_˥ neh_˥ leh ma[˥] ha_˥ yu_˥ ga[˥] ve pa taw, naw_˥ hui leh_˥ Ye-su[˥] Hkri_˥ ve aw_˥ ce_˥ hpeh_˥ ve yo_˥ teh_˥ nga_˥ ve ceu[˥] cao_˥ ya[˥] hta_˥ hk'a_˥ hk'e k'o[˥] pi[˥] hpeh_˥ tu_˥ le[˥] " teh_˥ na nyi la[˥] ve yo_˥.

Yaw[˥] leh_˥ nga_˥ hui ve chaw li[˥] va[˥] li[˥] aw_˥ hk'aw lo ma[˥] yon_˥ ve chaw hui hta_˥ aw_˥ teh_˥ aw_˥ na ve ha leh_˥ bon hkaw[˥] ma_˥ kui_˥ hk'aw_˥ bon hkaw[˥] ma_˥ pa_˥ leh Hkri, ya[˥] te[˥] g'a[˥] le le g'a[˥] taw_˥ da_˥ cheh[˥] ve aw_˥ lawn hta_˥ k'o[˥] cheh[˥] ve yo_˥. Nga_˥ hui leh_˥, chaw ya[˥] ve cu[˥] yi_˥ hta_˥ taw_˥ da_˥ tu_˥ hpeh_˥ ve bon hkaw[˥] hta_˥ ma_˥ ve yo_˥. (1Kaw[˥]. 1:22-31; 2Kaw[˥]. 4:5). Aw_˥ ce_˥ te ve leh_˥, te[˥] g'a[˥] le aw_˥ pon na ma[˥] sha ve yo_˥. Pon_˥ la_˥ ve 3 – 4 coe hta[˥], aw_˥ pu_˥ aw_˥ pi_˥ aw_˥ ce_˥ hpeh_˥ ta[˥] ve chaw na[˥] te[˥] g'a[˥] leh_˥, aw_˥ sheh_˥ hpa[˥], ma[˥] he[˥] ka_˥ aw_˥ ce_˥ ma[˥] hpeh_˥ jaw_˥ ve chaw hui a keh[˥] nyi ma hk'aw hkan_˥ ha_˥ ja[˥] tu_˥ yo_˥. Ya_˥ hk'a[˥] aw_˥ ce_˥ te ve chi leh_˥, aw_˥ hta_˥ neh_˥ tu_˥ aw_˥ pon k'o[˥] cheh[˥] ve ma[˥] he[˥]. Ya_˥ nyi mvuh[˥] nyi k'eh_˥ hpaw[˥] chaw li[˥] va[˥] li[˥] aw_˥ pon Ye-su[˥] k'o[˥] cheh[˥] ve yaw[˥] hta_˥ Aw_˥ sheh_˥ hpa[˥] hk'e shaw_˥ leh aw_˥ ce_˥ hk'a[˥] shu_˥ na yu_˥ g'a[˥] tu_˥ ha_˥ ve yo_˥. Ya_˥ hk'a[˥] Li_˥ hpu k'o[˥] ta_˥ ve hk'e Ye-su[˥] Jaw[˥] maw[˥] hpeh_˥ ve hta_˥ chi[˥] a_˥ tu_˥ aw_˥ vui_˥ caw_˥ ve yo_˥.

Aw[˥] law[˥] te[˥] ha hk'aw_˥ aw_˥ coe hta[˥] aw_˥ ce_˥ te ve aw_˥ lawn leh_˥, chaw li[˥] va[˥] li[˥] aw_˥ hk'aw lo aw_˥ li[˥] te[˥] ceu_˥ hk'e hpeh_˥ ve hta_˥ ma[˥] leun[˥] hpeh_˥. Ro[˥] ma_˥ chaw hui ve chaw mo_˥ chaw cu[˥] aw_˥ hk'aw lo ma[˥] caw_˥ ma[˥] hpeh_˥ ve aw_˥ li[˥] te[˥] ceu_˥ hk'e hpeh_˥ ve pa taw, ha_˥ ve sha ve hk'a[˥] hk'e ceh g'a hkan_˥ ve htaw[˥], k'aw_˥ shan_˥ k'aw_˥ te hk'aw_˥ ma[˥] hpeh_˥. Aw_˥ ce_˥ hk'a[˥] peu-e_˥ hta_˥ hehn[˥] ja[˥] ve aw_˥ hk'aw lo ci_˥ yan[˥] faw[˥] meh_˥ pi[˥] ve ma[˥] he[˥]. O[˥] te[˥] coe aw_˥ pon aw_˥ ce_˥ te ve leh_˥, aw_˥ chaw[˥] mui_˥ da_˥ ve leh hpu ca shi ca ve hpaw[˥] aw_˥ li[˥] hta_˥ haw_˥ ve htaw[˥], mi_˥ gui_˥ hk'o[˥] te[˥] ka_˥ le le ha_˥ yu_˥ ma[˥] hpeh_˥ ve aw_˥ ceu_˥ hpeh_˥ ve yo_˥. Chaw te[˥] g'a[˥] le le ka_˥ shu te[˥] g'a[˥] g'a[˥] ve aw_˥ ce_˥ ma[˥] hpeh_˥ ga[˥] ve yo_˥.

Aw_˥ lawn chi hta_˥ ca[˥] da_˥ leh Ye-su[˥] aw_˥ la_˥ g'aw[˥] hpeh_˥ tu_˥ te ve aw_˥ ho_˥ aw_˥ han ma_˥ la[˥] ve leh_˥, o[˥] te[˥] coe ka_˥ ya_˥ nyi hk'a[˥] shu_˥ aw_˥ hta_˥ mvuh leh hpeh_˥ ga[˥] heu[˥] ga[˥] ve ma[˥] he[˥]. Ye-su[˥] ve aw_˥ coe hta[˥] aw_˥ ce_˥ te ve te[˥] ceu_˥ aw_˥ teh_˥ aw_˥ na ve a sha_˥ te_˥ hk'a[˥] hpeh_˥ leh chaw hk'a[˥] peu-e_˥ na g'a[˥] ve pa taw, a shu yaw[˥] ve a lo_˥ hta_˥ ba_˥ ta[˥] leh Ye-su[˥] Jaw[˥] maw[˥] hpeh_˥ ve hta_˥ chi[˥] a_˥ tu_˥ ku_˥ pi[˥] hta[˥], ya_˥ nyi nga_˥ hui a keh[˥] ka_˥ yaw[˥] hui leu[˥] leh daw[˥] maw_˥ g'a[˥] ve yo_˥. Ye-su[˥] yaw[˥] aw_˥ hk'a[˥] suh g'a[˥] la_˥ tu_˥ aw_˥ hpful[˥] g'a[˥] pi[˥] ve aw_˥ lawn Ga-li-leh[˥] chaw leh Yu[˥] da_˥ chaw hui hta_˥ ku_˥ pi[˥] hta[˥], a shu yaw[˥] ve a lo_˥ hta_˥ ba_˥ ta[˥] leh aw_˥ la_˥ g'aw[˥] te tu_˥ aw_˥ teh_˥ aw_˥ na k'o[˥] cheh[˥] ve ma[˥] he[˥]. Chaw o[˥] ve te[˥] hpa_˥ leh_˥, nga_˥ hui a keh[˥] leu[˥] leh Ye-su[˥] yaw[˥] hui hta_˥ ku_˥ yu_˥ pi[˥] cheh[˥] ve neh_˥ ja[˥] ve aw_˥ hta_˥ leh a[˥] ya[˥] hta_˥ na g'a[˥] cheh[˥] ve yo_˥. Aw[˥] law[˥] hta[˥] te[˥] co[˥] e[˥] ve Hkri, ya[˥] aw_˥ mo_˥ ya[˥] te[˥] hpa_˥ leh_˥, aw_˥ ce_˥ hpeh_˥ ve yo_˥. Chi hta_˥ pa taw, Hkri, ya[˥] aw_˥ mo_˥ hta_˥ bvuh_˥ pi[˥] ve li[˥] te[˥] hpa_˥ aw_˥ hk'aw lo aw_˥ ce_˥ te[˥] hpa_˥ leh_˥, Ye-su[˥] Hkri_˥ ve da_˥ ve keh_˥ ve aw_˥ li[˥] aw_˥ hk'a[˥] hta_˥ hpeu_˥ ma_˥ pi[˥] tu_˥ ma_˥ pi[˥] ta_˥ ve hta_˥ g'a[˥] maw_˥ ve yo_˥. (E[˥]fe[˥]. 6: 5-8; Kaw[˥]. 3: 22; 1Ti[˥]. 6: 1-2; Ti[˥]. 2: 9 – 10; 1Pe[˥]. 2: 18 – 21).

Ye-su^h Hkri, Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, leh Hkri, ya^h te^h g'a^h aw, ce, hk'e hpeh, ve daw^h hk'a^h leh, ya, nyi Ha leh, bon hkaw^h Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, hk'aw ma^h yeh^h ve yo. Aw, ce, te ve leh, mvuh^h mi, aw, li^h hta, ma^h haw, ve ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, ya, nyi ve aw, coe leh, pon, ve hpeh^h ve hta, g'a ve leh a shu yaw^h a lo, te ve hta, daw^h caw^h ve yo. Chi beu, te^h coe ve chaw leh, a shu yaw^h hk'a^h daw^h caw^h ve hk'e te hpeh, ve a hkaw-an, hta, g'a, ca cheh^h ve pa taw, Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, mi, gui, a lo, hpaw^h lo aw, g'a^h ui, la cheh^h ve hk'e, Hkri, ya^h hui ve nyi ma hk'aw Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve meh^h k'ai cheh^h ve yo. Nga, hui aw, coe Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa, leh, hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve leh aw, la, g'aw^h hpeh, tu, te ve hta, ba, ta^h leh a shu yaw^h hk'a^h Ye-su^h hta, ca^h da, ve hta, ceh te cheh^h ve yo. Tcuh^h kui, hk'a deh, ma^h bi^h ve taw^h hkaw^h chi hta, pa taw, ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h aw, mo, te^h hpa, pon, la, ve lai^h chi hk'aw, hta^h tan, leh daw^h hk'a^h chi meh^h k'ai cheh^h ve yo. Hkri, leh, chaw te^h g'a^h ve aw, chaw^h hk'e ceh shaw, leh yaw^h ve Jaw^h maw^h teh, ma^h ha, yu, ve yo.

Cho, ka, lo Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve aw, lawn ma^h caw, htaw^h, naw, hui yaw^h hta, Htai, hk'aw, pa, leh Aw, chaw^h hk'e ha, yu, ta, leh aw, hk'aw, naw^h yaw^h hta, chi^h a, pi^h g'a tu, daw^h che^h hpeh, ve yo. Hkri, ya^h te^h g'a^h hpeh, la tu, chi hk'e fa^h ta, ve aw, ceu, caw, ve pa taw daw^h nyi tu, ha, la ve yo. Aw^h law^h peu^h aw, la, g'aw^h te^h chi nyi^h g'a^h aw, hk'aw lo Yu^h da, ka, Ye-su^h hta, aw, chaw^h hk'e ceh nyi maw, leh Jaw^h maw^h aw, sheh, hpa^h hpeh, ve hta, ma^h ha, yu, ve hta, daw^h naw^h she. Ye-su^h mi, gui, hk'o^h kan^h te cheh^h hta, Sa, tan, hta, tan, leh chaw ma^h chaweh yaw^h hta, ca^h da, ve htaw^h, Jaw^h maw^h teh, ma^h ha, yu. Ngeh chaweh shaw, nyi ve k'o, aw, teh, aw, na ve aw, chaw^h leh, yaw^h k'o^h ve hk'e te ve chaw te^h hpa, hpeh, ve yo. (Yo^h. 15: 14).

Hkri, Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve aw, lawn g'aw, da, ve a ye^h ma^h ui, htaw^h, yon, tcuh^h chi hta, taw, ta, tu, caw, ma^h ja^h ve leh, **doulos** ve tcuh^h kui, hta, aw^h law^h g'a ha, yu, ta, ve chaw hui aw, pon **kurios** hta, hk'a, hk'e ca^h da, ve aw, lawn hpeh, ve yo. Ya, nyi ha leh, bon hkaw^h aw, mo, ve ya, kui, leh, pon, la, ve aw, hk'aw, aw, yan^h te^h hpa, hk'aw Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa, Hkri, ve aw, ce, hpeh, ve teh, na g'a ta, ve hta, yu, hpful^h pi^h ve pa taw yo.

Hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, ceu, chi bi^h law, paw sha ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h aw, pon tcuh^h kui, hk'a, hk'e caw, ve hta, daw^h nyi she. Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa, kan^h pa^h caw, leh yaw^h hui ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, pa taw cheh^h sha ve, paw sha ve leh maw^h je, caw, ma^h ve, ma^h he^h k'o, hpu shi maw^h je, caw, ve pa taw Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, ui, la mvuh la ve, Hkri, hta, yon, k'o lo, ve aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e, bi^h la leh nyi hk'a^h suh hpeh, ve, he, ve aw, hk'aw lo "Naw, ve a sha, te, ve da, ja^h ve aw, yan^h chi beu, yo." teh, ka ti, pi^h ve leh hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, ceu, leh, chaw te^h g'a^h le le aw, pon sha^h hki^h te ma, pi^h g'a ve yon, hk'a^h te^h hpa, hpeh, ve yo. Daw^h hk'a^h chi te^h hpa, leh, Li, hpu ve yon, hk'a^h hk'aw Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa, Ye-su^h Hkri, Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve pa taw, yaw^h ve a lo, hta, hk'a bi^h ha, yu, na yu, ve te^h ceu, hta, ma^h haw, da, ve yo.

Nga, hui leh., Li, hpu hta, na yu, leh ha, ve hte, ve caw, ve aw, ceu, hta, te, hpaw, le le lo taw, da, tu, lo, ve yo., Aw, teh, aw, na aw, la, g'aw, hpeh, ve chaw aw, pon Hkri, ve aw, ce, te ve leh., i ja, ve aw, ceu, ma, he. Aw, ho, aw, han teh, ma, la, cheh, ve ceh ma, he, yaw, aw, hk'a, suh g'a, k'ai ve chaw hui hta, "aw, to ca, da, ve" teh, hte, leh, k'o, ma, la, ta, ve yo. (Yo, 12: 26; 15: 20). Aw, lawn chi ve Li, hpu suh, hk'a, peu-e, hk'aw a ye, ui, ja, ve yo. Li, hpu suh, hk'aw Hkri, ya, aw, mo, hta, bvuh, pi, ta, ve li, lai, k'o, aw, hkui, pui, lo yaw, hui Hkri, ve aw, ce, hpeh, ve teh, sha, hki, hkan, ta, ve yo. (Ro, 1: 1; Hpi, 1: 1; Ti, 1: 1; Ya, 1: 1; 2Pe, 1: 1; Yu, 1; Hpeu, 1: 1). Tcu, ya, hui aw, coe Hkri, ya, aw, mo, hk'aw aw, teh, aw, na aw, la, g'aw, hpeh, ve chaw leh., chi ve hta, hk'a, deh, na g'a ve pa taw, tcu, ya, hui Ye, su, ve aw, ce, hpeh, ve k'o, yaw, hui u, peun, ve aw, haw, lo cheh, ve chaw hk'a, peu-e, htaw, Ye, su, ve aw, ce, hpeh, ve yo.

Aw, teh, k'o, aw, ce, te ve aw, hkui, pui, daw, hk'a, leh., nga, hui hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, aw, pon Li, hpu hk'aw k'o, ma, ja, ve yo. Nga, hui hta, leu, yu, la, ve (E, fe, 1: 4- 5; 1Pe, 1: 1; 2: 9); vui, yu, ta, ve (1Kaw, 6: 20; 7: 23); Aw, sheh, hpa, ve maw, hpeh, ve (Ro, 14: 7- 9; 1Kaw, 6: 19; Ti, 2: 14); Aw, sheh, hpa, a lo, leh u, peun, ve haw, lo cheh, ve (Te, 5: 29; Ro, 6: 16- 19; Hpi, 2: 5- 8), leh nga, hui a sha, te, kui, hk'aw te, ceu, le le Aw, sheh, hpa, hta, ceh ti, g'a, va cheh, ve yo. (2Kaw, 9: 8- 11; Hpi, 4: 19). Nga, hui te, ceu, le le g'a k'aw, hto, ma, pi, tu, yo. (Ro, 14: 12), chan, nyi, tu, yo. (2Kaw, 5: 10); ci, yan, ve leh la, shaw, pi, tu, yo. (He, 12: 5- 11; 1Kaw, 3: 14). Aw, ceu, chi te, hpa, leh., aw, ce, te ve hta, ca, da, ve aw, lawn te, hpa, hpeh, ve yo.

YE.SU, A, HTO, MA K'O, TU, LE

Ye, su, yaw, aw, to aw, ce, te ve aw, ho, aw, han hta, Li, hpu suh, hk'aw ma, la, ta, ve yo. Aw, ce, te ve leh aw, la, g'aw, te ve aw, lawn ca, da, ve hta, te, hkui te, hkui teh, ma, la, ve yo. Taw, pa ha, te k'o Mat. 10:24- 25 hk'aw yaw, k'o, ve, "Aw, la, g'aw, leh., yaw, ve sa, la, a keh, ui, ve ma, he. Aw, ce, htaw, yaw, ve aw, sheh, hpa, a keh, ui, ve ma, he. Aw, la, g'aw, leh., yaw, ve sa, la, hk'a, shu, shu, hpeh, leh, aw, ce, htaw, yaw, ve aw, sheh, hpa, hk'a, shu, shu, hpeh, ve k'o, law, ve yo." Taw, pa ha, te ma, kui, hk'aw aw, ce, leh, aw, la, g'aw, hta, shu, da, ve teh, k'o, ma, pi, ve yo. Mat. 25:21 hk'aw ve taw, hkaw, - "Da, ve yo. Na yu, pui, leh da, ve aw, ce, o, i ve te, ceu, aw, hk'aw lo naw, na yu, pui, ve pa taw, ma, ve aw, hk'o, nga, naw, hta, teh ta, tu, yo. Naw, ve aw, sheh, hpa, ha leh, ve hk'e, naw, htaw, ha leh, cheh, o" hta, aw, teh, aw, na ve aw, la, g'aw, te, g'a, le le aw, leh meu, hta, g'a ka, tu, daw, law cheh, caw, ve yo.

Ye, su, leh., aw, teh, aw, na aw, la, g'aw, hpeh, tu, taw, hkaw, chi hk'e ve hta, yeh, leh aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw, ven, ba, ya, te, hpa, hta, caw, tu, law, pi, ve ma, he. Yaw, bon ma, ve leh taw, yaw da, ve hk'aw hte, leh, k'o, ve pa taw na g'a sha ja, ve yo. Aw, la, g'aw, hpeh, la tu, yaw, k'o, hta, shu na sha tu, aw, hkaw, nu, leh, te leh law, hkaw, ve hk'aw hk'a, sha sha-eh, te hpeh, tu, ma, k'o, ma, pi.

Yaw, aw, hk'a, suh g'a, la, ga, ve chaw hui hta, ka, ca, tu, leh an, tu, aw, he, aw, pon ceh aw, g'a, ma, pi. Yo, han, 6 aw, hk'aw lo chaw ya, nyi ma g'a lu, tu, aw, lawn k'o

ma_ pi˘ ve yo_. Ven˘ ba˘ hta_ pa taw na_ gaw_ nyi ma lu_ ve, daw˘ law kui_ ma˘ caw_ ve leh yaw˘ ve aw_ la_ g˘aw˘ hpeh_ tu_ te˘ ceu_ le le hta_ ba_ ta˘ g˘a ve chaw hui hta_ ceh ti˘ ku_ pi˘ ve yo_ (Lk. 5: 32; 14: 33). Yaw˘ aw_ hk˘a˘ suh g˘a_ ve k˘o aw_ hpfu˘h˘ g˘a pi˘ tu_ aw_ lawn te˘ paw˘ ka_ gaw_ leh_ ma˘ cheh˘ ta_. Ya_ nyi Hkri_ ya˘ aw_ ho˘ te˘ hpa_ hpa_ ma_ cheh˘ ve hk˘e_ yon_ peu_ ve chaw hui ha_ ve kan˘ hta_ g˘a te tu_ ve aw_ lawn htaw˘ ma˘ jaw k˘ai. Ma˘ yon_ ve chaw mo_ lon˘ hta_ ma˘ k˘o˘ (Lk. 14:25-35), yaw˘ aw_ hk˘a˘ suh la_ tu_ yo_ teh_ k˘o˘ ve te˘ g˘a˘ le le hta_ ma˘ k˘o˘ (Lk. 9: 57- 58), hk˘a shu_ shu_ k˘o˘ pi˘ ve yo_. Te˘ paw˘ paw˘ yaw˘ hta_ ca na nyi la ve chaw te˘ hpa_ hta_ k˘aw_ hpfu˘h˘ k˘o_ -e ga˘ tu_ k˘o˘ pi˘ ve pa taw, nyi ma hk˘a deh_ ma˘ pfu˘h˘ ve chaw mo_ lon˘ te˘ hpa_ k˘aw_ hpfu˘h˘ k˘o_ -e ve yo_ (Yo˘. 6: 66- 67).

A shu yaw˘ ve a lo_ hta_ ba_ ta˘ g˘a leh na yu_ tu_ ve chaw hui hta_ ceh ku_ yu_ ve yo_. Yaw˘ aw_ pon hkan_ suh g˘a tu_ htaw˘ ma_ pi˘ ve yo_. A shu yaw˘ aw_ pon a ye˘ ui_ ja˘ ve aw_ ceu_ - yeh_ k˘a, aw_ chaw˘, a shu yaw˘ ve kan˘ hk˘a˘, nyi ma pfu˘h˘ ve leh mi_ gui_ hta_ ca˘ da_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk˘a peu_ -e, hta_ ba_ ta˘ tu_ ku_ pi˘ ve yo_. Yaw˘ hui ve a sha_ hk˘a peu_ -e, yaw˘ ve kan˘ pa˘ aw_ haw˘ lo ceh ti˘ g˘a chi˘ a_ pi˘ ve yo_. Yaw˘ Jaw˘ maw˘ hpeh_ ve hta_ jaw k˘ai veh k˘ai ma˘ hpeh_. Yaw˘ ve taw˘ hkaw˘ chi te˘ hpa_ hta_ yu_ hpfu˘h˘ yu_ pa tu_ co˘ ca˘ ve chaw hui leh_, k˘aw_ hpfu˘h˘ k˘o_ -e ve yo_ (Lk. 9: 59- 62).

AW_ CE_ CEH MA˘ HE˘. AW_ CHAW˘ KA_ HPEH_ VE

Aw_ teh_ aw_ na na yu_ tu_ Ye_su˘ k˘o˘ ta_ ve Li_ hpu tawn leh_, Yo˘han_ 15: 14- 15 hk˘aw, “Naw_ hui leh_, nga_ pi˘ ta_ ve taw˘ hkaw˘ te˘ hpa_ hta_ te ve k˘o, naw_ hui nga_ ve aw_ chaw˘ hpeh_ ve yo_. Chi beu_ hta_ tan_ leh nga_ naw_ hui hta_ aw_ ce_ teh_ ma˘ k˘aw_ k˘o˘ - o. Aw_ lawn k˘o, aw_ ce_ leh_ aw_ sheh_ hpa˘ a_ hto_ ma te cheh˘ ve hta_ ma˘ shi_. Nga_ naw_ hui hta_ aw_ chaw˘ teh_ k˘o˘ ve yo_. Aw_ lawn k˘o, Aw_ pa geh nga_ g˘a ka˘ ve hk˘a peu_ -e nga_ naw_ hui hta_ hto la˘ peu_.”

Aw˘ law˘ tawn˘ ta_ tu_ Li_ hpu chi te˘ tawn ve aw_ hkui˘ pui_ ve aw_ li˘ aw_ hk˘a˘ leh_, na yu_ ve te˘ ceu_ yo_. Yaw˘ Jaw˘ maw˘ hpeh_ leh taw˘ pi˘ cheh˘ ve hta_ yaw˘ hui g˘a na yu_ ve yo_. Yaw˘ Aw_ sheh_ hpa˘ hpeh_ leh yaw˘ hui leh_, yaw˘ aw_ haw˘ lo g˘a cheh˘ leh yaw˘ k˘o˘ ve hk˘e g˘a te ve yo_. Yaw˘ kan˘ pa˘ hk˘a bi˘ caw_ leh ma˘ na yu_ ve k˘o, yaw˘ ve aw_ chaw˘ hpeh_ ma˘ g˘a.

A ye˘ ui_ ve na g˘a ta_ tu_ leh_, kan˘ te ve pa taw yaw˘ daw˘ caw˘ ve ma˘ he˘ k˘o, na yu_ ve k˘o aw_ chaw hpeh_ tu_ aw_ pon ceh Ye_su˘ k˘o˘ cheh˘ ve ma˘ he˘. Na yu_ ve leh_, aw_ chaw˘ hpeh_ ve sha˘ hki˘ te˘ ma_ ceh yo_ teh_ k˘o˘ ga˘ ve yo_. Yaw˘ ve taw˘ hkaw˘ hta_ na yu_ ve leh_, yaw˘ hta_ ha_ ve aw_ shi_ sha˘ hki˘ te˘ ceu_ ceh hpeh_ ve yo_. Htai_ hk˘aw_ g˘a tu_ yon_ ve aw_ he˘ ka_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Ye_su˘ k˘o˘ ve hk˘e ma˘ te ve chaw leh_, yaw˘ ve aw_ chaw˘ hpeh_ ma˘ g˘a. Aw_ sheh_ hpa˘ leh aw_ ce_ ca˘ da_ k˘aw da_ ve aw_ lawn hk˘a deh_ na g˘a tu_ k˘o˘ ma_ la˘ cheh˘ ve yo_.

Ya, hk'a, a, hto, ma pa taw, "Nga, naw, hui hta, aw, ce, teh, ma' k'aw, k'o-o. Aw, chaw' teh, k'o' ve yo," teh, k'o' ve le. Yaw' hui ca' da, k'aw da, ve leh, aw, chaw' chaw' aw, ka- lo shi- da, meu' da, ve hta, ma- la' leh, aw, sheh- hpa' ve kan' pa' leh aw, ce, g'a na yu, ve te' ceu, ma' he' teh, k'o' ma- la' cheh' ve ma' he' la'. Taw' chi te' tawn leh, aw, ce, te ve aw, lawn hta, ceh k'o' ga' ve ma' he' teh, ma- la' ve ma' he' la'.

Ma' he'. Ca' da, ve aw, lawn hta, nyi she-. Aw' law' hta' yaw' hui hta, aw, ce, - douloi teh, yeh' ta- htaw', kurios hta, ka, ma' peun da-. Ca' da, k'aw da, ve aw, hk'a' leh tcuh' kui, ma' pa. Ka nan' eh- 15 hk'aw yaw' ve aw, chaw' ka, aw, ce, ka, hpeh, ve teh, k'o' cheh' ve yo-. Aw, ce, leh aw, chaw' hpeh, ve hk'a, hk'e peun da, ve hta, ma- pi' cheh' ve yo-. "Aw, ce, leh, aw, sheh- hpa' a, hto, ma te cheh' ve hta, ma' shi-". Te' ceu, g'a k'o' ve k'o, aw, ce, leh, na yu, ve ceh ti' g'a te leh aw, sheh- hpa' hta, k'aw, na nyi leh k'aw, sha, tu, te ma' g'a. A, hto ma pa taw le teh, k'o' ve hta, na g'a ka, na ma' g'a ka, na yu, ve ceh ti' g'a te ve yo-.

Ye-su' leh, yaw' ve aw, la, g'aw' hui hta, te, chi' ma' fa' ta-. Yaw' ve daw' law kui, hk'a' peu-e, yaw' hui hta, hto pi' leh k'o' ve, "Aw, pa geh nga, g'a ka' ve hk'a' peu-e, naw, hui hta, hto la' peu," (eh- 15). Chi pa taw, yaw' hui leh, aw, ce, a keh' ui- leu' da, leu' ve yo-. Yaw' ve aw, chaw' hpeh, ve pa taw, yaw' ve daw' hk'a' leh daw' law kui, hk'a' peu-e, hto ma- pi' ve yo. (1Kaw. 2: 16). O' ve hk'a' shu- u' peun- sheh- hpa' hui htaw', yaw' aw, haw' lo cheh' ve chaw hui hta, yaw' aw, to aw, lawn hto ma- pi' ve aw, chaw' te' hpa- caw, ve yo-. A shu yaw' ve Jaw' maw' leh Aw, sheh- hpa' hui hta, aw, chaw' hpeh, ve leh, kan' pa' hta, te lu, pi' ve ma' he'.

Aw, sheh- hpa' leh aw, ce, aw, ka- lo ca' da, ve aw, lawn Ro'ma, chaw hui aw, coe hta' ma' shi- ve ma' he' (Hpi'le-. 15- 17). Ya, hk'a' te tu, ha- ja'. Aw, ce, leh aw, ce, ve aw, sheh- hpa' aw, ka- lo ca' da, ve leh, nga, hui daw' ve hk'e can' da, ve te' ceu, caw, ve yo-. Murray Harris La-tin- chaw maw' hkaw' k'o' ta- ve hk'e, chaw te' g'a' aw, ce, caw, ma' ve k'o, can' pa- caw, ma' ve yo-.⁷ Ye-su' leh, aw, la, g'aw' te' hpa- hta, meu' da, ja' ve aw, chaw' hpeh, la pi' ve pa taw, aw, li' o' ve hta, k'aw, pa pi' ve yo-. Yaw' aw, ce, te' hpa- hta, ha, ve pa taw, aw, chaw' hpeh, la pi' ve yo-.

Aw, to aw, ho, aw, han ma' shu- da, htaw', nyi' hpaw' hpaw' ha, da, ve shu- da, ve yo-. Yaw' leh, yaw' hui ve Jaw' maw' hpeh, leh yaw' hui leh, yaw' ve douloi yo-. Te' hkaw' g'a k'o' ve k'o, aw, chaw' hpeh, ve pa taw, ne' da, ca' da, ve hta, k'o' ga' ve yo-. Ye-su' leh, yaw' hui ve Jaw' maw' leh Aw, sheh- hpa' hpeh, leh yaw' hui leh, yaw' hta, ca' da, ve chaw yo-. Murray Harris k'o' ve hta, g'a k'aw, k'o' ve k'o,

Chan, nyi caw' ve leh, na yu, pui' ve aw, ce, hui hta, aw, chaw' teh, Ye-su' k'o' ve htaw', yaw' hui Ye-su' hta, yaw' hui ve aw, chaw' teh, ku, tu, kan' pa' ma' pi'. Li, hpu pi, hk'aw A-bra-han- hta, G'ui, sha ve aw, chaw' teh, ku, ve yo. (2Ra-. 20:7; I'sa-. 41:8). Ya, hk'a' Ya.ko' k'o' ve, "G'ui, sha hta, A-brahan- ve aw, chaw' teh, ma' ku, leh yaw' (A-bra-han-) hta, G'ui, sha ve aw,

chaw^h teh_h ku_h ve yo_h” (Ya_h 2: 23). G^hui_h sha_h ma^h he^h k^ho Ye_h su^h aw_h chaw^h ma^h hpeh_h teh_h k^ho^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Yaw^h hui leh_h g^ha na yu_h tu_h ve Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve pa taw_h aw_h chaw^h te gui^h tu_h ve te^h geh kan^h te sheh_h hpa^h ma^h he^h. 8

Chi hta_h pa taw_h aw_h la_h g^haw^h te^h hpa_h leh_h, aw_h chaw^h hpeh_h ve hta^h ha_h ve aw_h hk^haw lo Aw_h sheh_h hpa^h hta_h aw_h ce_h hpeh_h ve hk^he te^h ceu_h le le g^ha na yu_h ve yo_h.

Chi hk^ha shu_h Ye_h su^h Hkri_h hta_h G^hui_h sha_h ha_h ja^h ve hta^h, yaw^h ve aw_h ce_h hpeh_h la ve yo_h. Yaw^h te^h ceu_h le le aw_h hk^haw lo Aw_h pa ve a lo_h hta_h na yu_h leh chi^h a_h ve leh_h, nga_h hui hen^h yu_h tu_h aw_h pon hpeh_h ve yo_h:

“Ye_h su^h Hkri_h nyi ma ta_h ve hk^he, naw_h hui hta^h ta_h-o_h. Yaw^h leh_h G^hui_h sha_h ve aw_h ho_h aw_h han aw_h hk^haw lo cheh^h ve hta^h, G^hui_h sha_h hk^ha shu_h shu_h hpeh_h cheh^h ve te^h ceu_h hta_h g^ha hte_h vaw^h ta_h caw^h ve yo_h teh_h yaw^h ma^h daw^h. Ya_h hk^ha^h, yaw^h ve aw_h me_h aw_h hpon^h hta_h k^heh^h teh^h ta^h leh_h aw_h ce_h ve aw_h ho_h aw_h han hta_h deh leh chaw ya^h hk^ha shu_h shu_h hpeh_h la ve yo_h. Chi hk^ho^h ka_h, yaw^h chaw ya^h hpeh_h teh_h ve hta_h shu_h g^ha maw_h ve yo_h. Yaw^h aw_h to hta_h yaw^h ta_h neh_h leh suh hta^h hk^ha ga_h na yu_h ve yo_h. Suh ve o^h ve leh_h, la_h ka hk^ho^h lo hkan_h suh ve te^h ceu_h yo_h (Hpi^h. 2: 5-8).

AW_h CE_h TE VE LEH AW_h TEH_h PON_h VE

Ha leh_h ve bon hkaw^h leh_h, aw_h ce_h te tu_h ku_h la^h cheh^h ve teh_h hk^ha deh_h na g^ha caw^h ve yo_h. Chaw ya^h Ye_h su^h hta_h yon_h tu_h ku_h pi^h hta^h, Ye_h su^h hk^ha shu_h aw_h lawn chi hta_h k^ho^h ma^h pi^h tu_h lo_h ve yo_h. Te^h hpaw^h lo nyi hta^h, ha leh_h bon hkaw^h leh_h ven^h ba^h ve aw_h ce_h te cheh^h kui_h lo pon_h pi^h ve leh ven^h ba^h ve kan^h pa^h aw_h haw^h lo nyi ma lu_h cheh^h ve chaw hui hta_h pon_h pi^h ve yo_h. Te^h ceu_h k^ho^h peun da_h ve aw_h ce_h te tu_h ku_h pi^h cheh^h ve yo_h: “Naw_h hui ven^h ba^h aw_h hk^haw lo pon_h taw^h la peu_h leh hte^h ve caw^h ve aw_h haw^h lo aw_h ce_h hpeh_h la peu_h” (Ro^h. 6: 18). Teuh ya^h Pe_h tru^h bvuh_h ta_h ve hk^he, “Naw_h hui pon_h ve leh_h, hai_h ve hta_h te tu_h aw_h pon ma^h he^h. G^hui_h sha_h ve aw_h ce_h te tu_h aw_h pon hpeh_h ve yo_h” (1Pe_h. 2: 16).

Shu_h da_h ve nyi^h hpaw^h ka_h a ye^h ui_h ve yo_h. Hkri_h ve aw_h ce_h hpeh_h ve leh_h, aw_h me_h aw_h hpon^h caw_h ve yo_h. Aw_h lawn k^ho, “Ya^h hpu naw_h hui hta_h hpeh^h la^h ve k^ho, naw_h hui aw_h teh_h aw_h na g^ha pon_h tu_h yo_h” (Yo^h. 8:36). Te^h hpaw^h lo Ye_h su^h aw_h hk^ha^h suh k^hai ve leh_h, chaw ya^h a shu yaw^h a lo_h hta_h te ve aw_h leh meu^h hpeh_h ve yo_h. O^h hk^he ma^h he^h k^ho, chaw ya^h a shu yaw^h hk^ha^h daw^h nyi ve leh_h hk^he le^h hpeh_h ve yo_h. Aw_h teh_h aw_h na pon_h ve leh_h, ven^h ba^h aw_h haw^h lo g^ha pon_h leh hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh_h la ve yo_h (Ro^h. 6:20). Ven^h ba^h aw_h ce_h te ve aw_h leh meu^h leh_h, suh ve leh lu_h ve she^h ve te^h ceu_h yo_h. Ven^h ba^h leh aw_h shi_h hk^ha peu_h e_h hta_h aw_h teh_h pon_h ga^h k^ho, a shu yaw^h a lo_h hk^ha^h suh te ve hta_h ba_h ta^h leh Ye_h su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve hta_h chi^h a_h leh aw_h ce_h te ve te^h ceu_h hpeh_h ve yo_h.

8. Ibid. 145.

Te^ˋ ceu, k'o, chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ le le aw, sheh, hpa^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ aw, pon kan^ˋ g'a te ve yo. Chaw^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ka, aw, teh, pon, leh a shu yaw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ u^ˋ peun, ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Te^ˋ ceu, ma^ˋ he^ˋ k'o te^ˋ ceu, aw, ce, hpeh, ve yo. Paw^ˋ lu, k'o^ˋ ta, ve :

Chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ g'a^ˋ ve hkaw^ˋ hta, na yu, leh, yaw^ˋ ve aw, ce, te tu, naw, hui ve aw, to yaw^ˋ hta, a, pi^ˋ ve k'o, naw, hui leh, naw, hui na yu, cheh^ˋ ve chaw o^ˋ ve te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ve aw, ce, hpeh, ve hta, naw, hui ma^ˋ shi, la^ˋ. Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ te^ˋ ceu, aw, haw^ˋ lo aw, ce, te ve k'o, g'a suh tu, yo. Ma^ˋ he^ˋ k'o, na yu, ve te^ˋ ceu, aw, haw^ˋ lo aw, ce, te ve k'o, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh, tu, yo. Naw, hui leh, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ve aw, ce, hpeh, jaw htaw^ˋ, naw, hui g'a hen^ˋ ve aw, li^ˋ taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ te^ˋ hpa, hta, nyi ma aw, taw, hk'a ga, na yu, ve pa taw, G'ui, sha ve aw, bon hta, chi^ˋ ui, chi^ˋ mvuh pi^ˋ-o^ˋ. Naw, hui ven^ˋ ba^ˋ aw, hk'aw lo pon, taw^ˋ la peu, leh, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu, aw, haw^ˋ lo aw, ce, hpeh, la peu. Naw, hui aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw^ˋ ceh daw^ˋ pawn, pui^ˋ ve pa taw, chaw ya^ˋ hui shi, hpeh, ve taw^ˋ chi te^ˋ hpa, nga, naw, hui hta, k'o^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo. Aw, lawn k'o, pon, la, hta^ˋ naw, hui ve aw, to aw, hk'eun te^ˋ hpa, leh, cha, chi^ˋ ve hta, te tu, leh, hai, ve aw, hk'o^ˋ hai, ve hta, te tu, a, pi^ˋ jaw ve hk'a shu, shu, chi beu, naw, hui da, la keh, la tu, aw, pon, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu, aw, haw^ˋ lo aw, ce, te tu, naw, hui ve aw, to aw, hk'eun te^ˋ hpa, hta, a, pi^ˋ-o^ˋ. Naw, hui ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ve aw, ce, hpeh, cheh^ˋ ve te^ˋ yan^ˋ, naw, hui leh, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu, aw, haw^ˋ lo aw, ce, ma^ˋ hpeh. (Ro^ˋ. 6: 16- 20)

Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve aw, ceu, chi hta, k'aw, gu ve leh ma^ˋ haw, ve hta, ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ k'o^ˋ ma^ˋ hpeh. Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ ve ha, leh, bon hkaw^ˋ leh, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ te^ˋ hpa, a shu yaw^ˋ te ga^ˋ ve a lo, hta, ba, ta^ˋ ve, aw, nu te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ve a lo, hta, ha, yu, ve leh Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ u^ˋ peun, la^ˋ tu, a shu yaw^ˋ ve a hkaw-an, hk'a peu-e, hta, ba, ta^ˋ tu, ku, pi^ˋ ve yo. Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ (Kurios) hpeh, ve hta, hkan, yu, ve leh, nga, hui yaw^ˋ ve aw, ce, (douloi) hpeh, ve teh, hkan, yu, cheh^ˋ ve yo.

Taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ chi a, hto, ma k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve le. Edwin Yamauchi ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ leh,

Nga, hui hta, shu hpeh yu, leh daw^ˋ peu, hk'aw, naw^ˋ aw, ce, te tguh la^ˋ ve yo. Nga, hui hta, hpeh yu, la^ˋ sheh, hpa^ˋ leh, ha, pehn^ˋ ve leh ha k'a^ˋ pui^ˋ ve Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hpeh, ve hta, shi, la ve yo. Aw, ce, te tu, aw, pon ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Aw, lawn k'o, nga, hui te^ˋ paw^ˋ k'aw, kaw^ˋ tu, aw, ce, ve nyi ma hta, g'a ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Aw, ya^ˋ ve nyi ma hta, g'a ta, ve yo. (Ro^ˋ. 8:15). Nga, hui hta, aw, htai, neh, ve aw, ce, te tguh la^ˋ ve ka, ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Mvuh^ˋ naw ma hta, ca^ˋ da, ve kan^ˋ te tu, aw, htai, yu, mvuh la^ˋ ve yo.

... Nga, hui hta, aw, sheh, hpa^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ geh lo an^ˋ law, law, aw, hpful^ˋ pi^ˋ leh vui, hk'aw, ta, ve yo. Aw, htai, mvuh ve chaw, aw, hki^ˋ aw, na, da, leh pui^ˋ ve cheun, ve pa taw, vui, hk'aw, la^ˋ ta, ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Ha, lu ma^ˋ di, ve, da, ve aw, ceu, te, chi^ˋ ma^ˋ caw, leh nyi ma k'aw, hpful^ˋ pui^ˋ ve nga, hui hta, Aw, sheh, hpa^ˋ yaw^ˋ ve aw, hpful^ˋ hk'a^ˋ ja^ˋ ve aw, suh, hta, cu^ˋ leh vui, hk'aw, la^ˋ ta, ve yo.

Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ Hkri, vui, hk'aw, la^ˋ ve pa taw, nga, hui yaw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh, peu. 9

Aw, ka, aw, nu hpeh, g'a ve aw, hk'a' ma' caw.

Bon hkaw' chi ve hta, k'aw, gu k'aw, pa leh chaw ya' Ye-su' ve kan' hta, te tu, ma' gu hehn' ta, htaw', yaw' hta, nyi ma caw' tu, te pi' g'a ve aw, hk'a' ma' caw.

Chi hk'e te tu, Ye-su' te' paw' ka, ma' k'o'. Yaw' hta, daw' caw' ve chaw hta, ca ve ma' he'. Yaw' aw, hk'a' suh g'a, leh aw, ce, te tu, ve chaw hta, ca ve yo.. Yaw' ve aw, la, g'aw' te' hpa, na yu, tu, ku, pi' ta, ve pa taw, ma' na yu, ve hta, g'a maw, hta' yaw' aw, hk'a' suh g'a, la, tu, taw, ta, pi' ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo..

Chi pa taw, yaw' Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve hta, ma' law cheh' ma' jaw k'ai ve hk'aw ha, yu, tu, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve te' ceu, leh, ven' ba' ya' ve nyi ma yaw' hta, na yu, tu, chi' a, g'a ve hta, aw, hkui' pui, tan, ve teh, ma, la' ve yo.. Hk'e te leh hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve leh, aw, ce, te tu, chi' a, ve hta, teh' ma, la' ve yo.. O' ve leh, aw, me, aw, hpon' caw, ve chi' a, ve leh aw, teh, yon, ve chaw Ye-su' ve aw, ce, hpeh, ve pa taw ha leh, ja' ve yo.. Na yu, tu, chi' a, ve nyi ma ma' caw, k'o, Ye-su' hta, nyi ma caw' ve htaw' aw, teh, yon, ve ma' he'. Ye-su' Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve hta, aw, teh, ha, yu, ve leh, hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve te' ceu, hpeh, leh aw, lawn chi ve hta, hto ma, pi' ve htaw', aw, teh, aw, na ve ha leh, bon hkaw' hpeh, ve yo..

Ye-su' a sha, te, leh kan' te ve, chaw mo, lon' hta, ma, pi' leh jeh, da, kui, hk'aw a ye' ui, ja' ve hta, nyi hta', yaw' Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve leh, aw, lawn lon' hpeh, ve hta, g'a maw, hpeh, ve yo.. Chaw mo, lon' hta, bon ma, leh ma, pi' hta' ma' k'o', taw' pa ha' te ma, pi' hta' ma' k'o', aw, lawn chi leh, aw, hkui' pui, yon, tcuh' hpeh, ve yo.. Aw, lawn chi leh, hta, hk'aw, ve a pon, hta, hk'aw, g'a peu, ve chaw hui ve k'a mui, hkaw' leh ha leh, bon hkaw' aw, hkui' pui, hpeh, ve daw' hk'a' hta, haw, da, ve pa taw, "Aw, lawn k'o, mvuh' naw ma hk'o' cheh' ve ma' k'o', mi, gui, hk'o' cheh' ve ma' k'o', mi, gui, aw, haw' lo cheh' ve ma' k'o', hk'a cheh' ve hk'a peu-e, Ye-su' ve aw, meh aw, haw' lo hkui tcuh' g'a teh tu, yo.. Chi hk'o' ka, Aw, pa G'ui, sha aw, me, aw, hpon' g'a tu, Ye-su' Hkri, leh, Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve yo, teh, maw, k'aw te' ma, le le sha' hki' g'a hkan, tu, yo." (Hpi. 2: 10 – 11).

AW, LAWN TE' HPA, HTA, NYI VE

Ya, nyi ha leh, ve bon hkaw' ma_ ve hta, na hta', ven' ba' ya' te' hpa_ aw_ pon "Ye-su' Hkri_ hta_ naw_ ve Htai_ hk'aw_ pa_ teh_ ha_ yu_ lo_," "Ye-su' hta_ nyi ma hk'aw lo_ la tcuh-o", "Hkri_ hta_ naw_ ve a sha_ te_ kui_ hk'aw ku_ keu pi'-o", ma' he' k'o, "Ye-su' Hkri_ hta_ ha_ yu_ tu_ daw' che' lo_," teh_ g'a ka' tu_ yo_. Taw' hkaw' chi te' hpa_ hta_ hk'a_ hta' ka_ g'a ka' cheh' ve htaw', Li_ hpu ma_ la' ve taw' hta_ aw_ hkui' pui_ ma' teh ve hta_ naw_ hui an' tu_ yo_. Chi leh_ ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' hta_ aw_ hpful' yawn' k'ai tu_ te cheh' leh Ye-su' ma_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' ma' he'.

Ye-su' ma_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' leh_, aw_ la_ g'aw' hpeh_ tu_, yaw' aw_ hk'a' suh g'a_ k'ai leh na yu_ tu_ ku_ yu_ pi' ve yo_. Daw' che' leh bon te' paw' law_ tu_ aw_ pon ceh law_ hkaw' pi' ve ma' he'. Ye-su' ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' leh_, chaw he_ pa_ te' hpa_ hta_ g'a taw_ da_ leh suh' jeh_ pi' hta', ven' ba' hpeh ta_ ve hta_ pon_ pi' hpeh' pi' ve yo_. Ven' ba' daw' hpful' ve chaw hui hta_ ven' ba' hpeh' pi' leh te_ ve co ha pi' ve hk'e, aw_ hta_ hpaw' ceh o' k'o_ pui ve aw_ li' hta_ te leh hte' ve caw' ve ma' caw_ ve chaw hui hta_ de' ma_ pi' ve yo_. Ven' ba' ya' te' hpa_ ven' ba' hta_ hpful' ba_ ta' leh G'ui_ sha ve hte' ve caw' ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ ha_ yu_ tcuh ve yo_. Te' ceu_ le le hpaw' lo ha leh_ tu_ leh yon_ g'a sha ve aw_ ceu_ ka_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

Co ti_ ha ti_ aw_ lawn Jaw' maw' Ye-su' ve taw' hkaw' leh_, ma' htai_ ma' pa leh htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ hk'a sha sha-eh_ g'a ga' ve chaw hui hta_ sha_ ti_ pi' ve ka_ lo_-e ta_ ve yo_. Yaw' hk'a' suh g'a_ k'ai hpeh_ tu_ aw_ hpful' hk'a' leh ya_ k'aw ma' k'o_ ve pa taw_ ca maw_ ve chaw htaw' i ja' ve yo_. Nga_ hta_ Jaw' maw'-o_, teh_ k'o' ve chaw ma' chaweh mvuh' naw ma hk'o' lo g'a lo_-e tu_ ma' he' teh_ yaw' k'o' ve yo_ (Mat. 7:13-23).

Ya, nyi ha leh_ bon hkaw' ma_ ve leh_, sha_ ti_ pi' hkaw' chi te' hpa_ ma' caw_. Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ yon_ ve te' ceu_ htaw', aw_ hta_ hpaw' ceh hpeh_ leh Ye-su' aw_ lawn bon ma_ sha' hki' hkan_ ve ka_ peh' ja' ve yo_. Hkri_ ya' hpeh_ la ve teh_ k'o' htaw', yon_ ve teh_ sha' hki' ceh hkan_ leh Ye-su' hta_ chi' a_ ve aw_ li' aw_ hk'a' te_ chi' ma' caw_. Pon_ la_ ve te' hk'aw_ hta', ma' da_ ve aw_ han te leh li_ bvuh_ pa_ te' g'a' "chaw aw_ suh' hpeh_ peu_" teh_ k'o' ve htaw', leu' leh k'aw_ ca' te cheh' ve yo_. Aw_ meh bvuh_ ve le_ gui' pa_ te' g'a' ka_ Ye-su' hta_ yon_ ve teh_ sha' hki' hkan_ leh i' ka' tu_ paweh' hk'a deh_ te ve htaw', ma' maw maw ya' mi' hta_ te ya_ ve teh_ k'o' leh suh' jeh_ ve hta_ g'a hkan_ ve yo_. Aw_ me_ aw_ hpon' caw_ ve chaw te' g'a' Hkri_ ya' hpeh_ la ve teh_ k'o' ve htaw', ma' da_ ve a sha_ te_ hk'a' hta_ pa taw k'aw_ jeh' k'ai ve yo_. Aw_ lawn chi te' hpa_ hta_ pa taw nga_ nyi ma ma' sha ve leh_, Hkri_ ya' lai' g'a' k'o' ve hk'e, chaw chi te' hpa_ aw_ teh_

aw, na chaw aw, suh^h hpeh, la peu, ve pa taw, Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, hk'a peu-e, ha leh, ha k'a ha, yu, pi^h caw^h ve teh, k'o^h ve yo.

YE-SU^h VE HA LEH, BON HKAW^h AW, PON G'A BA, TA^h TU.

Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h aw, mo, aw, lawn daw^h nyi tu, te^h ceu, leh, Ye-su^h aw, hk'aw lo chaw aw, suh^h hpeh, ve teh, k'o^h hta^h, “co ha hpaw^h te, chi^h chi^h a, tu, ma^h lo.”¹ teh, k'o^h ve yon, hk'a^h yo. Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h yon, hk'a^h chi hta, vaw^h ta, ve chaw hui ma, ve leh, Ye-su^h ve aw, lawn hta, yon, ve k'o co ha te, ve hta, g'a ve yo. Ven^h ba^h hta, hp^hfu^h ba, ta^h leh a sha, te, hk'a^h pa tu, ma^h lo. Hkri, Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve hta, chi^h a, tu, ka, ma^h lo.² Aw, ceu, chi te^h hpa, leh, chaw ya^h te ve kan^h hta, ca^h da, leh aw, bon aw, shin^h hta, te lu, ve pa taw, yon, ve hta, ma^h ca^h da.

Daw^h hk'a^h chi leh, hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, tcu^h yon, hk'a^h aw, pon ma^h bi^h ma^h law, Hte^h ve caw^h ve teh, k'o^h hta^h, ma^h da, keh, Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, lu, tu, she^h tu, hpeh, ve yo. Yon, ve teh, sha^h hki^h hkan, ve chaw mo, ma^h chaweh ve leh, aw, hta, hpaw^h cu^h yi, daw^h hk'a^h hta, ceh cu^h leh yon, ve te^h ceu, yo. Ma^h chaweh hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a peu, teh, yon, ve htaw^h, a sha, te, kui, hk'aw te, chi^h aw, shi, aw, nu ma^h caw.

Ye-su^h sha, ti, pi^h ta, ve leh, “Nga, hta, Jaw^h maw^h-o, Jaw^h maw^h-o, teh, hk'a k'o^h la^h ve te^h g'a^h le le mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi, aw, hk'aw lo g'a lo-e tu, ve ma^h he^h. Mvuh^h naw ma hk'o^h lo cheh^h ve nga, Aw, pa ve a lo, hta, te ve chaw ceh ti^h g'a lo-e tu, yo. O^h ve te^h nyi ga, k'o, Jaw^h maw^h-o, Jaw^h maw^h-o, nga, hui leh, naw, ve aw, meh aw, hk'aw lo bon ma, ve ma^h he^h la^h. Ne^h hai, te^h hpa, hta, g'a k'o, leh kan^h pa^h ui, ja^h ve lai^h ceu, te peu, ve ma^h he^h la^h teh, k'o^h la^h tu, yo. Naw, hui hta, nga, a ci^h ka, ma^h shi. Hai, ve hta, te ve chaw hui-o, nga, geh taw^h k'ai lo, teh, nga, hte^h leh, k'o^h pi^h tu, yo.” (Mat. 7:21-23). Pon, la, hta^h te ta^h ve, ma, ta^h ve, ne^h g'a, taw^h ve leh an^h tu, aw, he^h kan^h lai^h ceu, te ta^h ve leh, na yu, leh a sha, te, ve ma^h caw, k'o hta, hk'aw, g'a peu, ve sha^h hki^h teh, shaw, ma^h hpeh.

Ye-su^h leh, shu hta, peun da, ja^h ve yaw^h aw, hk'a^h suh g'a, pa, te^h mo, hta, k'o^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h. O^h te^h nyi ga, k'o, yaw^h g'u^h suh, hu^h ta, leh yaw^h hui G'ui, sha mvuh^h mi, lo ma^h g'a lo-e ve hta, ma^h shi, ve chaw “ma^h ja^h tu, ve yo.” Ya, nyi ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h aw, mo, bon yeh, mui hk'aw^h hk'o^h bi^h cheh^h ve chaw hui Aw, pa ve a lo, hta, ma^h te ve pa taw, g'a, ba, ve hta, g'a hkan, ve chaw hpeh, la ve hta, nga, kaw^h ve yo.

Ya, nyi ve Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa, yon, ve leh, yaw^h hui bon law, cheh^h ve, aw, meh caw, ta, peu, ve, bon yeh, ta^h cheh^h leh kan^h te^h ceu, ceu, te jaw peu, ve k'o, hta, hk'aw, g'a ta, peu, ve pa taw te, chi^h ka, na nyi tu, ma^h lo. Nga, ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h aw, mo, Li, hpu hen^h kan^h hen^h kui, lo ca ta^h jaw leh yon, la ve chaw suh^h hta, ma, pi^h tu, jeh, da, sheh.

1. Zane C. Hodges, *Teh Gospel Uder Siege* (Dallas; Redencion Vira, 1981), 14.

2. Charles C. Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life* (Chicago: Moody, 1969), 169 – 70.

hpa^h ma^h pi^h ve leh^h, yaw^h hui hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha^h peu^h ve hta^h ma^h yon^h ve leh^h ne^h hai. Sa^htan^h hpeh^h ve pa taw g^ha^h g^ha^h taw^h ve yo^h. O^h ve leh^h, ma^h caw^h ve yon^h hk^ha^h hpeh^h leh hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha^h ve ma^h g^ha^h ve hta^h k^haw^h na^h nyi ve chaw leh^h, G^hui^h sha^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta^h ma^h yon^h ve teh^h shaw^h ve yo^h.

A^h hto^h ma^h sheh^h ya^h ve daw^h hk^ha^h le. Yon^h ve aw^h hk^haw^h lo^h ye^h cheh^h ma^h ye^h cheh^h ve a shu yaw^h aw^h to hta^h teh^h nyi law^h nyi tu^h. Li^h hpu aw^h g^ha^h pi^h la^h ve yo^h (2 Kaw^h. 13:5). Pe^h-tru^h k^ho^h ve, “G^hui^h sha^h naw^h hui hta^h ku^h yu^h leu^h yu^h ve te^h ceu^h ye^h la tu^h g^ha^h hte^h te-o^h” (2 Pe^h. 1:10). Nga^h hui ve a sha^h leh aw^h shi^h naw^h la ve hta^h chan^h nyi tu^h lo^h ve yo^h. Aw^h lawn k^ho^h, “aw^h shi^h hta^h nyi leh aw^h ceh^h hta^h shi^h hpeh^h ve yo^h” (Lk. 6:44).

A sha^h te^h kui^h hk^haw^h G^hui^h sha^h kan^h te cheh^h ve sha^h hki^h leh^h, aw^h li^h aw^h hk^ha^h k^haw^h pa ve aw^h shi^h hpeh^h ve yo^h (1 Yo^h. 3:10). Hte^h ve caw^h ve a sha^h te^h hk^ha^h ma^h caw^h ve yon^h ve leh^h, suh ta^h leh hta^h hk^haw^h la^h ma^h g^ha^h (Ya^h. 2:14-17). 3 Maw^h k^haw^h ceh^h sha^h hki^h hkan^h leh hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h shi^h ma^h caw^h ve Hkri^h ya^h hui leh^h, Li^h hpu hka^h suh hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha^h tu^h nyi hk^ha^h suh ma^h hpeh^h (1 Yo^h. 2:4).

Aw^h teh^h aw^h na hta^h hk^haw^h ve leh^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve ceh^h ti^h ma^h he^h. Chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la ve, da^h keh^h ve leh aw^h me^h aw^h hpon^h caw^h ve hta^h hpa^h da^h ma^h g^ha^h. Htai^h hk^haw^h ve leh^h, G^hui^h sha^h ve kan^h hpeh^h leh “Ya^h hpu ve aw^h ho^h aw^h han hta^h shu^h la ve yo^h” (Ro^h. 8:29; 13:11). Aw^h teh^h aw^h na nyi hk^ha^h suh ve leh^h, a sha^h te^h kui^h hk^haw^h Aw^h ha hpu k^haw^h pa pi^h ve hta^h maw^h ve te^h ceu^h yo^h. Pon^h la, hta^h hpeh^h jaw^h te jaw^h ve hta^h ca^h da^h ve ma^h he^h.

AW^h HK^hAW^h NAW^h HPAW^h VE RA-SA-VAN^h.

Ye^h-su^h ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h hta^h hen^h yu^h hta^h, yon^h tcuh^h yon^h hk^ha^h aw^h lawn ya^h nyi ve G^hui^h lawn sha^h lawn hta^h aw^h hkui^h pui^h teh^h ma^h hpeh^h. Ya^h hk^ha^h, aw^h lawn chi^h te^h hpa^h hta^h na g^ha^h tu^h, ya^h nyi ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h hta^h hk^ha^h hk^he^h ca^h da^h cheh^h ve hta^h g^ha^h nyi ve yo^h.

Pon^h la, ve te^h coe hta^h, chaw te^h g^ha^h ve a sha^h te^h hk^ha^h leh aw^h li^h aw^h hk^ha^h ma^h pa ve k^ho^h hta^h hk^haw^h ve hta^h g^ha^h ve ma^h he^h teh^h k^ho^h ve daw^h hk^ha^h hta^h hehn^h chaweh^h k^ho^h pa^h ma^h caw^h. 4 1918 hk^haw^h hta^h, Lewis Sperry Chafer leh^h, “*Aw^h ha hpu hta^h ca^h da^h ve chaw^h*” k^ho^h ve li^h k^ho^h hta^h bvuh^h leh 1 Kaw^h.2:15 – 3:3 hk^haw^h aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h hpaw^h hta^h ca^h da^h ve leh Aw^h ha hpu hta^h ca^h da^h ve Hkri^h ya^h nyi^h ceu^h aw^h lawn k^ho^h ma^h ve yo^h. Chafer k^ho^h ve, “Aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h hpaw^h ve Hkri^h ya^h leh^h a sha^h te^h hk^ha^h hta^h ca^h”

3. Ya^h-ko^h k^ho^h ve, “Nga^h aw^h vi^h aw^h nyi te^h hpa^h-o^h, chaw te^h g^ha^h g^ha^h nga^h leh^h yon^h ve yo^h teh^h k^ho^h hta^hw^h, kan^h ma^h te ve k^ho^h, a^h hto^h ma^h aw^h bon caw^h le. Yon^h ve o^h ve yaw^h hta^h hta^h hk^haw^h pi^h hpeh^h-aw^h la^h” (Ya^h. 2:14). Ya^h nyi yon^h hk^ha^h aw^h mo^h te^h mo^h leh^h, hpeh^h ve teh^h k^ho^h ve yo^h. Cf. Hodges, *Gospel Under Siege*, 19 – 33.

Ya^h-ko^h k^ho^h ve caw^h ve yo^h. Ne^h te^h hpa^h hta^hw^h yon^h leh (eh^h 19), hta^h hk^haw^h ma^h g^ha^h. Kan^h ma^h te ve yon^h ve leh^h aw^h bon ma^h caw^h (eh^h 20) leh suh ta^h ve yo^h (eh^h 26). Ka nan^h eh^h chi sheh^h ma^h hta^h te^h geh^h nyi hta^h, aw^h law^h hta^h te^h cheh^h leh^h chi beu^h suh^h ve hta^h k^ho^h ve ma^h he^h. (Aw^h lawn lon^h 18, n. 5 hk^haw^h jeh^h da^h ve hta^h nyi she^h.)

4. Aw^h ca^h 1 hta^h nyi. “The Gospel According to the Apostles,” ceu^h cao^h ra^h-sa^h-van^h hk^haw^h yon^h ve leh kan^h te ve aw^h lawn ca^h da^h ve hta^h na g^ha^h tu^h aw^h pon^h.

da, leh ma⁷ yon, ve chaw hk'e hpeh, ve teh, k'o⁶ ve yo.. 5 Dr. Chafer ve aw, coe hta⁷,6 daw⁷ hk'a⁷ chi leh, shu mvuh⁷ mi, ve yon, hk'a⁷ hpeh, ve htaw⁷, ya, nyi ve ceu⁷ cao, te⁷ hpa, aw, pon a ye⁷ ui, ja⁷ ve aw, lawn hpeh, la ve yo.. Yaw⁷ ve co ha hpaw⁷ hta, ca⁷ da, ve yon, hk'a⁷ leh, yaw⁷ ma, ve hk'e ha leh, ve bon hkaw⁷ hta, nyi maw, kui, aw, suh⁷ hpeh, la ve yo.. Chi pa taw, yaw⁷ ma, ve hta, taw, da, tu, a ye⁷ ui, ve yo..

Chafer peh, da, ta, ve Hkri, ya⁷ nyi⁷ ceu, aw, lawn Dr. B. B. Warfield ve li, "Aw, htai, mvuh ve a sha, te, hk'a⁷ ma, pa," 7 hk'aw g'a maw, ve leh, yon, ve pa taw ceh ti⁷ Hkri, ya⁷ te⁷ hpa, g'a⁷ ve a sha, te, hk'a⁷ hta, g'a hpeh, ve teh, k'o⁶ ve yo.. Yon, ve chaw nyi⁷ ceu, ve daw⁷ hk'a⁷ chi leh, Chafer ve peh, da, hpa⁷ da, tu, te⁷ na, ka, k'o⁶ ta, ve pa taw taw⁷ la ve aw, bon hpeh, ve yo.. Chi leh, peh, da, hpa⁷ da, ve aw, hkui⁷ pui, hen⁷ kui, jaw, kui, hpeh, ve yo..

Hpa⁷ da, peh, da, ve te⁷ ceu, leh, te⁷ coe peu, te⁷ coe G'ui, sha ve kan⁷ hk'a⁷ hta, na g'a tu, aw, hkui⁷ pui, aw, hk'a⁷ hpeh, ve yo.. A ye⁷ ui, ve leh, I⁷sa⁷re⁷la⁷ chaw aw, pon G'ui, sha ve kan⁷ hk'a⁷ aw, tan Ceu⁷ cao, aw, pon kan⁷ hk'a⁷ hta, k'aw, pa ta, ve ma⁷ he⁷ teh, shi, caw⁷ ve yo.. I⁷sa⁷re⁷la⁷ leh Hkri, ya⁷ aw, mo, hpeh, cheh⁷ ve aw, hk'a⁷ ma⁷ shu, da, Me⁷si⁷ya, mi, gui, hk'o⁶ u⁷ peun, ve aw, yan⁷ hta⁷, I⁷sa⁷re⁷la⁷ chaw hta, mvuh⁷ mi, k'aw, pi⁷ tu, yo.. Aw, ho, aw, han chi hta, Li, hpu hk'aw ma, la⁷ ta, ve pa taw, nga, yon, hk'a⁷ chi hta, ha, yu, ve yo.. Chi pa taw, te⁷ hi⁷ hk'aw, ve aw, yan⁷ aw, g'u⁷ suh, hta⁷ ma⁷ caw⁷ ma⁷ haw, da, ve caw, tu, yo, teh, k'o⁶ ve hta, daw⁷ nyi la ve yo..

5. Lewis Sperry Chafer, *Aw, ha hpu hta, ca⁷ da, ve chaw*, re. ed. (Grand Rapids⁷ Zondervan, 1967), 21

6. Hpa⁷ da, peh, da, ve aw, mo, chaw hui leh, Dr. Chafer ve li, aw⁷ law⁷ taw⁷ la hta⁷, g'aw, da, tu, hpeh, ve yo.. Chi ve hta, te lu, tu, Dr. B. B. Warfield leh, Chafer k'o⁶ ve hta, cu⁷ leh, Hkri, ya⁷ te⁷ hpa, aw, suh, aw, sha, hta, ca⁷ da, ve a sha, te, hk'a⁷ hta, ma⁷ taw, ta, htaw⁷, aw, suh, aw, sha, leh co ha hpaw⁷ peh, da, hpa⁷ da, ma⁷ hpeh, teh, k'o⁶ ve yo.. Warfield k'aw, k'o⁶ ve :

Ma, hk'a⁷ chi leh, "aw, bon aw, shin⁷ nyi⁷ ceu, te⁷ ceu," "ha k'a⁷ ve kan⁷ nyi⁷ ceu, te⁷ ceu," "aw, htai, mvuh ve a sha, te, hk'a⁷..."hta, ma⁷ peun da.. Hkri, ya⁷ ve aw, suh, aw, sha, a lo, leh, yaw⁷ ve aw, li⁷ aw, hk'a⁷ hta, ma⁷ u⁷ peun.. Yaw⁷ leh, Aw, ha hpu aw, hk'aw lo cheh⁷ leh a sha, te, ve pa taw, Hkri, ya⁷ hk'a⁷ peu-e⁷ hta, ka ti, pi⁷ ta, ve leh, "Ven⁷ ba⁷ naw, hui hta, ma⁷ u⁷ peun, aw, lawn k'o, naw, hui aw, li⁷ taw⁷ hkaw⁷ aw, haw⁷ lo ma⁷ k'aw, cheh⁷ leh aw, bon aw, shin⁷ aw, haw⁷ lo cheh⁷ ta, peu.." Ye⁷su⁷ Hkri, hta, yon, ve chaw leh, aw, bon aw, shin⁷ aw, haw⁷ lo cheh⁷ leh aw, ceu, hk'a⁷ peu-e⁷ G'ui, sha ve Ya⁷ hpu ve aw, ho, aw, han hta, shu, da, tu, te ve pa taw, yaw⁷ leh, hte⁷ ve caw⁷ ve chaw hpeh, tu, ceh ti⁷ ma⁷ he⁷, aw, me, aw, hpon⁷ caw, tu, aw, pon ka, ku, yu, ta, ve yo.. Hkri, ya⁷ te⁷ hpa, aw, hk'a⁷ chi ve hk'a⁷ suh a sha, te, k'ai cheh⁷ ve hta, naw, hui g'a maw, tu, yo.. Ya, hk'a⁷ G'ui, sha gu ta, ve aw, yan⁷ ma⁷ he⁷ k'o, te⁷ htai, le le pon, k'ai ma⁷ g'a. Hkri, ya⁷ te⁷ g'a⁷ le le ga, kui, aw, ti leh g'a k'ai tu, aw, tawn aw, hk'a⁷ daw⁷ law kui, shu, da, ve htaw⁷, Hkri, ya⁷ nyi⁷ ceu, ma⁷ caw, (Benjamin B. Warfield, *Princeton Theological Review* hk'aw chan, nyi ve (April 1919), 322-27).

7. Ibid., 322.

8. Charles C. Ryrie ve *Ja, nyi Hpa⁷ da, peh, da, ve* (Chicago: Moody, 1965), 43-44) li, hk'aw Li, hpu tcuh⁷ kui, hta, yu, taw⁷ ta, ve yo..

Dr. Chafer leh, aw₁ law₁ hta₁ ka₁ ma₁ caw₁ ma₁ haw₁ da₁ tu₁ ca₁ leh k'o^h t₁uh₁ ta₁ leh yaw₁ ma₁ ve hta₁ aw₁ mo₁ chi aw₁ pon aw₁ hk'a₁ lon₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁. Yaw₁ leh cu₁ yi₁ caw₁ leh la₁ shawn₁ g'a ta₁ ve hk'e₁ peh₁ da₁ fui₁ da₁ leh hk'a₁ deh₁ ca₁ da₁ pi₁ g'a ve yo₁. G'ui₁ sha a lo₁ hk'a₁ suh aw₁ li₁ aw₁ hk'a₁ caw₁ ve hk'aw hpeh₁ la ve hta₁ ha₁ yu₁ ve leh₁, yaw₁ ve aw₁ shin₁ aw₁ ka hpeh₁ ve yo₁.

G'ui₁ sha a lo₁ hk'a₁ suh hpeh₁ la ve hta₁ ha₁ yu₁ ga₁ hta₁ ma₁ haw₁ ve peun da₁ kui₁ te₁ hpa₁ hta₁ taw₁ ta₁ ve yo₁. G'ui₁ sha a lo₁ hk'a₁ suh hpeh₁ la ve hta₁ ha₁ yu₁ tu₁ t₁uh₁ kui₁ yu₁ taw₁ sheh₁ hpa₁ te₁ hpa₁ daw₁ ha₁ tu₁ caw₁ ve ma₁ haw₁ da₁ ve aw₁ ceu₁ leh₁, I₁sa₁re₁la₁ chaw leh Hkri₁ ya₁ aw₁ mo₁ peun da₁ ve aw₁ lawn yo₁. Te₁ hpa₁ aw₁ pon hta₁ hk'aw₁ ve leh aw₁ la₁ g'aw₁ hpeh₁ ve, Hkri₁ ya₁ aw₁ mo₁ leh G'ui₁ sha ve mvuh₁ mi₁, Ye₁su₁ bon ma₁ ve leh t₁uh ya₁ hui ve bon ma₁ hkaw₁, yon₁ ve leh ven₁ ba₁ daw₁ hp₁fuh₁ ve, aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ ve a sha₁ te₁ ve leh aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ ve a sha₁ te₁ ve te₁ hpa₁ peun da₁ ve hta₁ na ma₁ g'a ve yo₁.

Aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ leh aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ aw₁ coe peh₁ da₁ ve leh₁, G'ui₁ sha ve a lo₁ hk'a₁ suh hpeh₁ la ve yon₁ hk'a₁ leh hta₁ hk'aw₁ ve yon₁ hk'a₁ aw₁ pon sho₁ sha₁ taw₁ ta₁ tu₁ hpeh₁ la ve yo₁. Aw₁ teh₁ k'o₁ aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ leh aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ peun da₁ tu₁ te ve a ye₁ ui₁ ja₁ ve yo₁. Chafer k'o^h ve hk'e₁, te₁ coe le le G'ui₁ sha ve kan₁ hk'a₁ hk'aw₁ aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ leh aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ ma₁ lo₁-e teh₁ k'o^h ve leh₁ ya₁ ve yo₁.⁹ Te₁ coe le le G'ui₁ sha ve kan₁ hk'a₁ aw₁ hk'aw₁ lo aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ leh aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ aw₁ lawn lo₁-e ta₁ ve yo₁. Aw₁ teh₁ hte₁ ve caw₁ ve leh₁, Yon₁ ve aw₁ hk'aw₁ lo aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ hta₁ pa taw hta₁ hk'aw₁ ve hta₁ g'a ve yo₁. Aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ ve kan₁ hta₁ pa taw g'a ve ma₁ he₁ (Ga₁. 2:16). Aw₁ teh₁ k'o₁ Li₁ hpu pi₁ coe Mo₁se₁ aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ aw₁ haw₁ lo cheh₁ ve chaw da₁ chaw keh₁ hui hta₁ yon₁ ve aw₁ hk'aw₁ lo aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ hta₁ pa taw hta₁ hk'aw₁ ve hta₁ g'a ve yo₁ (Ro₁. 4:3, 6-8, 16). Li₁ hpu suh₁ ve chaw da₁ chaw keh₁ hui ka₁ g'a te bi₁ tu₁ ve aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ caw₁ ve yo₁ (Ga₁. 6:2; 1Kaw₁. 7:19; 9:21). Chafer k'o^h ve hk'e₁ sha₁ ti₁ ma₁ ta₁ leh te₁ geh pawn₁ da₁ ta₁ ve ma₁ he₁.¹⁰ Li₁ hpu hk'aw₁ aw₁ hkui₁ pui₁ hte₁ ve caw₁ ve te₁ ceu₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁.

Chafer Li₁ hpu hta₁ nyi maw₁ ve leh₁, “da₁ keh₁ ve aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁” aw₁ coe (Hkri₁ ya₁ aw₁ mo₁ aw₁ coe) leh “da₁ keh₁ ve aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁” nyi₁ coe (Mo₁se₁ aw₁ coe leh te₁ hi₁ hk'aw₁ ve mvuh₁ mi₁) aw₁ ka₁ lo caw₁ ve yo₁.¹¹ Taw₁ pa ha₁ – Hk'aw pui hk'o^h bon ma₁ ve leh₁, “G'ui₁ sha ve mvuh₁ mi₁ aw₁ lawn ha leh₁ bon hkaw₁”, “Hkun₁ haw₁ hkan₁ aw₁”

9. Chafer bvuh₁ ta₁ ve leh₁:

G'ui₁ sha u₁ peun₁ ve aw₁ li₁ aw₁ hk'a₁ hta₁ yaw₁ yan ve hk'aw₁ la₁ ka aw₁ g'u₁ suh₁ ve aw₁ coe leh Ye₁su₁ k'aw₁ ya₁ la tu₁ aw₁ ka₁ lo ve aw₁ yan₁ leh₁, aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ kan₁ te ve aw₁ yan₁ hpeh₁ leh₁ nyi₁ coe aw₁ ka₁ lo ve aw₁ yan₁ leh₁ aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ kan₁ te ve aw₁ yan₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁. Aw₁ coe aw₁ yan₁ chi nyi₁ yan₁ hta₁ ca₁ da₁ pawn₁ da₁ ta₁ ve ma₁ he₁ hta₁ yon₁ la₁ hta₁ G'ui₁ sha leh chaw ya₁ ca₁ da₁ ve peun da₁ kui₁ a ye₁ ui₁ ve aw₁ lawn hta₁ meh₁ k'ai leh₁ Ye₁su₁ hkan₁ suh₁ ve leh te₁ paw₁ k'aw₁ ya₁ la tu₁ aw₁ lawn hta₁ hta₁ haw₁ ha₁ yu₁ ma₁ g'a ve hk'e₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁ (Lewis Sperry Chafer, Grace, 1922 / reprint, Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1965/, 124).

10. Ibid. Tawn₁ ta₁ tu₁ ve, The New Scofield Reference Bible leh₁, Chafer a keh₁ aw₁ bon aw₁ shin₁ aw₁ coe aw₁ hk'aw₁ lo aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ kan₁ te ve hta₁ leu₁ leh₁ a ye₁ ui₁ ve teh₁ k'o^h ta₁ ve yo₁. (New York: Oxford, 1967), 3, 1254.

11. Chafer, Grace, 124

lawn hto ma_ ve”¹² teh_ yaw_ bvuh_ ta_ ve yo_. Daw_ law kui_ leh_, “te_ hi_ hk’aw_ ve mvuh_ mi_ aw_ lawn” hto ma_ tu_ aw_ pon yo_ teh_ yaw_ yon_ ve yo_. O_ ve leh_, aw_ bon aw_ shin_ ma_ he_, aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ hpeh_ ve pa taw, htai_ hk’aw_ ve leh aw_ bon aw_ shin_ hta_ ma_ ca_ da_ teh_ yaw_ k’o_ che_ ve yo_. “Ya_ nyi aw_ coc ve aw_ bon aw_ shin_ aw_ lawn a ci_ ka_ ma_ k’o_ ta_ ve chi leh_, leu_ leh sha_ ti_ ta_ ve hk’aw a ye_ yu_ caw_ ve yo_” teh_ yaw_ bvuh_ ta_ ve yo_. ¹³

G’ui_ sha a lo_ hk’a_ suh hpeh_ la ve daw_ hk’a_ hta_ ha_ yu_ ve chaw hui leh_, Chafer k’o_ ve hk’e Hk’aw pui hk’o_ bon ma_ ve leh_, Hkri_ ya_ hta_ ma_ k’o_ leh aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ aw_ haw_ lo cheh_ ve chaw hui hta_ ceh ti_ k’o_ ta_ ve pa taw, aw_ ka_ aw_ nu ve te_ mo_ hta_ k’o_ ga_ ve yo_. ¹⁴ Daw_ ha_ law_ law_ ve bon ma_ hkaw_ chi leh_, Ye-su_ mi_ gui_ hk’o_ cheh_ hta_ ma_ ta_ ve hta_ ca_ da_ leh ha leh_ bon hkaw_ hta_ aw_ g’a_ nu_ k’ai tu_ te cheh_ ve yo_. ¹⁵

Chi hk’e ve daw_ hk’a_ geh taw_ la ve ha leh_ ve bon hkaw_ leh_, Ye-su_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw_ hta_ peun da_ ja_ ve yo_. Ye-su_ ma_ ve bon hkaw_ ma_ chaweh leh_, la_ tu_ ve aw_ yan_ hta_ ceh ca_ da_ ve k’o_ nga_ hui ma_ ve bon hkaw_ leh_ a_ hto_ ma pa taw Ye-su_ ma_ ve hta_ shu_ da_ pi_ tu_ lo_ ve le.

Chi leh_, kaw_ tu_ caw_ leh taw_ ta_ ma_ g’a ve daw_ hk’a_ yo_. Ye-su_ leh_, tu_ ja_ hkan_ ja_ ve, ma_ he_ k’o_ te_ hi_ hk’aw_ aw_ yan_ hk’a ga_ aw_ bon ma_ caw_ ve bon hkaw_ ma_ tu_ la_ ve ma_ he_. Meh_ k’ai ve chaw hta_ ca leh htai_ hk’aw_ pi_ tu_ la_ ve yo_ (Lk. 19:10). Ven_ ba_ ya_ ven_ ba_ daw_ hpfuh_ tu_ la_ ve yo_ (Mat. 9:13). Yaw_ hta_ pa taw mi_ gui_ ya_ htai_ hk’aw_ g’a tu_ la_ ve yo_ (Yo_. 3:17). La_ tu_ ve aw_ yan_ aw_ lawn hto ma_ tu_ aw_ pon ceh ma_ he_, htai_ hk’aw_ g’a tu_ bon hkaw_ ma_ ve yo_. Yaw_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw_ hta_ ceh ti_ nga_ hui g’a ma_ ve yo_.

G’UI_ SHA VE TAW_ HKAW_ HTA_ PEH_ YA_ VE

G’ui_ sha a lo_ hk’a_ suh hpeh_ la ve daw_ hk’a_ hk’aw ca_ da_ ve, ma_ he_ k’o_ teh_ da_ ve hte_ ve caw_ ve aw_ lawn ma_ haw_ da_ ve hta_ ca_ leh nyi sha_. Li_ hpu taw_ hkaw_ peun

12. Ibid., 138

13. Ibid., 139. Chi leh_, Lu-teu_ k’o_ ve –“Hk’aw pui hk’o_ bon ma_ ve leh_, aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ ma_ he_, Ha leh_ bon hkaw_ yo_” hta_ ma_ haw_ . John R. W. Stott, Christian Cuonter-Culture hk’aw yu_ ta_ ve (Downers Grove, Ill.:Intervarsity, 1978), 37.

14. Clarence Larkin, Dispensational Truth (Philadelphia: Larkin, 1918), 87. Yaw_ ve li_ leh aw_ han hta_ yan_ taw_ leh yeh_ cheh_ she_ leh Ye-su_ bon law_ hkaw_ hk’aw, “Naw_ ve mvuh_ mi_ ga_ la pi_-o_” leh_, Tu_ hkan_ ja_ ve aw_ coc hta_ te_ cheh_ tu_ ve chaw hui aw_ pon ceh teh_ k’o_ ve yo_. G’ui_ sha ve mvuh_ mi_ leh_, Tu_ hkan_ ja_ ve aw_ coc aw_ g’u_ suh_ ya_ nyi te_ cheh_ ve chaw hui aw_ pon ga_ la tu_ yo_.

15. A shu yaw_ hk’a_ hpeh_ la ve aw_ mo_ Hk’aw pui hk’o_ bon ma_ ve leh Ye-su_ ma_ ve te_ hpa_ la_ tu_ aw_ yan_ aw_ pon ceh k’o_ ve hta_ shu ven_ ba_ ta_ cheh_ ve teh_ be_ ma_ pi_ caw_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui leh_, Bon ma_ hkaw_ Hkri_ ya_ aw_ mo_ hta_ ca_ da_ ve htaw_, Hkri_ ya_ aw_ pon teh_ ma_ k’o_. Dr. Ryrice htaw_, Hk’aw pui hk’o_ bon ma_ ve leh_ ya_ nyi aw_ pon teh_ ma_ k’o_ ta_. Daw_ hk’a_ chi hta_ taw_ ta_ ve Dr. Ryrice htaw_, Hk’aw pui hk’o_ bon ma_ ve leh_, chi te_ coc ve Hkri_ ya_ hui hta_ k’o_ ga_ ve ma_ he_ teh_ k’o_ ve yo_ (Ryrice, Dispensationalism Today, 109). Ya_ hk’a_ bon ma_ hkaw_ hk’a_ peu-e_ hta_ Tcuh ya_ hui ve li_ hk’aw hk’a bi_ k’o_ ta_ ve yo_.

da, ve hta, sha^ˉ hki^ˆ ma^ˉ pi^ˆ g'a tu, a ye^ˆ ui^ˉ ve yo. (2Ti^ˆ. 2:15). Ya, hk'a^ˆ aw, vui, haw^ˆ ja^ˆ tu, yo. A shu yaw^ˆ daw^ˆ caw^ˆ ve hk'a^ˆ suh te tu, nyi ma pfuh^ˆ ve chaw hui chi hk'e peh, da, ve leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˆ hta, peh, da, fui, da, ve hk'e hpeh, ve yo.

Taw^ˆ pa ha^ˉ, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve chaw hui leh, Ye-su^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ ka, Htai, hk'aw, pa, ka, hpeh, ve hta, g'aw, da, tu, ma^ˆ caw^ˆ (Lk. 2:11). "Htai, hk'aw, pa," leh "Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ" leh, a^ˆ ya^ˆ aw, htai, peun da, ve htaw^ˆ, Ye-su^ˆ Hkri, hta, chi hk'e peh, da, fui, da, ve ma^ˆ he^ˆ teh, sha, ti, ta, caw^ˆ ve yo. (1Kaw^ˆ. 1:13). Ya, hk'a^ˆ, a shu yaw^ˆ hpeh, ga^ˆ ve hk'a^ˆ suh te ve chaw hui kan^ˉ hen^ˆ kui, lo ma, ve leh, Ye-su^ˆ Hkri, hta, Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ teh, ma^ˆ ha, yu, htaw^ˆ, Htai, hk'aw, pa, teh, ha, yu, g'a ve yo.

Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su^ˆ hta, Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ teh, ma^ˆ chi^ˆ a, htaw^ˆ, Htai, hk'aw, pa, teh, ha, yu, tu, aw, htai, teh ta, ve hta, yon, tu, te cheh^ˆ ve yo. Yaw^ˆ hui k'o^ˆ ve, "G'ui, sha ve taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ hk'a deh, k'o^ˆ ta, ve htaw^ˆ, kan^ˉ g'a te ve teh, k'aw, keu ta, ve pa taw^ˆ", 16 aw, ka, aw, nu ma, hk'a^ˆ leh, ma^ˆ he^ˆ he^ˆ ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ˆ hpeh, ve teh, k'o^ˆ ve yo. Yaw^ˆ hui leh, "Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh, ve hta, g'a yon, ve" hta, ma^ˆ ha, yu, ga^ˆ ve pa taw, daw^ˆ hk'a^ˆ k'aw, hteh, ta, ve yo.

Yon, hk'a^ˆ ma^ˆ caw^ˆ ve hta, taw, ta, tu, Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh, ve hta, g'a yon, ve hta, tcuh^ˉ kui, yu, taw^ˆ ve leh, "chaw te^ˆ g'a^ˆ htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su^ˆ Hkri, yaw^ˆ ve ven^ˉ ba^ˆ aw, hk'aw lo htai, hk'aw, la^ˆ ve, yaw^ˆ ve a sha, aw, pon Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh, leh yaw^ˆ U^ˉ peun, ve kan^ˉ pa^ˆ aw, haw^ˆ lo g'a cheh^ˆ ve yo." 17

Chi ve leh, Li, hpu ma, hk'a^ˆ hta, ma^ˆ haw, ma^ˆ caw^ˆ ve yon, hk'a^ˆ hpeh, ve teh, k'o^ˆ ve hta, ven^ˉ ba^ˆ ta, cheh^ˆ ve yo. Hkri, Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh, ve hta, ha, yu, tu, ve leh, chaw ya^ˆ ve kan^ˉ hpeh, ve yo. "Ye-su^ˆ Hkri, hta, yaw^ˆ hui ve a sha, te, kui, hk'aw Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ te tcuh^ˉ ve" yon, hk'a^ˆ hta, ma^ˆ ha, yu, ve li, te^ˆ hpa, hta, pa taw yo." 18

Nga, hui Hkri, hta, Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ "te tcuh^ˉ ve" ma^ˆ he^ˆ : Yaw^ˆ leh, Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ yo. Yaw^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh, ve hta, ma^ˆ yon, ve chaw leh, yaw^ˆ hta, ma^ˆ ha, yu, ve pa taw ven^ˉ ba^ˆ caw, ve yo. Yaw^ˆ u^ˉ peun, ve kan^ˉ pa^ˆ hta, ma^ˆ ha, yu, ve leh, aw, teh, yon, ve ma^ˆ he^ˆ. Te^ˆ ceu, k'o, Yaw^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh, ve hta, ha, yu, ve chaw ya^ˆ ve kan^ˉ leh, ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfu^ˆ ve (2Ti^ˆ. 2:5) leh yon, ve (E^ˆfe^ˆ. 2: 8-9) te^ˆ ceu, yo. Hkri, hta, chi^ˆ a, ve te^ˆ ceu, leh, htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, G'ui, sha pe, la^ˆ ve yon, ve te^ˆ ceu, hpeh, ve yo.

Li, hpu hk'a^ˆ peu-e, hk'aw htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh, ve hta, g'a yon, ve nyi^ˆ tawn leh, "Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ Ye-su^ˆ hta, yon, lo. Naw, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo." (Tc. 16: 31); leh "Ye-su^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh, ve yo, teh, naw, ve maw, k'aw hkan, yu, leh G'ui, sha yaw^ˆ hta, suh kui, lo k'aw, te, tu la pi^ˆ ve hta, naw, ve nyi ma hk'aw yon, ve

16. Livingston Blauvelt Jr., "Does the Bible Teach Lordship Salvation?" Bibliotheca Sacra (January – March 1986), 37

17. Ibid.

18. Ibid., 38

k'o, naw, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo.” (Ro⁻. 10: 9). 19 Pe⁻te⁻ko⁻te⁻ aw, nyi hta⁻, Pe⁻tru⁻ bon ma⁻ ve aw, leh me⁻ lo : “I⁻sa⁻re⁻la⁻ te⁻ yeh, hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ chi hta, hk'a⁻ deh, shi⁻o⁻. Naw, hui la, ka hk'o⁻ hta, pe⁻ ve Ye⁻su⁻ chi te⁻ g'a⁻ hta, G'ui⁻ sha leh, Jaw⁻ maw⁻ ka, Hkri⁻ ka, hpeh, pi⁻ law, peu.” teh, k'o⁻ ve yo⁻. Hkri⁻ Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh, ve hta, ma⁻ hkan⁻ yu, ve chaw hui htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, ka ti, ma⁻ pi⁻ la⁻ ta⁻. “Jaw⁻ maw⁻ Htai, hk'aw, pa⁻” hta, ma⁻ yon⁻ k'o, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ma⁻ hpeh, 20

Jaw⁻ maw⁻ Htai, hk'aw, pa⁻ hta, ma⁻ ha, yu, ve chaw hui k'o⁻ ve, “Jaw⁻ maw⁻” teh, k'o⁻ ve leh, “Aw, sheh, hpa⁻” hta, k'o⁻ ve ma⁻ he⁻, yaw⁻ G'ui⁻ sha hpeh, ve hta, k'o⁻ ve yo⁻. 21 Chi hk'e⁻ k'o⁻ ve htaw⁻, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ga⁻ leh Ye⁻su⁻ geh la, ve chaw hui yaw⁻ G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, g'a ha, yu, ve yo⁻. Chi leh, “Jaw⁻ maw⁻” k'o⁻ ve “Aw, sheh, hpa⁻” hpeh, ve a keh⁻ ka, tcu⁻h⁻ kui, bi⁻ ve yo⁻.

Li, hpu tawn chi te⁻ hpa⁻ hk'aw “Jaw⁻ maw⁻” k'o⁻ ve leh, “G'ui, sha” yo⁻. Ngeh chaweh k'o⁻ k'o, “U⁻ peun⁻ sheh, hpa⁻ G'ui, sha” 22 hpeh, leh “Jaw⁻ maw⁻ Htai, hk'aw, pa⁻ teh, k'o⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo⁻. Aw, teh, aw, na htai, hk'aw, g'a ga⁻ leh Ye⁻su⁻ geh la, ve chaw hui leh, yaw⁻ co co tai, tai, kan⁻ pa⁻ ui, leh hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ hk'o⁻ u⁻ peun⁻ ve hta, ha, yu, tu, yo⁻. Aw, teh, yon⁻ ve leh, maw, k'aw ceh ma⁻ he⁻. Ye⁻su⁻ htaw⁻, nyi ma hk'aw ma⁻ he⁻ leh maw, k'aw ceh o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve chaw hui hta, ven⁻ ba⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻ (Mat. 15: 7-9). Chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ yaw⁻ hta, “hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ hk'o⁻ Jaw⁻ maw⁻” hpeh, ve hta, ma⁻ ha, yu, ve k'o, yaw⁻ ve Htai, hk'aw, pa⁻ hpeh, ma⁻ g'a (Tc. 10:36).

A. W. Tozer k'o⁻ ve, “Jaw⁻ maw⁻ taw⁻ pi⁻ ve hta, ma⁻ na ve chaw htai, hk'aw, ma⁻ g'a. Yaw⁻ ve a⁻ ya⁻ hta, peh, ma⁻ g'a. Te⁻ hko⁻ ceh ti⁻ hpeh, ve Hkri, hta, yon⁻ ma⁻ hpeh.

19. Te⁻ hpa⁻ hpa⁻ Ro⁻ma, 10: 9 leh, ma⁻ yon⁻ ve Yu⁻da, chaw hta, k'o⁻ ve teh, k'o⁻ ve yo⁻. Caw⁻ ve yo⁻. Ro⁻ma, 9 – 11 leh, I⁻sa⁻re⁻la⁻ chaw Me⁻si⁻ya, hta, ma⁻ ha, yu, ve pa taw, aw, nu ve chaw ceu, G'ui, sha ve kan⁻ hk'a⁻ hk'aw lo, la ve yo⁻. Htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn a ye⁻ ui, ve leh, I⁻sa⁻re⁻la⁻ chaw aw, pon ceh ma⁻ he⁻. Eh⁻ 12 – 13 hk'aw, “Yu⁻da, chaw leh He⁻la⁻sa⁻ chaw peun da, kui, ma⁻ caw⁻. Chaw hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ hta, u⁻ peun⁻ ve Jaw⁻ maw⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ ti⁻ caw, leh yaw⁻ hta, hk'a⁻ ku, ve chaw hta, aw, bon hk'a⁻ bi⁻ pi⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ ve aw, meh hta, hk'a⁻ ku, ve chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ le le htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo.”

20. “Jaw⁻ maw⁻ htai, hk'aw, pa⁻” taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, ma⁻ daw⁻ caw⁻. Taw⁻ chi leh, htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, ku, la⁻ ve Hkri, hta, chi⁻ a, tu, ve daw⁻ hk'a⁻ hta, te meh⁻ ga⁻ ve chaw hui ve taw⁻ hpeh, leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw⁻ hta, ya, k'ai tu, keu ta⁻ ve yo⁻. Nga, hui shi⁻ ve hk'e⁻, “Jaw⁻ maw⁻ htai, hk'aw, pa⁻” leh, Li, hpu leh Ra⁻sa⁻van, hk'a⁻ suh htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn ha leh, bon hkaw⁻ hpeh, ve yo⁻. Li, chi aw, hk'aw taw⁻ hkaw⁻ chi hta, g'aw, da, tu, aw, pon keu ta⁻ ve yo⁻.

21. Ibid., 38-41. G. Michael Cocoris, ‘Jaw⁻ maw⁻ htai, hk'aw, pa⁻’ - Li, hpu hta, haw, ve la⁻. (Dallas: Redention Viva, 1983), 13-15 hta, nyi

22. Li, hpu taw⁻ hkaw⁻ tcu⁻h⁻ kui, na g'a tu, taw⁻ hkaw⁻ aw, hkui⁻ pui⁻, g'u⁻ suh, hk'aw, naw⁻ ca⁻ da, ve leh ra⁻sa⁻van, hta, lo, ve yo⁻. Kurios leh, Tc. 2: 36 hk'aw Pe⁻tru⁻ ve taw⁻ hta, yu, ta, leh, u⁻ peun⁻ ve, g'a⁻ ve leh kan⁻ pa⁻ teh, k'o⁻ ve yo⁻. Eh⁻ 34-35 leh, Chi⁻. 110 hk'aw Me⁻si⁻ya, u⁻ peun⁻ ve (Naw⁻ ve can⁻ pa⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hk'o⁻ lo u⁻ peun⁻ ve) hta, yu, ta, ve yo⁻. Pe⁻tru⁻ leh, “G'ui, sha yaw⁻ hta, G'ui, sha” hpeh, tcu⁻h⁻ ve ceh ma⁻ he⁻, Ye⁻su⁻ u⁻ peun⁻ tu, ve hta, k'o⁻ ve yo⁻. Eh⁻ 23 hk'aw Yu⁻da, chaw yaw⁻ hui ve Me⁻si⁻ya, hta, ti⁻ peh, ve yo⁻. Yo⁻. 18:33 – 19: 22 hk'aw Yu⁻da, chaw mo⁻ lon⁻ leh Pi⁻la, meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh⁻ suh⁻ jeh, hta⁻, yaw⁻ hkun⁻ haw⁻ hkan⁻ hpeh, ve hta, lai⁻ paw⁻ k'o⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻. Tc. 2:36 hta, ngeh chaweh g'a⁻ k'o⁻ ve k'o, Ye⁻su⁻ leh, Hkun⁻ haw⁻ hkan⁻ hpeh, leh aw, chaw⁻ leh can⁻ pa⁻ hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ hta, u⁻ peun⁻ ve yo⁻. Pe⁻tru⁻ Hkri, Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh, ve ha leh, bon hkaw⁻ leh 2Kaw⁻. 4:3-5 hk'aw Paw⁻lu, htaw⁻ chi hk'a⁻ shu, bon ma⁻ ve yo⁻. Ye⁻su⁻ leh, nga, hui hta, u⁻ peun⁻ sheh, hpa⁻ Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh, leh nga, hui leh, yaw⁻ ve aw, ce⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hpeh, ve yo⁻.

Nga, hui yaw^ˋ a_ˋ hto_ˋ ma hpeh_ˋ ve – leu^ˋ yu_ˋ ta_ˋ ve Htai_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ pa_ˋ leh Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ, hkun^ˋ haw^ˋ hkan^ˋ hk'o^ˋ Hkun^ˋ haw^ˋ hkan^ˋ leh jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hk'o^ˋ Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hta_ˋ ha_ˋ yu_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ nga_ˋ hui hta_ˋ htai_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ la^ˋ leh ku_ˋ yu_ˋ la^ˋ ve, leu^ˋ yu_ˋ la^ˋ ve hta^ˋ w^ˋ, nga_ˋ hui hta_ˋ sheh k'ai la^ˋ leh u^ˋ peun_ˋ la^ˋ tu_ˋ ve hta_ˋ na ma^ˋ g'a ve k'o^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ caw^ˋ ve hk'e ma^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ta_ˋ. 23

YON_ˋ VE LEH AW_ˋ LA_ˋ G'AW^ˋ AW_ˋ TEH_ˋ HPEH_ˋ VE

Na yu_ˋ ve leh chi^ˋ a_ˋ ve leh_ˋ, htai_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ g'a tu_ˋ yon_ˋ ve hta_ˋ ma^ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ teh_ˋ ma_ˋ ve chaw hui leh_ˋ Li_ˋ hpu hk'aw htai_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ g'a ve leh aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve hta_ˋ peun da_ˋ tu_ˋ te cheh^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ye_ˋ su^ˋ kan^ˋ te ve hta_ˋ yaw^ˋ hui chi hk'e ceh k'o^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a ve yo_ˋ. Chi hk'e nyi^ˋ ceu_ˋ peh_ˋ da_ˋ ve leh_ˋ, aw_ˋ suh_ˋ aw_ˋ sha_ˋ hpaw^ˋ / co ha hpaw^ˋ hta_ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ ve Hkri_ˋ ya^ˋ hk'a shu_ˋ, yon_ˋ ve chaw leh aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve peun da_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Chi ve hta_ˋ ha_ˋ yu_ˋ ve chaw ma^ˋ -aw_ˋ ve leh_ˋ, Ye_ˋ su^ˋ ha leh_ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ ma_ˋ leh ku_ˋ pi^ˋ hta^ˋ, aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ tu_ˋ ceh hpeh_ˋ leh htai_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ g'a tu_ˋ aw_ˋ pon ma^ˋ he^ˋ teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. 24 Li_ˋ bvuh_ˋ pa_ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve, “Yon_ˋ hk'a^ˋ chi ve peun da_ˋ kui_ˋ ma^ˋ caw_ˋ. Li_ˋ hpu suh^ˋ hta_ˋ leu^ˋ leh na g'a tu_ˋ leh yon_ˋ ve chaw a sha_ˋ te_ˋ ve leh sha^ˋ hki^ˋ hkan_ˋ ve hta_ˋ leu^ˋ leh ca^ˋ da_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. 25

Te^ˋ ceu_ˋ k'o^ˋ, Ye_ˋ su^ˋ ma_ˋ ve kan^ˋ pa^ˋ hta_ˋ yaw^ˋ k'ai tu_ˋ te ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Ye_ˋ su^ˋ chaw mo_ˋ lon^ˋ hta_ˋ ma_ˋ pi^ˋ hta^ˋ, a shu yaw^ˋ ve a lo_ˋ hta_ˋ ba_ˋ ta^ˋ tu_ˋ. (Lk. 14:26), la_ˋ ka hta_ˋ ta^ˋ tu_ˋ (eh^ˋ 27), hk'a^ˋ peu_ˋ e_ˋ hta_ˋ ba_ˋ ta^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ suh la_ˋ tu_ˋ ku_ˋ ve leh_ˋ (eh^ˋ 27), htai_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ ve hta_ˋ ma^ˋ g'a ve chaw hui aw_ˋ pon te_ˋ chi^ˋ tchu^ˋ kui_ˋ ma^ˋ caw_ˋ ta_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve hta_ˋ nga_ˋ hui yon_ˋ tu_ˋ la^ˋ. Chi ve leh_ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hui hta_ˋ ku_ˋ yu_ˋ tu_ˋ nga_ˋ la_ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ hta_ˋ ku_ˋ yu_ˋ tu_ˋ la_ˋ ve teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve hta_ˋ hk'a^ˋ hk'e haw_ˋ da_ˋ tu_ˋ le (Mat. 9:13).

James M. Boise yaw^ˋ ve *Christ's Call to Discipleship* li_ˋ k'o^ˋ hk'aw_ˋ htai_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ ve / aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve hta_ˋ peh_ˋ da_ˋ ta_ˋ leh 'ma^ˋ bi^ˋ law_ˋ ve yon_ˋ hk'a^ˋ hk'e bvuh_ˋ ta_ˋ ve leh_ˋ, paw sha ve aw_ˋ yan^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ bi^ˋ ma^ˋ law_ˋ ve hta_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ci_ˋ yan_ˋ fa^ˋ w^ˋ meh_ˋ leh ha_ˋ ja^ˋ ve aw_ˋ yan^ˋ hta^ˋ, Hkri_ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh_ˋ la ve chaw hui leh_ˋ Na_ˋ za_ˋ reh^ˋ chaw ve la_ˋ ka hta_ˋ ma^ˋ ta^ˋ she_ˋ g'u^ˋ suh_ˋ aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ tu_ˋ aw_ˋ hp^ˋ fuh^ˋ hta_ˋ daw^ˋ nyi ve yo_ˋ. Bon ma_ˋ pa_ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hk'a^ˋ suh g'a_ˋ k'ai leh sha ve a sha_ˋ te_ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw_ˋ pon he_ˋ leh ka ti_ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ya_ˋ hk'a^ˋ, hpeh_ˋ sha ve aw_ˋ yan^ˋ hta^ˋ k'o^ˋ aw_ˋ hp^ˋ fuh^ˋ ma^ˋ hk'a^ˋ ve

23. A. W. Tozer, *Ma^ˋ he^ˋ ve yon_ˋ hi^ˋ k'a^ˋ teh_ˋ nga_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve* (Harrisburg, Pa.: Christian Publication, 1947), 18–19.

24. Hodges, *Gospel Under Siege*, 35–45; Cocoris, *Lordship Salvation – Is it Biblical?* 15–16; Blauvelt, “Does the Bible teach Lordship Salvation?” 41

25. Charles C. Rurie in the foreward to Zane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit* (Portland, Ore.: Multnomah, 1980), 7.

hk'e hpeh, leh Ye-su^ ve aw, meh hta, vaw^ ta, htaw^, aw, teh, aw, na chaw aw, suh^ hpeh, la ve a sha, te, hk'a^ k'aw, pa ve ma^ caw, 26

La, ka lo la, tu, ku, la^ ve a, hto, ma aw, pon le teh, k'o^ ve hta, shi, tu, lo, ve : Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve aw, haw^ lo aw, la, g'aw^ hpeh, tu, ku, ve. Ku, ve hta, hk'aw, pi^ ve leh, yon, ve chaw hpeh, la tu, aw, pon yo. Chi a keh^ yawn^ ve leh, ma^ yon, ve te^ ceu, yo. 27

Ye-su^ ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ leh, aw, hta, hpaw^ ceh yon, gui^ tu, ma^ he^ . Jaw^ maw^ Ye-su^ ku, la^ ve ha, ve aw, ceu, te^ hpa, leh, aw, htai, mvuh ve Hkri, ya^ aw, pon hpeh, ve k'o, yaw^ ma, ve bon hkaw^ hk'a^ peu-e, hta, te lu, cheh^ ve yo. Aw, hpful^ paw^ leh tcuh^ kui, ma^ caw, ve yon, ve te^ ceu, hpeh, leh, ven^ ba^ hta, ca^ da, ve aw, suh, aw, sha, a sha, te, hk'a^ aw, pon aw, bon ma^ caw. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve ma^ he^ .

YON. VE HK'AW AW, BON AW, SHIN^ HTA, PA TAW

Htai, hk'aw, ve leh, yon, ve hk'aw aw, bon aw, shin^ hta, pa taw ceh ti^ g'a hpeh, ve yo. (E^fe^ . 2:8). Hte^ ve caw^ ve aw, ceu, chi leh, Li, hpu hta, ca^ da, ve nga, hui ma, ve aw, hk'a^ lon^ yo. Aw, bon aw, shin^ hta, na ma^ g'a leh yon, ve tcuh^ kui, ya, ve k'o, te, chi^ aw, bon ma^ caw.

Nyi ma heh leh ven^ ba^ ma^ daw^ hpful^ ve chaw hta, G'ui, sha ha, yu, ve k'o, yaw^ ve aw, bon aw, shin^ leh, hk'e le^ hpeh, ve yo. Aw, bon aw, shin^ leh, chaw te^ g'a^ G'ui, sha meh^ g'u^ suh, hu^ cheh^ ve hta, yaw^ ve aw, li^ aw, hk'a^ pa pi^ ma^ g'a. Chafer k'o^ ve hk'e, “Hkri, ya^ pon, ve hpeh^ ve leh, yaw^ a lo, hta, te tu, aw, pon ma^ he^.” 28 Li, hpu hk'aw aw, teh, aw, na aw, bon aw, shin^ leh, “G'ui, sha hta, ma^ yaw^ yan ve leh mi, gui, hta, ca^ da, ve she^ lai ve te^ hpa, hta, ba, ta^ tu, ma, la^ ve yo.” (Ti^ . 2:12). Aw, bon aw, shin^ leh, ka ti, sha^ ca^ aw, suh^ hta, te bi^ tu, G'ui, sha ve kan^ pa^ hpeh, ve yo. (1Kaw^ . 7:19). Aw, suh, aw, sha, a lo, aw, hk'a^ suh te k'ai tu, aw, pon ma^ he^ . Aw, ha hpu aw, hk'aw lo a sha, te, tu, kan^ pa^ pi^ la^ ve yo.

Yon, ve leh, jeh^ ta, ve ma^ he^ . Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve leh, na g'a leh ta, i^ cheh^ ta, ve ma^ he^ . Ven^ ba^ daw^ hpful^ ve, chi^ a, ve leh na yu, ga^ ve hta, yu, hpa^ da, pi^ ma^ g'a. Aw, ceu, chi te^ hpa, leh, yon, ve chaw te^ g'a^ g'a te tu, aw, vui, hpeh, ve yo.

A ye^ ui, ve aw, lawn chi hta, na ma^ g'a ve leh, Jaw^ maw^ Htai, hk'aw, pa, hta, ma^ ha, yu, ve chaw nyi ma hk'aw caw, ve aw, ceu, yo. Yaw^ hui k'o^ ve, Li, hpu hk'aw

26. James M. Boice, Christ's Call to Discipleship)Chicago: Moody, 1986). 14

27. Mat. 28: 18-20 Ye-su^ Ui, ja^ ve Tcuh peu kui, hk'aw, yon, ve chaw hpeh, la tu, te teh, ma^ k'o^ . “Aw, la, g'aw^ hpeh, la tu, te ... ba^ti^sa, pi^” k'o^ ve leh, yon, ve chaw aw, la, g'aw^ hpeh, leh ba^ti^sa, g'a pi^ ve yo. (Tc. 2: 38). Leu^ leh chi^ a, tu, ceh ma^ he^ . (Aw, lawn lon^ 22 – “The Cost of Discipleship” hta, k'aw, ca^ nyi she^).

28. Chafer, Grace, 345. Chafer leh, aw, li^ aw, hk'a^ ma^ ca ve Hkri, ya^ a sha, te, hk'a^ hta, daw^ caw^ ve aw, leh meu^ te^ g'a^ hpeh, tu, yo. “Aw, teh, aw, na aw, bon aw, shin^ hta, leu^ leh aw, hkui^ pui, teh ve pa taw, yaw^ ma^ k'o^ ga^ ve cu^ yi, ma^ caw, ve taw^ hkaw^ hta, yaw taw^ la ve yo.

yon_ ve leh kan_ te ve ma_ ca_ da_, heh_ hkeh_ da_ ve yo_. Yon_ ve leh_, chi_ a_ ve, ven_ ba_ hta_ hpfuh_ ba_ ve hta_ ma_ ca_ da_ leh hta_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ g'a te caw_ ve te_ hpa_ leh_ chaw ya_ ve kan_ hpeh_ ve pa taw, G'ui_ sha ve la_ shawn_ hpeh_ leh te_ ceu_ le le g'a chi_ a_ g'a ba_ ta_ ve hta_ a ye_ ma_ ta_ ve yo_.

Daw_ hk'a_ chi te_ hpa_ yo_ ve ka_ ma_ he_ ve hk'e te leh yu_ taw_ ma_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Ye-su_ ve taw_ hkaw_ hk'aw ka_ ma_ haw_ da_ ve – “Nga_ naw_ hui hta_ g'a_ jeh_ pi_ tu_ yo_,” leh “Nga_ ve ta_ tu_ hta_ ta_ leh” (Mat. 11: 28-29) hta_ g'a maw_ ve yo_. Yon_ ve hk'aw g'a_ jeh_ kui_ lo lo_-e ve leh_, kan_ ma_ te leh hk'e le_ cheh_ ta_ ve ma_ he_.

Htai_ hk'aw_ ve leh_ la_ shawn_ hpeh_ ve htaw_, yon_ ve o_ ve hte_ ve caw_ ve hta_ na g'a leh hkan_ yu_ ve ceh ti_ ma_ law_. Ne_ te_ hpa_ htaw_ o_ hk'e yon_ ve yo_ (Ya_ 2: 19). Aw_ teh_ yon_ ve leh_, Htai_ hk'aw_ pa_ ha k'a_ ve bon hta_ pa taw ven_ ba_ hta_ ba_ ta_ ve te_ ceu_ yo_. Aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ hk'aw Ye-su_ geh g'aw_ yu_ pi_ ve yo_. Aw_ teh_ yon_ ve chaw hta_ “nyi ma hk'aw ha_ ve g'aw_ ve chaw” teh_ Ye-su_ k'o_ ve yo_ (Mat. 5: 3). Nyi ma lu_ leh mvuh_ hpe lo chi_ nyi ma_ ha_ ve aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ hta_ shu_ ve yo_. Yaw_ ve nyi ma pui hta_ hta leh “G'ui_ sha-o_, nga_ ven_ ba_ ui_ ja_ ve hta_ a ci_ ha k'a_ la_-o_” teh_ law_ hkaw_ ve yo_ (Lk. 18: 13).

Chaw chi ve nyi ma lu_ leh bon law_ ve leh_, Li_ hpu hk'a_ peu-e_ hk'aw G'ui_ sha te pi_ ve aw_ teh_ aw_ na ven_ ba_ daw_ hpfuh_ ve aw_ ho_ aw_ han hpeh_ ve yo_. Yaw_ law_ ve leh_, chaw ya_ te ve kan_ hta_ pa taw hte_ ve caw_ ve hta_ g'a hpeh_ ve ma_ he_. O_ k'o_ pui ve aw_ li_ ve kan_ hta_ ba_ ta_ ve aw_ he_, Hpa-ri-seh_ bon law_ cheh_ ve hta_ “vui_ kui_ lo hu_ ta_ leh” k'o_ ve sha_ hki_ yo_. G'ui_ sha ha k'a_ ve aw_ bon hta_ pa taw ceh ti_ hta_ hk'aw_ g'a ve hta_ yaw_ shi_ ve yo_. Yaw_ te ma_ g'a ve aw_ leh meu_ hta_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ la_ shawn_ hk'e g'a ve yo_. Ye-su_ leh_, “yaw_ hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ la leh yaw_ ve yeh_ lo k'o_-e ve yo_” teh_ k'o_ ve yo_.

Cho_ ka_ lo ven_ ba_ daw_ hpfuh_ ve leh_, hta_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ yon_ ve te_ ceu_ hpeh_ ve yo_. He-la-sa_ hkaw_ ven_ ba_ daw_ hpfuh_ ve hta_ *metanoia* k'o_ ve tcuh_ kui_ leh_, “daw_ nyi peu_ hta_” teh_ k' o_ leh nyi ma pa ve hta_ k' o_ ga_ ve yo_. Jaw_ maw_ Htai_ hk'aw_ pa_ teh_ ma_ ha_ yu_ ve chaw hui tcuh_ kui_ chi ve hta_ ma_ ha_ yu_ ga_ ve yo_. 29 Ya_ hk'a_, He-la-sa_ hkaw_ aw_ hkui_ pui_ ve tcuh_ kui_ chi hta_ yaw_ hui yu_ pa ma_ g'a.

Aw_ lawn chi hk'aw Ye-su_ ven_ ba_ daw_ hpfuh_ ve teh_ k'o_ ve leh_, chaw te_ g'a_ yaw_ ven_ ba_ caw_ ve hta_ shi_ ve hk'aw hpfuh_ ba_ ta_ leh G'ui_ sha geh k'aw_ la ve hta_ k'o_ ve yo_ (1Hte_. 1: 9). Chaw ya_ te ve kan_ ma_ he_. Chaw ya_ ve nyi ma hk'aw G'ui_ sha te ve kan_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Chaw ya_ hk'a_ ma co_ ca_ leh te ve htaw_ G'ui_ sha nyi ma caw_ tu_ te ma_ g'a. Nyi ma pa ve ceh ma_ he_. Nyi ma daw_ hk'a_, nyi ma pfuh_ ve leh a sha_ te.

29. Cocoris, *Lordship Salvation – Is it Biblical?* 11. Ryrie k'o_ ve, ven_ ba_ daw_ hpfuh_ ve leh_, “nyi ma pa leh Ye-su_ Hkri_ hta_ yaw_ ve hta_ hk'aw_ pa_ teh_ yon_ ve yo_”. Hk'e k'o_ ven_ ba_ daw_ hpfuh_ ve leh_, ven_ ba_ leh a sha_ te, hk'a_ pa ve hta_ ma_ ca_ da_. Ye-su_ hta_ yon_ ve hta_ ceh ti_ aw_ hkui_ pui_ teh ve yo_. Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life*, 175 – 76.

hk'a' hk'a peu-e pa ve hta, k'o' ve yo. Taw yaw hkaw hk'a peu-e htaw pa la ve yo.

Li, hpu hk'aw "chaw aw, suh hpeh la ve" leh, a sha, te, hk'a' ma' pa ve hta, k'o' ve ma' he' (Lk. 3: 7-8). Aw, teh, yon, ve chaw leh, ma' k'aw, hpfulh - ma' he' k'o, ma' pa ma' hpeh. Aw, teh, yon, ve leh, na yu, tu, aw, g'a' pi' ve yo. Li, hpu hk'aw yon, ve leh na yu, ve shu, da, ve teh, ma, la' ve yo (Yo'. 3:36; Ro'. 1:5; 16:26; 2Hte'. 1:8).³⁰ "Yon, ve pa taw, A-bra-han, (yon, ve aw, pa) . . . na yu, ve yo." (He.. 11:8). Chi leh, He-bre'h' 11 ve aw, lawn lon' aw, nyi ma shi, hpeh leh yon, ve aw, lawn li, hpeh, ve yo.

Yon, ve leh kan' te ve leh, taw, ta, da, ve aw, ceu, ma' he'. Ye-su' htaw, yon, ve hta, kan' te ve teh, k'o' leh (Yo'. 6:29) - chaw ya' te ve kan' ma' he', nga, hui aw, hk'aw lo G'ui, sha ha k'a' leh te la' ve kan' hpeh, ve yo. Yaw nga, hui hta, yon, pui' tu, te la' leh na yu, pui' tu, kan' pa' htaw pi' la' ve yo (Ro'. 16: 26).

Cho, ka, lo peun da, ve hta, peh, da, caw' ve yo. Yon, ve hta, pa taw htai, hk'aw, g'a ve leh, kan' hta, te lu, ve ma' he'. Chaw ya' co' ca' leh te ve kan' hta, ceh ti' k'o' ve yo (E'fe'. 2:8). Nga, hui te ve kan' hta, cu' leh G'ui, sha nyi ma caw' tu, te ma' g'a teh, k'o' ga' ve yo (eh' 9). Nga, hui a sha, te, kui, hk'aw da, ve kan' te tu, G'ui, sha gu ta, ve hta, taw, ta, ma' g'a (eh' 10).

Hk'a peu-e, hk'o' daw' naw' ta, tu, ve leh, htai, hk'aw, ve leh, G'ui, sha ve kan' hpeh, ve yo. Li, hpu hk'aw chaw ya' g'a tu, te ve kan' hta, pa taw ma' he', te taw' la ve hta, nyi leh k'o' hpeh, ve yo. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, kan' hta, ma' lo. Aw, teh, G'ui, sha pi' ve htai, hk'aw, ve leh, da, ve kan' ma' taw' la leh ma' hpeh (Mat. 7:17). Chaw ya' te ve kan' hta, pa taw ma' he', G'ui, sha ve kan' hpeh, ve yo (Ti'. 3:5-7). "Nga, hui da, ve kan' te' hpa, hta, te tu, Ye-su' Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo yaw nga, hui hta, hpan, ta, ve yo. Chi hk'e te tu, aw, pon aw, g'u' suh, hta' ka, G'ui, sha gu ta, peu." (E'fe'. 2:10). Htai, hk'aw, ve kan' aw, hk'aw lo G'ui, sha leh, ven' ba' daw' hpfulh' ve, yon, ve, da, keh, ve, chi' a, ve, na yu, ve leh aw, me, aw, hpon' caw, ve te' hpa, hta, taw' la pi' tu, yo. Aw, ceu, chi te' hpa, taw' la tu, yaw' chaw ya' te ve kan' hta, ma' lo, ve pa taw, chi te' hpa, ma' caw, ve k'o, G'ui, sha pi' ve htai, hk'aw, ve ma' he'.

Nga, hui G'ui, sha aw, hk'aw lo aw, teh, paw la peu, ve k'o, mi, gui, hta, g'a' ve yon, ve hta, g'a ve yo (1Yo'. 5:4). Ven' ba' g'a te pui' k'o ka, (1Yo'. 2:1), da, keh, ve chaw hpeh, la tu, taw, ta, ma' g'a. Nga, hui aw, hk'aw lo G'ui, sha kan' te cheh' leh (Hpi'. 2:13), Ye-su' Hkri, ve aw, nyi hk'a ga, bi' la tu, yaw' te la' cheh' ve yo (Hpi'. 1:6; 1Hte'. 5:23- 24).

30. Ye-su' Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve hta, ma' ha, yu, ve chaw hui leh, Ro'. 1:5 hk'aw ("yon, leh na yu, tu.") htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve leh, na yu, tu, aw, pon ku, yu, ta, ve teh, k'o' ve yo. Ya' hpu hta, yon, ve k'o, G'ui, sha ve a lo, hta, na yu, ve yo (Yo'. 6:29). Chi leh, yon, leh na yu, ve te' ceu, yo. Aw, pa hta, te' paw' ceh na yu, leh, Ye-su' ve aw, li' taw' hkaw' hta, hk'a, hta' ka, na yu, ve ma' he'. Ye-su' ve kan' pa' hta, na yu, ve leh, Yo'. 3:36 hk'aw k'o' ve hk'e g'a ha leh, ve yo. "Ya' hpu hta, ma' ha, yu, ve chaw leh, co ti, ha ti, hta, ma' g'a maw. Yaw aw, hk'o' hta, G'ui, sha nyi ma zuh' ve te' ceu, caw, ta, ve yo." He-bre'h' 5:9 hk'aw ("Hkri, ve taw' hkaw' hta, hk'a na yu, ve chaw hui aw, pon yaw' leh, co co tai, tai. Htai, hk'aw, sheh, hpa' hpeh, la ve yo.")

AW_ TAWN 2

YE_SU^
YAW~ VE HA LEH_ BON HKAW~
AW_ LAWN HTO MA_ VE

AW, SUH TE PAW K'AW PAW LA TU KU VE

Hkri, ya teh, k'o^ ve te^ g'a^ le le aw, teh, aw, na Hkri, ya ma^ he^ . Ma^ yon, ve chaw htaw^ Ye-su^ hta, yon, ve teh, he, leh, aw, teh, aw, na Hkri, ya ma^ hpeh, htaw^ hpeh, ve teh, nyi ma hk'aw daw^ pui^ ve yo, .

Pon, la, ve aw, hk'aw, aw, yan^ te^ hpa, hk'aw chi hk'e te la, ve htaw^, chi beu, te ma^ g'a. Aw, hpful^ paw^ ve aw, bon aw, shin^ leh yon, sha tu, ha leh, bon hkaw^ hta, yu, hpful^ ve leh, Hkri, ya aw, mo, da, keh, ve hta, te lu, ve yo, . Li, hpu suh^ ve bon hkaw^ hta, yu, yawn^ leh hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve hta, shu, da, tu, te ve leh, bon hkaw^ hta, lu, k'ai kui^ k'ai pi^ ve yo, . Ya, nyi Hkri, ya te^ hpa, Ye-su^ hta, yon, ve leh, aw, hta, hpaw^ ceh hpeh, ve yo, . Ya, nyi coe ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ kan^ te ve htaw^, ma^ he^ ve yon, hk'a^ te^ hpa, hta, ha, yu, leh G'ui, sha hta, ca^ da, ve aw, ceu, te^ hpa, hta, k'aw, hpful^ ve pa taw, aw, hta, neh, k'ai cheh^ ve yo, .

Ye-su^ ma, ve bon hkaw^ leh, chi hk'e he, ve ma^ caw, . Chaw mo, meh^ g'u^ suh, bon hkaw^ tan, ma, hta^ ka, vai^ ve hk'aw aw, hta, hpaw^ ceh hk'a sha sha-eh, k'aw, te hk'aw, la^ ve hta, jaw k'ai ve yo, . Hk'a sha sha-eh, yon, la tu, ma^ te leh, ma^ he^ he^ ve daw^ law kui, pi^ ve bon hkaw^ hta, ma^ ma, . Yaw^ ve taw^ hkaw^ leh, shu lo, ve hta, haw, tu, hte^ ve caw^ ve chaw hpeh, ve teh, k'o^ ve hta, taw, ta, tu, ma^ caw^ ve nyi ma ta, hk'a^ hta, hpeu, ma, tu, ma^ he^ ve yon, hk'a^ hta, sha, ti, pi^ tu, leh aw, hta, hpaw^ ceh chi^ a, ve hta, gu pi^ tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo, .

Yo^han, 3 hk'aw Ye-su^ Ni^kaw^de, hta, hpu^ da, ve leh, chi aw, pon hen^ yu, kui, yo, . Chi leh, ha leh, bon hkaw^ li, te^ hpa, hk'aw te^ g'a^ taw, te^ g'a^ bon hkaw^ ma, ve aw^ law^ te^ paw^ yo, . Chi leh, Hpa, ri, seh^ hui ma^ yon, ve leh taw, ta, ga^ ve hk'aw aw, teh, yon, ga^ ve hk'e te leh na nyi pi^ ve hta, k'aw, hk'aw, pi^ leh bon hkaw^ ma, pi^ ve yo, . Ye-su^ Ni^kaw^de, hta, ha leh, ha k'a ha, yu, pi^ leh yon, ve tcuh^ kui, hta, k'o^ ma, pi^ tu, yo, teh, daw^ ve htaw^, yaw^ nyi ma hk'aw ma^ yon, ve leh hte^ ve caw^ ve chaw hpeh, ve teh, shaw, ve hta, Ye-su^ shi, ve pa taw, ma^ yon, ve chaw hk'e shaw, leh ca^ da, pi^ ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo, .

Chaw te^ hpa, hpa, Li, hpu chi te^ tawn k'o^ ta, ve taw^ leh, Ye-su^ Hkri, hta, yon, tu, hk'a, ma sha ve hta, nyi maw, ve yo, .¹ Taw^ hkaw^ chi ve chi hk'e k'o^ ga^ ve ma^ he^ .

1. Cocoris leh, Yo^han, 3: 14 – 15 hta, cu^ leh yon, ve tcuh^ kui, hk'aw chi^ a, ve ma^ caw, teh, k'o^ ve hta, ga pi^ cheh^ ve yo, . G. Michael Cocoris, Lordship Salvation – Is it Biblical? (Dallas: RedentionViva, 1983). 13

Cho, ka, lo ha leh, ve bon hkaw, chi hta, hte, leh, ma, la, ta, ve hta, maw, hpeh, ve yo. Ya, hk'a, Ye-su, leh, a shu yaw, aw, to hte, ve caw, ve chaw hpeh, ve teh, shaw, ve Hpa-ri-seh, hta, hk'a sha sha-ch, yon, tu, bon hkaw, ma, ma, pi. Yaw, k'o, ve hk'a peu-e, hta, Ye-su, k'aw, tan, pi, ve yo. Taw, yaw da, ve hk'aw Ni'kaw, de, aw, teh, ma, yon, ve, kan, hta, aw, hkui, pui, teh ve o, k'o, pui ve aw, li, Hpa-ri-seh, hpeh, leh hte, ve caw, ve teh, shaw, ve leh Li, hpu ma, shi, ve hta, hpeu, ma, pi, ve yo. Aw, leh, aw, na chaw aw, suh, hpeh, la tu, ku, pi, ve yo. Co ha hpaw, lo aw, suh, ma, paw la ve k'o, co ha te, ve te, ceu, aw, pon daw, law kui, ma, caw. Ye-su, ve taw, hkaw, hta, pa taw, yaw, nyi ma hta, heu, ve htaw, la, ha, nyi ma pa la ve sha, hki, ma, caw.

Yo'han, leh, Ye-su, G'ui, sha hpeh, ve aw, lawn taw, g'aw, da, tu, pon chi hta, keu ta, ve yo. Yo'han, li, aw, hkui, pui, te leh aw, leh meu, hk'a ga, Ye-su, G'ui, sha hpeh, ve aw, lawn k'o, ta, leh (1:1; 20:30 – 31), yaw, hk'a k'o, ve hk'a peu-e, aw, lawn chi hta, k'eh, chaweh ma, la, ta, ve yo. Ye-su, leh Ni'kaw, de, maw, da, ve htaw, lo, e ta, ve yo. Yo'han, 2:23 – 25 hk'aw Ye-su, leh, “chaw hk'a peu-e, hta, shi, ta, leh . . . chaw ya, ve nyi ma hk'aw hk'a, hk'e caw, ve hta, yaw, shi, ta, ve pa taw . . .” k'o, ta, ve yo. Ni'kaw, de, aw, lawn htaw, Ye-su, yaw, ve nyi ma hta, shi, ve leh, yaw, te, ceu, le le hta, shi, ve sha, hki, ma, la, ve yo. Ye-su, leh, hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, ya, k'aw hpeh, ve teh, k'o, ve htaw, yaw, G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, ma, la, cheh, ve yo.

Yo'han, li, ka nan, ui, 2 aw, leh meu, lo Ye-su, te ve an, tu, aw, he, hta, g'a maw, leh yon, la ve chaw te, hpa, aw, hk'aw lo Ni'kaw, de, ka, te, g'a, lo, e ta, ve yo. Eh, 24 hk'aw, “Ye-su, leh, chaw o, ve hk'a peu-e, hta, shi, ta, ve pa taw, yaw, ve aw, to ma, a, pi” teh, k'o, leh Yo'han, sha, hki, hkan, ve hk'e, yon, ve chi te, ceu, leh, hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve hta, ma, ca, da. Aw, hta, hpaw, ceh yon, ve te, ceu, ma, law, teh, ma, la, ve yo.² Ni'kaw, de, yon, ve htaw, ma, bi, ma, law, ve hta, ma, la, ve yo. Yaw, ve daw, hk'a, Ye-su, ve aw, lawn hte, ve caw, ve hta, ha, yu, ve htaw, yaw, ve nyi ma aw, suh, ma, pa.

Ni'kaw, de, yon, ve chi te, ceu, hta, cu, leh taw, tan, yaw ve leh: “Ra-bi-o, naw, leh, G'ui, sha lo la, ve sa, la, te, g'a, hpeh, ve hta, nga, hui shi, ve yo. Naw, te ma, ve aw, he, te, hpa, leh, G'ui, sha yaw, aw, hk'aw lo cheh, ve ma, he, k'o, chaw te, g'a, ka, te ma, g'a (Yo', 3:2). Yaw, Ye-su, hta, he, cheh, ve yo. Bon hpaw, ve aw, ho, hpeh, ve hk'e, G'ui, sha geh la, ve chaw hta, shi, da, ga, ve yo. Ye-su, te ve aw, he, hta, g'a maw, peu, leh G'ui, sha geh la, ve hta, shi, ve yo. 400 hk'aw, hk'a ga, tcuh ka, pa, ma, taw, la ve pa taw, Ni'kaw, de, yaw, tcuh ka, pa, te, g'a, hta, maw, peu, teh, daw, ve yo. Ye-su, Me-si, ya, hpeh, ve na, teh, daw, ve htaw, Ye-su, aw, hk'aw lo G'ui, sha chaw ya, ve aw, suh, aw, sha, pfuh, la ve hta, ma, shi, she.

2. Cf. Zane Hodges, “Untrustworthy Believers – John 2:23- 25,” *Bibliotheca Sacra* (April – June 1978), 139 – 52. Hodges k'o, ve chaw hui leh, shu ma, shi, tu, hk'aw, yon, cheh, ve yo. Yo'han, 2:23 – 25 leh Ni'kaw, de, aw, lawn ca, da, ve yo. (Ibid., 150). Ye-su, leh, Ni'kaw, de, hta, ma, yon, ve chaw hk'e ca, da, ve yo. Yo', 2:23-25 hk'aw k'o, ta, ve chaw aw, hk'aw yaw, ka, lo, e ta, ve k'o, yaw, htaw, ma, yon, she, ve yo. Hodges k'o, ve hk'e k'o, tcuh, kui, yu, taw, pa, ma, chaweh Yo', 2:23-25 leh, hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve ma, he, teh, k'o, ve yo.

Yoʻhan. 2:24 hkʻaw “chaw hkʻa peu-e. hta. shi. ve” Ye-suʻ leh., Niʻkawʻde. ve nyi ma hta. shi. ve yo.. Niʻkawʻde. yon. ve teh. kʻoʻ ve hta. maʻ na leh yawʻ maʻ na nyi piʻ she. ve hta. kʻaw. yaw hkʻaw. piʻ ve yo..

Ye-suʻ Gʻui. sha geh la. ve teh. Niʻkawʻde. kʻoʻ ve hta. te. chiʻ maʻ kʻaw. kʻoʻ hkʻaw. piʻ ve htawʻ, yawʻ teʻ ceu. le le hta. shi. ve teh. ma. piʻ ve yo.. Yawʻ Niʻkawʻde. hta. maw. da. ve leh., hteʻ ve cawʻ ve aw. ceu. hta. hkʻa biʻ maʻ shi. she. teh. hpeu. ma. piʻ ve yo.. Niʻkawʻde. leh., Gʻui. sha peu laʻ ve sa. la. teʻ gʻaʻ hta. ceh maʻ heʻ, aw. suh. aw. sha. pfuhʻ leh Gʻui. sha mehʻ gʻuʻ suh. hu. chehʻ ve chaw hta. maw. da. ve yo.. Yoʻhan. 3:3 hkʻaw “Ye-suʻ kʻaw. kʻoʻ ve, ‘Nga. naw. hta. aw. teh. aw. na kʻoʻ laʻ ve, chaw teʻ gʻaʻ leh. aw. suhʻ teʻ pawʻ maʻ kʻaw. paw la ve kʻo, Gʻui. sha ve mvuhʻ mi. hta. maʻ gʻa maw.”

Ye-suʻ ve tawʻ hkawʻ hta. Niʻkawʻde. anʻ ve yo.(Yoʻ. 3:9). Chaw oʻ ve hta. Ye-suʻ kʻoʻ piʻ tan. piʻ ve tawʻ hta. taʻ leunʻ piʻ. Ye-suʻ shaʻ hkiʻ hkan. ve leh., hteʻ leh. hkʻa taw. lehʻ kʻoʻ piʻ ve yo.. Yawʻ awʻ lawʻ peuʻ teʻ gʻaʻ hta. gʻa hpuʻ da. ve hkʻe, yawʻ kʻaw. yaw hkʻaw. piʻ ve hta. Niʻkawʻde. anʻ ve yo.. Yawʻ hta. anʻ piʻ law. ve hteʻ ve cawʻ ve aw. ceu. 4 – ceu. caw. ve yo..

Oʻ KʻO. PUI VE AW. LIʻ TE. CHIʻ AW. BON MAʻ CAW.

Niʻkawʻde. leh., “Yuʻda. chaw uʻ peun. sheh. hpaʻ” (Yoʻ. 3:1), kanʻ paʻ caw. ve suhʻ jeh. pa. aw. mo. chaw teʻ gʻaʻ hpeh. ve yo.. Yawʻ mvuhʻ hpeu. htaʻ la. ve leh., shu yawʻ hta. maʻ gʻa maw. leh suhʻ jeh. pa. aw. mo. aw. tan hpeh. ve teh. maʻ gʻa shi. tu. aw. pon yo.. Maʻ heʻ kʻo, aw. ka. aw. nu Hpa.ri.sehʻ chaw teʻ hpa. hkʻa. hkʻe dawʻ la tu. ve hta. kawʻ ve yo.. Yawʻ hui leh., Ye-suʻ hta. yon. ve chaw hui hta. bon yeh. hkʻaw gʻa. tawʻ ve pa taw aw. meh bvuh. ve yo. (Yoʻ. 9:22). Hkʻa. hkʻe htawʻ, yawʻ ve aw. chaw hui hta. maʻ shu. ve hkʻaw aw. teh. aw. na henʻ yu. gaʻ leh la. ve yo..

Yawʻ hui leh., aw. hta. hpawʻ ceh oʻ kʻo. pui ve aw. liʻ hta. ha. shaʻ ve chaw hpeh. leh Gʻui. sha hta. yawʻ yan ve aw. liʻ kanʻ paʻ hta. hkʻa deh. maʻ yehʻ ve yo. (2Tiʻ. 3:5). Yawʻ hui oʻ kʻo. pui ve aw. liʻ hta. nyi ma pfuhʻ jaʻ ve htawʻ, meh ma. lanʻ a kehʻ Gʻui. sha ve mvuhʻ mi. hta. neʻ da. ve maʻ heʻ. Ce ka ve aw. liʻ hkaw. ha hpaʻ caw. ve htawʻ, maʻ aw. ve yawʻ hui dawʻ cawʻ ve hkʻe te ta. ve yo.. Tawʻ pa haʻ – shinʻ nyi htaʻ a pehʻ gʻui. daw. hpeh. ve htawʻ, a pehʻ meuʻ gʻui. te ve kʻo kanʻ te ve teh. shaw. ve yo.. Shinʻ nyi htaʻ u ta. ve gʻaʻ u hta. caʻ hpeh. ve htawʻ, shinʻ nyi ve aw. liʻ hta. te ya. ve teh. kʻoʻ leh aw. hkʻaw. nawʻ teʻ nyi kʻo gʻaʻ ma peu. hta. tiʻ peh. ve yo.. Yawʻ hui aw. liʻ tawʻ hkawʻ leh oʻ kʻo. pui ve aw. liʻ hta. dawʻ cawʻ jaʻ ve pa taw, Ye-suʻ Hkri. la. leh venʻ baʻ ui. jaʻ ve chaw hui hta. aw. bon aw. shinʻ leh hta. hkʻaw. ve aw. bon piʻ ve htawʻ, yawʻ hui ha. yu. maʻ gʻa.

Niʻkawʻde. leh., Ye-suʻ aw. suhʻ teʻ pawʻ paw la ve aw. lawn kʻoʻ ve hta. nyi ma hkʻaw maʻ lo. e. Htai. hkʻaw. ve leh., kanʻ te ve pa taw gʻa hpeh. ve teh. yon. ve yo.. Ye-suʻ yawʻ hta. aw. liʻ aw. hkʻaʻ hehnʻ chaweh ha. shaʻ tu. kʻoʻ laʻ hehʻ teh. dawʻ law ve yo..

Ya, hk'a', o' k'o- pui ve aw, li' te, chi- aw, bon ma' caw, teh, yaw' hta, k'o' pi' ve yo.. Hk'a, ma nyi ma lu, tu, le. O' k'o- pui ve aw, li' ma' he' k'o, aw, suh' te' paw' k'aw, paw la tu, Ni'kaw'de- yaw' hk'a' yaw' te ma' g'a.

“Maw' peu, ve chaw hk'a' hk'e te k'aw, paw la hpeh, tu, le. Aw, e g'o' pe, hk'aw k'aw, lo,-e leh k'aw, paw la hpeh, tu, la” teh, na nyi ve leh, na ma' g'a ve pa taw yo. (Yo'. 3:4). Ni'kaw'de- yaw' taw' yaw ve hk'a' suh daw' cheh' ve ma' he'. Aw, e g'o' pe, hk'aw k'aw, lo,-e leh k'aw, paw la tu, ve hta, Ye-su' k'o' ga' ve ma' he' teh, yaw' daw' cheh' ve yo.. Yaw' ma- pa- sa- la, te' g'a' hpeh, ve hk'e, taw' pa ha' hta, yeh' leh co ha hpaw' aw, lawn ma- la' ga' ve hta, shi- ve pa taw, yaw' daw' nyi cheh' ve yo.. Yaw' k'o' ga' ve leh, “Nga, te ma' g'a-o. Hk'aw, naw' leh ja' peu. Nga, ve bon li' hk'a' suh k'ai vui' ja' peu, ve pa taw, te ma' hpeh,-o. Aw, hkui' pui- g'a k'aw, tan, tu, ve k'o, nga, aw, pon daw' law kui, ma' caw,-o.”

Yaw' caw, cheh' hpeh, cheh' ve hk'a' peu-e hta, g'a ba, ta- ve teh, Ye-su' k'o' ve hta, Ni'kaw'de- shi- ve yo.. Yaw' hk'a' sha sha-eh, chaw aw, suh' hpeh, la tu, ve a keh' ha- ja' ve aw, ceu, hta, te tu, k'o' pi' ve yo.. Ye-su' k'o' ve hk'e, hpu shi maw' je, tan' pi' ve, ca' tu, ce ve leh bon li' hta, g'a, te g'a ve htaw', co ha hpaw' aw, suh' k'aw, paw la tu, k'o' pi' hta', yaw' aw, to ma' bi' ma' law, ve leh caw, cheh' hpeh, cheh' ve hta, ba, ta- ma' g'a ve hta, yaw' shi- ta- ve yo..

Ye-su' k'aw, k'o' pi' ve, “Nga, naw, hta, aw, teh, aw, na k'o' la' ve, chaw te' g'a' leh, i' ka' leh Aw, ha hpu aw, hk'aw lo ma' paw la ve k'o, G'ui, sha ve mvuh' mi, aw, hk'aw lo ma' g'a lo,-e” (Yo'. 3:5). Te' hpa- hpa- aw, teh, aw, na i' ka' hta, k'o' ve teh, k'o' yo.. Ma' he' ta.. I' ka' leh ba'ti'sa, pi' ve hta, ma' ca' da.. I' ka' heh' ve leh, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, te bi' ma' g'a. Yo'han, 4:2 hk'aw Ye-su' chaw te' g'a' hta, ka, ba'ti'sa, ma' pi'. I' ka' tu, leh hta, hk'aw, g'a ve hk'e k'o, yaw' hk'a' peu-e, hta, tu, pi' tu, yo.. Yaw' leh, meh' k'ai ve chaw hta, g'a, ca leh hta, hk'aw, yu, tu, la, ve yo. (Lk. 19:10). Ye-su' i' ka' teh, k'o' ve leh, Li, hpu pi- hk'aw k'o' ve hk'e, da, keh, tu, te ve hta, teh' ma- la' ve yo..

Li, hpu pi- hk'aw da, keh, tu, te ve aw, li' leh, tu- tan' kui, leh tan' tu, aw, hk'o' lo hpeh, pfuh- ve hta, k'o' ga' ve teh, Ni'kaw'de- na g'a ve yo.. Li, hpu shi- pa- hpeh, ve hk'e Ni'kaw'de- leh, Ye-sa-ke-la' 36:25 leh ka ti, sha- ca' aw, suh' “Keh, ve i' ka' nga, naw, hui hta, hpeh, pfuh- la' tu, yo..” Ka nan' eh' nyi' ma, hk'aw, naw' ka ti, pi' ve leh, Nga, ve Aw, ha hpu naw, hui aw, hk'aw lo keu la' tu, yo.” teh, k'o' ve hta, ka, daw' naw' ve yo. (eh' 27). Chi ve hta, shu- da, ve aw, ka, aw, nu ka ti, leh, “Naw, hui hta, nyi ma aw, suh' leh daw' hk'a' aw, suh' caw, la pi' tu, yo.. Ha' pui hk'e heh ve nyi ma hta, nga, yu, ba, leh, na yu, pui' ve nyi ma pi' la' tu, yo.” (eh' 26). Chi leh, Li, hpu pi- hk'aw i' ka' leh Aw, ha hpu aw, hk'aw lo chaw aw, suh' hpeh, la tu, ve ka ti, hpeh, ve yo..

Cho, ka, lo ba'ti'sa, leh, Aw, ha hpu aw, hk'aw lo ba'ti'sa, hkan- ve hta, k'o' ve yo.. Ba'ti'sa, pi' pa- Yo'han, k'o' ve, “I' ka' aw, hk'aw lo shu hta, ba'ti'sa, pi' tu, nga, hta,

tcuh laʼ sheh_ hpaʼ kʼoʼ laʼ ve, “Yawʼ aw_ hkʼoʼ Aw_ ha hpu ya_ la leh chehʼ ta_ ve teʼ gʼaʼ hta_ naw_ maw_ ve kʼo, yawʼ leh_ da_ keh_ ve Aw_ ha hpu aw_ hkʼaw lo shu hta_ baʼtiʼsa_ piʼ sheh_ hpaʼ hpeh_ ve yo_” (Yoʼ. 1:33). Aw_ ha hpu baʼtiʼsa_ piʼ ve leh_, yon_ ve chaw teʼ gʼaʼ hta_ Ye_suʼ Hkri_ ve aw_ to Hkri_ yaʼ aw_ mo_ hkʼaw keu piʼ leh (1Kawʼ. 12:13), Gʼui_ sha ve tawʼ hkawʼ hta_ cuʼ leh da_ piʼ keh_ piʼ ve yo_ (Eʼfeʼ. 5:26; cf. Yoʼ. 15:3). Pawʼlu_ leh_, “Aw_ ha hpu aw_ hkʼaw lo tsuhʼ hkʼa laʼ ve leh aw_ suhʼ kʼaw_ gu te laʼ ve “ (Tiʼ. 3:5) chi Yoʼhan_ 3:5 hkʼaw “ Chaw teʼ gʼaʼ iʼ kaʼ tsuhʼ hkʼa laʼ ve leh Aw_ ha hpu hkʼaw kʼaw_ gu te laʼ ve maʼ heʼ kʼo, Gʼui_ sha ve mvuhʼ mi_ aw_ hkʼaw lo maʼ gʼa lo_ e teh_ kʼoʼ ve hta_ tehʼ ma_ laʼ chehʼ ve yo_.

Hkʼe te leh Ye_suʼ Niʼkawʼde_ hta_ “Naw_ co ha hpawʼ lo da_ keh_ tu_ te leh aw_ suhʼ gʼa kʼaw_ paw la tu_ lo_ ve” teh_ kʼoʼ piʼ ve yo_. A yeʼ ui_ jaʼ ve leh_, aw_ liʼ tawʼ hkawʼ leh bon liʼ hta_ gʼa_ te ve – baʼtiʼsa_ hkan_ ve – hta_ pa taw, co ha te_ ve hta_ gʼa maʼ hpeh_. Aw_ lawn chi hta_ Niʼkawʼde_ shi_ ve pa taw, yawʼ ve nyi ma hta_ heuʼ jaʼ ve yo_.

HPEU, MA_ LAʼ VE AW_ CEU_ HAW_ DA_ VE

Anʼ chehʼ ve sa_ la_ hta_ Ye_suʼ a yehʼ ma_ piʼ leh kʼoʼ ve, “Naw_ aw_ suhʼ teʼ pawʼ gʼa kʼaw_ paw la ve yo_ teh_ kʼoʼ laʼ ve hta_ taʼ anʼ” (Yoʼ. 3:7).

Niʼkawʼde_ dawʼ ha_ ve hkʼaw kʼaw_ na nyi ve leh_, “Chi teʼ hpa_ hkʼa_ hkʼe te hpeh_ gʼa tu_ le” (ehʼ 9). Yawʼ gʼa kaʼ peu_ ve hta_ yon_ maʼ gʼa.

“Ye_suʼ kʼaw_ kʼoʼ ve, “Naw_ Iʼsa_re_laʼ chaw hui ve sa_ la_ hpeh_ ve ka_ chi teʼ hpa_ hta_ maʼ shi_ laʼ” (ehʼ 10). Ye_suʼ ma_ piʼ ve pa taw yawʼ gaw_ leh_ te leh te_ chiʼ maʼ kʼoʼ-o. Yawʼ huʼ ta_ leh Ye_suʼ aw_ suhʼ paw la ve aw_ lawn kʼoʼ ve hta_ na ve yo_. Nyi ma zuhʼ leh tawʼ kʼai ve na_, Yoʼhan_ maʼ kʼoʼ ta_. Chi teʼ yanʼ maʼ heʼ ka_, aw_ hkʼaw_ nawʼ Niʼkawʼde_ aw_ teh_ yon_ la ve hta_ shu_ ve yo_. Ye_suʼ la_ ka hkʼoʼ hkan_ suh peu_ htaʼ, A_riʼma_hteh_ venʼ yaʼ Yoʼseh_ geh teʼ geh Ye_suʼ ve aw_ to hta_ law_ leh tu_ piʼ tu_ aw_ pon gu ve yo_ (Yoʼ. 19:38-39).

Niʼkawʼde_ kʼaw_ caʼ leh Ye_suʼ hta_ a_ hto_ ma kʼoʼ da_ ve aw_ lawn Yoʼhan_ maʼ kʼoʼ ta_ htawʼ, yawʼ co ha hpawʼ ma_ sheh_ hpaʼ hpeh_ ve Ye_suʼ kʼoʼ piʼ ve pa taw ta_ iʼ chehʼ ta_ ve yo_. Ye_suʼ “Iʼsa_re_laʼ chaw ve sa_ la_ hpeh_ ve” teh_ kʼoʼ ve leh_, aw_ meh bvuh_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve hta_ ma_ laʼ chehʼ ve yo_. Ye_suʼ yawʼ hta_ ma_ piʼ ve leh_, yawʼ Li_ hpu ve hteʼ ve cawʼ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ hkʼa deh_ na maʼ gʼa ve teh_ ma_ laʼ ve yo_. Chi leh_, yawʼ aw_ to puiʼ ve cheu_ ve teh_ dawʼ ve hta_ beʼ ma_ piʼ ve yo_.

Ye_suʼ yawʼ hta_ a yeʼ ui_ jaʼ ve yon_ tcuhʼ aw_ lawn Li_ hpu pi_ hkʼaw htai_ hkʼaw_ ve aw_ hkʼaʼ hta_ beʼ ma_ piʼ ve yo_ (2Tiʼ. 3:15). Ye_suʼ leh_, Li_ hpu aw_ pi_ hkʼaw htai_ hkʼaw_ ve aw_ hkʼaʼ hta_ peun da_ ve aw_ suhʼ teʼ ceu_ ma_ chehʼ ve maʼ heʼ (cf. Mat. 5:17). Aw_ bon aw_ shinʼ hta_ maʼ caʼ da_ ve leh aw_ liʼ tawʼ hkawʼ aw_ hawʼ lo htai_ hkʼaw_ gʼa ve teh_ kʼoʼ ve leh_, peun da_ kui_ maʼ caw_. Gʼui_ sha ve tawʼ hkawʼ leh_, cawʼ da_ haw_ da_ leh Li_ hpu pi_ hkʼaw htai_ hkʼaw_ gʼa ve aw_ hkʼaʼ htawʼ, la_ ka hkʼoʼ

Ye-su^ˆ te la^ˆ peu^ˆ ve kan^ˆ hta^ˆ shu^ˆ da^ˆ ve yo^ˆ. Htai^ˆ hk^ˆaw^ˆ ve leh^ˆ, chaw ya^ˆ te ve kan^ˆ aw^ˆ pon la^ˆ shawn^ˆ ma^ˆ he^ˆ. Ye-su^ˆ te la^ˆ ve kan^ˆ hta^ˆ pa taw, ven^ˆ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hp^ˆfuh^ˆ ve chaw aw^ˆ pon aw^ˆ bon aw^ˆ shin^ˆ la^ˆ shawn^ˆ hpeh^ˆ ve yo^ˆ.

Chaw aw^ˆ suh^ˆ hpeh^ˆ la ve – te^ˆ paw^ˆ k^ˆaw^ˆ paw la ve teh^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve – Aw^ˆ ha hpu tsuh^ˆ hk^ˆa ve leh aw^ˆ suh^ˆ k^ˆaw^ˆ gu te la^ˆ ve leh^ˆ, aw^ˆ law^ˆ hta^ˆ ka^ˆ G^ˆui^ˆ sha gu ta^ˆ ve kan^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ hpeh^ˆ ve yo^ˆ. Li^ˆ hpu pi^ˆ hk^ˆaw ka^ˆ htai^ˆ hk^ˆaw^ˆ ve leh^ˆ, aw^ˆ li^ˆ taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ hta^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ te ve la^ˆ shawn^ˆ ma^ˆ he^ˆ, nyi ma neh^ˆ leh^ˆ ta^ˆ leh yon^ˆ ve hk^ˆaw g^ˆa^ˆ ca ve chaw aw^ˆ pon la^ˆ shawn^ˆ hpeh^ˆ ve yo^ˆ. Ven^ˆ ba^ˆ hta^ˆ hp^ˆfuh^ˆ ba^ˆ ta^ˆ leh aw^ˆ suh^ˆ k^ˆaw^ˆ paw la ve hk^ˆaw a sha^ˆ te^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ aw^ˆ suh^ˆ k^ˆaw^ˆ tan^ˆ ve te^ˆ ceu^ˆ yo^ˆ. Ni^ˆkaw^ˆde^ˆ leh^ˆ, aw^ˆ li^ˆ taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ ma^ˆ pa^ˆ hpeh^ˆ ve pa taw, na g^ˆa^ˆ caw^ˆ ve yo^ˆ. I^ˆsa^ˆ ya^ˆ li^ˆ hk^ˆaw k^ˆo^ˆ ta^ˆ ve hta^ˆ htaw^ˆ, shi^ˆ cheh^ˆ tu^ˆ yo^ˆ.

“Da^ˆ keh^ˆ la tu^ˆ, naw^ˆ hui a shu yaw^ˆ aw^ˆ to hta^ˆ tsuh^ˆ-o^ˆ.
Naw^ˆ hui te cheh^ˆ ve cha^ˆ chi^ˆ ve kan^ˆ hk^ˆa peu^ˆ e^ˆ hta^ˆ ba^ˆ ta^ˆ-o^ˆ.
Da^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve hta^ˆ te pui^ˆ la tu^ˆ hen^ˆ yu^ˆ-o^ˆ.
G^ˆui^ˆ sha k^ˆaw^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve, La^ˆ-o^ˆ. Nga^ˆ hui jeh^ˆ da^ˆ sha^ˆ.
Naw^ˆ hui ven^ˆ ba^ˆ hta^ˆ pa taw nyi^ˆ-eh^ˆ hpeh^ˆ cheh^ˆ ta^ˆ ve htaw^ˆ,
ya^ˆ meu^ˆ-e hk^ˆa shu^ˆ k^ˆaw^ˆ hpu la tu^ˆ nga^ˆ tsuh^ˆ ba^ˆ la^ˆ tu^ˆ yo^ˆ.
Naw^ˆ hui aw^ˆ suh^ˆ hk^ˆa shu^ˆ nyi^ˆ ve htaw^ˆ,
yaw^ˆ mvuh hk^ˆa shu^ˆ k^ˆaw^ˆ hpu la tu^ˆ yo^ˆ.” (I^ˆsa^ˆ 1:16-18).

Li^ˆ hpu aw^ˆ pi^ˆ ve aw^ˆ lawn lon^ˆ leh^ˆ, aw^ˆ bon aw^ˆ shin^ˆ hta^ˆ pa taw htai^ˆ hk^ˆaw^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ ve yo^ˆ. Ya^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ, Hpa^ˆri^ˆseh^ˆ hui chi^ˆ ve hta^ˆ ma^ˆ yon^ˆ. Yaw^ˆ hui o^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ pui^ˆ ve aw^ˆ li^ˆ kan^ˆ hta^ˆ ceh ti^ˆ ta^ˆ ui^ˆ leh Li^ˆ hpu pi^ˆ hk^ˆaw G^ˆui^ˆ sha ve aw^ˆ bon aw^ˆ shin^ˆ leh ven^ˆ ba^ˆ hpeh^ˆ ve hta^ˆ aw^ˆ hkui^ˆ pui^ˆ ma^ˆ teh. Co ha te^ˆ ve hta^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu^ˆ aw^ˆ li^ˆ taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ hta^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ na yu^ˆ leh Ye-su^ˆ hta^ˆ yon^ˆ tu^ˆ ma^ˆ ma^ˆ. Yaw^ˆ hui hte^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve hta^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu^ˆ co^ˆ ca^ˆ ve htaw^ˆ, Ha^ˆba^ˆku^ˆ 2:4 hk^ˆaw, “Hte^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve chaw leh^ˆ, yon^ˆ ve hta^ˆ pa taw g^ˆa^ˆ te^ˆ cheh^ˆ tu^ˆ yo^ˆ” teh^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve hta^ˆ ba^ˆ ta^ˆ ve yo^ˆ. A^ˆbra^ˆhan^ˆ hta^ˆ yaw^ˆ hui ve aw^ˆ pa hk^ˆe shaw^ˆ ve htaw^ˆ, yaw^ˆ ve a sha^ˆ te^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ hta^ˆ ma^ˆ hen^ˆ yu^ˆ. “A^ˆbra^ˆhan^ˆ G^ˆui^ˆ sha hta^ˆ yon^ˆ ve pa taw, hte^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve chaw teh^ˆ shaw^ˆ pi^ˆ ve yo^ˆ.” (Aw^ˆ 15:6). Yaw^ˆ hui daw^ˆ caw^ˆ ve hk^ˆe keu hteh^ˆ hpeh^ˆ ve chi^ˆ mvuh hkaw^ˆ hta^ˆ ta^ˆ ui^ˆ leh, G^ˆui^ˆ sha geh la^ˆ ve chaw hta^ˆ ven^ˆ ba^ˆ hpeh^ˆ la^ˆ ve, ya^ˆ kui^ˆ hta^ˆ ma^ˆ ci^ˆ yan^ˆ leh fa^ˆ ta^ˆ la^ˆ ve hta^ˆ ma^ˆ ha^ˆ yu^ˆ ve yo^ˆ (Chi^ˆ 32:1-2). Me^ˆsi^ˆya^ˆ la^ˆ tu^ˆ daw^ˆ law cheh^ˆ ve htaw^ˆ, ven^ˆ ba^ˆ ya^ˆ aw^ˆ pon tan^ˆ tu^ˆ hk^ˆe hkan^ˆ suh la ve hta^ˆ meh^ˆ shi^ˆ ho^ˆ beh ta^ˆ ve yo^ˆ (I^ˆsa^ˆ 53:4-9). Meh^ˆ cu^ˆ ve chaw hui hta^ˆ sheh k^ˆai pi^ˆ tu^ˆ, na^ˆ ho^ˆ kui^ˆ hk^ˆaw cheh^ˆ ve chaw hui hta^ˆ aw^ˆ g^ˆeu^ˆ ba pi^ˆ tu^ˆ, ya^ˆ k^ˆai ve chaw hui hta^ˆ ga pi^ˆ tu^ˆ leh ma^ˆ shi^ˆ ve chaw hui hta^ˆ ma^ˆ pi^ˆ tu^ˆ ve chaw hpeh^ˆ ve hta^ˆ shi^ˆ ta^ˆ htaw^ˆ, G^ˆui^ˆ sha ve aw^ˆ li^ˆ taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ hk^ˆaw yaw^ˆ hui ka^ˆ ven^ˆ ba^ˆ ya^ˆ hpeh^ˆ leh htai^ˆ hk^ˆaw^ˆ ve hta^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu^ˆ lo^ˆ ve teh^ˆ ma^ˆ daw^ˆ (Ro^ˆ 2:19-20).

Htai^ˆ hk^ˆaw^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu^ˆ ve aw^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ hta^ˆ chaw ya^ˆ te^ˆ hpa^ˆ hkui hti^ˆ po^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve yo^ˆ. Chi pa taw o^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ pui^ˆ ve aw^ˆ li^ˆ lai^ˆ ceu^ˆ caw^ˆ la ve yo^ˆ. Te^ˆ mo^ˆ le ka^ˆ htai^ˆ hk^ˆaw^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu^ˆ peun da^ˆ ve aw^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ te^ˆ ceu^ˆ caw^ˆ leh, chaw ya^ˆ ve kan^ˆ hta^ˆ cu^ˆ leh g^ˆa^ˆ hpeh^ˆ ve teh^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ leh

G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h ma^h la^h ta^h ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h hta, te lu, cheh^h ve yo. (cf. 2Kaw^h. 11:3). Te^h mo^h le ka, hta^h hk'aw, g'a tu, fa^h ta^h ve hta, hpaw tu, shaw^h caw, leh, G'ui, sha geh ga, hpeh, tu, hte^h ve caw^h ve hta, g'a hpeh, ve teh, k'o^h ve yo.

G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h aw, hkui^h pui, te leh aw, leh meu^h hk'a ga, chi te^h hpa, caw^h ve teh, ma^h k'o^h ta. Li, hpu 66 k'o^h ve hta, bvuh, sheh, hpa^h 40 g'a, te^h hin^h nga^h ha hk'aw, hpa^h bvuh, ta^h ve hk'a peu-e, an^h law, law, caw^h da, haw, da, cheh^h ve yo. Ma^h ta^h ve aw, lawn leh, ven^h ba^h daw^h hpufu^h leh yon, ve chaw hui hta, G'ui, sha hta^h hk'aw, pi^h ve yo. Fa^h ta^h ve, na ma^h g'a law, law, ve leh sho, sha, taw, ta^h ve aw, ceu, ma^h caw. Ni^h kaw^h de, G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, na g'a ve hk'e k'o, chi ve hta, shi, tu, yo. Bvuh, ta^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, yaw^h na g'a leh yon, ve k'o, yaw^h meh^h g'u^h suh, hu^h ta^h ve G'ui, sha ve hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, sheh, hpa^h hta, ma^h chi^h ba, ta. (cf. Yo^h. 5:39).

CHAW AW, SUH^h K'AW, HPEH, LA TU, LO, VE

Sa, la, hpeh, ve hk'e shi, ja^h ve htaw^h, aw, li^h taw^h hkaw^h ma^h ta^h ve aw, ceu, ma^h ja^h ve hta, nyi ma lu, ve pa taw, te ma^h g'a ve yo. Ye^h su^h leh, hte^h ve caw^h ve hta, yu, yaw^h leh yaw^h daw^h caw^h tu, ma^h te. Ni^h kaw^h de, leh, ma^h shi, ve hk'aw ui, ja^h ve ven^h ba^h hpeh, ve ma^h yon, ve hta, ha, sha^h ta^h ve yo. Ni^h kaw^h de, “Nga, na ma^h g'a” k'o^h ve leh, “Nga, ma^h yon,” teh, k'o^h ga^h ve yo. Ma^h yon, ve leh, ma^h shi, ve hta, hpeh, taw^h la pi^h ve yo.

Eh^h 11 – 12 hk'aw ma^h yon, ve leh, aw, lawn ui, ve te^h ceu, hpeh, ve yo. Ye^h su^h leh, “Nga, naw, hta, aw, teh, aw, na k'o^h la^h ve, Nga, hui shi, ve hta, nga, hui k'o^h leh, nga, hui maw, ve aw, ceu, hta, sha^h hki^h hkan, ve yo. Ya, hk'a^h naw, hui ma^h ha, yu. Mi, gui, hta, ca^h da, ve aw, lawn k'o^h ve ka, naw, hui ma^h yon, ve k'o, mvuh^h naw ma hta, ca^h da, ve aw, lawn nga, k'o^h la^h ve htaw^h, naw, hui hk'a, hk'e te yon, tu, le.” “Ma^h ha, yu, ve” leh “ma^h yon, ve” leh, te^h ceu, ti^h yo. Ni^h kaw^h de, yaw^h na ma^h g'a teh, k'o^h ve yo. Hk'a peu-e, na ma^h g'a she, g'u^h suh, yon, ve aw, law, la, ve teh, Ye^h su^h yaw^h hta, na g'a tcih ga^h ve yo. 1Kaw^h. 2:14 hk'aw Paw^h lu, k'o^h ve, “Aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw^h hta, ca^h da, ve chaw leh, G'ui, sha ve Aw, ha hpu hta, ca^h da, ve aw, ceu, hta, ma^h ha, yu. Aw, ceu, o^h ve te^h hpa, leh, yaw^h aw, pon cu^h yi, ma^h caw, ve aw, ceu, hpeh, leh ma^h shi, pui.” Co ha hpaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, ceu, hta, ma^h yon, ve chaw nyi ma hk'aw ma^h daw^h paw, pui^h: ma^h yon, ve leh, te, chi^h na ma^h g'a ve yo.

Aw, lawn chi a shu yaw^h aw, to hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh, shaw, ve Ni^h kaw^h de, hta, hk'a, ma heu^h tu, le. Yon, ve chaw hk'e Ye^h su^h geh la, leh k'o^h ve : “Naw, leh, G'ui, sha geh lo la, ve sa, la, hpeh, ve hta, nga, hui shi, ve yo.” (Yo^h. 3:2). Ye^h su^h k'aw, k'o^h pi^h ve, Ma^h he^h. Naw, Li, hpu hta, na ma^h g'a. Htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn aw, hkui^h pui, hta, naw, ma^h shi. Mi, gui, hta, ca^h da, ve hta, htaw^h naw, na ma^h g'a. Mvuh^h naw ma hta, ca^h da, ve aw, lawn naw, hta, hk'a, hk'e k'o^h ma, la^h g'a tu, le.

O^h k'o, pui ve aw, li^h hta, ma^h yon, ve chaw hk'a shu, Ni^h kaw^h de, leh, yaw^h ven^h ba^h ya^h hpeh, ve hta, ma^h ha, yu, ga. Yaw^h co ha hpaw^h aw, ho^h hpeh, ve teh, daw^h ve yo. Yaw^h daw^h ve hk'e ma^h he^h teh, Ye^h su^h hpeu, ma, pi^h ve yo.

“Mvuh^h naw ma lo ya_h la ve chaw ya^h ve Ya^h hpu ma^h he^h k’o, chaw te^h g’a^h ka_h mvuh^h naw hk’o^h ma^h ta^h-e jaw” (Yo^h. 3:13). Mvuh^h naw ma lo ya_h la ve teh_h k’o^h leh aw_h hta_h hpaw^h ceh yon_h ve hta_h Ye-su^h ma_h pi^h leh, kan^h hta_h cu^h leh o^h k’o_h pui ve aw_h li^h te bi^h ve hta_h te lu_h pi^h ve yo_h. Mvuh^h naw ma hk’o^h ta^h-e ma^h g’a k’o^h ve leh_h, chaw te^h g’a^h ka_h k’ai ma^h hpeh_h teh_h k’o_h ve yo_h. G’ui^h sha mvuh^h naw ma lo ya_h la leh Ya^h hpu hta_h cu^h leh nga_h hui hta_h taw^h yaw la^h ve yo_h (He_h. 1:1-2). Nga_h hui mvuh^h naw hk’o^h ta^h-e leh ca na nyi ma^h hpeh_h. G’ui^h sha geh k’ai g’a ve chaw leh_h, mvuh^h naw ma hk’o^h ya_h la te^h g’a^h ti^h yo_h. Yaw^h leh_h, G’ui^h sha peu la^h ve sa_h la_h ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, aw_h suh_h aw_h sha pfuh^h la ve G’ui^h sha yo_h. Yaw^h k’o^h ve hta_h ma^h ha_h yu_h ve k’o_h, ven^h ba^h caw_h ve yo_h.

“Naw_h aw_h suh^h te^h paw^h g’a kaw_h paw la ve yo_h” leh_h, Ye-su^h ma_h ve bon hkaw^h yo_h (Yo^h. 3:7). Aw_h suh^h paw la ve hta_h leu^h yu_h ma^h hpeh_h, aw_h teh_h aw_h na lo_h ve yo_h. Bon li^h hta_h ta_h ui_h ja^h ve Hpa-ri-seh^h htaw^h, aw_h suh^h k’aw_h paw la tu_h ku_h ve hta_h pon_h ma^h hpeh_h. G’ui^h sha aw_h hk’aw lo aw_h suh^h ma^h paw la ve k’o_h, hta_h hk’aw_h ma^h g’a ve leh_h, Ye-su^h ve ha leh_h bon hkaw^h aw_h hkui^h pui_h hpeh_h ve yo_h.

AW_h TEH_h AW_h NA HTAL HK’AW_h LA^h VE

Ni^h kaw^h de_h te_h chi^h ma^h ca^h k’o^h leh gaw_h leh_h cheh^h ta_h hta^h, Ye-su^h ha_h pehn^h ve hk’aw nu^h leh_h te leh aw_h suh^h k’aw_h paw la ve aw_h lawn na g’a tu_h k’o^h ma_h pi^h ve yo_h. 3:14 hk’aw, hta_h hk’aw_h g’a tu_h aw_h hk’a^h tan_h ma_h pi^h ve yo_h. Ni^h kaw^h de_h na ma^h g’a ve pa taw, Ye-su^h Li^h hpu aw_h pi_h aw_h lawn te^h ma_h hta_h cu^h leh, “Heh pui^h hk’aw lo Mo^h-se_h vui_h hta_h chi^h ta^h-e ve hk’e, chaw ya^h ve Ya^h hpu htaw^h chi^h ta^h-e ve hta_h g’a hkan_h tu_h yo_h. Yaw^h hta_h hk’a yon_h ve chaw hk’a peu-e_h co ti_h ha ti_h g’a tu_h yo_h” (eh^h 14-15). Ni^h kaw^h de_h aw_h lawn chi hta_h shi_h ve yo_h. A_h hto_h ma pa taw, hte^h ve caw^h ve aw_h ceu_h chi hta_h na ma^h g’a ve le.

Heh pui^h hk’aw li_h 21 hk’aw vui_h chi aw_h lawn hk’a bi^h k’o^h ta_h ve yo_h. I^h sa-re-la^h chaw hui E^h ji^h tu_h mvuh^h mi_h hk’aw taw^h la leh caw to^h cheh^h ve yo_h. Hpeh_h ha_h ve aw_h lawn lai^h ceu_h leh ca^h tu_h daw_h tu_h aw_h lawn Mo^h-se_h hta_h hk’an^h ma_h pi^h ve yo_h. Aw_h leh meu^h G’ui^h sha na bvuh^h ja^h leh aw_h taw_h ma hehn^h ja^h ve vui_h te^h hpa_h taw^h la pi^h ve yo_h. Yaw^h hui deh ta_h kui_h lo vui_h te^h hpa_h lo_h la leh k’aw_h hp^hfu^h ve chaw hui hta_h htaw^h ve yo_h. G’a suh tu_h shi_h leh ven^h ba^h daw^h hp^hfu^h ve yo_h. G’ui^h sha geh bon law_h la^h tu_h Mo^h-se_h hta_h ca law_h hkaw^h la ve yo_h. G’ui^h sha ha k’a^h ve hk’aw ven^h ba^h hpeh^h pi^h leh Mo^h-se_h hta_h jeh^h ta_h kui_h aw_h k’aw ji lo yeh_h hkui^h daw ti leh kui^h vui_h hpeh^h chi^h ta_h tu_h k’o^h pi^h ve yo_h. G’ui^h sha ka ti_h pi^h leh k’o^h ve, “Vui_h htaw^h ve chaw hui kui^h vui_h o^h ve hta_h chi^h nyi ve k’o_h, a sha_h g’a te_h tu_h yo_h” (Heh. 21:8). Bon li^h hta_h te leh chi^h mvuh tu_h yaw^h ma^h k’o^h. Hta_h hk’aw_h ve leh_h, bon li^h hta_h te leh g’a ve ma^h he^h. Heh pui^h hk’aw lo I^h sa-re-la^h chaw aw_h pon hpeh_h ve hk’e, Ni^h kaw^h de_h leh ya_h nyi nga_h hui aw_h pon htaw^h hpeh_h ve yo_h.

Ye-su^h hta_h na yu_h ve leh_h, hta_h hk’aw_h g’a tu_h yon_h ve aw_h hk’a^h hpeh_h ve teh_h ma^h ha_h yu_h ve chaw hui hta_h aw_h lawn chi teh^h ma_h pi^h leh ha leh_h ve bon hkaw^h hta_h na yu_h tu_h.

ma_ pi_ ve yo_. Li_ bvuh_ pa_ te_ g'a_ bvuh_ ta_ ve "nyi ve" hta_ - a sha_ tan_ ve, gu nai pi_ ve, nyi pa_ ve a sha_ aw_ pon na nyi hkaw_ leh daw_ maw_ kui_ aw_ pon chi_ a_ ve te_ hpa_ te_ chi_ ma_ caw_." 3 Zane Hodges ca_ leh, "Chi a keh_ tcuh_ kui_ na_ ve caw_ she_ la_. Yon_ ve hta_ ca ve chaw co ha te_ ve hta_ g'a ve yo_. Heu ga_ leh g'a_ ca ve chaw aw_ pon la_ shawn_ hpeh_ ve teh_ shi_ ve . . . yon_ ve hta_ G'ui_ sha pi_ la_ ve yo_." 4

Chi ve aw_ teh_ a ye_ ui_ ve aw_ lawn ma_ he_. Aw_ lawn leh_, G'ui_ sha pi_ la_ ve yon_ ve te_ ceu_ ma_ he_, chi_ ta^-e ve chaw hta_ yon_ ve te_ ceu_ yo_. Heh pui_ hk'aw li_ 21 hta_ hk'a deh_ nyi hta_, Ye-su_ leh_ sha ja_ ve yon_ ve hta_ k'o^ ga_ ve ma_ he_. Ven_ ba^ daw_ hpfuh^ tu_ lo_ ve teh_ Hpa-ri-seh_ hpeh_ ve Ni^kaw'de_ hta_ ma_ pi_ ve yo_. Kui_ vui_ a po_ aw_ lawn yaw_ hk'a deh_ shi_ ve yo_. Yu^da_ chaw aw_ ho_ te_ g'a_ hpeh_ ve hk'e, yaw_ Mo-se_ hta_ teh_ da_ ma_ pi_ cheh_ ve yo_. Ye-su_ leh_, yaw_ hta_ ven_ ba^ te leh k'aw_ hpfuh^ pui_ ve I'sa-re-la_ chaw hta_ teh_ ma_ pi_ cheh_ ve yo_.

Ni^kaw'de_ leh_, ga pi_ pa_ ma_ caw_ ve I'sa-re-la_ chaw hui aw_ pon kui_ vui_ g'a te pi_ ve hta_ hk'a deh_ shi_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui G'ui_ sha hta_ tan_ da_ leh k'aw_ hpfuh^ ve ven_ ba^ caw_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui suh_ jeh_ ve hta_ g'a hkan_ leh suh k'ai cheh_ ve yo_. Ya_ taw leh ven_ ba^ daw_ hpfuh^ ve hk'aw Mo-se_ geh la_ leh, "Nga_ hui G'ui_ sha leh naw_ hta_ k'o^ ya_ ja_ peu_." (Heh. 21:7). Ma_ chaweh na_ leh suh-e ve pa taw, aw_ g'a_ nu^ k'ai cheh_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui yeh_ hkui_ daw hta_ chi_ nyi ma_ ha^ leh k'aw_ hpfuh^ cheh_ she_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui hk'a_ hk'e k'aw_ hpfuh^ leh suh_ jeh_ ve hta_ g'a hkan_ ve aw_ lawn Mo-se_ ma_ bvuh_ ta_. Nyi ma lu_ leh aw_ teh_ aw_ na ven_ ba^ daw_ hpfuh^ ve hk'aw G'ui_ sha geh k'aw_ la ve yo_. Ni^kaw'de_ hta_ o^ hk'e te tu_ k'o^ pi_ ve yo_.

Aw_ lawn ui_ ve leh_, ven_ ba^ yo_. Ye-su_ leh_, aw_ li^ taw_ hkaw_ ve sa_ la_ lon_ hta_ vui_ lon_ Sa-tan_ che_ ve teh_ shi_ pi_ ve hk'aw hta_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ Ye-su_ geh la_ tu_ k'o^ pi_ cheh_ ve yo_. Hpa-ri-seh_ aw_ pon taw_ ta_ tu_ hpeh_ ve yo_. A shu yaw_ aw_ to hte_ ve caw_ ve teh_ shaw_ ve hta_ taw_ che_ pi_ ve yo_. Yon_ ve aw_ lawn k'o^ pi_ tu_ aw_ tan hta_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ ha_ ja_ ve aw_ lawn k'o^ pi_ ve leh_, yaw_ ven_ ba^ caw_ ve hta_ shi_ pi_ leh daw_ hpfuh^ tu_ aw_ pon yo_. Yaw_ aw_ to hta_ ven_ ba^ ui_ ve, vui_ htaw_ ve hta_ g'a hkan_ ve leh ven_ ba^ daw_ hpfuh^ ve I'sa-re-la_ chaw hui geh shaw_ keu tu_ aw_ pon yo_.

Kui_ vui_ leh_, hta_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ aw_ hpfuh^ hk'e Ye-su_ hkan_ suh ve hta_ teh_ ta_ ve yo_. Mo-se_ vui_ hta_ chi_ ta^-e ve hk'e, chaw ya_ ve Ya_ hpu yeh_ hkui_ daw hk'o^ chi_ ta^-e ve - la_ ka hk'o^ hkan_ suh ve hta_ g'a hkan_ tu_ yo_. Eh_ 14 hk'aw "tu_ yo_" k'o^ ve

3. William LeGange Hogan, "The Relationship of the Lordship of Christ to salvation" (Th.M. thesis, Dallas Theological Seminary). Hogan leh_, Jaw_ maw_ hta_ hk'aw_ pa_ ma_ he_ ve yon_ hk'a hta_ ma_ ha_ yu_ htaw_, Cocoris aw_ pon Jaw_ maw_ Hta_ hk'aw_ pa_ hta_ ha_ yu_ ve yo_ - Li_ hpu ma_ la_ ta_ ve yo_ la_. 13.

4. Zane C. Hodges, *The Gospel Undersiege* (Dallas: Redention Vira, 1981). 17 - 18.

a ye^u ui^u ve leh^u, Hkri^u g'a suh tu^u yo^u. “Aw^u suh^u she^u ve te^u ceu^u ma^u caw^u k'o^u, ven^u ba^u hpeh^u ve te^u ceu^u ka^u ma^u caw^u” (He^u. 9:22). “Ven^u ba^u ve aw^u hp^ufu^u leh^u, suh ve te^u ceu^u yo^u” teh^u k'o^u ta^u ve pa taw^u aw^u suh^u hta^u cu^u leh G'ui^u sha hta^u caw^u da^u tu^u g'a te ve yo^u. (Ro^u. 6:23). Ven^u ba^u ve aw^u hp^ufu^u pi^u tu^u, te^u g'a^u g'a^u g'a^u suh ve yo^u.

Hte^u ve caw^u ve chi hta^u pa taw^u, Li^u hpu hk'a peu-e^u hk'aw a ye^u ui^u ja^u ve leh^u, “Aw^u law^u k'o^u, G'ui^u sha mi^u gui^u ya^u hta^u ha^u ja^u ve pa taw^u yaw^u ve Ya^u hpu ti^u pi^u la^u ve yo^u. Hk'e^u te leh^u, Ya^u hpu hta^u hk'a yon^u ve chaw hk'a peu-e^u ma^u g'a lu^u ma^u g'a she^u ve aw^u hk'o^u ka^u, co ti^u ha ti^u hta^u g'a ve yo^u” (Yo^u. 3:16). Ye^u-su^u Hkri^u hta^u yon^u ve a^u hto^u ma k'o^u ga^u ve le. Yaw^u a shu hpeh^u ve – G'ui^u sha chaw ya^u hpeh^u la ve leh yaw^u k'o^u ve hta^u yon^u ve ceh ti^u ma^u law^u. Aw^u teh^u yon^u ve nyi ma shi^u leh^u, na yu^u ga^u ve te^u ceu^u yo^u. Li^u hpu tawn chi hk'aw chi ve hta^u yu^u ba^u ma^u g'a. Maw^u k'aw ceh yon^u leh ven^u ba^u te cheh^u she^u ve hta^u. Ye^u-su^u a hkaw-an^u ma^u pi^u. Eh^u 20 – 21 hk'aw k'o^u ta^u ve, “Aw^u hai^u hta^u te ve chaw leh^u, aw^u g'eu^u hta^u nyi baw^u leh yaw^u te ve te^u hpa^u ma^u g'a taw^u la tu^u, aw^u g'eu^u ba kui^u lo ma^u la^u. Ya^u hk'a^u, hte^u ve caw^u ve hta^u te ve chaw leh^u, yaw^u te ve te^u hpa^u G'ui^u sha hta^u cu^u leh te ve teh^u taw^u la tu^u, aw^u g'eu^u geh la^u ve yo^u.”

Eh^u 36 hk'aw ma^u na yu^u ve leh^u, ma^u yon^u ve hta^u teh^u ta^u leh : Ya^u hpu hta^u yon^u ve chaw leh^u, co ti^u ha ti^u caw^u ve yo^u. Ya^u hpu hta^u ma^u ha^u yu^u ve chaw leh^u, co ti^u ha ti^u hta^u ma^u g'a maw^u. Yaw^u aw^u hk'o^u hta^u G'ui^u sha nyi ma zuh^u ve caw^u ta^u ve yo^u.” Chi pa taw^u, aw^u teh^u yon^u ve hta^u cha^u nyi tu^u leh^u, na yu^u ve caw^u la^u. Ma^u caw^u k'o^u, hta^u hk'aw^u g'a tu^u yon^u ve ma^u he^u. Ma^u na yu^u ve leh^u, ma^u yon^u ve yo^u. Aw^u teh^u yon^u k'o^u, na yu^u ve yo^u.

Yo^u-han^u 3:17 htaw^u, o^u k'o^u pui ve aw^u li^u hta^u g'a te ve Ni^u-kaw^u de^u hta^u ma^u pi^u ta^u ve yo^u. Hpa^u-ri-seh^u hui leh^u, bui^u sha^u a^u na^u chaw hui hta^u te lu^u pi^u leh Yu^u-da^u chaw hui aw^u pon mvuh^u mi^u te pi^u tu^u ve Me^u-si^u-ya^u hta^u ca cheh^u ve yo^u. Ya^u hk'a^u, Ye^u-su^u k'o^u ve, “Mi^u gui^u ya^u hta^u suh^u jeh^u tu^u, G'ui^u sha yaw^u ve Ya^u hpu hta^u peu la^u ve ma^u he^u. Yaw^u hta^u pa taw hta^u hk'aw^u ve hta^u g'a tu^u peu la^u ve yo^u.” Me^u-si^u-ya^u la^u ve leh^u, I^u-sa-re-la^u chaw aw^u me^u aw^u hpon^u g'a leh aw^u nu ve chaw hta^u te lu^u yu^u ve chaw hui nyi ma lu^u ja^u tu^u yo^u. I^u-sa-re-la^u chaw aw^u pon ceh ma^u he^u, mi^u gui^u ya^u hk'a peu-e^u aw^u pon hta^u hk'aw^u ve hta^u yu^u la^u ve yo^u. Chi leh^u, aw^u teh^u aw^u na hta^u hk'aw^u ve aw^u bon hpeh^u ve yo^u. Hpa^u-ri-seh^u leh Yu^u-da^u chaw aw^u pon ceh ma^u he^u, “yaw^u hta^u yon^u ve chaw hk'a peu-e^u aw^u pon yo^u” (eh^u 16).

Ye^u-su^u ven^u ba^u ya^u hta^u an^u tu^u ka ti^u te pi^u ve leh^u : “Yaw^u hta^u yon^u ve chaw suh^u jeh^u ve hta^u ma^u g'a hkan^u” (Yo^u. 3:18). Hpa^u-ri-seh^u leh yaw^u hta^u ma^u ha^u yu^u ve chaw hui aw^u pon leh^u : “Ma^u yon^u ve chaw leh^u, G'ui^u sha ve Ya^u hpu ti^u ve aw^u meh hta^u ma^u yon^u ve pa taw, chi beu^u ka^u suh^u ta^u ve hta^u g'a hkan^u peu^u.” Ma^u yon^u ve chaw hta^u suh^u jeh^u ve leh^u, la^u tu^u aw^u yan^u hta^u ceh ma^u he^u, chi beu^u hta^u tan^u leh aw^u leh meu^u suh^u jeh^u ve aw^u yan^u hta^u peu^u tu^u yo^u. “Suh^u ta^u ve chi leh^u, mi^u gui^u hk'o^u lo aw^u g'eu^u lo^u la htaw^u, mi^u gui^u ya^u aw^u hai^u hta^u te ve pa taw, aw^u g'eu^u hta^u a keh^u na^u ho^u ve hta^u ha^u ve yo^u” (eh^u 19). Aw^u g'eu^u hta^u can^u leh ma^u ha^u yu^u ve leh^u, hai^u ve kan^u hta^u te ve pa taw, co co tai^u tai^u na^u ho^u ve hta^u chi^u a^u pi^u ta^u ve yo^u.

Chi pa taw, nga^u hui ve Jaw^u maw^u ha leh^u bon hkaw^u pi^u la^u ve yo^u. Hk'a^u hk'e^u le. Ye^u-su^u te^u g'a^u ceh ti^u hta^u hk'aw^u la^u g'a ve yo^u. Yaw^u ve aw^u leh hta^u ma^u yon^u ve chaw suh^u

jeh_u ve hta_u g'a hkan_u leh co ha te_u ve ma^ˇ caw_u. O⁻ k'o_u pui ve aw_u li^ˇ hta_u g'a_u te leh da_u ve kan⁻ hk'a_u ma te ve htaw^ˇ, aw_u suh⁻ g'a k'aw_u paw la ve yo_u. A sha_u te_u ve hta_u g'a tu_u ka ti_u ma^ˇ caw_u - ci_u yan_u ve hta_u ti⁻ g'a hkan_u tu_u yo_u. Ven^ˇ ba[^] leh suh k'ai cheh^ˇ ve l⁻sa_ure_ula[^] chaw hui hta_u ma^ˇ hen^ˇ yu_u leh ven^ˇ ba[^] hta_u hp^{fu}h[^] ba_u ta⁻ leh chi^ˇ ta[^]-e ve hta_u g'a hkan_u ve te^ˇ g'a^ˇ hta_u yon_u leh na yu_u ve chaw hui ceh ti⁻ lu_u ve she[^] ve hta_u g'a pon_u tu_u yo_u.

 AW, TEH, AW, NA O' K'O, PUI TU, LAW, VE

-

Ye-su^h Hkri_h ve bon hkaw^h leh_h, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh_h shaw_h ve Hpa-ri-seh^h leh ha^h chaw^h te ga^h ve nyi ma aw_h g'a^h ui_h ve hta_h ma_h pi^h ve yo_h. Yo^hhan, 3 leh 4 hk'aw Ye-su^h kan^h te ve leh_h, aw_h li^h aw_h hk'a^h chi nyi^h ceu_h hta_h ca^h da_h ve yo_h.

Yo^hhan, 4 leh_h, Li_h hpu hk'a^h peu_h-e_h hk'aw shi_h ma^h leh na sha ve taw^h yaw da_h ve aw_h lawn hpeh_h ve yo_h. Cho_h ka_h lo Ye-su^h leh_h, shu shaw_h ba_h ta_h ve ya^h mi^h hta_h i^h ka^h taw pi^h ve hk'e^h, htai_h hk'aw_h ve aw_h bon pi^h ve yo_h. Ya_h hk'a^h, hte^h leh_h pi^h ve leh aw_h hta_h hpaw^h ceh ve bon hkaw^h hta_h ta^h yu_h pa da_h pi^h.

Jaw^h maw^h htai_h hk'aw_h pa_h hta_h ma^h ha_h yu_h ve chaw aw_h pon htai_h hk'aw_h ve leh_h, la_h shawn_h hpeh_h leh ven^h ba^h ya^h a sha_h chi^h a_h tu_h ma^h lo_h teh_h k'o^h ve yo_h.¹ Ya_h hk'a^h, nga_h hui ve htai_h hk'aw_h ve yon_h hk'a^h leh_h, aw_h lawn chi hta_h ceh aw_h hkui^h pui_h ma^h teh leh Yo^hhan, 4 hk'aw ka_h ma^h caw_h ve pa taw, a ye^h ma^h ui_h teh_h ma^h shaw_h caw^h ve yo_h. Ye-su^h leh_h, ya^h mi^h ve nyi ma hta_h shi_h ve pa taw, yaw^h yon_h la tu_h lo_h ve bon hkaw^h a_h hto_h ma hpeh_h ve hta_h aw_h law^h daw^h naw^h ta_h caw^h ve yo_h. Ven^h ba^h ve aw_h hpful^h, ven^h ba^h daw^h hpful^h ve, yon_h ve, k'aw_h caw^h da_h ve, ven^h ba^h aw_h pon yaw^h hkan_h suh ve, ma^h he^h k'o^h, k'aw_h te_h tu la ve aw_h lawn hta_h Ye-su^h ma^h k'o^h ma_h pi^h. Aw_h lawn chi te^h hpa_h leh_h, ha leh_h bon hkaw^h ma_h tu_h aw_h pon aw_h tchu^h aw_h yan^h hta_h taw_h ta_h ve aw_h ceu_h ma^h he^h teh_h nga_h hui k'o^h tu_h la^h. Ma^h he^h ta_h.

Aw_h yan^h chi aw_h pon Aw_h ha hpu leh_h, ya^h mi^h chi hta_h gu hehn^h pi^h ta_h peu_h. Yaw^h a sha_h te_h hk'a^h ma^h pa she_h hta_h, co ha hpaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw_h ceu_h hk'a^h ma g'a caw_h ta_h tu_h ka_h ma^h k'o^h ta_h. Yaw^h leh_h, Ni^hkaw^hde_h hk'e^h G'ui_h sha aw_h lawn ma^h shi_h. Ya_h hk'a^h, yaw^h ve ven^h ba^h hta_h shi_h leh Ye-su^h hta_h ha_h yu_h tu_h nyi ma gu ta_h peu_h. Yaw^h ve bon hkaw^h

-
1. Cf. Xane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit* (Portland, Ore: Multnomah, 1990). Hodges a ye^h ui_h ve hta_h maw_h ve leh_h, Ye-su^h . . . (Sa-ma-ri^h ya^h mi^h hta_h) la_h ha^h yaw^h a sha_h te_h hk'a^h k'aw_h pa tu_h te_h chi^h ma^h k'o^h pi^h" (p. 25). Ma^h k'o^h ta_h hta^hw^h, yaw^h ven^h ba^h caw_h ve hta_h hpeu_h ma_h pi^h leh (Yo^h. 4:7-9), nyi ma hk'aw leh hte^h ve caw^h ve hk'aw o' k'o^h pui tu_h, k'o^h pi^h ve pa taw (ch^h 23-24), yaw^h ven^h ba^h daw^h hpful^h ve yo_h (ch^h 29). Hodges leh_h, aw_h leh meu^h "G'ui_h, sha ve a lo_h hk'a^h hk'e^h caw_h ve hta_h ma^h k'o^h hta^hw^h, yaw^h hta_h la_h shawn_h pi^h ve yo_h." (Ibid.). "La_h shawn_h o^h ve aw_h bon caw_h ve, ui_h ja^h ve leh pon_h la^h g'a ve hta_h yaw^h ma^h shi_h hta^hw^h, a sha_h te_h hk'a^h k'aw_h pa tu_h te pi^h ve yo_h." (ch^h 26). Hodges leh_h, aw_h lawn chi ha leh_h bon hkaw^h hta_h na g'a tu_h aw_h hkui^h pui_h hpeh_h ve hta_h maw_h leh, bon hkaw^h o^h ve leh, ven^h ba^h ya^h te^h g'a^h ve a sha_h te_h hk'a^h hta_h te_h chi^h ma^h k'o^h ve hta_h ga pi^h tu_h, te^h hkui^h te^h hkui^h k'aw_h k'o^h ma_h ta_h ve yo_h.

leh, yaw hta, g'aw, yu, tu, hpeh, leh, ha leh, bon hkaw aw, hta, hta, na g'a tu, aw, pon
ceh daw law ve ma' he. Ye-su ma ve aw, hk'a hta, hen yu, ve hk'aw, o' ve hta, ma
cu leh aw, ka, aw, nu bon hkaw ma, tu, aw, hk'a gu ma hpeh.

Ya mi chi leh, ha chaw te leh yeh, k'a hpa da, ta ve teh, nga, hui shi ve yo. Chaw
mo chaw cu aw, ka, lo meh ma, lan hpeh, leh shaw, ba, ta ve pa taw, aw, chaw ma
te pi. K'aw, gu pa tu, lo ja cheh ve chaw hpeh, ve yo. Ye-su yaw hta, ku, yu, g'a
tu, yaw nyi ma heh ve, she lai pui ve, a shu yaw aw, to hta, ta ui ve, aw, li aw, hk'a
ma da, ve leh o' k'o pui ve aw, li hta, hkaweh ve te hpa, hta, taw da, tu, aw, hk'a
gu leh aw, g'a pi tu, lo ve yo.

Ya mi chi Ni kaw de, hta, ma shu, peun da, ja ve yo. Ni kaw de, leh, Yu da, chaw
hpeh, leh, yaw leh, Sa ma ri chaw yo. Te g'a haw hk'a, te g'a ya mi yo.
Ni kaw de, leh, bon hpaw ve aw, ho leh ya mi leh, meh ma, lan yo. Yaw cu yi
hen ta ve htaw, ya mi leh, te chi ma shi. Yaw leh, aw, hta, mvuh leh ya mi leh,
aw, hta, neh, ja. Sa ma ri chaw shaw, ba, ta ve pa taw, I sa re la chaw aw, hta, neh,
ve a keh leu leh neh, ja she ve yo. Yaw paw sha ve htaw, ya mi ha, g'aw ja. Yaw
Ye su hta, G ui, sha lo la, ve sa, la, teh, shi ve ka, ya mi chi Ye su a shu hpeh, ve
ma shi. Yaw hui ma, vui da, peun da, ja ve yo.

Ya, hk'a, kan pa caw, leh te ceu, le shi ve Ye su ya mi hta, hpeu, ma pi ve yo.
Sa ma ri ya mi aw, lawn ma, la ga ve ma he. Ye su Me si ya, hpeh, ve hta, hpeu,
ma, la ve yo. Ye su yaw aw, lawn hpeu, ma ve te paw le le ya mi chi aw, lawn
aw law k'o ma pi ve yo. A hto, ma pa taw Ye ru sa lehn, ven bon yeh, lon lo k'ai
leh bon ho bon na, hpawn, cheh ta, kui, lo yaw Me si ya, hpeh, ve aw, lawn ma ca hto
ma pi ve hta, nga, hui an tu, yo. A hto, ma pa taw, aw, meh ma bvuh, ve meh ma,
lan hta, aw law ca hpeu, ma pi ve le.

Aw, teh, k'o, ha leh, ve bon hkaw leh, Yu da, chaw aw, pon ceh ti ma he, chaw ceu,
hk'a peu e, aw, pon hpeh, ve, yaw kan te ve htaw ha, g'aw ve chaw leh bon ho bon
na, hk'a peu e, pon hpeh, ve hta, ma pi ga ve yo. Me si ya, leh, Yu da, chaw aw,
ho aw, na, hui hta, teh ta leh Sa ma ri chaw meh ma, lan hta, hpeu, ma pi ve teh,
ma pi ga ve yo. Aw, leh meu hte ve caw ve aw, ceu, I sa re la chaw aw, ho aw,
na, hui hta, hpeu, ma pi ve htaw, yaw hui te g'a ka, ma yon.

Ye su ya mi hta, taw yaw da, ve a ye ui ve aw, lawn ceh hto ma, la ta ve yo. Li,
hpu hk'aw ya mi daw ve te ve aw, lawn te, chi ma k'o ta. Ye su ya mi hta, a sha,
te, pi law, ve i ka pi ve hta, ya mi hk'a, ma na g'a ve nga, hui hta, ma hto la. Ye su
aw, teh, aw, na co ha hpaw ve a sha, aw, lawn k'o cheh ve hta, yaw hk'a, hta na g'a
ve ka, hk'a deh, ma shi. Yaw ve taw hkaw leh te ve hta, daw nyi hta heh, yaw nyi
ma hk'aw k'aw, te hk'aw, pi ve hta, shi, la tu, yo.

Yaw Ye su hta, Me si ya, teh, ha, yu, leh yon, la ve teh, nga, hui daw ve htaw, Li,
hpu hk'aw hk'a deh, ma k'o ta. Yaw te ve aw, li aw, hk'a hta, cu leh suh, jeh, hpeh,
ve leh, yaw g'ui k'o e leh aw, ka, aw, nu chaw hui hta, hto ma pi ve pa taw, yaw hui
yon, la ve teh, k'o ve yo.

Chi pa taw Li, hpu chi te^ˋ tawn leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˋ hta, na g'a tu, aw, hkui^ˋ pui-
ma^ˋ he^ˋ teh, k'o^ˋ ve hta, shi- tu, sha- ti, g'a ta- ve yo. Nga, hui hta, ma^ˋ shu- ve hk'aw
Ye-su^ˋ leh, ya^ˋ mi^ˋ ve nyi ma hta, shi- ve yo. Ye-su^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta, taw^ˋ yaw pi^ˋ hta^ˋ, k'aw,
yaw hk'aw, la^ˋ ve hta, nyi ve ceh ka, yaw^ˋ hk'a, ma na g'a ve leh yon- ve hta, shi- ve yo.
Ye-su^ˋ leh, ya^ˋ mi^ˋ o^ˋ ve ka^ˋ tu, lo- ve hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˋ 4 – tawn hta,
hto ma- pi^ˋ ve yo.

Hk'a, hk'e htaw^ˋ, Ye-su^ˋ Sa-ma-ri^ˋ ya^ˋ mi^ˋ hta, taw^ˋ yaw da, ve leh, te^ˋ g'a^ˋ taw- te^ˋ g'a^ˋ
ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ ma- tu, aw, hk'a^ˋ ma- la^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo. Cheu, ja^ˋ ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ
ma- pa- ya^ˋ mi^ˋ hta, ma- g'a tu, taw^ˋ yaw da, ve hk'aw i^ˋ ka^ˋ daw, tu, aw, lawn hta, te
leh yaw^ˋ Me-si^ˋ ya, hpeh, ve hpeu, ma- pi^ˋ ve yo. Taw^ˋ yaw da, kui, hk'aw ya^ˋ mi^ˋ ti^ˋ
taw^ˋ yaw ga^ˋ ve, aw, lawn pa k'ai ga^ˋ ve leh ma^ˋ haw- ve na nyi hkaw^ˋ na nyi tu, ve hta,
jaw k'ai g'a ve yo. Htai- hk'aw, g'a tu, aw, hk'a^ˋ ma- pi^ˋ kui, hk'aw aw, hkui^ˋ pui- teh
caw^ˋ ve a ye^ˋ ui- ve hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hen^ˋ yu, tu, 5 – ceu, caw, ve yo.

NAN, BAW, HTA, HEN^ˋ YU, TU, :

YE, SU^ˋ MEH^ˋ K'AI VE CHAW HTA, CA LEH HTAI, HK'AW, TU, LA, VE

Maw, da, hpeh, ve aw, hk'a^ˋ hta, daw^ˋ nyi she-. Ye-su^ˋ Yu^ˋ da, mvuh^ˋ mi, hk'aw taw^ˋ la
leh Ga-li-leh^ˋ mvuh^ˋ mi, lo k'ai to^ˋ ve yo. (Yo^ˋ. 4:3). Eh^ˋ 1 hk'aw yaw^ˋ kan^ˋ te ve aw,
meh bvuh, leh chaw mo- lon^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta, maw, tu, hpawn, la, ve pa taw, ha, kui, taw^ˋ la ve
yo. Yo^ˋ han, Ba^ˋ ti^ˋ sa, pi^ˋ pa- hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve aw, lawn ma- leh yaw^ˋ hui hta, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ta-
ve pa taw, Yu^ˋ da, chaw aw, ho^ˋ te^ˋ hpa- yaw^ˋ hta, can^ˋ ja^ˋ ve yo. Yaw^ˋ hui Ye-su^ˋ hta,
hk'a, hk'e daw^ˋ cheh^ˋ tu, daw^ˋ nyi she-. Chaw sha, ma^ˋ chaweh Ye-su^ˋ hta, maw, tu, la,
k'o, bon hpaw^ˋ ve aw, ho^ˋ te^ˋ hpa- leu^ˋ leh hpeh, ha- ja^ˋ ve yo. Aw, yan^ˋ chi hta, tan,
leh Ye-su^ˋ kan^ˋ te kui, hk'aw Hpa-ri-seh^ˋ hui hta, ma^ˋ caw^ˋ da, tu, aw, lawn lon^ˋ hpeh,
la ve yo. Aw, leh meu^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta, ti^ˋ pch- hta^ˋ hk'a ga, hpeh, la ve yo.

Hpa-ri-seh^ˋ hui hta, kaw^ˋ leh Yu^ˋ da, mvuh^ˋ mi, hk'aw taw^ˋ k'ai ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, taw- da, tu,
G'ui, sha ve aw, yan^ˋ ma^ˋ ga, she- ve pa taw yo. Da, ve aw, lawn leh, “Yaw^ˋ Sa-ma-ri^ˋ
mvuh^ˋ mi, hta, g'a hpan- k'ai caw^ˋ ve yo.” (Yo^ˋ. 4:4). Cheh^ˋ kui, aw, ti hta, k'o^ˋ ve k'o,
Yu^ˋ da, chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ Sa-ma-ri^ˋ mvuh^ˋ mi, hta, hpan- k'ai ve ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo. Sa-ma-ri^ˋ
chaw te^ˋ hpa- leh, yaw^ˋ hui ve mvuh^ˋ mi, hk'aw hkui sheh na^ˋ keu la ve hta, ka, taw- ta-
ve yo. Sa-ma-ri^ˋ mvuh^ˋ mi, hta, hpan- k'ai ve ne^ˋ ja^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, Yu^ˋ da, chaw te^ˋ paw^ˋ ka,
ma^ˋ te to^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui ve ya, k'aw leh, Yaw^ˋ dan- g'ui, mvuh^ˋ nyi taw^ˋ hpaw^ˋ lo te leh
Ga-li-leh^ˋ lo k'aw, lo, la ve yo. Ye-su^ˋ htaw^ˋ ya, k'aw o^ˋ ve hta, k'ai caw^ˋ ve yo.

Ya, hk'a^ˋ, Sa-ma-ri^ˋ mvuh^ˋ mi, hta, hpan- k'ai ve pa taw, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ hta, ha, ve hpeu,
ma- la^ˋ ve yo. Sa-ma-ri^ˋ chaw te^ˋ hpa- leh, 722 B.C hk'aw, I^ˋ sa-re-la^ˋ chaw hui shu
mvuh^ˋ mi, lo aw, ce, g'a ca te hta^ˋ, aw, ka, aw, nu chaw ceu, hta, heu^ˋ leh caw, la ta- ve
chaw ceu, hpeh, ve yo. (2Jaw^ˋ. 17:23-25). Ye-ru^ˋ sa-lehn- bon yeh, lon^ˋ hta, o^ˋ k'o, pui
kui, aw, ti lon^ˋ teh, ma^ˋ ha, yu, leh, Sa-ma-ri^ˋ mvuh^ˋ mi, hk'aw Ge-ra-zin- hk'aw pui
hk'o^ˋ lo yaw^ˋ hui ve bon yeh, te ta- ve yo. Yaw^ˋ hui shu chaw ceu, hta, heu^ˋ ve leh sha^ˋ

ho, hta, o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve leh, Yu⁻da, chaw aw⁻ pon ven⁻ ba⁻ ui⁻ ja⁻ ve pa taw, yaw⁻ hui hta, ma⁻ ca⁻ da⁻ ve yo⁻ (Yo⁻. 4:9). Sa⁻ma⁻ri⁻ mvuh⁻ mi⁻ leh, Yu⁻da, chaw hui aw⁻ pon bui⁻ sha⁻ a⁻ na⁻ chaw hui a⁻ keh⁻ ka, cha⁻ na⁻ tu, hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. Yu⁻da, chaw leh Sa⁻ma⁻ri⁻ chaw hui can⁻ da⁻ ve aw⁻ coe aw⁻ yan⁻ maw⁻ peu⁻ ve yo⁻. Ye⁻su⁻ Sa⁻ma⁻ri⁻ mvuh⁻ mi⁻ hta, hpan⁻ k'ai ve pa taw, te⁻ coe⁻ peu⁻ te⁻ coe⁻ can⁻ da⁻ cheh⁻ ve g'o⁻ pa hta, hpa⁻ ba⁻ pi⁻ ve yo⁻.

Ye⁻su⁻ ya, k'aw o⁻ ve hta, g'a k'ai ve leh, Ya⁻ko⁻ ve nan⁻ baw⁻ aw⁻ pa⁻ lo maw⁻ da⁻ tu, G'ui⁻ sha tin⁻ ta⁻ ve hta, te bi⁻ tu, aw⁻ pon yo⁻. Meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hta, ca leh htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ pi⁻ tu, la⁻ leh (Lk. 19:10), chaw li⁻ va⁻ li⁻ hta, te ya⁻ ja⁻ ve htaw⁻, aw⁻ yan⁻ caw⁻ hta⁻ o⁻ ka, lo ga⁻ la ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ aw⁻ pon a ye⁻ ui⁻ ja⁻ ve aw⁻ yan⁻ yo⁻. O⁻ ka, lo te⁻ chi mi⁻ ni, g'u⁻ suh⁻ hk'aw⁻ naw⁻ ga⁻ caw⁻ k'o⁻, ya⁻ mi⁻ ma⁻ cheh⁻ ta⁻. Aw⁻ yan⁻ caw⁻ ja⁻ ve yo⁻. Mi⁻ gui⁻ ma⁻ te hpan⁻ she⁻ hta⁻ ka, yaw⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ bvuh⁻ teh ta⁻ peu⁻ ve yo⁻.

Ya⁻ko⁻ Yo⁻seh, hta, pi⁻ ta⁻ ve mi⁻ gui⁻ - tin⁻ ta⁻ ve aw⁻ ti lo Ye⁻su⁻ ga⁻ la ve yo⁻. Yo⁻. 4:6 hk'aw, “Ye⁻su⁻ ya, k'aw to⁻ heu⁻ ve pa taw, nan⁻ baw⁻ aw⁻ pa⁻ lo mui ta⁻ ve yo⁻. Aw⁻ yan⁻ o⁻ ve leh, mvuh⁻ law⁻ k'aw tcuh⁻ te⁻ yan⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻.” Cho⁻ ka, lo Ye⁻su⁻ chaw ya⁻ hpeh⁻ ve hta, maw⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ chaw ya⁻ hpeh⁻ ve pa taw, g'a⁻ nu⁻ ve yo⁻. He⁻breh⁻ li, bvuh⁻ sheh⁻ hpa⁻ k'o⁻ ve, nga, hui hk'a shu⁻ shu⁻ be⁻ ve law⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ le le hta, yaw⁻ g'a hkan⁻ jaw ve yo⁻ (He⁻. 4:15).

Yo⁻han, leh, Ro⁻ma, chaw ve aw⁻ yan⁻ hta, yeh⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻. Ro⁻ma, chaw leh, mvuh⁻ law⁻ k'aw tcuh⁻ ve aw⁻ yan⁻ hta, tan⁻ shaw⁻ ve pa taw, hkaw⁻ na⁻ ri, leh, mvuh⁻ hpeu⁻ hkaw⁻ na⁻ ri, hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. Su⁻hka⁻ ven⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ kan⁻ te peu⁻ leh ya⁻ mi⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ i⁻ ka⁻ ca hk'o⁻ la ve aw⁻ yan⁻ yo⁻. Ye⁻su⁻ te⁻ nyi tan⁻ van⁻ mvuh⁻ cha chi⁻ leh ya, k'aw g'a to⁻ vui⁻ ve pa taw, heu⁻ leh i⁻ ka⁻ shi⁻ ve yo⁻. G'ui⁻ sha ve kan⁻ hta, te tu, tin⁻ ta⁻ ve aw⁻ yan⁻ aw⁻ ti lo ga⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ o⁻ ka, lo ha k'a⁻ tu, caw⁻ leh hai⁻ ve ya⁻ mi⁻ hta, ca leh htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ pi⁻ tu, cheh⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻.

YA⁻ MI⁻ GEH HEN⁻ YU⁻ TU⁻:

G'UI, SHA CHAW YA⁻ MEH⁻ HPFUH⁻ HTA, MA⁻ NYI

“Sa⁻ma⁻ri⁻ ya⁻ mi⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ i⁻ ka⁻ ca hk'o⁻ la ve yo⁻” (Yo⁻. 4:7). Ya⁻ mi⁻ chi aw⁻ li⁻ aw⁻ hk'a⁻ ma⁻ da⁻ leh shu shaw⁻ ba⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻. I⁻ ka⁻ hk'o⁻ tu, te⁻ chi⁻ ma⁻ caw⁻ ve Ye⁻su⁻ “Nga, hta, i⁻ ka⁻ a ci⁻ taw la⁻ o⁻” teh⁻ k'o⁻ pi⁻ hta⁻, yaw⁻ hk'a⁻ ma an⁻ tu⁻ ve hta, daw⁻ nyi she⁻ (eh⁻ 7). Yaw⁻ kaw⁻ leh che⁻eh⁻ k'ai ve yo⁻. Shu yaw⁻ hta, jaw k'ai ve ceh ma⁻ he⁻, chaw li⁻ va⁻ li⁻ hk'aw shu meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh⁻ aw⁻ hpa⁻ aw⁻ mi⁻ ka⁻ taw⁻ ma⁻ yaw da⁻ ve htaw⁻, Ye⁻su⁻ leh⁻ chaw ceu⁻ aw⁻ ka⁻ lo taw⁻ ta⁻ ve hta, te lu⁻ ve yo⁻. Ye⁻su⁻ yaw⁻ hta, taw⁻ yaw pi⁻ leh ma⁻ da, keh⁻ ve chaw geh i⁻ ka⁻ law⁻ daw⁻ ve pa taw, an⁻ ja⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ k'o⁻ ve, “Naw⁻ Yu⁻da, chaw hpeh⁻ ve ka⁻, nga, Sa⁻ma⁻ri⁻ ya⁻ mi⁻ geh a⁻ hto⁻ ma te i⁻ ka⁻ law⁻ daw⁻ ve le” (eh⁻ 9).

G'ui⁻ sha chaw ya⁻ meh⁻ hpfuh⁻ hta, ma⁻ nyi ve hk'e (Tc. 10:34), Ye⁻su⁻ htaw⁻ ya⁻ mi⁻ chi hk'e ve aw⁻ pon hkan⁻ suh tu, la⁻ ta⁻ ve pa taw, yaw⁻ ve i⁻ ka⁻ hta, daw⁻ tu, ma⁻ ya⁻ taw. Chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ ka⁻ - ya⁻ mi⁻ chi te⁻ g'a⁻, Ni⁻kaw⁻de⁻ hk'e ve Hpa⁻ri⁻seh⁻ leh cha⁻ chi⁻ ja⁻ ve hki⁻ tu, pa⁻ - G'ui⁻ sha ma⁻ ha⁻ ve ma⁻ caw⁻.

Γ KA^ AW, LAWN HEN^ YU, TU,:

Γ KA^ HK'A SHI^ VE CHAW HK'A PEU-E, LA, HPEH, VE

“Ye-su^ k'aw, k'o^ ve, G'ui, sha pi^ ve la, shawn, hta, ma^ k'o^, Nga, hta, i^ ka^ a ci^ taw la^-o^ teh, naw, hta, k'o^ la^ ve chaw hta, ma^ k'o^, naw, shi, ve hk'e k'o, naw, yaw^ geh law, tu, yo,. Yaw^ htaw^ naw, hta, co ha te, pi^ law, ve i^ ka^ taw la^ tu, yo,” (Yo^, 4:10). Yaw^ la, ha^ aw, tcuh^ aw, yan^ hta, k'aw, pa pi^ ve yo,. Aw^ law^ hta^ yaw^ i^ ka^ shi^ leh ya^ mi^ i^ ka^ caw, ve yo,. Chi beu, ya^ mi^ leh, i^ ka^ shi^ ve chaw hk'e hpeh, leh Ye-su^ yaw^ i^ ka^ caw, ve teh, k'o^ cheh^ ve yo,. Yaw^ i^ ka^ law, daw, ve aw, tan ya^ mi^ yaw^ ve i^ ka^ hta, daw, tu, lo, ve teh, k'o^ pi^ ve yo,. Ye-su^ yaw^ aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw^ i^ ka^ shi^ ve hta, k'o^ ga^ ve ma^ he^, Ya^ mi^ chi ve co ha hpaw^ lo, ve aw, ceu, hta, k'o^ ga^ ve yo,. Ya^ mi^ na ma^ g'a she, ve htaw^, Ye-su^ leh, ya^ mi^ ve co ha go^ cho^ ja^ ve aw, pon a sha, te, ve i^ ka^ hta, pi^ cheh^ ve yo,.

Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, na yu, ve leh chi^ a, ve hta, ma^ ca^ da, teh, k'o^ ve chaw hui aw, pon aw, lawn chi leh, sha^ hki^ hpeh, ve yo,. Li, bvuh, pa, te^ g'a k'o^ ve, Li, hpu suh^ hk'aw “yon, ve” leh, “chi^ a, ve” hta, ma^ ca^ da,. Taw^ pa ha^, Yo^, 4:14 hk'aw Ye-su^ k'o^ ve, “Nga, pi^ ve i^ ka^ hta, hk'a daw, ve chaw leh, hk'a, hta^ ka, i^ ka^ ma^ k'aw, shi^”. Aw, hk'aw, naw^ yaw^ k'aw, k'o^ ve, “Nga, ve aw, sha, hta, ca^ leh aw, suh, hta, daw, ve chaw leh, co ti, ha ti, caw, ta, ve yo,” (Yo^, 6_54). K'o^ ga^ ve leh, chi^ a, ve ma^ he^, ‘fui, teh ta, ve’ teh, k'o^ ga^ ve yo,.

“Daw, ve” hta, ‘chi^ a, ve’ aw, tan ‘fui, teh ta, ve’ teh, ha, yu, g'a-aw la^, Aw, teh, k'o, ma^ he^, Mat. 20:22 hk'aw (“Nga, g'a daw, tu, ve kaw^ hta, naw, hui daw, hpeh, -aw la^”) leh Yo^, 18:11 (“Aw, pa nga, hta, pe, la^ ve kaw^ hta, nga, ma^ g'a daw, leh la^”) k'o^ ve leh, daw, ve hta, a lo, hk'a bi^ g'a, te ve leh chi^ a, ve teh, yeh^ ta, ve yo,. Aw, hk'o^ ka, yon, ve tcuh^ kui, leh, leu^ yu, pi^ ve hta, ma^ ha, yu, ve teh, k'o^ ga^ ve yo,. Hk'e k'o, Yo^, 3:36 (“Ya^ hpu hta, ma^ ha, yu, ve chaw leh, co ti, ha ti, hta, ma^ g'a maw,”) leh He-, 3:18-19 (“Ma^ na yu, ve chaw . . . ma^ yon, ve pa taw ma^ g'a lo, -e”) leh, ma^ na yu, ve hta, ma^ yon, ve teh, hk'a shu, yeh^ ta, ve ma^ he^ la^.

Ye-su^ ya^ mi^ chi hta, co ha te, ve i^ ka^ pi^ cheh^ ve leh, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve leh, chi^ a, ve hta, ma^ ca^ da, teh, k'o^ ga^ ve ma^ he^, Ya^ mi^ o^ ve hta, pi^ ve co ha te, ve i^ ka^ leh, htai, hk'aw, ve la, shawn, hpeh, leh aw, teh, aw, na pon, ve hpeh^ ve, Ye-su^ hk'a^ suh k'ai tu, chi^ a, ve, G'ui, sha ve aw, li^ taw^ hkaw^ hta, na yu, ve, yaw^ ve aw, me, aw, hpon^ aw, pon a sha, te, leh kan^ pa^ g'a ve te^ hpa, lo, -e ta, ve yo,.

2. G. Michael Cocoris, Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, leh htai, hk'aw, ve – Li, hpu ma, la^ ve la^ (Dallas: Redention Viva, 1983), 12-13

Ya' mi' leh, aw, teh, aw, na ve i' ka' hta, ceh daw' nyi cheh' ve hta, shu, ve yo. "Ya' mi' k'aw, k'o' ve, Jaw' maw'-o, naw, i' ka' nyi' tu, te, chi' ma' caw. Nan, baw, chi na' ja' ve yo. Co ha te, pi' law, ve i' ka' hta, naw, hk'a' lo g'a tu, le. Nga, hui ve aw, pa Ya.ko' nan, baw, chi nga, hui hta, pe, la' ve yo. Yaw' aw, to, aw, ya' aw, du, leh ce' ca, te' hpa, ka, nan, baw, chi hta, daw, ve yo." (Yo'. 4:11-12).

Ye.su' Ya.ko' a keh' ui, ve leh yaw' ve i' ka' hta'w Ya.ko' ve i' ka' a keh' da, leu' ve hta, ya' mi' shi, caw' ve yo. Ye.su' co ha te, pi' law, ve i' ka' aw, lawn ca' leh k'o' ma, pi' ga' ve pa taw, "I' ka' chi hta, hk'a' daw, ve chaw leh, i' ka' k'aw, shi' tu, yo. Ya, hk'a' nga, pi' ve i' ka' hta, hk'a' daw, ve chaw leh, hk'a' hta' ka, i' ka' ma' k'aw, shi'. Nga, yaw' hta, pi' tu, ve i' ka' leh, yaw' aw, hk'aw lo co ti, ha ti, aw, pon taw' la cheh' ve g'ui, tu' hpeh, tu, yo." (eh' 13-14). I' ka' chi leh, go' cho' ja' ve co ha hta, gaw, la pi' tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo.

Ya' mi' o' ve vai' ja' ve hk'aw, "Jaw' maw'-o, nga, i' ka' ma' g'a k'aw, shi' tu, leh cho, ka, lo i' ka' ma' g'a k'aw, hk'o' la tu, i' ka' chi ve nga, hta, a ci' pe, la'-o" (eh' 15). Ya' mi' leh, Ye.su' i' ka' aw, teh, hta, k'o' ve na, co ha hpaw' hta, ca' da, ve hta, k'o' cheh' ve na, hk'a' deh, ma' shi, ve hta, shu, ve yo. Hk'a, hk'e hta'w, co ha te, pi' law, ve i' ka' chi ve hta, yaw' g'a ga' ve yo.

Li, bvuh, pa, te' g'a' aw, lawn chi hta, chi hk'e k'o' ve:

Ven' ba' pfuh' haw' ja' cheh' ve Sa.ma-ri' ya' mi' chi hta, yaw' na g'a tu, sha ve taw' hkaw' hta, cu' leh k'o' ma, pi' tu, ve leh, ha, ve yo. Yaw' hui' ma, haw' hk'a' ya' mi' hpeh, ve pa taw ka, te' ceu, yo. Leu' leh pi' ve leh ha, yu, ve hta, ca' da, ve yo. Aw, li' aw, hk'a' ma' da, ve ya' mi' hta, ma, pi' ga' ve te' ceu, yo. Yaw' i' ka' chi ve hta, heu' ga' ve k'o, g'a hpeh, leh pon, ve hpeh' ve hta, g'a tu, yo. Ya, hk'a', cho, ka, lo chi' a, tu, ku, pi' ve leh Ye.su' hta, Jaw' maw' teh, ha, yu, tu, aw, lawn te, chi' ma' caw. G'ui, sha ha, yu, pi' ma' keun, ve chaw te' g'a' hta, la, shawn, pi' cheh' ve yo. Hk'a, hk'e hta'w, ya' mi' chi ve la, shawn, chi hta, g'a tu, co ha hpaw' chi' a, tu, ma' lo. Ya' mi' chi law, tu, aw, pon ku, pi' ve hta, g'a hkan, ve yo.³

Yaw' tcuh' kui, yu, taw' ve leh, aw, lawn hta, ma' haw, da. Aw, yan' chi hk'aw ya' mi' yaw' law, ve ka, co ha te, pi' law, ve i' ka' hta, Ye.su' pi' tu, ve ma' he'. Ya' mi' yaw' heu' ga' leh law, ve hta'w, Ye.su' te' caw, ha' pi' tu, heh' la'. Ya, hk'a' Ye.su' leh, aw, hpufuh' pawn' ve aw, hta, hpaw' ceh chaw aw, suh' hpeh, la ve hta, ca' da, ve ma' he'.

3. Zane C. Hodges, *The Gospel Under Siege* (Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1981), 14. Hodges k'o' ve, "Aw, g'a' pi' ve aw, lawn chi (Ye.su' co ha hpaw' chi' a, tu, aw, pon ma' he') leh, aw, nu ve ha leh, bon hkaw' hta, peun da, ve yo." Ya, hk'a', Li, hpu tawn chi hk'aw Ye.su' k'o' ve taw' te' hpa, leh, ya, nyi coe ha leh, bon hkaw' ma, ve aw, hk'a' hpeh, ve teh, k'o' ve k'o' ya, ve yo. Ye.su' k'o' ve hk'aw yaw' suh, ve, tu, ve leh k'aw, te, tu la ve aw, lawn ma' k'o' ta. Caw' da, tu, te ve leh yon, ve aw, lawn ka, ma' caw. Hodges leh nga, ka, ha leh, bon hkaw' hte' ve caw' ve aw, ceu, chi te' hpa, ma' caw, law teh, g'aw, da, tu, yo.

Co ha te, pi^h law^h ve i^h ka^h aw^h pon yaw^h gu hehn^h ma^h g'a she^h ve hta, Ye-su^h shi^h ve yo^h.
Nyi^h ceu^h hta^h aw^h law^h k'o^h caw^h ve leh^h, ya^h mi^h ve ven^h ba^h leh Ye-su^h a shu hpeh^h ve
aw^h lawn yo^h.

Ye-su^h leh^h, aw^h bon aw^h shin^h aw^h hp^hfuh^h tawn^h tu^h, te^h paw^h ka^h, ma^h k'o^h jaw^h. Ven^h ba^h
ma^h daw^h hp^hfuh^h ve a sha^h te, hk'a^h aw^h pon co ti^h ha ti^h, pi^h la^h g'a ve ka^h, ma^h k'o^h. Ven^h
ba^h ui^h ja^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h hta^h, ma^h ma^h pi^h leh co ha te, pi^h law^h ve i^h ka^h ngeu^h pfuh^h pi^h
ve ka^h, ma^h te. Yaw^h ve chaw ceu^h hta^h, yaw^h hui ve ven^h ba^h aw^h, hk'aw lo pon^h pi^h tu^h, aw^h
pon la^h leh (Mat. 1:21), ma^h hte^h ma^h caw^h ve aw^h haw^h lo hkan^h cheh^h ve chaw hui hta^h,
suh^h jeh^h pi^h tu^h, aw^h pon ma^h he^h (Aw^h. 3: 22-24).

Ye-su^h leh^h, ya^h mi^h yaw^h ve ven^h ba^h hta^h fa^h ta^h ma^h g'a ve hta, shi^h pi^h tu^h, “Naw^h ve aw^h
hpaw^h hta^h, ca ku^h leh cho^h ka^h, k'aw^h la^h-o^h.” teh^h, k'o^h pi^h ve yo^h. (Yo^h. 4:16). G. Campbell
chi hk'e k'aw^h, k'o^h ve, “Ye-su^h hk'a^h hk'e k'aw^h, k'o^h pi^h ve le? ‘K'ai leh naw^h ve aw^h
hpaw^h hta^h, ku^h veu la^h’ . A^h hto^h, ma pa taw le? Yaw^h aw^h hk'aw lo co ha te, pi^h law^h ve
g'ui^h tu^h taw^h la tu^h, aw^h pon a sha^h te, hk'a^h hta^h, g'a pa pi^h she^h.”⁴ Chaw te^h g'a^h cha^h, chi^h
ja^h ve ven^h ba^h hta^h, hpeu^h, ma^h law^h hkaw^h ga^h ve nyi ma leh^h, aw^h teh^h, aw^h na co ha hpaw^h
lo i^h ka^h shi^h cheh^h ve hta^h, hpeu^h, la^h cheh^h ve yo^h. Ya^h, hk'a^h ya^h mi^h chi ha^h chaw^h ha^h pa^h
te ve ven^h ba^h ui^h ja^h ve pa taw, ma^h k'o^h ma^h ga^h leh “Nga^h, aw^h hpaw^h ma^h caw^h” teh^h, ceh
k'o^h ve yo^h (eh^h 17).

Yaw^h hk'a^h peu-e^h hta^h, shi^h ta^h leh “Naw^h, aw^h hpaw^h ma^h caw^h teh^h, k'o^h ve leh^h, caw^h ve
yo^h. Aw^h lawn k'o^h, naw^h, aw^h hpaw^h nga^h g'a^h caw^h jaw peu^h leh chi beu^h, naw^h geh cheh^h
ta^h ve te^h g'a^h htaw^h naw^h ve aw^h hpaw^h ma^h he^h. Naw^h chi hk'e k'o^h ve caw^h ja^h ve yo^h.”
(eh^h 17-18). Yaw^h ve ven^h ba^h hk'a^h peu-e^h hta^h, Ye-su^h shi^h peu^h teh^h, daw^h leh hk'a^h, ma
ya^h, taw tu^h le. Yaw^h fa^h ta^h ga^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h ma^h he^h htaw^h hk'a^h peu-e^h hta^h, ma^h hto pi^h.
Ye-su^h leh^h, “Naw^h ve ven^h ba^h hta^h, ma^h hpeu^h, ma^h ve k'o^h, nga^h, k'o^h ma^h la^h tu^h yo^h.”

Peu^h leh yaw^h ven^h ba^h hpeu^h, ma^h leh, “Jaw^h maw^h-o^h, naw^h leh^h, G'ui^h, sha ve tcuh ka^h pa^h
hpeh^h, ve yo^h. Naw^h, nga^h, aw^h lawn hk'a^h k'o^h ve caw^h ve yo^h. Nga^h, ven^h ba^h ui^h ja^h ve yo^h.”

Yaw^h ven^h ba^h ui^h ja^h ve a sha^h te, hk'a^h hta^h, shi^h ve chaw a shu le teh^h, k'o^h ve hta, yaw^h
shi^h peu^h. Fa^h ta^h ve aw^h lawn hk'a^h peu-e^h k'o^h ma^h la^h peu^h. Yaw^h ma^h keun^h ve hta, shi^h
htaw^h, co ha te, pi^h law^h ve i^h ka^h yaw^h hta^h, pi^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h Li^h hpu hta^h, shi^h ve hk'e k'o^h,
I^hsa. 55:1 hk'aw “I^h ka^h shi^h ve chaw hui-o^h, la^h-o^h. Cho^h ka^h i^h ka^h caw^h ve yo^h” hta^h, daw^h
naw^h la tu^h yo^h.” Co ha te, pi^h law^h ve i^h ka^h pi^h ve leh^h, Ni^hkaw^hde^h hk'e ve o^h k'o^h pui ve
aw^h li^h hta^h, te ve chaw aw^h pon ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, ha^h chaw^h ha^h pa^h te leh ven^h ba^h ui^h ja^h ve
chaw – i^h ka^h hk'a^h shi^h ve chaw ca daw^h la tu^h ku^h cheh^h la^h ve yo^h.

Sa^h-ma^h-ri^h ya^h mi^h ve nyi ma hta^h, ha leh^h, tu^h te pi^h g'a ve ka ti^h, hta^h, I^hsa-ya^h k'aw^h ca^h leh
pi^h ta^h ve leh^h; -

4. G. Campbell Morgan, Yo^hhan^h, ve ha leh^h, bon hkaw^h li^h, (Old Tappan, N.J.: Revell, 1931), 75

Hai, ve chaw te^h hpa^h hta^w, a shu yaw^w ve a lo^h hta^h ba^h ta^h leh
 Nyi ma k^haw^h pa pi^h law^h-o^h. Yaw^w hui hta^h nga^h hui ve Jaw^w maw^w
 G^hui^h sha geh k^haw^h hpfuh^h k^haw^h la pi^h law^h-o^h. Aw^h lawn k^ho^h,
 Yaw^w leh^h ha k^ha^h pui^h leh, ven^w ba^h hpeh^w pi^h pui^h ve yo^h. (I^hsa^h. 55: 7).

AW^h TEH^h AW^h NA O^h K^hO^h PUI VE HTA^h HEN^w YU^h VE :
 CHI BEU^h LEH^h CAW^w VE AW^h YAN^w HPEH^h VE YO^h.

Ye^h-su^h leh^h ya^h k^haw to^h pa^h ceh ma^h he^h teh^h shi^h la hta^h, yaw^w nyi ma hk^haw taw^h la ve co
 ha hpaw^w na nyi hkaw^w “Nga^h hui ve aw^h pu^h aw^h pi te^h hpa^h leh^h, hk^haw pui chi aw^h hk^ho^h
 lo o^h k^ho^h pui ve yo^h. Ya^h hk^ha^h Ye^h-ru^hsa^h-lehn^h ven^w aw^h hk^haw lo ceh ti^h o^h k^ho^h g^ha pui
 tu^h naw^h hui k^ho^h la^h ve yo^h.” (Yo^h. 4:20). Yaw^w leh^h aw^h teh^h aw^h na tcuh ka^h pa^h hpeh^h ve
 pa taw^h, a shu caw^w ma^h caw^w ve hta^h yaw^w shi^h caw^w ve yo^h.

Ni^hkaw^wde^h hta^h k^ho^h pi^h ve hk^he^h, yaw^w aw^h teh^h lo^h ve aw^h ceu^h ven^w ba^h hpeh^w ve hta^h hte^w
 leh^h k^ho^h pi^h ve yo^h.” Ya^h mi^h-o^h, nga^h hta^h yon^h-o^h. Hk^haw pui chi aw^h hk^ho^h lo ma^h k^ho^h,
 Ye^h-ru^hsa^h-lehn^h ven^w aw^h hk^haw lo ma^h k^ho^h, Aw^h pa hta^h o^h k^ho^h ma^h g^ha ca k^haw^h pui tu^h,
 aw^h yan^w ga^h la pa^h ne^h ve yo^h.” (eh^h 21). Ye^h-su^h leh^h ma^h daw^w ma^h ga^h ve hk^haw Yu^hda^h
 chaw hui caw^w leh Sa^h-ma^h-ri^h chaw hui ya^h ve teh^h k^ho^h ga^h ve pa taw^h, “Naw^h hui leh^h naw^h
 hui ma^h shi^h ve hta^h o^h k^ho^h pui leh, nga^h hui leh^h nga^h hui shi^h ve hta^h o^h k^ho^h pui ve yo^h.
 Aw^h lawn k^ho^h, hta^h hk^haw^h ve te^h ceu^h leh^h Yu^hda^h chaw hui aw^h hk^haw lo taw^h la ve yo^h.”
 (eh^h 22). Yaw^w shi^h ve hk^he^h k^ho^h, yaw^w hta^h taw^w yaw cheh^w ve Yu^hda^h chaw leh^h, hta^h-
 hk^haw^h ve hta^h yu^h la^h ve chaw hpeh^h ve yo^h.

Hk^ha^h lo o^h k^ho^h g^ha pui tu^h ve a keh^w a shu, hk^ha^h hta^h leh hk^ha^h hk^he^h o^h k^ho^h g^ha pui tu^h ve
 a ye^h ui^h ve yo^h. Ye^h-su^h k^ho^h ve, “Aw^h teh^h aw^h na o^h k^ho^h pui ve chaw te^h hpa^h leh^h, nyi
 ma hk^haw leh hte^w ve caw^w ve aw^h hk^haw lo Aw^h pa hta^h o^h k^ho^h g^ha pui tu^h ve aw^h yan^w ga^h
 la cheh^w leh, chi beu^h ka^h ga^h la peu^h. Aw^h pa leh^h yaw^w hta^h o^h k^ho^h pui tu^h o^h hk^he^h ve chaw
 hta^h heu^h ga^h ve yo^h. G^hui^h sha leh^h aw^h ha hpeh^h ve yo^h. Yaw^w hta^h o^h k^ho^h pui ve chaw
 hui leh^h, nyi ma aw^h hk^haw lo leh hte^w ve caw^w ve aw^h hk^haw lo o^h k^ho^h g^ha pui ve yo^h.” (eh^h
 23-24). Aw^h teh^h aw^h na o^h k^ho^h pui ve leh^h, hk^haw hk^ho^h lo leh bon yeh^h hk^haw lo k^ho^h ga^h
 ve ma^h he^h. Nyi ma aw^h hk^haw lo o^h k^ho^h g^ha pui ve yo^h.

“Aw^h yan^w ga^h la cheh^w leh chi beu^h.” k^ho^h ve leh^h, Ye^h-su^h yaw^w aw^h to ya^h mi^h aw^h pon a
 ye^h ui^h ja^h teh^h k^ho^h cheh^w ve yo^h. Ye^h-su^h k^ho^h ga^h ve leh^h, “O^h k^ho^h pui tu^h hk^haw hk^ho^h lo
 ta^h-e tu^h leh Ye^h-ru^hsa^h-lehn^h ven^w lo ya^h-e tu^h ma^h lo^h. Chi beu^h cho^h ka^h lo o^h k^ho^h pui
 hpeh^h ve yo^h.” Co ti^h ha ti^h yeh^h mi^h hpe^h lo yaw^w hta^h shi^h la^h pi^h leh o^h ve hta^h ha^h yu^h g^ha
 tu^h Paw^hlu^h k^ho^h ve hk^he^h, “Chi beu^h leh^h caw^w ve aw^h yan^w hpeh^h ve yo^h. Ya^h nyi leh^h, hta^h-
 hk^haw^h ve aw^h nyi hpeh^h ve yo^h.” (2kaw^w. 6:2). Me^h-si^h-ya^h la^h peu^h. Hta^h hk^haw^h ve aw^h
 nyi ga^h la peu^h. Me^h-si^h-ya^h aw^h pon aw^h yan^w ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, ya^h mi^h aw^h pon hta^w hpeh^h
 ve yo^h.

“Aw^h teh^h aw^h na o^h k^ho^h pui ve chaw” k^ho^h ve leh^h, hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha peu^h ve chaw aw^h
 mo^h hta^h k^ho^h ga^h ve yo^h. Hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha peu^h chaw hui leh^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na o^h k^ho^h pui
 ve chaw hpeh^h ve yo^h. Hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha peu^h ve chaw nyi ma hk^haw leh hte^w ve caw^w ve
 hk^haw o^h k^ho^h ma^h g^ha pui she^h ve leh^h hpeh^h ma^h g^ha. G^hui^h sha hta^h hk^haw^h pi^h peu^h ve

chaw hui leh, aw, teh, aw, na yaw hta, o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve chaw hpeh, tu, te pi⁻ ta⁻ ve yo, 5 (Hpi⁻. 3:3). Nga, hui ve Jaw⁻ maw⁻ leh, meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hta, g'a, ca leh htai, hk'aw, pi⁻ tu, la⁻ ve yo. Meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hta, ca leh htai, hk'aw, pi⁻ ve leh, G'ui, sha ve a lo, hta, te bi⁻ leh aw, teh, aw, na o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve chaw hpeh, pi⁻ tu, Sa⁻ma⁻ri⁻ ya⁻ mi⁻ hta, hpeu, ma⁻ pi⁻ ve yo. Yaw⁻ o⁻ hk'e ve chaw hpeh, la tu, ku, pi⁻ ve yo.

Aw, teh, aw, na o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve chaw hui hta, Aw, pa heu⁻ ga⁻ ve teh, k'o⁻ hta⁻, Sa⁻ma⁻ri⁻ ya⁻ mi⁻ hta, ku, pi⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo. Ku, pi⁻ ve a ye⁻ ui⁻ ve hta, ta⁻ leun⁻. Ye⁻su⁻ leh, co ha hpaw⁻ chi⁻ a, tu, ma⁻ k'o⁻ leh co ha te, ve hta, aw⁻ law⁻ pi⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo. Aw, me, aw, hpon⁻ ui⁻ ve Jaw⁻ maw⁻ leh, “Hai, ve chaw hui a shu yaw⁻ ve a lo, hta, ba, ta⁻ leh” k'o⁻ ve taw⁻ pi⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, (I⁻sa⁻. 55:1,7) ma⁻ k'o⁻ leh, “I⁻ ka⁻ caw, kui, lo la⁻ o⁻” teh, ma⁻ k'o⁻ ta. Nyi ma hk'aw leh hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve aw, hk'aw lo Aw, pa hta, o⁻ k'o⁻ pui tu, ku, pi⁻ ve leh, co ha hpaw⁻ lo aw, teh, aw, na chi⁻ a, tu, taw⁻ pi⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo.

Ya, hk'a⁻ ya⁻ mi⁻ o⁻ ve nyi ma sho, sha, cheh⁻ she⁻ ve pa taw, yaw⁻ hta, ven⁻ ba⁻ ta⁻ ma⁻ hpeh. Yaw⁻ nan, baw⁻ lo i⁻ ka⁻ ca hk'o⁻ la tu, ceh la⁻ ve htaw⁻, ngeh chawch taw⁻ yaw da, peu, hta⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ pon, leh te, cheh⁻ ve G'ui, sha hta, o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve chaw hpeh, la tu, te pi⁻ ve yo. Yaw⁻ nyi ma hk'aw hpeh, ha, ja⁻ cheh⁻ ve aw, ceu, hta, yu, ba, la⁻ leh te⁻ ceu, le le aw, suh⁻ hpeh, la pi⁻ g'a ve chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ hta, daw⁻ law cheh⁻ ve yo. Chi pa taw, yaw⁻ Ye⁻su⁻ hta, “Me⁻si⁻ya, la, tu, ve hta, nga, shi⁻ ve yo. Yaw⁻ ga, la ve te⁻ yan⁻, nga, hui hta, te⁻ ceu, le le k'o⁻ ma⁻ la⁻ tu, yo.” (Yo⁻. 4:25).

“Naw⁻ hta, taw⁻ yaw cheh⁻ ve nga, leh, yaw⁻ yo.” teh, k'o⁻ pi⁻ hta⁻, ya⁻ mi⁻ o⁻ ve nyi ma hk'aw an⁻ ve yo (eh⁻ 26). A, hto, ma hta, g'a taw⁻ da, ve leh na. I⁻ ka⁻ te⁻ kaw⁻ law, daw⁻ ve chaw chi beu, hu⁻ ta⁻ leh aw, teh, aw, na Me⁻si⁻ya, hpeh, ve teh, k'o⁻ cheh⁻ ve, co ha te, ve i⁻ ka⁻ hta, vaw⁻ ta⁻ ve, ven⁻ ba⁻ hpeh⁻ la⁻ tu, ka ti, pi⁻ leh te, cheh⁻ ve G'ui, sha hta, o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve chaw hpeh, la tu, pa pi⁻ ve yo.

Li, hpu hk'aw yaw⁻ yon⁻ ve chaw hpeh, la ve teh, ma⁻ k'o⁻ ta⁻ htaw⁻, eh⁻ 26 leh 27 aw, ka⁻ lo yaw⁻ Ye⁻su⁻ hta, htai, hk'aw, pa, Me⁻si⁻ya, hpeh, ve teh, nga, yon⁻ ve yo. Yaw⁻ aw, pon htai, hk'aw, ve aw, nyi ga, la ve yo. G'ui, sha hta, o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve chaw hpeh, la ve yo. Co ha te, pi⁻ law⁻ ve i⁻ ka⁻ hta, yaw⁻ g'a daw⁻ ve yo. Taw⁻ ta⁻ ma⁻ g'a ve Me⁻si⁻ya, ve aw, bon aw, shin⁻ yaw⁻ ve nyi ma hta, ju⁻ pawn⁻ pi⁻ ve yo. Te⁻ htai, peu, te⁻ htai, yaw⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ caw⁻ ve nyi ma hta, hpaw pi⁻ leh Ye⁻su⁻ yaw⁻ aw, lawn hpeu, ma, pi⁻ ve pa taw, htai, hk'aw, g'a ve yon⁻ ve caw⁻ la ve yo.

SHA⁻ HKI⁻ HKAN⁻ VE HTA, HEN⁻ YU, VE:
CHAW CHI HPA⁻ VEN⁻ BA⁻ YA⁻ HTA, HA, YU, VE YO,

Aw, la, g'aw⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hk'a⁻ hk'aw lo ca⁻ tu, ca vui, ve o⁻ te⁻ hkui k'aw, ga, ve teh, Yo⁻han, k'o⁻ ve yo (Yo⁻. 4:27). He⁻la⁻sa⁻ hkaw⁻ hk'aw “chi te⁻ yan⁻ hta⁻” teh, k'o⁻ ga⁻ ve yo.

5. Aw, teh, aw, na o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve aw, lawn hta, John F. MacArthur, The Ultimate Priority (Chicago: Moody, 1983) hk'aw nyi she.

“Naw, hta, taw yaw cheh ve nga, leh, yaw yo.” teh, k’o ve te hkui yaw hui k’aw, ga, la ve yo. Yaw hui hk’aw, naw k’aw, la ve k’o, yaw Me-si-ya, hpeh, ve teh, k’o ve hta, ma ka ta. Chaw te g’a hta, ka, ma k’o pi jaw ve yaw Me-si-ya, hpeh, ve aw, lawn shu shaw, ba, ta, ve Sa-ma-ri ya mi hta, k’o pi ve hta, ka leh yaw hui an ve htaw, “Naw, a, hto, ma heu ga ve le. A, hto, ma te yaw geh naw, taw yaw cheh ve le” teh, te g’a ka, ma na nyi (eh 27).

Ya mi chi hk’e te ve leh, yaw yon, la peu, ve hta, ma, la cheh ve yo. “Ya mi o ve i ka mu, hk’u hta, teh ta leh, ven hk’aw k’o-e leh ven ya te hpa, hta, k’o pi ve, “Nga, hk’a te jaw ve aw, lawn hk’a peu-e, nga, hta, hto la ve chaw te g’a hta, ca nyi la-o. Yaw leh, Hkri, hpeh, ve leh na.” (eh 28-29). Yaw yon, la peu, ve hta, sha hki ma, la cheh ve yo. Yaw lo, ve hta, shi, leh ya, kui, hpeu, ma, pi ve hk’aw, Ye-su hta, Me-si-ya, teh, ha, yu, leh aw, nu ve chaw hta, Ye-su geh shi, la, pi leh a sha, te, hk’a pa peu, ve aw, shi, naw, la ve hta, ma, la cheh ve yo.

Chaw aw, suh hpeh, la hta aw law shu hta, Ye-su aw, lawn ma, pi ga ve leh, a ye ui, ve yo. Chaw te g’a yon, ve aw, lawn shu hta, hto ma, pi ga ve leh, yaw g’a hpu g’a maw, jaw ve aw, ceu, hpeh, ve yo. Ye-su aw, lawn sha hki hkan, ga ja ve chaw hui leh, yon, ve chaw aw, suh hpeh, ve yo. Aw, lawn k’o, ven ba aw, vui, hta, g’a pon, leh ha leh, ja ve nyi ma hta, pa taw yo. Ya mi yaw chi hk’e hpeh, ve yo. Ven ya te hpa, hta, aw law hto ma, pi ve leh, yaw te ta, ve hk’a peu-e, Ye-su yaw hta, hto ma, pi ve aw, lawn yo. Yaw ve ven ba hta, aw, g’eu ba kui, lo yu, taw pi leh yaw hk’a, hk’e ve chaw hpeh, ve hta, ma, pi ve yo. Yaw hta, ya, taw kui, hk’aw pon, pi ve pa taw, ha leh, ha k’a k’o ma, pi ve yo.

Ye-su yaw hta, co ha te, pi law, ve i ka taw pi ve pa taw, nyi ma hk’aw leh hte ve caw ve hk’aw G’ui, sha hta, o k’o, tan, pui la ve yo. Yaw ve ven ba hta, hpeh pi peu, ve pa taw, fa ta, tu, ma lo.

“Yaw leh, Hkri, hpeh, ve leh na.” k’o ve leh, ma he teh, hk’aw, la tu, daw law leh na pi ve ma he. Ma yon, g’a ve ka, ma he. Yaw ven hk’aw lo-e leh “Naw, hui-o, nga, Me-si-ya hta, maw, ta peu.” k’o pi k’o, te, chi a ye ma yu, leh g’ui, ve hk’aw yaw hta, g’a, k’o, tu, yo. Meh ma, lan te g’a ven hk’aw Me-si-ya, aw, lawn ca hto la ve leh, ma keun, ve yo. Chaw mo, chi hk’aw ya mi haw hk’a hta, te ceu, ka, k’o ma hpeh. Cu yi, caw, ve hk’aw yaw hui hta, na pi cheh ve yo. Yaw hui nyi ma hpaw leh Ye-su hta, ca nyi ve yo. Aw, nu ve hta, Ye-su ca te tu, shi, ta, ve yo.

Ya mi sha hki hkan, ve leh, ven ya aw, pon a ye ui, ja. Li, hpu hk’aw, “Ven o ve aw, hk’aw lo cheh ve Sa-ma-ri chaw lai g’a Ye-su hta, yon, ve yo. Nga, hk’a te jaw ve aw, lawn hk’a peu-e, yaw nga, hta, hto la ve yo.” teh, yaw sha hki hkan, ve pa taw yo.” (Yo. 4:29). Yaw ya mi ve ven ba hta, hpeu, ma, pi ve aw, lawn hta, pa taw, yaw hui ve nyi ma hta, heu ve yo. Aw, ka, aw, nu chaw hui htaw, nyi ma pfuh ve hk’aw yaw hta, k’aw, te hk’aw, pi ve yo. (eh 40-42).

Yaw^h hui Sa^{ma}-ri^h chaw hpeh^h ve pa taw, nyi ma pfuh^h ja^h ve yo^h. Te^h ceu^h k'o^h, yaw^h hui hk'a^h peu-e^h ka^h ya^h mi^h geh haw lo^h k'o^h te^h ma^h hk'aw ti^h cheh^h ta^h ve yo^h. Me^{si}-ya^h la^h leh te^h ceu^h le le hta^h k'aw^h gu te la^h tu^h shi^h leh yaw^h la^h tu^h ve hta^h kaw^h ve hk'aw law cheh^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h hui ve daw^h hk'a^h leh^h, Hpa^{ri}-seh^h hta^h peun da^h ve yo^h. Yu^{da} chaw aw^h ho^h aw^h na^h hui leh^h, yaw^h hui ve can^h pa^h hta^h te lu^h la^h tu^h ve g'a^h sheh^h hpa^h te^h g'a^h hta^h ca cheh^h ve yo^h. Sa^{ma}-ri^h chaw hui daw^h law kui^h chi ve ma^h caw^h. Yu^{da} chaw hui caw^h ve k'o^h, yaw^h hui leh^h Me^{si}-ya^h nyi ma zuh^h ve hta^h g'a^h hkan^h tu^h yo^h.

Me^{si}-ya^h k'o^h ve te^h g'a^h yaw^h ve ven^h ba^h hk'a^h peu-e^h hta^h shi^h ta^h htaw^h, yaw^h hta^h ha k'a^h la^h ve aw^h lawn Su^{hka}-ven^h ya^h hui hta^h hto pi^h hta^h, yaw^h hui yaw^h hta^h nyi ma caw^h ja^h ve yo^h.

Lu^{ka} 15:2 hk'aw yaw^h hui Hpa^{ri}-seh^h hta^h peun da^h ve teh^h ma^h la^h ve leh^h, “Hpa^{ri}-seh^h hui leh li^h bvuh^h pa^h hui k'o^h ve, “Chi hpa^h leh^h, ven^h ba^h ya^h hui hta^h ha^h yu^h ve” teh^h ca beu ca hk'ai^h ve yo^h. Sa^{ma}-ri^h ya^h mi^h Su^{hka}-ven^h ya^h hui hta^h k'o^h ma^h pi^h ve leh^h, yaw^h Me^{si}-ya^h hpeh^h ve htaw^h ven^h ba^h ya^h hta^h ha^h yu^h ve yo^h.” Sa^{ma}-ri^h chaw hui aw^h pon ha leh^h ve sha tan^h hpeh^h leh yaw^h hui ven^h ba^h ya^h hpeh^h ve teh^h ha yu^h g'a^h ve leh^h, Hpa^{ri}-seh^h leh li^h bvuh^h pa^h hui hta^h hk'a^h hk'e^h peun da^h ve le.

Ye^{su} yaw^h aw^h to “Nga^h leh^h hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hui hta^h ku^h yu^h tu^h la^h ve ma^h he^h. Ven^h ba^h ya^h hui hta^h ku^h yu^h tu^h la^h ve yo^h.” teh^h k'o^h ve yo^h.” (Mat. 9:13). A shu yaw^h ve ven^h ba^h hta^h ma^h shi^h ve chaw aw^h pon yaw^h leh^h, hta^h hk'aw^h pa^h ma^h he^h, suh^h jeh^h sheh^h hpa^h hk'e^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. O^h hk'e^h ve chaw hta^h yaw^h aw^h g'a^h ma^h pi^h, daw^h sha tu^h leh daw^h law kui^h ma^h caw^h. Ven^h ba^h hta^h pa taw daw^h law kui^h ma^h caw^h ve chaw hui hta^h ceh ti^h yaw^h co ha te^h pi^h law^h ve i^h ka^h pi^h ve yo^h.

G^{ui} sha leh^h, nyi ma hk'aw leh hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h hk'aw lo o^h k'o^h pui tu^h ve chaw hui hta^h ceh ti^h ca ve yo^h. A sha^h te^h kui^h hk'aw ven^h ba^h ho^h beh ta^h ve chaw hui chi hk'e^h o^h k'o^h pui ma^h hpeh^h. Ven^h ba^h hpeu^h ma^h leh ba^h ta^h ve chaw hui ceh ti^h yaw^h hui hta^h ha^h yu^h ve, ven^h ba^h hpeh^h pi^h leh pon^h pi^h g'a^h ve hta^h hk'aw^h pa^h hta^h maw^h tu^h yo^h. Nan^h baw^h pa^h lo ve ya^h mi^h hk'a^h shu^h, co ha hpaw^h lo shi^h ja^h ve hta^h co co tai^h tai^h gaw^h pi^h g'a^h ve co ha te^h pi^h law^h ve i^h ka^h g^{ui} tu^h hta^h maw^h tu^h yo^h.

Li^h hpu aw^h leh meu^h ve ka nan^h ui^h hk'aw Sa^{ma}-ri^h ya^h mi^h hta^h ku^h pi^h ve hk'e^h, “I^h ka^h shi^h ve chaw la^h pi^h law^h-o^h. Daw^h ga^h ve chaw hk'a^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h ma^h k'o^h, aw^h hpful^h ma^h pi^h leh co ha te^h pi^h law^h ve i^h ka^h hta^h daw^h pi^h law^h-o^h” teh^h k'o^h ta^h ve yo^h. I^h ka^h shi^h leh ven^h ba^h daw^h hpful^h ve hk'aw g'a^h ca cheh^h ve chaw hui aw^h hpful^h ma^h pi^h leh hk'a^h bvuh^h g'a^h daw^h tu^h aw^h pon Hta^h hk'aw^h pa^h aw^h hpful^h pi^h ta^h peu^h ve yo^h.

**VEN˘ BA˘ YA˘ HTA˘ HA˘ YU˘ LEH
HTE˘ VE CAW˘ VE CHAW HUI HTA˘ TAW˘ TA˘ VE**

Ya˘ nyi ha leh˘ bon hkaw˘ kan˘ te kui˘ hk'aw aw˘ hta˘ neh˘ leh ven˘ ba˘ ui˘ ve aw˘ ceu˘ leh˘, chaw te˘ g'a˘ ven˘ ba˘ caw˘ ve hta˘ ma˘ hpeu˘ ma˘ pi˘ ve te˘ ceu˘ yo˘. Hkri˘ ya˘ aw˘ mo˘ te˘ hpa˘ aw˘ hk'aw lo htaw˘, chaw aw˘ suh˘ hpeh˘ peu˘ teh˘ k'o˘ leh law˘ ki˘ ya˘ hk'e a sha˘ te˘ cheh˘ ve chaw caw˘ ma˘ ve yo˘. Hkri˘ ya˘ te˘ hpa˘ a shu yaw˘ ve yon˘ hk'a˘ aw˘ lawn ka˘ na da˘ k'o˘ da˘ ve ma˘ caw˘. Chaw ma˘ chaweh Ye˘su˘ hta˘ hta˘ hk'aw pa˘ teh˘ yon˘ ve k'o˘ htaw˘, a sha˘ te˘ hk'a˘ G'ui˘ sha ve taw˘ hkaw˘ hta˘ ma˘ haw˘ ve pa taw˘, sha˘ hki˘ hkan˘ ma˘ g'a˘.

Te˘ paw˘ hta˘, te˘ geh bon kan˘ te pa˘ te˘ g'a˘ yaw˘ cheh˘ kui˘ ven˘ hta˘ shi˘ caw la˘ leh tzuh˘ haw˘ kui˘ shai˘ lon˘ te˘ ma˘ hta˘ hpan˘ k'ai hta˘, an˘ law˘ law˘ yo˘ le˘ teh˘ k'o˘ pi˘ ve yo˘.

Yaw˘ k'o˘ ve, “Yo˘, ven˘ chi hk'aw shai˘ chi hk'e ve hk'a˘ zuh˘ caw˘ leh aw˘ sheh˘ hpa˘ ka˘ te˘ g'a˘ ti˘ yo˘. Yaw˘ leh˘ nga˘ ve Shin˘ nyi Li˘ hpu hen˘ ve aw˘ mo˘ ya˘ yo˘.”

Hk'a˘ hk'e te chi hk'e hpeh˘ g'a ve le teh˘ daw˘ cheh˘ hta˘, yaw˘ k'aw˘ k'o˘ ve, “O˘, yaw˘ leh˘ ka ti˘ ye˘ ja˘. Te˘ shin˘ le le Li˘ hpu hen˘ la cheh˘ ve yo˘.”

“Tzuh˘ shai˘ chi ma ma caw˘ ve yaw˘ te˘ chi˘ ma˘ hpeh˘ la˘” teh˘ na nyi pi˘ hta˘, Nga˘ hui k'o˘ da˘ jaw peu˘. Chaw lai˘ g'a˘ tzuh˘ vui˘ daw˘ ve ka˘ yaw˘ ve shai˘ lo ma˘ ca vui˘ law˘” teh˘ daw˘ ve yo˘.

“Yaw˘ a sha˘ te˘ hk'a˘ hk'a˘ hk'e le˘” teh˘ na nyi pi˘ ve yo˘.

“Aw˘ ! Yaw˘ aw˘ mi˘ ma hta˘ ba˘ ta˘ leh ya˘ mi˘ te˘ g'a˘ geh cheh˘ ta˘ ve˘” teh˘ sa˘ la˘ k'aw˘ k'o˘ la˘ ve yo˘. Nga˘ nyi ma ma˘ sha leh te˘ hkui gaw˘ leh˘ daw˘ nyi cheh˘ hta˘, yaw˘ k'o˘ ve, “Naw˘ shi˘ ve hk'e, te˘ paw˘ paw˘ Hkri˘ ya˘ te˘ g'a˘ chi hk'e a sha˘ te˘ ve aw˘ lawn na g'a tu˘ ha˘ ja˘” teh˘ k'aw˘ k'o˘ la˘ ve yo˘.

Li˘ hpu ma˘ cheh˘ ve sa˘ la˘ te˘ g'a˘ leh˘, a shu yaw˘ aw˘ to hta˘. Hkri˘ ya˘ k'o˘ leh te˘ shin˘ le le Li˘ hpu hen˘ la cheh˘ ve htaw˘, G'ui˘ sha ve taw˘ hkaw˘ hta˘ pon˘ leu˘ leh a sha˘ te˘ cheh˘ ve aw˘ lawn na g'a tu˘ ha˘ ja˘ teh˘ k'o˘ ve hta˘ nga˘ ka˘ an˘ ve yo˘.

VEN˘ BA˘ CAW˘ VE HTA˘ SHI˘ LE

Ya˘ nyi ve Hkri˘ ya˘ aw˘ mo˘ leh˘, hta˘ hk'aw˘ ve teh˘ k'o˘ hta˘ co ti˘ ha ti˘ hta˘, ceh g'a leh ven˘ ba˘ ya˘ te˘ g'a˘ yaw˘ te ya˘ kui˘ hk'aw pon˘ taw˘-e tu˘ ma˘ lo˘ teh˘ daw˘ ve yo˘.

G'ui, sha naw, hui hta, ha, leh an^h law, law, ve kan^h hk'a^h caw, ta, ve teh, shu hta, k'o^h ma, pi^h ve leh, hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, ceu, te^h hko^h ceh ti^h she, G'ui, sha leh, ven^h ba^h hta, can^h leh ma^h daw^h hpfuh^h ve chaw hui hta, co co tai, tai, ci, yan, pi^h tu, yo, Aw, lawn chi hta, ma^h ma, leh ven^h ba^h hk'a^h, ma hai, ve aw, lawn ma^h k'o^h ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h leh, ma^h bi^h. Ven^h ba^h ve a sha, te, hk'a^h leh nyi ma aw, suh^h ma^h pa ve "htai, hk'aw, ve" leh, G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h k'o^h ta, ve htai, hk'aw, ve ma^h he^h.

Htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn hta, k'o^h hta^h, ven^h ba^h leh, aw, teh, aw, na a ye^h ui, ve yo, Hkri, ya^h ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h leh, Ye-su^h ve kan^h pa^h ven^h ba^h hta, g'a^h leh hpeh^h hk'a^h la^h g'a^h ve te^h ceu, yo, Aw, teh, aw, na ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h leh, ven^h ba^h aw, ce, te cheh^h ve hta, pon, la^h ve te^h ceu, yo, Chi leh, Hkri, ya^h ha leh, bon hkaw^h ve nyi ma shi, leh aw, suh, ca^h lon^h hpeh, ve yo, Aw, lawn chi ma^h caw, ve bon hkaw^h leh, Ye-su^h Hkri, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h teh, k'o^h ma^h hpeh.

Ven^h ba^h kaw^h tu, ui, ja^h ve pa taw, o^h ve hta, ma^h hpfuh^h ba, ta^h leh Li, hpu hk'aw ve G'ui, sha hta, hpu^h da, ve hk'aw htai, hk'aw, g'a^h ve teh, k'o^h ve leh, ya, ja^h ve yo, Li, hpu hk'aw G'ui, sha hta, hk'a^h hpu^h da, ve chaw hui leh, a shu yaw^h ven^h ba^h ui, ja^h ve hta, shi, la maw, la ve yo, Pe-tru^h Ye-su^h a shu hpeh, ve hta, maw, hta^h, "Jaw^h maw^h-o, nga, geh lo taw^h k'ai-o, Aw, lawn k'o, nga, leh, ven^h ba^h ui, ve chaw hpeh, ve yo," teh, k'o^h ve yo (Lk. 5:8). Paw^h lu, k'o^h ve, "Ye-su^h Hkri, leh, ven^h ba^h ya^h hui hta, htai, hk'aw, tu, mi, gui, hk'o^h lo la, ve teh, k'o^h ve leh, caw^h ja^h leh ha, yu, caw^h ve yo, Nga, leh, shu a keh^h ven^h ba^h ui, ja^h ve yo" (1Ti^h. 1:15). G'ui, sha hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh, shaw, ta, ve Yaw^h ba^h G'ui, sha hta, g'a^h maw, hta^h, "Nga, k'aw, ya, taw leh ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h ve aw, hk'aw lo je, meu-e leh hk'aw, la^h hk'aw cheh^h ta, ve yo," teh, k'o^h ve yo (Yaw^h. 1:1,8; 42:6). I-sa, ya^h leh, "Nga, leh, daw^h law kui, ma^h caw, Lu, k'ai cheh^h ve yo, Nga, ve maw, k'aw ma^h da, keh, Ma^h da, keh, ve chaw hui geh cheh^h ta, ve yo, Chi beu, nga, leh, kan^h pa^h ui, ja^h ve G'ui, sha hta, meh^h hpfuh^h taw, da, leh g'a^h maw, peu," teh, k'o^h ve yo (I-sa, 6:5).

Li, hpu hk'aw G'ui, sha hta, g'a^h maw, ve chaw hui a shu yaw^h ve ven^h ba^h hk'a^h, ma ui, ja^h ve hta, g'a^h maw, ve pa taw, kaw^h ja^h ve aw, lawn lai^h g'a^h ma, la^h ta, ve yo, Ma, hteh, yaw^h chaw aw, suh^h hpeh, la ve aw, lawn k'o^h hta^h, a ye^h ui, ja^h ve leh, Ye-su^h ven^h ba^h ya^h hta, ha k'a^h ve aw, lawn hpeh, ve yo.

Mat. 9:9-13 hk'aw Ye-su^h leh Ma, hteh, taw^h yaw da, ve aw, lawn ma, la^h ta, ve yo, Li, hpu hk'aw a ye^h ui, ja^h ve Ye-su^h ve taw^h hkaw^h leh, "Hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hui hta, ku, yu, tu, nga, la, ve ma^h he^h. Ven^h ba^h ya^h hui hta, ku, yu, tu, nga, la, ve yo" (eh^h 13). Chi leh, Ye-su^h ve kan^h, Hkri, ya^h hui ve bon hkaw^h, ha leh, bon hkaw^h aw, leh meu^h leh G'ui, sha chaw ya^h g'a^h hpeh, la ve aw, hku^h pui, aw, lawn hpeh, ve yo.

A, hto, ma pa taw, Ye-su^h mi, gui, hk'o^h lo la, ve le? Ven^h ba^h ya^h hta, ku, yu, tu, - gu nai ma^h g'a^h ve a na, caw, ve chaw, daw^h law kui, ma^h caw, leh nyi ma lu, ve chaw, tu, hkan, ve chaw, i^h ka^h shi^h leh meu, ve chaw, daw^h ha, leh g'a^h nu^h ve chaw, nyi ma lu, ve

chaw, g'a' va kui, ma' caw, ve chaw – ma' keun, ve chaw teh, shi, leh ven' ba' hpeh' la' tu, ve hta, daw' law cheh' ve chaw hui hpeh, ve yo.

Ye-su' ve taw' hkaw' leh, Hpa-ri-seh' hk'a shu, a shu yaw' aw, to hta, hte' ve caw' ve chaw shaw, leh co ha hpaw' lo, kui, te, chi' ma' caw, teh, daw' ve chaw hui aw, pon yo. Chaw ya' leh, ven' ba' caw, ve hta, ma' shi, k'o, ven' ba' pon, tu. Ye-su' geh ma' la, ta. A na, caw, ve hta, ma' shi, k'o, na' tsuh' yeh, lo ma' la, ta. G'a suh tu, ma' shi, k'o, a sha, te, kui, lo ma' la. Ven' ba' ve aw, vui, aw, pon ma' daw' ha, k'o, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, ma' ca ta.

Nga, hui hk'a peu-e, ven' ba' ya' hpeh, ve hta, hpeu, ma, la' tu. Ye-su' la, ve yo. Chi pa taw, yaw' ma, ve taw' leh, hte' ja' leh kan' pa' caw, ve yo. Nga, hui ve hte' ve caw' ve hta, te lu, leh hai, ve nyi ma hta, hpeu, ma, la' ve aw, hk'aw lo a shu yaw' aw, to ven' ba' ya' hpeh, ve hta, hpeu, ma, la' ve yo.

VEN' BA' YA' HTA, HA, YU, VE

Ma,hteh, bvuh, ve ha leh, ve bon hkaw' hk'aw Ye-su' leh, I'sa-re-la' chaw hui ve Me-si'ya, hpeh, ve teh, ma, la' ta, ve yo. Ka nan' ui, 8 leh 9 hk'aw yaw' Me-si'ya, hpeh, ve sha' hki' an' tu, aw, he' te' ma, peu, te' ma, ma, la' ta, ve yo. Na, gaw, ve hk'o' Ye-su' kan' pa' caw, ve an' tu, 9 ma, (8:1-17), hpan, ta, ve aw, ceu, hk'o' (8:23-27), ne' te' hpa, hk'o' (8:28-34), suh ve hk'o' (9:18-26), meh' cu' ve hk'o' (9:27-31) leh taw' ma' yaw pui' ve hk'o' (9:32-34).

Ma,hteh, Ye-su' hta, yon, la ve htaw', an' tu, aw, he' chi te' hpa, aw, hk'aw lo ven' ba' hta, hpeh' pi' g'a ve kan' pa' caw, ve hta, maw, ve pa taw yo (9:1-8). Hkui sheh la, sheh suh ve chaw hta, ven' ba' hpeh' pi' ve, yaw' G'ui, sha hpeh, ve kan' pa' hta, hpeu, ma, pi' tu, Hpa-ri-seh' hui meh' g'u' suh, ya, k'aw to' ma' g'a ve chaw hta, zuh, hpui ta' leh ju' k'o, -e tcuh ma, pi' ve yo. Te' paw' ti' ca' leh eh' 9 hk'aw, "Ye-su' tu leh aw, g'u' suh, k'ai cheh' hta', aw, hkawn, shaw kui, yeh, hk'aw mui cheh' ve Ma,hteh, hta, maw, leh, 'Nga, hk'a' suh la, -o,' teh, k'o' pi' hta', yaw' tu leh Ye-su' hk'a' suh k'ai ve yo.

Aw, lawn chi leh, Ma,ku' leh Lu'ka, li, hk'aw k'o' ta, ve hta, shu, da, leh, "Nga, hk'a' suh la, -o," ceh k'o' pi' ve htaw', Ma,hteh, na yu, ve yo. Lk. 5:28 hk'aw chi hk'e k'aw, k'o' pi' hta', "Hk'a caw, ve hk'a peu-e, hta, ba, ta' leh Ye-su' aw, hk'a' suh k'ai ve yo." Ma,hteh, nyi ma nu' neh, ta, ve hk'e Lu'ka, htaw' na yu, leh g'a, k'ai ve yo. Ma,hteh, leh, aw, ka, aw, nu aw, la, g'aw' hui a keh' aw, hp'fuh' pi' ve yo. Nga' ca, pa, te' hpa, hk'a, hta' k'o, -e ka, nga' k'aw, ca hpeh, ve yo. Ya, hk'a', aw, hkawn, shaw pa, leh, yaw' ve a' ya' hta, ba, ta' k'o, daw' law kui, ma' caw. Shaw' paw, k'o, yaw' aw, tan chaw te' g'a' k'aw, te tu, yo. Ya, hk'a' Ma,hteh, te' caw, ha' ba, ta' ve yo. "Jaw' maw' -o, nga, la, tu, yo. Ya, hk'a' nga, ve hpu mi' chaw chi te' hpa, hta, hk'a deh, gu teh ta' tu, naw, aw, yan' a ci' pi' la' hpeh, k'o la, tu, yo." teh, ma' k'o' cheh' leh yaw'

hk'a caw_ ta_ ve hk'a peu-e_ hta_ ba_ ta_ leh yaw_ aw_ hk'a_ suh g'a_ k'ai ve yo_.

Ma_hteh_ ven_ ba_ ui_ ja_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve hta_ hk'a peu-e_ shi_ ve yo_. Yaw_ ve aw_ coe aw_ yan_ hta_, Ka_pe_ne_on_ ven_ hk'aw hai_ ja_ cha_ chi_ ja_ ve ven_ ba_ ya_ yo_. Yaw_ aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ hpeh_ ve hk'e, Ro_ma_ jaw_ maw_ aw_ pon yaw_ ve chaw ceu_ aw_ hk'o^ ma_ hte_ ma_ caw_ ve hk'aw aw_ hkawn_ nyi_ shaw ve yo_. Ven_ te_ hpa_ leh mvuh_ mi_ te_ tawn tawn hk'aw aw_ hkawn_ shaw tu_ a hkaw-an_ vui_ g'a ve yo_. O_ hk'e te ve pa taw, Ma_hteh_ leh_ l'sa_re_la^ mvuh_ mi_ hta_ k'aw_ hpfulh^ ve hk'e hpeh_ ve yo_. Yu'da_ chaw hui hk'a_ hk'e daw_ cheh_ ve hta_ a ye_ ma_ ta_. A shu yaw_ chaw ceu_ hta_ faw_ meh_ cheh_ ve chaw hui ve aw_ ce_ te ve pa taw, chaw ceu_ hta_ hpfulh^ ve, ka ti_ ma_ ye_ ve leh chaw hai_ teh_ shaw_ ta_ ve yo_.

Ro_ma_ jaw_ maw_ leh_, aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ te_ g'a_ hk'a_ ma g'a shaw pi_ tu_ k'o^ ta_ ve caw_ ve yo_. K'o^ ta_ ve aw_ leu_ k'o yaw_ hui g'a hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ ha leh_ leh kan_ hk'a deh_ te tu_ a hkaw-an_ aw_ leu_ pi_ ma_ ve yo_. Mvuh_ mi_ ya_ te_ hpa_ aw_ hk'o^ hk'a_ ma shaw tu_ leh a_ hto_ ma yu_ hpeh_ ve a hkaw-an_ pi_ ta_ ve yo_. La^ ve aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ te_ hpa_ leh_, a shu yaw_ aw_ vi_ aw_ nyi hui aw_ hk'o^ lo g'a_ hte_ nyi_ g'aw^ ca_ ve pa taw, aw_ yan_ ngeh chaweh ve hk'aw paw sha hpeh_ sha la ve yo_. l'sa_re_la^ chaw hk'a peu-e_ yaw_ hui hta_ a hkaw-an_ kan_ pa^ te lu_ pa_ teh_ shaw_ ta_ ve yo_.

Yu'da_ chaw hui aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ hta_ shaw_ ba_ ja_ ve pa taw, bon yeh_ lo ma^ la_ tciu_. Ma^ da_ ma^ keh_ ve to nu^ to sha^ leh va_ hk'e shaw_ ta_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui hta_ ma^ yon_ ve pa taw, suh_ jeh_ kui_ sha_ na^ lo sha_ hki^ te tu_ ka_ ma^ ha_ yu_. Yaw_ hui leh_, aw_ meh bvuh_ ve chaw he_ pa_ hpeh_ ve pa taw, chaw hk'aw^ chaw na^ leh chaw ti^ peh_ pa_ hk'e shaw_ ta_ ve yo_.

Yu'da_ chaw ma^ chaweh Ro_ma_ chaw hta_ aw_ hkawn_ keu ve leh_ ya_ ve yo_ teh_ shaw_ ve yo_. Li_ hpu aw_ pi_ yon_ hk'a_ hk'aw G'ui_ sha ceh ti_ yaw_ hui ve hpu hta_ g'a keun_ ve yo_. Chi pa taw, Hpa_ri_seh_ te_ hpa_ Ye_su^ hta_ law_ nyi ve hk'aw shu yaw_ hta_ can_ tu_, aw_ hkawn_ keu caw_ la^ teh_ na nyi pi_ ve yo_ (Mat. 22:15-22).

Ma_hteh_ leh_, te_ ceu_ le le aw_ pon aw_ hkawn_ shaw tu_ a hkaw-an_ caw_ ve yo_. Haw_ taw^ ve leh lo_ la ve maw_ aw_ hk'o^ ka_, co_ hpfulh^, heu^ sha hpaw_ deh kui_ leh ya_ k'aw te_ hpa_ aw_ pon ka_ shaw hpeh_ ve yo_. Ya_ k'aw hk'o^ yu_ to^ ve maw_ hti^ te_ ceu_ le le hta_ ka_ hpeu_ nyi hpeh_ ve yo_. Li_ bvuh_ feu da_ ve te_ hpa_ hta_ ka_ tan_ ka_ te cheh_ ve teh_ daw_ leh hpeu_ nyi ve hk'aw shi_ k'o aw_ hkawn_ shaw hpeh_ ve yo_.

Yaw_ ve sha_ na^ leh_, Ga_li_leh_ g'ui_ po aw_ na hpaw_ ya_ k'aw ceh lo caw_ ve yo_. Chi leh_ a ye_ ui_ ve aw_ ti hpeh_ leh mvuh_ nyi taw^ hpaw_ leh Da_ma_seh_ ven_ lo la_ ve mvuh_ nyi taw^ mvuh_ nyi k'eh_ te to^ ve chaw te_ g'a_ le le hta_ aw_ hkawn_ shaw g'a tu_ aw_ pon yo_. Aw_ ti o^ ve hk'aw nga^ ca ca^ ve hta_ ka_ aw_ hkawn_ g'aw^ ve yo_.

Aw_ hkawn_ shaw kui_ hpui law_ pa^ lo mui cheh_ ve Ma_hteh_ hta_ daw_ maw_ nyi she_. Te_ hpa_ hpa_ aw_ meh ma^ taw^ ga^ ve pa taw, shu maw_ kui_ lo ma^ cheh_ leh chaw hta_

ca_ leh k'aw_ g'aw^ tcuh ve yo_. Ya_ hk'a^ shu hk'a_ hk'e k'o^ tu_ ve hta_ ma^ fa_ ve chaw te^ hpa_ leh_, shu hta_ ma^ ca_ leh a shu yaw^ hk'a^ mui leh g'aw^ ve yo_. Aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ hpeh_ ve leh_, aw_ meh bvuh_ ve yo_. Yu^da_ chaw hui aw_ pon aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ ve a^ ya^ leh_, ven^ ba^ daw^ hpfu^ ma^ hpeh_ teh_ k'o^ ve yo_. Chaw mo_ lon^ aw_ hk'aw lo Ye-su^ jeh^ ta_ leh Ma_hteh_ hta_ “Nga_ hk'a^ suh la_-o_” teh_ k'o^ pi^ ve hta_ daw^ nyi she_.

Ma_hteh_ leh_, yaw^ aw_ lawn yaw^ shi_ ta_ peu_ ve yo_. Yaw^ ve nyi ma hk'aw ven^ ba^ ui_ ve a sha_ te_ hk'a^ hta_ pon_ tu_ daw^ law cheh^ ve pa taw, la_ ha^ Ye-su^ hk'a^ suh g'a_ k'ai hpeh_ ve yo_. Te_ chi^ daw^ law kui_ ma^ caw_ leh Ye-su^ hk'a^ suh g'a_ k'ai ve ma^ he^ . G'a ba_ ta^ tu_ caw_ ma^ ve yo_. Yaw^ hk'a_ ma g'a cheh^ ve hta_ yaw^ shi_ ve yo_. O^ ka_ lo Ye-su^ kan^ te maw peu_ ve pa taw, Ka_pe_ne_on_ aw_ pa^ aw_ kui cheh^ ve chaw ma^ chaweh yaw^ a shu hpeh_ ve leh yaw^ ma_ ve te^ hpa_ hta_ shi_ peu_ ve yo_. Yaw^ te ve an^ tu_ aw_ he^ lai^ ceu_ hta_ ka_ maw_ peu_ ve yo_. Aw_ la_ g'aw^ te tu_ Ye-su^ ku_ pi^ ve tcuh^ kui_ hta_ ka_ yaw^ shi_ ve yo_.(Mat. 8:18-22). Ye-su^ yaw^ hta_ lo_ ve leh aw_ hpfu^ g'a pi^ tu_ ve hta_ shi_ ve pa taw, gu hehn^ ta_ peu_ ve yo_.

AW_ HKAWN_ SHAW PA_ LEH VEN^ BA^ YA^ HUI GEH CA^ VE

Ma_hteh_ leh_, hti ca^ hti daw_ paweh^ te leh aw_ chaw^ hui hta_ Ye-su^ aw_ lawn shi_ pi^ tu_ gu ve yo_. Yon_ geh^ ve pa taw, te^ g'a^ le hta_ yaw^ shi_ peu_ ve Ye-su^ hta_ shi_ da_ tcuh ga^ ve yo_. Lk. 5:29 hk'aw Le_vi^ meh ve Ma_hteh_ leh_, yaw^ ve yeh_ hk'aw hti ca^ hti daw_ paweh^ te ve yo_. Ye-su^ htaw^ aw_ meh bvuh_ ve hkeh^ chaw lai^ g'a^ aw_ hk'aw lo lo_-e ta_ ve yo_. Yaw^ hta_ shu aw_ chaw^ ma^ te pi^ ve pa taw, Ma_hteh_ shi_ da_ ve hkeh^ chaw te^ hpa_ leh_, cha_ chi^ leh hai_ ve ven^ ba^ ya^ te^ hpa_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Ta_ ui_ yaw^ yan_ keun_ ve chaw hui yaw^ hta_ shaw_ ba_ ve yo_. Yaw^ ve aw_ chaw^ te^ hpa_ leh_, chaw hk'aw^, ma^ shaw_ ma^ ca^ k'o^ pa_, meh ma_ lan^, chaw he_ pa_, shu maw^ je_ hta_ hi^ yu_ pa_ leh aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ - chaw hai_ aw_ mo_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

Aw_ htai_ mvuh leh ca^ mui_ pui^ ve bon hpaw^ aw_ ho^ te^ hpa_ leh_, Hpa_ri_seh^ hk'a shu_ chi hk'e aw_ htai_ neh_ ve hti ca^ hti daw_ kui_ lo Ye-su^ ma^ k'ai caw^ teh_ k'o^ tu_ yo_. Ya_ hk'a^ htai_ hk'aw_ pa_ leh_, o^ hk'e ma^ he^ . Ma_hteh_ 11:19 hk'aw yaw^ hta_ “aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ leh ven^ ba^ ya^ hui ve aw_ chaw^” teh_ k'o^ ta_ ve yo_. Paweh^ chi leh_, daw^ hk'a^ chi hta_ hpeu_ ma_ cheh^ ve yo_. Hpa_ri_seh^ hui k'o^ gui^ g'ui_ gui^ ve htaw^, Chaw ya^ ve Ya^ hpu k'o^ ve hta_ haw_ ve yo_.

Ma_hteh_ 9:10 hk'aw “Ye-su^ hpui law^ pa^ mui ca^ cheh^ hta^, aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ leh ven^ ba^ ya^ hui ma^ ma^ la_ leh Ye-su^ leh yaw^ ve aw_ la_ g'aw^ hui geh te^ geh mui ca^ ve yo_.” A shu yaw^ aw_ to hta_ hte^ ve caw^ ve chaw shaw_ ve Hpa_ri_seh^ hui an^ ja^ leh fa^ ta_ ma^ g'a. Aw_ teh_ aw_ na yaw^ Me_si^ ya_ hpeh_ ve k'o_ nga_ hui aw_ pon hti ca^ hti daw_ paweh^ te la^ caw^ ve teh_ daw^ ve yo_.

Paweh^ peu_ hta^ hk'a ga_ Hpa_ri_seh^ hui aw_ ba_ hpaw^ lo cheh^ ta_ leh Ye-su^ hta_ maw_ da_ taw_ da_ ma^ ha^ ve pa taw, aw_ la_ g'aw^ te^ hpa_ hta_ na nyi leh k'o^ pi^ ve,

“Naw, hui ve sa, la, leh, a, hto, ma pa taw aw, hkawn, shaw pa, leh ven, ba, ya, hui geh te, geh ca, ve le” (eh⁻ 11). Aw, teh, na nyi ga, ve a keh⁻ nyi ma zuh⁻ ve hta, ma, pi⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo.

Yaw⁻ hui ve taw⁻ hta, g⁻a ka⁻ leh Ye-su⁻ leh, “Cheh⁻ sha ve chaw na⁻ tsuh⁻ sheh, hpa⁻ hta, ma⁻ lo. Na, ve chaw hui ceh ti⁻ lo, ve yo. Nga, leh, tan⁻ tu, hta, lo, ve ma⁻ he⁻. Ha k⁻a⁻ ve te⁻ ceu, hta, heu⁻ ga⁻ ve yo, teh, k⁻o⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, naw, hui shi, tu, ca hen⁻o⁻.” Aw, lawn k⁻o, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hui hta, ku, yu, tu, nga, la, ve ma⁻ he⁻. Ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hui hta, ku, yu, tu, nga, la, ve yo.” teh, k⁻o⁻ pi⁻ ve yo, (eh⁻ 12-13). Ye-su⁻ ve taw⁻ leh, g⁻aw, da, tu, 3 ceu, aw, pon hpeh, leh, maw, jaw hpu⁻ jaw ve, Li, hpu hk⁻aw k⁻o⁻ ve leh yaw⁻ ve kan⁻ pa⁻ aw, lawn hpeh, ve yo.

Ye-su⁻ maw, jaw ve hta, k⁻o⁻ hta⁻, ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ leh, chaw na, hta, shu, leh sa, la, g⁻on, hta, lo, ve yo. K⁻o⁻ ga⁻ ve leh, sa, la, g⁻on, chaw na, hta, ca nyi tu, lo, ve hk⁻e, ven⁻ ba⁻ hpeh⁻ sheh, hpa⁻ htaw⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ geh k⁻ai tu, lo, ve yo. Nyi ma heh ve Hpa-ri-seh⁻ hui hta, ma, pi⁻ ga⁻ leh “Yaw⁻ hui ven⁻ ba⁻ caw, ve hta, naw, hui shi, k⁻o, naw, hui hk⁻a, hk⁻e te pi⁻ tu, le. Naw, hui a na, hta, maw, k⁻o ma⁻ gu pi⁻ tu, ve la⁻. Ye-su⁻ leh, G⁻ui, sha hta, aw, teh, ca ve teh, k⁻o⁻ ve Hpa-ri-seh⁻ hui shu hta, ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ shaw, leh a sha, te, hk⁻a⁻ ma⁻ peun da, ve hta, hpeu, ma, pi⁻ ve yo.

Li, hpu taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, cu⁻ leh Hpa-ri-seh⁻ hui hta, ya, taw pi⁻ law, ve leh, “K⁻ai leh ca hen⁻o⁻” teh, k⁻o⁻ pi⁻ ve yo, (eh⁻ 13). Taw⁻ chi leh, sa, la, hui ve li, hk⁻aw li, hen⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa, shi, keun, shi, caw⁻ ve hta, te, chi⁻ ma⁻ shi, ve pa taw k⁻o⁻ pi⁻ cheh⁻ ve taw⁻ yo. Chi leh, “K⁻o⁻e leh li, k⁻o⁻ te⁻ hpa, hk⁻aw ca k⁻aw, hpfuh⁻ nyi leh shi, peu, hta⁻ heh, k⁻aw, la, o.” teh, k⁻o⁻ ga⁻ ve yo. Ye-su⁻ leh, Haw-se, 6:6 hk⁻aw, “Nga, leh, ha, pehn⁻ ve leh nga, hta, shi, ve hta, heu⁻ ga⁻ ve yo.” k⁻o⁻ ve hta, ma, pi⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo. G⁻ui, sha leh, bon li⁻ a keh⁻ ha, pehn⁻ ve leh ha k⁻a⁻ pui⁻ ve aw, li⁻ aw, hk⁻a⁻ hta, heu⁻ ga⁻ ve yo. Hpa-ri-seh⁻ hui leh, bon li⁻ hta, ta, ui, ve htaw⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hta, ma⁻ ha. G⁻ui, sha leh, I⁻sa-re-la⁻ chaw na yu, tu, tu⁻ tan⁻ tu, aw, li⁻ teh pi⁻ ve htaw⁻, nyi ma hko⁻ k⁻ai ve hta, ceh yaw⁻ nyi hk⁻a⁻ suh ve yo, (Chi⁻. 51:16-17). Nyi ma ma⁻ hte⁻ k⁻o, bon li⁻ leh, cha, na, tu, ceh hpeh, ve yo. Aw, to ma⁻ hte⁻ ma⁻ caw⁻ ve bon li⁻ hta, G⁻ui, sha nyi ma ma⁻ caw⁻.

Yaw⁻ ve kan⁻ pa⁻ aw, lawn g⁻aw, da, tu, hta, cu⁻ leh Hpa-ri-seh⁻ hui hta, ma, pi⁻ ve leh, “Hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hta, ku, yu, tu, nga, la, ve ma⁻ he⁻, ya, hk⁻a⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hta, ku, yu, tu, nga, la, ve yo.” (eh⁻ 13). Lk. 5:32 hk⁻aw “ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ tu,” k⁻aw, k⁻o⁻ ta, ve yo. Lk. 18:9 hk⁻aw Hpa-ri-seh⁻ hui hta, “a shu yaw⁻ aw, to hta, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw shaw, leh shu hta, te, chi⁻ ma⁻ shaw, ve chaw” teh, k⁻o⁻ ve yo. Ye-su⁻ yaw⁻ hui hta, k⁻o⁻ pi⁻ ve, “Naw, hui hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw teh, a shu yaw⁻ aw, to hta, cha, nyi ve k⁻o, nga, te, chi⁻ k⁻o⁻ tu, ma⁻ caw. Aw, lawn k⁻o, ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa, ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ tu, aw, pon nga, la, ve yo.”

He-la-sa⁻ hkaw⁻ “ku, yu, ve” hta, kaleo teh, k⁻o⁻ leh, hkeh⁻ chaw hta, yeh, hk⁻aw ku, pi⁻ ve hta, k⁻o⁻ ve yo. Ma, hteh, 22:1-14 hk⁻aw ve taw⁻ pa ha⁻ leh, Hpa-ri-seh⁻ chi te⁻ hpa, hta, caw⁻ da, ja⁻ ve yo. Ye-su⁻ yaw⁻ ve mvuh⁻ mi, leh, hti ca⁻ hti daw, ve paweh⁻ hta, shu, ve yo. Jaw⁻ maw⁻ te⁻ g⁻a yaw⁻ ya⁻ pa, hkeh⁻ ca⁻ kui, lo aw, chaw⁻ te⁻ hpa, hta, ku, pi⁻ ve htaw⁻, te⁻ g⁻a⁻ le le ma⁻ la.

Chi pa taw, hk'a maw, ve chaw hk'a peu-e, hta, ku, pi' tciuh ve yo. A shu yaw aw, to hte' ve caw' ve chaw teh, shaw, leh nyi ma gaw, leh, ve Hpa-ri-seh' hui leh, hkeh' ca' kui, lo ma' la, ve chaw hta, shu, ve yo. Yaw' hui ven' ba' caw, ve hta, ma' shi, ve pa taw, Ye-su' ku, ve hta, a ye' ma' ta.

Chi leh, Ye-su' ve ha leh, bon hkaw' aw, lawn lon' hpeh, ve yo. Ven' ba' ya' ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' tu, aw, pon ku, yu, tu, la, ve yo. Chaw ya' ven' ba' caw, ve hta, ma' shi, ve ceh, i' ka' shi' ve hta, ma' shi, ve ceh, ven' ba' ve aw, vui, hta, pon, ga' ve nyi ma ma' caw, ve ceh Ye-su' yaw' hui hta, hta, hk'aw, ve aw, bon ma' na, pi'.

HTE' VE CAW' VE CHAW HTA, MA' HA, YU

G'ui, sha ven' ba' ya' hta, ha, yu, leh hte' ve caw' ve chaw hta, ma' ha, yu. Aw, teh, k'o, hte' ve caw' ve chaw te' g'a' ka, ma' caw, (Ro. 3:10). A shu yaw aw, to hta, da, ve teh, daw' leh ven' ba' a ye' ui, ve hta, ma' shi, ve chaw leh, ha leh, bon hkaw' hta, ma' ha, yu. Ha leh, bon hkaw' leh, ven' ba' ya' daw' hpfuh' tu, leh hpeh' pi' tu, ku, yu, tu, aw, pon yo. "Hte' ve caw' ve chaw hta, ku, yu, tu, nga, la, ve ma' he'" k'o' ve leh, kaw' tu, caw, ve taw' yo. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su' ha k'a' ve hk'aw ku, ve leh, a shu yaw' hk'a' hte' ve caw' ve chaw teh, shaw, ve chaw aw, pon ma' he'.

Ye-su' ve ha leh, bon hkaw' aw, pon ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve leh, taw' pi' hkaw' hpeh, ve yo. Ma, hteh, yon, la ve aw, lawn yaw' ma' k'o' ta, ve taw' nyi' hkaw' hta, Lu'ka, li, hk'aw "Hte' ve caw' ve chaw hta, ku, yu, tu, nga, la, ve ma' he', ven' ba' ya' 'ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' tu,' aw, pon la, ve yo (Lk. 5:32). Ye-su' kan' tan, te hta' ka, yaw' ve taw' hkaw' leh, ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' tu, aw, pon yo. Ye-su' bon tan, ma, ve aw, hkui' pui, taw' leh, "Ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' lo," yo (Mat. 4:17). Ba'ti'sa, pi' pa, Yo'han, bon ma, ve aw, hkui' pui, taw' ka, hpeh, leh (Mat. 3:2), tciuh ya' te' hpa, ma, ve aw, lawn lon' ka, hpeh, ve yo. (Tc. 3:19; 20:21; 26:20). Ven' ba' ya' daw' hpfuh' tu, ma' ma, ve bon hkaw' leh, Ye-su' ve ha leh, bon hkaw' ma, ve ma' he'.

Bon ma, pa, lai' g'a' ven' ba' aw, lawn ma, ve leh, shu ha, yu, ma' g'a teh, k'o' ve yo. Ma' maw she, hta', aw, meh bvuh, ve bon ma, pa, te' g'a' yaw' bvuh, ta, ve li, te' k'o' feu la' ve aw, hk'aw lo ven' ba' leh, a shu yaw' aw, to ma' da, ve hta, hpeu, ma, cheh' ve teh, k'o' ve yo. Hk'e te leh shu hta, ma, hpeh, tu, g'a chi' mvuh pi' leh ven' ba' caw, ve teh, ma' g'a k'o'. Chi leh, ha leh, bon hkaw' ma' he'. Chaw ya' hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, a shu yaw' aw, to ven' ba' caw, ve hta, shi, leh pon, pi' ve te' ceu, hpeh, ve yo.

Ye-su' ve ha leh, bon hkaw' hte' ve caw' ve leh, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, a shu yaw' ven' ba' hta, shi, leh daw' hpfuh' ga' ve chaw hui hpeh, ve yo. Ye-su' leh, a shu yaw' ve ven' ba' aw, pon daw' ha, leh aw, suh' k'aw, pa ga' ve chaw hui hta, ceh ti' ku, ve yo. Nga, hui ve Jaw' maw' leh, ven' ba' ya' hta, hta, hk'aw, tu, aw, pon la, ve yo. Ya, hk'a' a shu yaw' ve ven' ba' hta, ma' shi, leh ma' chi' a, g'a ve chaw hui aw, pon suh' jeh, ve hta, g'a hkan, tu, ceh ti' k'o' pi' hpeh, ve yo.

MEH^ˆ CU^ˆ VE HTA_ˆ MAW_ˆ LA PI^ˆ VE

Hkri_ˆ ya^ˆ li_ˆ sha tan^ˆ te^ˆ ma_ˆ hk^ˆaw meh^ˆ k^ˆai ve chaw hui hta_ˆ sha^ˆ hki^ˆ hkan_ˆ kui_ˆ hk^ˆaw Ye_ˆsu^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve aw_ˆ lawn ma^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ caw^ˆ teh_ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ta_ˆ ve yo_ˆ. “Ye_ˆsu^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve” teh_ˆ daw^ˆ che^ˆ tu_ˆ leh_ˆ, Ye_ˆsu^ˆ htai_ˆ hk^ˆaw_ˆ pa_ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve teh_ˆ ha_ˆ yu_ˆ peu_ˆ ve chaw hui aw_ˆ pon hpeh_ˆ leh ha leh_ˆ bon hkaw^ˆ ma_ˆ kui_ˆ hk^ˆaw aw_ˆ lawn chi ma^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ caw^ˆ teh_ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Nga_ˆ hui ve ceu^ˆ cao_ˆ ya^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ te^ˆ ha pa le le g^ˆa^ˆ va cheh^ˆ ve li_ˆ sha tan^ˆ hk^ˆaw chi hta_ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ maw_ˆ leh nyi ma lu_ˆ ve hk^ˆaw li_ˆ cha_ˆ gu pa_ˆ geh hk^ˆa deh_ˆ k^ˆaw_ˆ daw^ˆ nyi tu_ˆ li_ˆ bvuh_ˆ pi^ˆ ve yo_ˆ.

Li_ˆ cha_ˆ pa_ˆ k^ˆaw_ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve, “Nga_ˆ hui ve li_ˆ sha tan^ˆ hk^ˆaw Ye_ˆsu^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve hta_ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve ma^ˆ he^ˆ, Ya_ˆho^ˆva_ˆ G^ˆui_ˆ sha hta_ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Chi leh_ˆ, meh^ˆ k^ˆai cheh^ˆ ve ven^ˆ ba^ˆ ya^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ Hkri_ˆ ya^ˆ ma^ˆ hpeh_ˆ she_ˆ g^ˆu^ˆ suh_ˆ G^ˆui_ˆ sha aw_ˆ lawn shi_ˆ ve chaw g^ˆa^ˆ hpeh_ˆ tu_ˆ na nyi hkaw^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve yo_ˆ.” 1

Aw_ˆ lawn chi a ye^ˆ ui_ˆ ve la^ˆ. Ye_ˆsu^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve aw_ˆ lawn g^ˆaw_ˆ da_ˆ tu_ˆ chi chaw ya^ˆ htai_ˆ hk^ˆaw_ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu_ˆ G^ˆui_ˆ sha aw_ˆ lawn shi_ˆ ve chaw g^ˆa^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve hta_ˆ ca^ˆ da_ˆ ve la^ˆ.

Ma^ˆ ca^ˆ da_ˆ htaw^ˆ, hpeu_ˆ ma_ˆ la^ˆ ve sha^ˆ hki^ˆ yo_ˆ. Htai_ˆ hk^ˆaw_ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu_ˆ Ye_ˆsu^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve hta_ˆ ma^ˆ ha_ˆ yu_ˆ ve leh_ˆ, Li_ˆ hpu hk^ˆaw yon_ˆ ve hta_ˆ ceh be^ˆ ma_ˆ la^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Ha leh_ˆ bon hkaw^ˆ leh_ˆ, a ye^ˆ ui_ˆ ja^ˆ ve Hkri_ˆ hkan_ˆ suh ve, tu_ˆ pi^ˆ ve leh k^ˆaw_ˆ te_ˆ tu la ve ra_ˆsa_ˆvan_ˆ leh yon_ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ hta_ˆ ma_ˆ la^ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Yaw^ˆ hui aw_ˆ pon aw_ˆ lawn chi te^ˆ hpa_ˆ hta_ˆ yon_ˆ tu_ˆ ceh ti^ˆ lo_ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Aw_ˆ nu ve a ye^ˆ ma^ˆ ui_ˆ. Na yu_ˆ ve, chi^ˆ a_ˆ ve, Ye_ˆsu^ˆ u^ˆ peun_ˆ ve leh_ˆ, ca^ˆ da_ˆ ve aw_ˆ lawn ceh hpeh_ˆ leh law^ˆ ki_ˆ ya^ˆ hta_ˆ G^ˆui_ˆ sha aw_ˆ lawn shi_ˆ tu_ˆ te pi^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve ceh hpeh_ˆ ve yo_ˆ.

Chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ aw_ˆ lawn ma^ˆ hte^ˆ ma^ˆ caw^ˆ nga_ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve teh_ˆ naw_ˆ ma^ˆ daw^ˆ ve k^ˆo_ˆ, Ye_ˆsu^ˆ Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve ha leh_ˆ bon hkaw^ˆ hta_ˆ taw_ˆ ta_ˆ cheh^ˆ ve teh_ˆ ma_ˆ la^ˆ tu_ˆ, htai_ˆ hk^ˆaw_ˆ ve hta_ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu_ˆ ve leh_ˆ, “1Kaw^ˆ. 15:3-4 hk^ˆaw k^ˆo^ˆ ta_ˆ ve hta_ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ yon_ˆ ve yo_ˆ.

-
1. Li_ˆ cha_ˆ gu pa_ˆ aw_ˆ leh meu^ˆ bvuh_ˆ ta_ˆ ve, “G^ˆui_ˆ sha ceh ti^ˆ htai_ˆ hk^ˆaw_ˆ pi^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ ve pa taw_ˆ ven^ˆ ba^ˆ ya^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ aw_ˆ teh_ˆ aw_ˆ na Ye_ˆsu^ˆ G^ˆui_ˆ sha – Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ Ya_ˆho^ˆva_ˆ - hpeh_ˆ ve hta_ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ shi_ˆ ve yo_ˆ.” Chi ve leh_ˆ, chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ htai_ˆ hk^ˆaw_ˆ ve hta_ˆ ma^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ she_ˆ g^ˆu^ˆ suh_ˆ shi_ˆ leh ha_ˆ yu_ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ tu_ˆ aw_ˆ lawn ui_ˆ ja^ˆ ve hta_ˆ yaw^ˆ shi_ˆ la ve yo_ˆ. Chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ Ye_ˆsu^ˆ Hkri_ˆ Ya_ˆho^ˆva_ˆ G^ˆui_ˆ sha hpeh_ˆ ve hta_ˆ yon_ˆ tu_ˆ, a, hto_ˆ ma yon_ˆ ve te^ˆ ceu_ˆ lo_ˆ ve, ven^ˆ ba^ˆ ca^ˆ te leh k^ˆaw_ˆ hpfuh^ˆ pui^ˆ ve hta_ˆ na nyi ga^ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Chi leh_ˆ, ne^ˆ hai_ˆ ve yon_ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ la^ˆ (Ya_ˆ. 2:19). Caw^ˆ ve yon_ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ hpeh_ˆ ve htaw^ˆ aw_ˆ bon ma^ˆ caw_ˆ.

Cho, ka, aw, lawn 4 ceu, caw, ve leh; (1). Chaw ya^ˈ ven^ˈ ba^ˈ ya^ˈ yo., (2). Ye-su^ˈ Hkri, htai, hk'aw, pa, hpeh, ve (3). Chaw ya^ˈ aw, tan Hkri, hkan, suh ve (4). Hkri, suh kui, lo k'aw, te, tu la ve yo..” 2 Li, bvuh, pa, k'aw, ca^ˈ leh ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ hk'aw Hkri, ve kan^ˈ pa^ˈ hta, chi^ˈ a, tu, ma^ˈ k'o^ˈ ta. : “Ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ hta, ha, yu, ve chaw leh, Ye-su^ˈ htai, hk'aw, pa, hta, yon, ve yo. (1Kaw^ˈ. 12:3). Ya, hk'a^ˈ ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ hta, yon, ve chaw hk'a^ˈ peu-e, htai, hk'aw, pa, yaw^ˈ ve a sha, aw, hk'o^ˈ kan^ˈ pa^ˈ caw, ve hta, ma^ˈ shi.. G'ui, sha ve ya^ˈ leh, yaw^ˈ ve a sha, hta, Ye-su^ˈ Hkri, u^ˈ peun, tcuh caw^ˈ ve htaw^ˈ (Ro^ˈ. 12:1-2), htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, taw^ˈ chi hta, na yu, tu, ti^ˈ ma^ˈ he^ˈ. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ hta, yon, tu, lo, ve yo..” 3

Chi pa taw, ma^ˈ yon, ve chaw te^ˈ g'a^ˈ hta, “Htai, hk'aw, pa, yaw^ˈ ve a sha, hta, u^ˈ peun, tu, kan^ˈ pa^ˈ caw, ve” teh, shi, pi^ˈ ve leh, ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ hta, ga pi^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve yo.. Chi leh, ma^ˈ yon, ve chaw hta, G'ui, sha aw, lawn shi, tu, te pi^ˈ ve hta, shu, da, ve yo..

Chi hta, nga, ma^ˈ ha, yu.. Bon li^ˈ g'a, ca ve chaw te^ˈ g'a^ˈ 1Kaw^ˈ. 15:3-4 hk'aw ve 4 ceu, hta, ha, yu, g'a ve htaw^ˈ, Ye-su^ˈ G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, ma^ˈ yon, ve k'o, Hkri, ya^ˈ hpeh, ma^ˈ g'a. Htai, hk'aw, pa, kan^ˈ pa^ˈ caw, ve hta, ma^ˈ ha, yu, ve chaw leh, ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ yon, tcuh^ˈ hk'a, ma ha, yu, ve htaw^ˈ, yon, ve chaw ma^ˈ he^ˈ. Aw, teh, yon, ve leh, ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ aw, lawn hta, ceh ma^ˈ he^ˈ, Ye-su^ˈ aw, to hta, g'a yon, ve yo.. Chi leh, Ye-su^ˈ suh leh k'aw, te, tu la ve hta, shi, ve ceh ma^ˈ he^ˈ, yaw^ˈ chi hk'e te ve leh, nga, hui hta, ven^ˈ ba^ˈ aw, hk'aw pon, la^ˈ leh nga, hui ve a sha, aw, hk'o^ˈ aw, sheh, hpa^ˈ te la^ˈ tu, chi^ˈ a, pi^ˈ ve te^ˈ ceu, yo. (Ro^ˈ. 14:9).

Ha leh, bon hkaw^ˈ leh, aw, suh ma^ˈ he^ˈ, G'ui, sha ven^ˈ ba^ˈ hpeh ta, ve hta, pon, la^ˈ ve a sha, te, ve aw, lawn yo. (Ro^ˈ. 1:16). Nyi ma caw^ˈ tu, ceh ma^ˈ he^ˈ, nyi ma, co ha, daw^ˈ hk'a^ˈ leh aw, g'a^ˈ aw, sha^ˈ hk'a^ˈ peu-e, g'a chi^ˈ a, pi^ˈ ve yo. (Mk. 12:30). Ma^ˈ yon, ve chaw G'ui, sha aw, lawn shi, pi^ˈ tu, ceh ma^ˈ he^ˈ, co ha hpaw^ˈ meh^ˈ cu^ˈ ve hta, hpaw pi^ˈ tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo..

Yo^ˈhan, 9 hk'aw bi^ˈ ja^ˈ. Paw la hta^ˈ ka, meh^ˈ cu^ˈ ve chaw hta, Ye-su^ˈ gu nai pi^ˈ leh chaw o^ˈ ve hta, te^ˈ paw^ˈ k'aw, maw, hta^ˈ, yaw^ˈ ve co ha meh^ˈ shi, hta, hpaw pi^ˈ ve yo.. Aw, ka, aw, yan^ˈ o^ˈ ve hk'aw taw, ta, sheh, hpa^ˈ Hpa-ri-seh^ˈ hta, g'a hpu^ˈ da, leh, G'ui, sha aw, lawn ma^ˈ shi, ve chaw o^ˈ ve Ye-su^ˈ aw, tan hehn^ˈ chaweh sha^ˈ hki^ˈ hkan, ve yo.. Yaw^ˈ Ye-su^ˈ hta, hk'a^ˈ deh, ma^ˈ yon, leh chaw aw, suh^ˈ ma^ˈ hpeh, she.. Aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw^ˈ meh^ˈ shi, hta, Ye-su^ˈ gu nai pi^ˈ peu, ve htaw^ˈ, Ye-su^ˈ aw, lawn na^ˈ ho, kui, hk'aw cheh^ˈ ta, she. (eh^ˈ 25). Yaw^ˈ ve co ha meh^ˈ shi, hta, Ye-su^ˈ hpaw pi^ˈ hta^ˈ, Hkri, hta, Jaw^ˈ maw^ˈ shaw, leh o^ˈ k'o, pui ve yo. (eh^ˈ 38). Yaw^ˈ chaw aw, suh^ˈ hpeh, la ve leh, G'ui, lawn sha lawn hta, pa taw ma^ˈ he^ˈ, G'ui, sha ve aw, bon aw, shin^ˈ an^ˈ tu, aw, he^ˈ hta, pa taw yo..

2. Thomas L. Constable, “Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˈ, ” Walvoord hk'aw: A Tribute (Chicago: Moody, 1982), 203-4.

3. Ibid., 209.

AW, SUH, AW, SHA, HPAW VE AN TU, AW, HE

Yo^han, 9 hk^ʼaw ve chaw leh, paw la hta^ʼka, meh^ˆcu^ˉ ve yo. Aw, lawn chi leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw[˘] li, te[˘] hpa. hk^ʼaw paw la hta^ʼka, te, chi^ˉ te ma[˘]g^ʼa ve hta, Ye-su^ˆ gu nai pi[˘] ve teh, tawn[˘] ta, caw[˘] ve yo. Ma[˘] yon, ve chaw aw, pon chi ve leh, chaw ya[˘] ve nyi ma hta, ca^ˉ da, ve, ma[˘] he^ˆ k^ʼo Ye-su^ˆ he, cheh[˘] ve teh, k^ʼo[˘] ve yo. Chaw te[˘] g^ʼa[˘] le le yaw[˘] paw la hta^ʼka, meh^ˆcu^ˉ ta, ve teh, shi, ve yo. Yaw[˘] meh^ˆcu^ˉ ve leh, paw la hta^ʼka, hpeh, ve pa taw, te[˘] hkui te[˘] yan[˘] hpeh, leh nai la tu, daw[˘] law kui, ma[˘] caw, - chaw ya[˘] ve ven[˘] ba^ˆ hta, pa taw hpeh, ve teh, yon, ve yo.

Nai la ve pa taw, “Da, la peu. Yaw[˘] leh, Hkri, yo.” teh, sha[˘] hki^ˆ hkan, tcuh ga[˘] ve yo. Ya, hk^ʼa[˘] ma[˘] yon, ve pa taw, maw, k^ʼaw ho^ˆ ta, ve yo. Hk^ʼa, hk^ʼe htaw[˘] Ye-su^ˆ kan^ˉ te kui, hk^ʼaw k^ʼaw, hta, k^ʼaw, pa pi[˘] ve aw, lawn hpeh, la ve yo. Aw, yan[˘] chi hta, tan, leh Yu^ˆda, chaw aw, mo, lon^ˉ leh ma[˘] yon, ve aw, ho[˘] te[˘] hpa, geh taw^ˆ k^ʼai ve yo. Bui[˘] sha^ˆ a^ˉ na^ˆ chaw hui aw, pon kan^ˉ te tu, daw[˘] law ve yo.

An[˘] tu, te ve aw, ti leh aw, yan[˘] hta, tawn[˘] ta, she. Yo^han, 8 aw, leh meu[˘] lo bon yeh, lon^ˉ hk^ʼaw bon hpa[˘] aw, ho[˘] te[˘] hpa, hta, g^ʼa taw, da, leh yaw[˘] G^ʼui, sha hpeh, ve aw, lawn “A^ˉbra^ˉhan, ma[˘] caw, she, hta^ʼka, nga, caw, ta, peu.” teh, k^ʼo[˘] ve yo (Yo[˘]: 8:58). Ca^ˉ leh nyi hta[˘], yaw[˘] hui beu, ja[˘] leh yaw[˘] hta, ha[˘] pui ba, tu, te ve yo. Chaw mo, lon^ˉ nyi ma sho, sha, cheh[˘] hta[˘], yaw[˘] bon yeh, lon^ˉ aw, hk^ʼaw lo taw^ˆ k^ʼai g^ʼa ve yo.

Yo^han, 9 leh, Ye-su^ˆ bon yeh, lon^ˉ hk^ʼaw taw^ˆ k^ʼai ve hta, tan, leh : “Yaw[˘] hpan, k^ʼai cheh[˘] hta[˘], paw la hta^ʼka, meh^ˆcu^ˉ ve chaw te[˘] g^ʼa[˘] hta, g^ʼa maw, ve yo.” (eh[˘] 1). Ye-su^ˆ yaw[˘] ve a sha, aw, pon hki^ˉ tu, caw, leh chaw mo, lon^ˉ yaw[˘] hta, g^ʼa, ca cheh[˘] hta[˘], yaw[˘] jeh[˘] ta, leh meh^ˆcu^ˉ pa, hta, ga pi[˘] ve yo. Aw, suh, meu, ve chaw mo, lon^ˉ hta, va, to[˘] cheh[˘] ve hta[˘], jeh[˘] ta, leh meh^ˆcu^ˉ ve ven[˘] ba^ˆ ya[˘] hta, ga pi[˘] ve yo.

Chaw o[˘] ve law, ca^ˉ pa, yo (eh[˘] 8). Yaw[˘] Ye-su^ˆ hta, aw, law, ma[˘] ca^ˉ da. Ye-su^ˆ gu nai la[˘] tu, yaw[˘] ma[˘] law. Ye-su^ˆ hk^ʼa, hk^ʼe ve chaw hpeh, ve hta, ma[˘] shi, ve heh[˘]. Ya, hk^ʼa[˘] Ye-su^ˆ yaw[˘] hta, maw, ve yo (eh[˘] 1). Kan[˘] pa[˘] ui, ve aw, bon aw, shin^ˉ yaw[˘] an[˘] tu, aw, he^ˆ g^ʼa ha, yu, tu, leu^ˆ yu, pi[˘] ve yo.

Aw, la, g^ʼaw[˘] te[˘] hpa, yon, hk^ʼa[˘] aw, lawn na nyi hkaw[˘] hta, cu^ˉ leh : “Ra^ˉbi^ˆ-o, chaw chi paw la hta^ʼka, meh^ˆcu^ˉ ve leh, yaw[˘] ve ven[˘] ba^ˆ hta, pa taw la. Aw, pa aw, e ve ven[˘] ba^ˆ hta, pa taw la” (eh[˘] 2). Yaw[˘] hui daw[˘] ve hk^ʼe hpeh, g^ʼa ve aw, hk^ʼa[˘] yo. Yaw[˘] hui o[˘] hk^ʼe ma, ve yo. Yaw[˘] ba^ˆ ve aw, coe hta^ʼka, chaw ma[˘] chaweh, aw, pon tu, hkan, ve leh na, gaw, ve leh, ven[˘] ba^ˆ caw, ve pa taw yo. Sa, la, te[˘] hpa, hpa, ma, ve leh, ya[˘] eh[˘] te[˘] g^ʼa[˘] aw, e ve g^ʼo[˘] pe, hk^ʼaw hta^ʼka, ven[˘] ba^ˆ te leh yaw[˘] te[˘] coe g^ʼa hkan, ve yo.

Ye-su^ˆ leh, ven[˘] ba^ˆ leh tu, hkan, ve ca^ˉ da, ve aw, lawn zuh, chaweh ma[˘] g^ʼaw, da, ga[˘] ve pa taw, “Yaw[˘] ve ven[˘] ba^ˆ hta, pa taw ma[˘] he^ˆ. Aw, pa aw, e ve ven[˘] ba^ˆ hta, pa taw ka, ma[˘] he^ˆ. Yaw[˘] aw, hk^ʼaw lo G^ʼui, sha ve kan^ˉ te[˘] hpa, hk^ʼa taw, leh^ˆ taw[˘] la tu, aw, pon yo. Nga, hta, peu la[˘] sheh, hpa[˘] ve kan^ˉ hta, mvuh[˘] law, k^ʼaw hta^ʼ g^ʼa te ve yo.

Chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ka, kan^ˋ te ma^ˋ hpeh, ve mvuh^ˋ hpeu, aw, yan^ˋ ga^ˋ la tu, yo, (eh^ˋ 3-4). Ha pa aw, yan^ˋ aw, hk'aw lo ceh Ye-su^ˋ g'a hkan, suh tu, yo. G'ui^ˋ sha aw, lawn jeh, da, tu, aw, yan^ˋ pon, k'ai peu. Chaw chi hta, gu nai pi^ˋ ve leh, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ leh tu, hkan, ve aw, lawn jeh, da, ve a keh^ˋ aw, hkaw^ˋ bvuh, ve yo. Meh^ˋ cu^ˋ pa, an^ˋ tu, aw, he^ˋ hta, law cheh^ˋ ve yo. A, shoe, hta^ˋ ka, leu^ˋ yu, ta, peu, leh Ye-su^ˋ hpan, k'ai leh yaw^ˋ ve aw, me, aw, hpon^ˋ hpeu, ma, pi^ˋ tu, gu ta, ve yo.

Ye-su^ˋ leh aw, la, g'aw^ˋ te^ˋ hpa, yaw^ˋ hta, jeh, da, cheh^ˋ htaw^ˋ, Ye-su^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta, te, chi^ˋ ma^ˋ k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ she. Law, ca^ˋ pa, Ye-su^ˋ geh te, chi^ˋ ma^ˋ law, kan^ˋ pa^ˋ ma, la^ˋ tu, ka, ma^ˋ daw^ˋ law. Ye-su^ˋ a shu hpeh, ve leh a, hto, ma te cheh^ˋ ve hta, ka, yaw^ˋ ma^ˋ shi. Ye-su^ˋ mi, cha^ˋ hk'o^ˋ ci^ˋ g'ui^ˋ hpe, pfuh, leh je, neh^ˋ te she, leh yaw^ˋ ve meh^ˋ shi, hta, sheh, pi^ˋ ve yo, (eh^ˋ 6).

Ye-su^ˋ chaw chi te^ˋ g'a^ˋ hta, gu nai^ˋ pi^ˋ ve aw, hk'a^ˋ leh, te, chi^ˋ an^ˋ tu, ma^ˋ caw. Aw, ka, aw, nu meh^ˋ cu^ˋ ve chaw hui hta, gu nai pi^ˋ ve aw, hk'a^ˋ hta, ka, ma^ˋ shu. Ya, hk'a^ˋ yaw^ˋ ve kan^ˋ pa^ˋ aw, hk'aw lo yaw^ˋ hta, leu^ˋ yu, leh an^ˋ tu, te pi^ˋ ve leh, sha ja^ˋ ve yo. Aw, g'cu^ˋ ba taw^ˋ la ve, mvuh^ˋ naw tcuh ya^ˋ k'a mui, ve leh beh, heh ma aw, hkaw^ˋ bvuh, ve ma^ˋ caw. Ci^ˋ g'ui^ˋ hpe, pfuh, leh je, neh^ˋ a ci^ˋ te ve ceh yo.

Ye-su^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta, “Si^ˋ-lon, g'ui^ˋ po lo k'ai leh tsuh^ˋ ba-o,” ceh k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo, (eh^ˋ 7). Meh^ˋ cu^ˋ pa, meh^ˋ shi, hk'o^ˋ je, neh^ˋ sheh, ta, leh Ye-su^ˋ sa-lehn, ven^ˋ hta, hpan, k'ai ve hta, an^ˋ law, law, daw^ˋ maw, nyi she. Ya, hk'a^ˋ Ye-su^ˋ ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ kan^ˋ pa^ˋ hta, yaw^ˋ na yu, ve yo. Ma^ˋ na nyi ve hk'aw na yu, ve yo. Li, hpu hk'aw “Yaw^ˋ k'ai leh ca tsuh^ˋ ba, ve pa taw, meh^ˋ maw, la leh k'aw, la ve yo,” (eh^ˋ 7). Na yu, ve pa taw, yaw^ˋ ve aw, suh, aw, sha, meh^ˋ shi, hta, G'ui, sha hpaw pi^ˋ ve yo. Chi leh, co ha hpaw^ˋ meh^ˋ shi, maw, la leh Ye-su^ˋ hta, k'aw, te hk'aw, pi^ˋ ve yo.

NA NYI CHA, NYI VE

An^ˋ tu, aw, he^ˋ chi leu^ˋ leh nyi ma zuh^ˋ tu, hpeh, la pi^ˋ ve yo. Yaw^ˋ k'aw, la leh a shu hpeh, ve leh hk'a, hk'e hpeh, la ve hta, shi, hta^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui nyi ma sho, sha, ja^ˋ ve yo. Te^ˋ hpa, hpa, “Chaw chi hpa^ˋ pon, la, hta^ˋ mui ta, leh law, leh, cheh^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ la”. Te^ˋ hpa, hpa, k'o^ˋ ve, Yaw^ˋ yo. Te^ˋ hpa, hpa, leh, Yaw^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hta, shu, ve te^ˋ g'a^ˋ yo. Yaw^ˋ aw, to k'o^ˋ ve, “Naw, hui k'o^ˋ da, cheh^ˋ ve chaw leh, nga, yo,” teh, k'o^ˋ ve yo, (eh^ˋ 8-9). Yon, tu, ha, ja^ˋ ve yo.

Yaw^ˋ hui leh, “Naw, ve meh^ˋ shi, hk'a, hk'e te maw, la ve le” teh, na nyi pi^ˋ ve yo, (eh^ˋ 10). An^ˋ tu, aw, he^ˋ chi ve aw, lawn chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ka, sha^ˋ hki^ˋ ma^ˋ hkan, law.

Chaw o^ˋ ve yon, ve hta, nyi she. Yaw^ˋ hui hta, k'o^ˋ ma, la^ˋ tcuh ga^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, yaw^ˋ leh, hpeh, la ve hta, ceh cu^ˋ leh, “Ye-su^ˋ meh ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ je, neh^ˋ te leh nga, ve meh^ˋ shi, hta, sheh, la^ˋ peu, hk'aw, naw. Si^ˋ-lon, g'ui^ˋ po lo k'ai leh tsuh^ˋ ba-o,” k'o^ˋ la^ˋ leh ca tsuh^ˋ hk'a ve te^ˋ yan^ˋ, meh^ˋ maw, la ve yo,” teh, k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo, (eh^ˋ 11). Ye-su^ˋ a shu hpeh, ve, hk'a, lo la, ve leh yaw^ˋ hk'a, hk'e hpeh, la ve hk'a deh, k'o^ˋ ma, pi^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a. Aw, yan^ˋ maw chaweh na nyi peu, hk'aw, naw, yaw^ˋ hta, Hpa-ri-seh^ˋ hui geh shi, k'ai pi^ˋ ve yo.

Aw_u lawn chi la_u ha_u pa k'ai ve yo_u. Meh[^] cu⁻ pa_u Hpa_uri_useh[^] hui hta_u, “Nga_u ve meh[^] shi_u hta_u sheh_u la[^] leh ca tsuh[^] ba_u ve pa taw, maw_u la ve” (eh⁻ 15) teh, k'o[^] pi[^] hta[^], Ye_usu[^] shin⁻ nyi ve aw_u li[^] hta_u te ya_u ve pa taw, yaw[^] hui nyi ma zuh[^] ja[^] ve yo_u.

Yaw[^] hui k'o[^] ve, “Chaw o[^] ve shin⁻ nyi hta_u ma[^] ce ma[^] kan ve pa taw, G'ui_u sha geh la_u ve ma[^] he[^]” (eh⁻ 16).

Hpa_uri_useh[^] te[^] hpa_u hpa_u daw[^] nyi ve hk'aw, “Ven[^] ba[^] ya[^] te[^] g'a[^] hk'a_u hk'e te leh aw_u he[^] chi hk'e ve hta_u te g'a tu_u le” teh, g'aw_u da_u ve yo_u. (eh⁻ 16). Hpa_uri_useh[^] aw_u mo_u hk'aw ma_u hpaw[^] lo ma[^] yon_u ve chaw te[^] hpa_u aw_u lawn chi hta_u ma[^] taw[^] la tcuh ga[^]. Yo[^]han_u 9 hk'aw hk'a maw_u ve chaw hui hta_u Ye_usu[^] shin⁻ nyi ve aw_u li[^] hta_u te ya_u ve pa taw, yaw[^] hui ma[^] yon_u ve hta_u sha[^] hki[^] ga te la[^] tu_u ca na nyi to[^] ve yo_u. Aw_u li[^] hta_u ta_u ui_u leh ma[^] yon_u ve Ze_ulu[^] chaw te[^] hpa_u leh_u, an[^] tu_u aw_u he[^] chi hpeh_u ma[^] g'a ve aw_u lawn ca hto pi[^] tcuh ve yo_u.

A_u hto_u ma peun da_u le. Hk'a_u hk'e te chi hk'e hpeh_u la ve aw_u lawn k'o[^] ma_u pi[^] ma[^] g'a ve law_u leh_u pa_u leh_u, Ye_usu[^] te la[^] peu_u ve aw_u pon ha leh_u cheh[^] ve yo_u. Bon aw_u lawn hk'a deh_u shi_u ve Hpa_uri_useh[^] hui leh_u, yaw[^] hui ve yon_u hk'a[^] hta_u ma[^] haw_u ve pa taw, aw_u lawn chi hta_u ma[^] ha_u yu_u ga[^] ve yo_u.

Yaw[^] hui meh[^] cu⁻ pa_u hta_u, “Naw_u ve meh[^] shi_u hta_u maw_u la pi[^] law_u ve chaw o[^] ve aw_u lawn naw_u hk'a_u hk'e k'o[^] tu_u le” (eh⁻ 17) teh, na nyi pi[^] ve leh_u, law[^] nyi ga[^] ve ceh yo_u.

G'ui_u sha aw_u lawn ma[^] shi_u ta_u htaw[^], Hpa_uri_useh[^] aw_u mo_u hta_u ma[^] an[^] na_u ve hk'aw, “Yaw[^] leh_u G'ui_u sha ve tcuh ka_u pa_u yo_u” teh, hte[^] leh_u chi[^] mvuh pi[^] ve yo_u. (eh⁻ 18).

An[^] tu_u aw_u he[^] aw_u lawn sha[^] hki[^] ma[^] hkan_u ga[^] leh nyi ma lu_u ja[^] ve pa taw, aw_u pa aw_u e hta_u ca leh, “Paw la hta[^] ka_u meh[^] cu⁻ ve teh, naw_u hui[^] ma_u k'o[^] ve chi hpa[^] yo_u la[^]. Chi beu_u hk'a_u hk'e te maw_u la ve le” (eh⁻ 19). Hte[^] leh_u k'aw_u hk'aw_u la[^] tu_u ma[^] daw[^] law htaw[^], an[^] tu_u aw_u he[^] chi hta_u meh[^] k'ai tcuh ga[^] ve pa taw nyi ma lu_u ve hk'aw te[^] paw[^] peu_u te[^] paw[^] na nyi pi[^] ve yo_u.

Ya[^] pa_u chi paw la hta[^] ka_u meh[^] cu⁻ ve hta_u aw_u pa aw_u e shi_u ta_u ve htaw[^], yaw[^] hui ca[^] leh k'aw_u na nyi ve yo_u. Eh⁻ 22 hk'aw Ye_usu[^] leh_u Hkri_u hpeh_u ve teh_u hkan_u yu_u ve chaw hta_u yaw[^] hui aw_u mo_u hk'aw g'a_u taw[^] tu_u jeh_u che[^] ta_u peu_u ve pa taw, Hpa_uri_useh[^] hui hta_u kaw[^] ve yo_u. Bon yeh_u leh_u Yu[^]da_u chaw mo_u aw_u pon a ye[^] ui_u ja[^] ve aw_u ti lon[^] hpeh_u ve yo_u. Aw_u mo_u hk'aw g'a_u taw[^] ve k'o[^], te[^] ceu_u le le shon[^] peu_u ve yo_u. Haw[^] ca[^] vui_u ca[^] ma[^] g'a leh bon hpaw[^] shin⁻ hpaw[^] ka_u che[^] k'ai ve yo_u. Shaw_u ba_u ve hta_u g'a hkan_u leh suh hta[^] ka_u ma[^] tu_u pi[^] ve yo_u.

Yaw[^] ve aw_u pa aw_u e te_u chi⁻ hta_u ka_u ma[^] daw[^] law. Hpa_uri_useh[^] hui hta_u, “Yaw[^] ui_u la peu_u. Yaw[^] aw_u to aw_u lawn yaw[^] k'o[^] la[^] tu_u yo_u” (eh⁻ 21) teh, k'o[^] pi[^] ve yo_u.

Hpa_uri_useh[^] chi te[^] hpa_u leh_u, ma[^] yon_u ve ma_u hpaw[^] ve chaw hpeh_u ve yo_u. Meh[^] cu⁻ ve chaw geh k'aw_u la leh, “G'ui_u sha hta_u ceh ti⁻ chi⁻ ui_u chi⁻ mvuh pi[^]-o[^]. Ye_usu[^] k'o[^] ve

chaw chi te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh_ˋ, ve hta_ˋ, nga_ˋ hui shi_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. (eh^ˋ 24) teh_ˋ, k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ma^ˋ caw_ˋ ve pa taw_ˋ, yaw^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ te ve sha^ˋ hki^ˋ ma^ˋ caw_ˋ (He_ˋ. 4:15). Ya_ˋ hk'a^ˋ yaw^ˋ hui aw_ˋ hta_ˋ hpaw^ˋ ceh teh ta_ˋ ve aw_ˋ hta_ˋ hta_ˋ cu^ˋ leh suh^ˋ jeh^ˋ ta_ˋ peu_ˋ ve pa taw_ˋ, o^ˋ ve hta_ˋ jaw k'ai tu_ˋ co^ˋ ca^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Sha^ˋ hki^ˋ ma^ˋ caw_ˋ htaw^ˋ, ma^ˋ yon_ˋ ve pa taw nyi ma heh ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui daw^ˋ che^ˋ ta_ˋ ve pa taw_ˋ, ma^ˋ sho_ˋ sha_ˋ.

Meh^ˋ cu^ˋ pa_ˋ k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve taw^ˋ leh_ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui hta_ˋ, k'o^ˋ gui^ˋ ve hk'e hpeh_ˋ leh, “Yaw^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ leh na_ˋ, ma^ˋ he^ˋ na_ˋ nga_ˋ ma^ˋ shi_ˋ. Te^ˋ ceu_ˋ nga_ˋ shi_ˋ ve leh_ˋ, aw^ˋ law^ˋ hta^ˋ nga_ˋ meh^ˋ cu^ˋ ve ka_ˋ chi beu_ˋ maw_ˋ la peu_ˋ.” (eh^ˋ 25). Yaw^ˋ hui ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ teh_ˋ, k'o^ˋ ve hta_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ pi^ˋ ga^ˋ leh, “Yaw^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ caw_ˋ ve hta_ˋ nga_ˋ ma^ˋ shi_ˋ, ma^ˋ k'o^ˋ la^ˋ. Ya_ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ law^ˋ hta^ˋ nga_ˋ meh^ˋ cu^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ la_ˋ ve pa taw chi beu_ˋ maw_ˋ la peu_ˋ.”

Yaw^ˋ hui te_ˋ chi^ˋ k'aw_ˋ k'o^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a_ˋ. Ma^ˋ shi_ˋ ve aw_ˋ ceu_ˋ hta_ˋ g'aw_ˋ da_ˋ ma^ˋ hpeh_ˋ. Chaw g'u^ˋ hk'e te leh k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ta_ˋ peu_ˋ ve hta_ˋ “Yaw^ˋ naw_ˋ hta_ˋ a_ˋ hto_ˋ ma te la^ˋ ve le. Naw_ˋ ve meh^ˋ shi_ˋ maw_ˋ la tu_ˋ hk'a_ˋ hk'e te la^ˋ ve le” teh_ˋ k'aw_ˋ ca^ˋ na pi^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. (eh^ˋ 26). “A_ˋ hto_ˋ ma pa taw naw_ˋ hui te^ˋ paw^ˋ k'aw_ˋ ka^ˋ ga^ˋ she_ˋ ve le. Naw_ˋ hui htaw^ˋ yaw^ˋ ve aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ la ga^ˋ leh la^ˋ” (eh^ˋ 27) teh_ˋ k'aw_ˋ k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui nyi ma zuh^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ hkeu pi^ˋ ve hk'aw_ˋ, “Naw_ˋ leh_ˋ yaw^ˋ ve aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ yo_ˋ. Nga_ˋ hui leh_ˋ, Mo^ˋse_ˋ ve aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. G'ui_ˋ sha Mo^ˋse_ˋ hta_ˋ taw^ˋ yaw pi^ˋ ta_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ya_ˋ hk'a^ˋ chi hpa^ˋ hk'a_ˋ lo la_ˋ ve hta_ˋ nga_ˋ hui ma^ˋ shi_ˋ.” k'o^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. (eh^ˋ 28-29).

Meh^ˋ cu^ˋ pa_ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hk'aw gaw_ˋ leh_ˋ k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve pa taw_ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui hta_ˋ g'a^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Taw^ˋ g'aw_ˋ da_ˋ ve hta_ˋ g'a^ˋ ve leh_ˋ, “Yaw^ˋ nga_ˋ meh^ˋ shi_ˋ hta_ˋ maw_ˋ la pi^ˋ law_ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, hk'a_ˋ lo la_ˋ ve hta_ˋ naw_ˋ hui ma^ˋ shi_ˋ ve leh_ˋ, an^ˋ tu_ˋ caw_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. G'ui_ˋ sha leh_ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ hui ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ hta_ˋ ma^ˋ na yu_ˋ ve hta_ˋ nga_ˋ hui shi_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ya_ˋ hk'a^ˋ, chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ yaw^ˋ yan leh yaw^ˋ ve a lo_ˋ hta_ˋ te ve k'o^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ hta_ˋ G'ui_ˋ sha na yu_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Mvuh^ˋ kaw_ˋ mi_ˋ ya_ˋ hta^ˋ ka_ˋ tan_ˋ leh ya_ˋ nyi hk'a_ˋ ga_ˋ, paw la hta^ˋ ka_ˋ meh^ˋ cu^ˋ ve chaw hta_ˋ k'aw_ˋ maw_ˋ la pi^ˋ ve te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ka_ˋ ma^ˋ ka^ˋ jaw. Chaw chi hpa^ˋ G'ui_ˋ sha lo la_ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ k'o^ˋ, yaw^ˋ te_ˋ chi^ˋ ka_ˋ te ma^ˋ hpeh_ˋ.” (eh^ˋ 30-33). Yaw^ˋ hui sha_ˋ taw_ˋ ta_ˋ k'o^ˋ sha_ˋ chaw chi hpa^ˋ leh_ˋ, Ye_ˋsu^ˋ G'ui_ˋ sha lo la_ˋ ve hta_ˋ shi_ˋ la ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ sha_ˋ ma_ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ga^ˋ k'o^ˋ, yaw^ˋ leu^ˋ leh sha^ˋ hki^ˋ hkan_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.

Aw_ˋ leh meu^ˋ Hpa_ˋri_ˋseh^ˋ hui k'o^ˋ tu_ˋ, ma^ˋ caw_ˋ ve pa taw_ˋ, yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ hkeu leh “Naw_ˋ leh_ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hk'a^ˋ bi^ˋ caw_ˋ ve hk'aw paw la ve ka_ˋ nga_ˋ hui hta_ˋ ma_ˋ la^ˋ ve la^ˋ” teh_ˋ ma^ˋ shaw_ˋ ma^ˋ ca^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Li_ˋ hpu hk'aw “yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ g'a_ˋ taw^ˋ ve ” (eh^ˋ 34) teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ yeh_ˋ aw_ˋ ba_ˋ lo chi^ˋ ba_ˋ leh bon yeh_ˋ hk'aw g'a_ˋ taw^ˋ pi^ˋ ve teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Te^ˋ paw^ˋ hta^ˋ meh^ˋ cu^ˋ leh law_ˋ leh_ˋ ve chaw leh_ˋ, Ye_ˋsu^ˋ aw_ˋ pon bon yeh_ˋ hk'aw g'a_ˋ taw^ˋ ve hta_ˋ aw^ˋ law^ˋ g'a_ˋ hkan_ˋ ve teh_ˋ Li_ˋ hpu hk'aw k'o^ˋ ta_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Aw_ˋ lawn chi leh_ˋ, aw_ˋ leh meu^ˋ Hkri_ˋ ya^ˋ aw_ˋ mo_ˋ leh I^ˋsa_ˋre_ˋla^ˋ chaw hui hpa^ˋ da_ˋ ve aw_ˋ hkui^ˋ pui_ˋ aw_ˋ lawn hpeh_ˋ la ve yo_ˋ.

Hpa_ˋri_ˋseh^ˋ hui cha_ˋ nyi ve peu_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Sha^ˋ hki^ˋ hkan_ˋ ve hta_ˋ ka^ˋ leh an^ˋ tu_ˋ aw_ˋ he^ˋ maw_ˋ htaw^ˋ ma^ˋ yon_ˋ, ma^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ. Nyi ma heh cheh^ˋ she_ˋ. Aw_ˋ leh meu^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ can^ˋ ve pa taw_ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui ve co ha hta_ˋ haw^ˋ ba_ˋ leh yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ ti^ˋ peh_ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo_ˋ.

Law_ˋ ca^ˋ pa_ˋ yon_ˋ ve ma^ˋ bi^ˋ she_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ Ye_ˋsu^ˋ hpaw^ˋ cheh^ˋ leh Hpa_ˋri_ˋseh^ˋ hui hta_ˋ taw_ˋ ta_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ chaw aw_ˋ suh^ˋ ma^ˋ hpeh_ˋ la she_ˋ. Aw_ˋ suh_ˋ aw_ˋ sha_ˋ hpaw^ˋ meh^ˋ shi_ˋ.

nai la peu, htaw, co ha hpaw meħ cu ve hta, yu, ba pi tu, lo cheħ she.

CO HA HPAW AN TU, AW, HE

Chaw o ve hta, bon yeh, hk'aw g'a, taw ve aw, lawn Ye-su g'a ka hta, yaw hta, ca ve htaw yaw Ye-su geh ma la. Yaw law ca ve kan hta, te ve hk'e, Ye-su an tu, te ve nyi paw g'a maw, peu, htaw, aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw gu nai la ve leh htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yaw g'a law, tu, she, ve yo.

Taw chi leh, G'ui, sha kan pa ui, ja ve hta, ma, la ve yo. Htai, hk'aw, ve te ceu, leh, ven ba ya G'ui, sha hta, aw law ca ve ma he, G'ui, sha ven ba ya hta, aw law ca ve pa taw g'a hpeħ, ve yo. Yoħan, 15:16 hk'aw Ye-su aw, la, g'aw hui hta, k'o pi ve, "Naw, hui nga, hta, leu yu, ve ma he. Nga, naw, hui hta, leu yu, ve yo". Lu'ka, 19:10 hk'aw, "Chaw ya ve Ya hpu leh, meħ k'ai ve chaw hui hta, ca leh htai, hk'aw, yu, tu, la, ve yo." Li hpu hk'aw Ye-su leh, g'a, ca cheħ ve htai, hk'aw, pa, hta, teh ma, la ta, ve yo. Yaw aw law g'a, ca ve pa taw, ven ba ya hta, ca maw, leh htai, hk'aw, pi ve yo.

G'ui, sha aw law ca ve ma he k'o, chaw ya G'ui, sha hta, aw law ma ca (Ro. 3:11). Htai, hk'aw, ve leh, G'ui, sha aw law te ve kan hpeħ, leh chaw ya daw law leh te ta, ve ma he. Meħ cu pa yaw hk'a yaw maw, la ma g'a. Co ha meħ shi, maw, ve leh, G'ui, sha ui, ja ve kan pa aw law te la ve pa taw yo.

A ye ui, ve leh, Yoħan, 9 hk'aw meħ cu pa aw, g'eu geh k'ai ve pa taw maw, la ve ma he. Aw, g'eu leh, meħ cu ve hta, ga ma g'a. Mvuh law, k'aw mvuh hpeu, hk'a shu, yo. Mi, gui, hk'o aw, g'eu hk'a peu-e, meħ cu ve hta, maw, pi ma g'a. Aw, suh, aw, sha, meħ cu ve leh, shaw hpe, gu ve leh an tu, aw, he ceh te g'a ve yo. Co ha hpaw meħ cu ve leh, aw, g'eu hta, pa taw ma he, G'ui, sha ve kan pa an tu, hta, pa taw pa pi g'a ve yo.

G'ui, sha aw, lawn ma, pi ve pa taw, ma yon, ve chaw Ye-su hta, yon, la ma g'a. Ha leh, bon hkaw taw hkaw hta, hen leh hte ve caw ve hta, g'a ha, yu, ve yo. Cu yi, hta, cu leh ha leh, bon hkaw aw, lawn ha, yu, g'a ve yo. G'ui, sha an tu, te leh meħ shi, hpaw pi ve hk'aw nyi ma aw, suh pi ve ma he k'o, Hkri, ya hpeħ, la ma g'a.

Htai, hk'aw, ve leh, G'ui, sha te ve kan hpeħ, ve k'o, bi law, ja ve yo. Chaw ya ve aw, li aw, hk'a, a lo, leh te ve kan hk'a peu-e, hta, pa pi g'a ve yo. A sha, te, ve aw, shi, ma naw, la ma hpeħ. G'ui, sha te ve kan hpeħ, ve pa taw, aw, hkui, pui, tan, leh bi la hta, hk'a ga, yaw te la cheħ ve yo (Hpi. 1_6).

Meħ cu ve chaw chi te g'a ve nyi ma hk'aw G'ui, sha kan tan, te pi ve yo. Hpa-ri-seħ hui g'u suh, yaw tu hu leh ui, ja ve aw, hpfuh pi ve yo. Yaw hta, bon yeh, hk'aw g'a, taw pi leh I-sa-re-la chaw hui ve a sha, te, hk'a hta, ma ca da-o.

Hkri, hk'a, hk'e ve chaw hpeh, ve hta, hk'a bi' ma' shi, she, hta, yaw, Ye-su' hta, aw, teh, aw, na hk'a bi' chi'-a, pi' ta, peu.

Ye-su' yaw' hta, na nyi ve, "Chaw ya' ve Ya' hpu hta, naw, yon, ve la'" (Yo'. 9:35).⁴ Law, ca' pa, daw' law leh nyi ma hpaw ve hk'aw, "Jaw' maw'-o, yaw' hta, nga, g'a yon, tu, chaw ya' ve Ya' hpu a shu le'" (eh' 36). Yaw' Ye-su' hta, yon, g'a ve pa taw, te' caw, ha' yaw' hta, chaw ya' ve Ya' hpu teh, k'aw, yaw hk'aw, pi' ve yo. Yaw' ve daw' hk'a' Hpa-ri-sch' hui hta, peu, da, ve leh, yaw' hui hk'a' peu-e, shi, ta, ve teh, daw' hta, Ye-su' be' ma, ve hk'a' suh ma' k'ai. Yaw' hui G'ui, sha ve taw' hkaw' aw, hk'aw lo yaw' aw, lawn hen' ta, ve hta, ma' yon, ve te' ceu, nyi ma hta, ho' ta, ve yo. Law, ca' pa, hk'a' deh, ma' yon, she, hta, yaw, nyi ma hpaw ta, peu.

G'ui, sha kan' pa' ui, ja' ve hta, ha, yu, g'a tu, yon, ve hta, lo, ve yo. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, G'ui, sha aw' law' leu' yu, la' ve, fui, teh ta, la' ve leh mi, gui, ma' te hpan, she, hta' ka, gu ta, peu, ve hta, a shu yaw' aw, to Ye-su' Hkri, hta, yon, leh k'aw, te hk'aw, pi' tu, lo, she, ve yo.

Yaw' yon, ve leh, hen' yu, tu, caw, ve yo. Ye-su' k'o' ve, "Naw, yaw' hta, g'a maw, peu. Chi beu, naw, hta, taw' yaw cheh' ve leh, yaw' yo." Yaw' k'aw, k'o' ve, "Jaw' maw'-o, nga, yon, ve yo." (eh' 37-38). Yaw' sha' hki' hta, ma' law cheh'. Ye-su' yaw' ve co ha meh' shi, hta, maw, cuh pi' ve te' hkui yaw' Ye-su' hta, maw, leh yon, ve hk'aw k'aw, hk'aw, pi' ve yo.

Aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw' nai la ve hk'e, G'ui, sha ve an' tu, aw, he' hta, g'a ve yo. Chaw te' g'a' Ye-su' hta, shi, la ve leh, an' tu, aw, he' hpeh, ve yo. "Naw, hui nga, hta, a shu hpeh, ve teh, k'o' ve le" teh, na nyi hta, Pe, tru' k'o' ve, "Naw, leh, Hkri, teh, k'o' ve, te, cheh' ve G'ui, sha ve Ya' hpu hpeh, ve yo," teh, k'aw, hk'aw, pi' ve hta, daw' naw' she, (Mat. 16:15-16). Yaw' hk'a' hk'e te shi, ve le. Ye-su' k'o' ve, "Chaw ya' naw, hta, hpeu, ma, la' ve ma' he'. Mvuh' naw ma hk'o' cheh' ve nga, ve Aw, pa naw, hta, hpeu, ma, la' ve yo." (eh' 17). Co ha meh' shi, hta, G'ui, sha ma' hpaw pi' ve chaw Ye-su' a shu hpeh, ve hta, shi, ma' hpeh, Co ha meh' shi, hta, Ye-su' hpaw pi' hta, hte' ve caw' ve hta, maw, la ve yo.

Yaw' te' coe te, chi' ma' maw, pui' ve law, ca' pa, G'ui, sha ve Ya' hpu hta, shi, peu. Te' ceu, le le hta, shi, ve teh, daw' ve bon hpaw' aw, ho' te' hpa, yaw' hui ve Me, si' ya, hta, ma' shi. Co ha meh' shi, maw, ve leh, chaw te' g'a' yon, ga' la tu, te pi' ve G'ui, sha ve la, shawn, hpeh, ve yo.

Yon, ve meh' shi, aw, suh' hpaw peu, ve chaw chi, a, hto, ma hta, aw' law' maw, ve le. Kan' pa' ui, ja' ve Jaw' maw' teh, maw, ve yo. Eh' 38 hk'aw, yaw' hkui cuh' teh leh "Ye-su' hta, o' k'o, pui ve" teh, k'o' ta, ve yo." A pon, chi aw, pon da, ja' ve aw, leh meu' hpeh, leh Hkri, Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve hta, na nyi tu, ma' lo, ve hk'aw, co ha meh' shi, hpaw la peu, ve pa taw, Ye-su' a shu hpeh, ve hta, shi, peu, ve hk'e, aw, leh meu' yaw' hkui cuh' teh leh k'aw, te hk'aw, pi' ve te' ceu, yo.

4. King James Li, hpu hk'aw "Naw, G'ui, sha ve Ya' hpu hta, yon, ve la'" teh, k'o' ta, ve yo. "Chaw ya' ve Ya' hpu" leh "G'ui, sha ve Ya' hpu" leh, Ye-su' yaw' chaw ya' hpeh, la ve hta, yeh' ta, ve yo. Meh' cu' pa, yaw' hta, o' k'o, pui ve leh, Ye-su' G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, k'o' ma, pi' cheh' ve yo. (eh' 38).

Yo^han₉ aw₉ leh meu⁹ lo “Ye₉su⁹ k⁹o⁹ ve, ‘Meh⁹ ma⁹ maw₉ ve chaw meh⁹ maw₉ la tu₉, meh⁹ maw₉ ve chaw meh⁹ cu⁹ k⁹ai tu₉ leh suh⁹ jeh₉ tu₉ aw₉ pon mi₉ gui₉ hk⁹o⁹ lo nga₉ la₉ ve yo₉.’ Yaw⁹ aw₉ pa⁹ lo cheh⁹ ta₉ ve Hpa₉ri₉seh⁹ hui taw⁹ o⁹ ve hta₉ g⁹a ka⁹ hta⁹, ‘Nga₉ hui htaw⁹ meh⁹ cu⁹ pa₉ hpeh₉ ve la⁹” teh₉ na nyi ve yo₉. Ye₉su⁹ leh₉, ‘Naw₉ hui meh⁹ cu⁹ pa₉ hpeh₉ teh₉ ve hk⁹e k⁹o ven⁹ ba⁹ ma⁹ caw₉. Ya₉ hk⁹a⁹, ‘Nga₉ hui meh⁹ maw₉ cheh⁹ ve yo₉ teh₉ k⁹o⁹ ve pa taw, naw₉ hui ven⁹ ba⁹ caw₉ cheh⁹ ve yo₉.” (ch⁹ 39-41).

Co ha hpaw⁹ meh⁹ cu⁹ ve daw⁹ ha₉ tu₉ caw₉ ve a keh⁹, meh⁹ cu⁹ ve hta₉ ma⁹ shi₉ ve leh₉ leu⁹ leh daw⁹ ha₉ tu₉ caw₉ ve yo₉. Hpa₉ri₉seh⁹ chaw chi te⁹ hpa₉ yaw⁹ hui maw₉ cheh⁹ ve teh₉ daw⁹ ve htaw⁹, meh⁹ cu⁹ pa₉ chi a keh⁹ ha k⁹a⁹ tu₉ caw₉ ve yo₉. Yaw⁹ hui co ha meh⁹ cu⁹ ta₉ ve hta₉ ma⁹ g⁹a yu₉ ba₉ jaw ve pa taw, Ye₉su⁹ a shu hpeh₉ ve hta₉ ma⁹ shi₉. Yon₉ hk⁹a⁹ aw₉ lawn shi₉ ve htaw⁹, meh⁹ cu⁹ ta₉ ve pa taw Me₉si⁹ya₉ hta₉ ma⁹ shi₉.

Co ha hpaw⁹ meh⁹ maw₉ la ve leh₉, chi⁹ a₉ leh o⁹ k⁹o₉ pui ve yo₉. Co ha hpaw⁹ meh⁹ cu⁹ ve leh₉, leu⁹ leh ma⁹ maw₉ ve, ven⁹ ba⁹ caw₉ ve leh aw₉ teh₉ na⁹ ho₉ k⁹ai ve yo₉. Yon₉ hk⁹a⁹ leh₉ co ha meh⁹ cu⁹ ve hta₉ ga ma⁹ g⁹a. Aw₉ g⁹eu⁹ htaw⁹ meh⁹ cu⁹ ve hta₉ ga ma⁹ g⁹a. Co ha hpaw⁹ na⁹ ho₉ kui₉ hk⁹aw haw ta₉ ve aw₉ pon daw⁹ law kui₉ leh₉, G⁹uii₉ sha an⁹ tu₉ aw₉ he⁹ te leh hpaw pi⁹ tu₉ ve ceh yo₉. Htai₉ hk⁹aw ve aw₉ bon aw₉ hk⁹aw lo G⁹ui₉ sha ve Aw₉ ha hpu te pi⁹ ve te⁹ ceu₉ yo₉ (1Kaw⁹. 2:9-10). Htai₉ hk⁹aw₉ g⁹a tu₉ ve chaw leh₉, yon₉ hk⁹a⁹ aw₉ lawn ma₉ pi⁹ leh Ye₉su⁹ Jaw⁹ maw⁹ hpeh₉ ve hta₉ shi₉ leh na yu₉ tu₉ ceh ma⁹ he⁹. Co ha hpaw⁹ meh⁹ cu⁹ ve hta₉ yu₉ ba₉ pi⁹ leh hte⁹ ve caw⁹ ve aw₉ ceu₉ hta₉ shi₉ la tu₉ lo₉ ve yo₉.

Htai₉ hk⁹aw₉ ve hta₉ g⁹a ve leh₉, G⁹ui₉ sha k⁹aw₉ hta₉ k⁹aw₉ pa pi⁹ ve pa taw, nyi ma hk⁹aw an⁹ tu₉ aw₉ he⁹ hpeh₉ taw⁹ la ve yo₉. Chi leh₉, G⁹ui₉ sha ve kan⁹ hpeh₉ leh meh⁹ hpaw la peu₉ ve chaw a sha₉ te₉ hk⁹a⁹ g⁹a pa ve yo₉. Yon₉ ve chaw leh₉, aw⁹ law⁹ hta⁹ ma⁹ maw₉ ve Ye₉su⁹ a shu hpeh₉ ve leh ui₉ ja⁹ ve Jaw⁹ maw⁹ hpeh₉ ve hta₉ shi₉ la leh yaw⁹ hta₉ yaw⁹ yan ve hk⁹aw o⁹ k⁹o₉ pui ve, G⁹ui₉ sha ve a lo₉ hta₉ te ga⁹ ve nyi ma caw₉ la ve yo₉. Aw₉ ceu₉ chi te⁹ hpa₉ leh₉, G⁹ui₉ sha aw₉ lawn g⁹a hen⁹ ve pa taw g⁹a ve ma⁹ he⁹. Htai₉ hk⁹aw₉ ve hta₉ g⁹a peu₉ ve chaw hui nyi ma hk⁹aw G⁹ui₉ sha ve Aw₉ ha hpu kan⁹ te pi⁹ ve pa taw caw₉ la ve yo₉.

 AW TEH CA VE CHAW HTA YAW LAW VE

Pon la ve lai^h hk'aw nga kan^h tan te hta^h, ca po ci^h k'ai cheh^h ve yo^h. Nga aw pa^h mui cheh^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h nga Li hpu g'aw cheh^h ve hta shi^h ve yo^h. Yaw aw to aw^h lawn hto la^h leh na la^h ve hta nga an^h ve leh^h, "Nga aw to Ye-su^h hta hk'a deh^h ca^h da cheh^h ve hta naw^h ma^h shi^h ve heh^h."

Chi hk'e na la^h ve hta, tcuh^h tcuh^h ma^h ka^h jaw ve pa taw, yaw aw^h lawn shi^h ga^h leh "Da ja^h. Naw Ye-su^h hta naw^h ve Jaw maw^h Htai hk'aw pa^h teh^h yon^h ve yo^h." teh^h k'o^h pi^h ve yo^h. Nga hui te^h ve co ha g'a tu Ye-su^h suh leh k'aw^h te^h tu la ve yo^h teh^h hto ma^h pi^h ve yo^h. Yaw Ye-su^h hta htai hk'aw pa^h teh^h ha yu tu ti^h lo^h ve aw^h lawn hto pi^h ve yo^h.

"Nga te ga^h ve yo^h." teh^h k'o^h la^h ve pa taw, Ye-su^h hta htai hk'aw pa^h teh^h ha yu tu bon g'a law^h tcuh^h ve yo^h. Aw hk'aw naw^h ha pa o^h ve hk'aw ba^h ti^h sa^h pi^h ve yo^h. Chi hk'e hpeh^h la ve hta aw^h g'a^h g'a leh aw^h la g'aw^h hpeh^h la tu g'a^h te pi^h ga^h ve yo^h. Ma^h maw maw ga^h leh ma^h ca^h da la^h-o. Shi^h hta^h ga^h leh yaw^h Ye-su^h aw^h lawn ca^h leh nyi ma ma^h pfuh^h-o teh^h g'a shi^h ve yo^h.

Hk'a^h hk'e le. Chi hk'e hpeh^h hk'eh^h ve yo^h. Ye-su^h aw^h lawn sha^h hki^h hkan^h ve chaw hui shu Ye-su^h hta yon^h la tu te sha ve teh^h k'o^h ve yo^h. Yaw hui Ye-su^h aw^h hk'a^h suh g'a^h k'ai tu a ci^h te ha^h ve yo^h. Nga hui hk'a^h peu^h-e "chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la ve chaw" htai hk'aw^h ve aw^h lawn nyi ma pfuh^h ve htaw^h, Ye-su^h hk'a^h suh hk'a^h deh^h ma^h g'a^h k'ai. A hto^h ma pa taw le.

Ma hteh^h 19 hk'aw paw sha ve chaw ha^h pa^h aw^h lawn ma^h g'a hen^h she^h hta^h, nga ka^h chi hta^h na ma^h g'a. Cho^h ka^h lo ya^h neh^h o^h ve co ti^h ha ti^h hta hk'a^h hk'e te g'a tu na g'a sha ve taw^h hta cu^h leh na nyi ta^h ve yo^h. Ye-su^h ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h hta hte^h leh^h ma^h pi^h hpeh^h ve aw^h ti hta^h ca ve hk'e k'o, cho^h ka^h lo da^h ja^h ve yo^h. Aw^h hkui^h pui^h taw^h yaw da^h ve leh^h:

O^h hta^h, chaw te^h g'a^h yaw^h geh^h la leh k'o^h ve, Sa la^h-o, co ti^h ha ti^h g'a tu, nga da^h ve kan^h hk'a^h ve te^h ma^h hta g'a te tu le teh^h na nyi ve yo^h. Yaw k'aw^h k'o^h ve, A hto^h ma pa taw naw nga hta da^h ve aw^h lawn na nyi la^h ve le. Da^h ve aw^h sheh^h hpa^h te^h g'a^h ti^h caw^h ve yo^h. A sha^h te^h kui^h lo naw lo^h-e ga^h ve k'o, aw^h li^h taw^h hkaw^h te^h hpa^h hta^h na yu leh te-o teh^h k'o^h pi^h ve yo^h. Hk'a^h ve te^h ma^h le teh^h yaw^h na nyi hta^h, Ye-su^h k'o^h ve, Chaw hta^h ta^h ti^h peh^h, ha^h chaw^h ha^h pa^h ta^h te, shu maw^h ta^h hk'aw^h, shu hta^h ma^h he^h he^h ve sha^h hki^h ta^h hkan^h, naw^h ve aw^h pa aw^h e hta^h yaw^h yaw^h yan yan te-o, naw aw^h to hta^h ha^h ve hk'e aw^h pa^h aw^h kui cheh^h

chaw hta, ha, -o, "Chaw ha pa. o ve leh, "Chi hk'a peu-e hta, nga, na yu, leh te peu. Nga, a, hto, ma te ceu, lo, she, le" teh, k'aw, k'o pi ve yo. Ye-su yaw hta, k'aw, k'o pi ve, "Naw, bi la ga ve k'o, k'o, -e leh naw, ve maw je, hta, haw ba, leh ha, ya g'aw ya te hpa, hta, peh, pi -o. Mvuh naw ma hk'o lo aw, hpufh hk'a ve maw naw, caw, ta, tu, yo. Peu, leh naw, k'aw, la leh nga, hk'a suh la, -o," teh, k'o pi ve yo. Chaw ha pa, leh, taw hkaw chi hta, g'a ka hta, yaw daw ha, ja leh k'o -e ve yo. Aw, lawn k'o, yaw maw je, caw, ma ja ve yo, (eh 16-22).

Aw law hta, chaw chi hta, Ye-su a, hto, ma k'o pi ga ve leh na, teh, nga, hui an tu, yo. Hk'a deh, nyi hta shi, la ve yo. Aw, lawn chi hte ve caw ve hta, ngeh chaweh g'a k'o ve k'o, Lk. 14:33 hk'aw, "Hk'a, ve chaw te g'a ma k'o, yaw hk'a caw ve hk'a peu-e hta, ma ba, ta ve k'o, nga, ve aw, la, g'aw te ma hpeh, ta."

Ye-su leh, ya neh, chi yaw ve maw je, ma he k'o Ye-su hta, leu yu, tu, law nyi pi ve yo. Yaw leu ma g'a. Bon li hta, hk'a, ma g'a, te ve htaw, yaw ha, ja ve hta, ma ba, ta g'a ve pa taw, Ye-su ve aw, la, g'aw hpeh, la ma g'a. Htai, hk'aw, ve te ceu, leh, a sha, te, kui, hk'aw Ye-su hta, nan, ba, te cheh kui, pi g'a ve chaw hui aw, pon ceh ti yo.

Ya neh, chi aw, pon a ye ui, ja ve leh, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, hpeh, leh yon, la peu, hk'aw, naw aw, la, g'aw hpeh, la pi tu, ma he. Yaw na nyi ve leh, co ti, ha ti, g'a tu, aw, pon yo.

Li, hpu hk'aw co ti, ha ti, k'o ve hta, 50 paw yeh ta, ve yo. Yon, la ve, ha leh, bon hkaw, chaw aw, suh hpeh, la ve - htai, hk'aw, la peu, ve hta, shi, ve lo, -e ta, ve yo. Li, hpu tawn hk'a peu-e hk'aw shi, ma ja ve leh, Yo. 3:16 hpeh, leh "Aw, lawn k'o, G'ui, sha mi, gui, ya hta, ha, ja ve pa taw, yaw ve Ya hpu ti, pi la ve yo. Hk'e te leh, Ya, hpu hta, hk'a yon, ve chaw hk'a peu-e, ma g'a lu, ma g'a she ve aw, hk'o ka, co ti, ha ti, hta, g'a ve yo," teh, k'o ta, ve yo.

Ha leh, bon hkaw kan leh, chaw ya htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, lo, ve teh, shi, la tu, aw, pon yo. Chaw ha pa, chi Ye-su hta, ma na nyi she, hta chi hta, shi, ta, peu, ve yo. Yaw leh, la, ma, bvuh, tu, la, sheh chi tu, leh g'u suh, lo ju taw la tu, gu ta, peu, ve pa taw, ha leh, bon hkaw ma pi tu, caw ja ve aw, yan yo. G'ui, sha caw, ve, Li, hpu hta, yon, hpeh, ve leh yaw co ti, ha ti, aw, lawn daw nyi caw ve teh, k'o ma pi tu, ma lo. Ca, po, hk'aw nga, hta, maw, da, ve chaw htaw, yaw hta, shu, ve yo. Chaw ya meh shi, hk'aw Ye-su hta, hpu da, leh ha leh, bon hkaw ha, yu, tu, gu ta, peu, ve hk'e yo. Yaw gu ta, peu, leh nyi ma pfuh ja. Co ti, ha ti, hta, ma g'a tu, aw, hk'a ma caw.

Yaw ma yon, ve ma he, ma he he ve bon hkaw g'a ka ta, ve pa taw, mi, gui, hk'o yaw ha, ja ve aw, ceu, hta, ba, ta leh Ye-su hta, Jaw maw teh, ma chi a, g'a ve pa taw yo. Yaw nyi ma pa leh daw che g'a tu, te pi ve aw, tan yaw ha, yu, ma g'a ve taw hk'aw hta, yeh pi ve pa taw, Ye-su yaw hta, g'a, k'o pi ve hk'e hpeh, ve yo.

A. hto, ma ha leh, bon hkaw[˘] te[˘] ceu, le. Hk'a, ve Li, hpu cawn[˘] yeh, hk'aw ka, Ye-su[˘] te[˘] g'a[˘] taw, te[˘] g'a[˘] ha leh, bon hkaw[˘] ma, ve aw, hk'a[˘] chi leh, ya, ve yo. Chaw ha[˘] pa, hta, aw, li[˘] taw[˘] hkaw[˘] aw[˘] law[˘] ma, pi[˘] leh, yon, ve leh htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn ma[˘] k'o[˘] ma, law. Yon, la tu, ma[˘] ku, pi[˘]. Aw, ti lo ma, ga. Geu, hta, ma[˘] g'aw. Chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] co ti, ha ti, g'a ga[˘] leh la, ve k'o, ma[˘] hpeh[˘] peu caw[˘] ma[˘] he[˘] la[˘].

Ma[˘] caw[˘]. Nga, hui daw[˘] ve hk'e Ye-su[˘] hta, ven[˘] ba[˘] ta, ma[˘] g'a. Ha leh, bon hkaw[˘] ma, ve aw, hk'a[˘] hta, lo, ve hk'e yaw[˘] g'a daw[˘] che[˘] ve yo. Ya, nyi ha leh, bon hkaw[˘] ma, kui, hk'aw daw[˘] che[˘] ve, aw, shen, g'aw[˘] ve, g'u[˘] suh, lo taw[˘] la ve, nyi ma pfuh[˘] la tu, te ve, hehn[˘] chaweh ma, ve, hi[˘] hi[˘] na[˘] na[˘] te ve leh kaw[˘] tu, k'o[˘] ma, pi[˘] ve te[˘] hpa, hta, te ve yo. Ha[˘] yon, la tu, sha ve aw, hk'a[˘] hta, yeh[˘] ve yo. Ma[˘] yon, ve chaw Ye-su[˘] hta, nyi ma hk'aw ha, yu, tu, htai, hk'aw, pa, teh, yon, tu, ha leh, bon hkaw[˘] hta, yon, tu, hto ma, pi[˘] ve yo. Ye-su[˘] hta, yon, ve teh, k'o[˘] ve chaw ma[˘] chaweh yaw[˘] hui aw, li[˘] aw, hk'a[˘] ma[˘] pa ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo. Yon, leh htai, hk'aw, g'a peu, k'o[˘] ve chaw hk'a, ma he, cheh[˘] ve na, ma[˘] shi.

Chaw ha[˘] pa, chi a, hto, ma ya, ve le. A, hto, ma te aw, hkui[˘] pui, tan, hta[˘] da, ve ka, co ti, ha ti, ma[˘] g'a leh taw[˘] k'ai ve le. Nyi ma ta, hk'a[˘] da, ve hk'aw caw[˘] ve aw, ti lo la, leh caw[˘] ve na nyi hkaw[˘] hta, na nyi ve yo. Ya, hk'a[˘] htai, hk'aw, ve hta, ma[˘] g'a leh taw[˘] k'ai ve yo.

YAW[˘] DA, VE DAW[˘] HK'A[˘] CAW[˘] VE YO.

Chaw ha[˘] pa, chi te[˘] ceu, le le caw, ve htaw[˘], co ti, ha ti, ma[˘] caw, leh lo, ve hta, shi, ve pa taw ca la ve yo.

Yaw[˘] ve daw[˘] hk'a[˘] ma[˘] ya. Co ti, ha ti, hta, g'a ga[˘] ve leh, da, ve yo. Leu[˘] leh paw sha la tu, ca ve ma[˘] he[˘], a ye[˘] ui, ve co ha a sha, te, ve hta, g'a tu, la, ve yo. Ye-su[˘] k'o[˘] ve, “G'ui, sha ve mvuh[˘] mi, leh yaw[˘] ve hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve hta, aw[˘] law[˘] ca-o. Chi hk'a[˘] peu-e, htaw[˘] yaw[˘] naw, hta, hteh, la[˘] tu, yo.” (Mat. 6:33).

Yaw[˘] ya[˘] neh, hpeh, leh (Mat. 18:20) paw sha ve yo (eh[˘] 22). Lk. 18:18 hkaw He-la-sa[˘] hkaw[˘] jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve teh, k'o[˘] ve yo. Bon yeh, aw, ho[˘] (Mat. 9:18 hk'aw k'o[˘] ve hk'e) hpeh, ve yo. Yu[˘] da, aw, li[˘] aw, ho[˘] – G'ui, sha hta, kaw[˘] ve, hte[˘] caw[˘] ve, ya[˘] neh, paw sha ve, aw, meh bvuh, leh shu ta, ui, ve chaw hpeh, ve teh, k'o[˘] ve yo. Yaw[˘] te[˘] ceu, le le caw, ve yo. Eh, 16 hk'aw “O[˘] hta[˘]” k'o[˘] ve leh, an[˘] leh ka kehn ve hta, ma, la[˘] ve yo. Ma, hteh, leh, chaw chi ve co ti, ha ti, g'a ga[˘] leh Ye-su[˘] hta, g'a, ca ve hta, an[˘] ve yo.

Chaw chi ve daw[˘] ha, ja[˘] ve yo. Yaw[˘] ve bon li[˘] leh maw[˘] je, yaw[˘] hta, nyi hk'a[˘] suh tu, daw[˘] sha tu, ha leh, tu, leh daw[˘] law tu, pi[˘] ma[˘] g'a. Nyi ma g'a[˘] jeh[˘] kui, ma[˘] caw.

Yaw^ˋ ve nyi ma hk^ˋaw nyi hk^ˋa^ˋ suh kui^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ shi^ˋ leh lo^ˋ ja^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta^ˋ ca tu^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ co ti^ˋ ha ti^ˋ g^ˋa tu^ˋ lo^ˋ cheh^ˋ she^ˋ ve hta^ˋ shi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Li^ˋ hpu hk^ˋaw co ti^ˋ ha ti^ˋ leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ naw^ˋ te^ˋ coe a sha^ˋ te^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ceh ma^ˋ he^ˋ, htai^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ g^ˋa ve chaw hui a sha^ˋ te^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ hta^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. A sha^ˋ te^ˋ ve aw^ˋ coe aw^ˋ yan^ˋ ka^ˋ lo^ˋ-e ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Yo^ˋ. 17:3). Co co tai^ˋ tai^ˋ te^ˋ ve ceh ma^ˋ he^ˋ, G^ˋui^ˋ sha ve cheh^ˋ kui^ˋ hk^ˋaw co co tai^ˋ tai^ˋ g^ˋa te^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve G^ˋui^ˋ sha geh aw^ˋ leh meu^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw te^ˋ geh g^ˋa cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Paw sha ve chaw ha^ˋ pa^ˋ yaw^ˋ lo^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, a sha^ˋ te^ˋ ve o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ teh^ˋ daw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ leh a sha^ˋ ma^ˋ te^ˋ ve hta^ˋ shi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ deh^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa ve hta^ˋ ka^ˋ shi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. G^ˋui^ˋ sha ha^ˋ pehn^ˋ ve, g^ˋa^ˋ jeh^ˋ ve, gaw^ˋ leh^ˋ ve, daw^ˋ law ve, ha leh^ˋ ve leh ha^ˋ sha^ˋ la^ˋ ve hta^ˋ yaw^ˋ ma^ˋ shi^ˋ she^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ, yaw^ˋ G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ leh co ha a sha^ˋ te^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa she^ˋ teh^ˋ shi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Co ha hpw^ˋ lo a shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to hta^ˋ nyi hk^ˋa^ˋ suh cheh^ˋ leh shu maw^ˋ tu^ˋ bon law^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve Hpa^ˋri^ˋseh^ˋ hui a keh^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh^ˋ ga^ˋ peu^ˋ ve hta^ˋ yaw^ˋ shi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Co ha te^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu^ˋ lo^ˋ cheh^ˋ she^ˋ ve hta^ˋ shi^ˋ leh o^ˋ ve hta^ˋ g^ˋa ga^ˋ ja^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ Ye^ˋsu^ˋ geh ji^ˋ k^ˋai ve hta^ˋ chaw te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ ka^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ ma^ˋ hpeh^ˋ.

YAW^ˋ VE NYI MA TA^ˋ HK^ˋA^ˋ DA^ˋ VE YO^ˋ.

Yaw^ˋ ve daw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ ceh ti^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ve nyi ma ta^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ htaw^ˋ da^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ nyi ma ui^ˋ leh ca^ˋ mui^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw ma^ˋ te^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ lo^ˋ ve hta^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ deh^ˋ daw^ˋ nyi ve yo^ˋ. Chaw ma^ˋ chaweh co ha te^ˋ ve ma^ˋ g^ˋa htaw^ˋ, ma^ˋ lo^ˋ teh^ˋ daw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ shi^ˋ ve pa taw, nyi ma ma^ˋ pfuh^ˋ. Ya^ˋ neh^ˋ chi leh^ˋ, chi aw^ˋ pon daw^ˋ ha^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ ve na nyi hkaw^ˋ, “Sa^ˋ la^ˋ-o^ˋ, co ti^ˋ ha ti^ˋ g^ˋa tu^ˋ nga^ˋ da^ˋ ve kan^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ ve te^ˋ ma^ˋ hta^ˋ g^ˋa te tu^ˋ le^ˋ” teh^ˋ hte^ˋ leh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve hta^ˋ nyi leh shi^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ma^ˋku^ˋ 10:17 hk^ˋaw chaw chi leh^ˋ, Ni^ˋkaw^ˋde^ˋ tan^ˋ hkuin^ˋ hta^ˋ la^ˋ ve hk^ˋe ma^ˋ he^ˋ, chaw chi ma meh^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh^ˋ meh^ˋ maw^ˋ hta^ˋ g^ˋui^ˋ la^ˋ ve teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ma^ˋku^ˋ li^ˋ hk^ˋaw Ye^ˋsu^ˋ ya^ˋ k^ˋaw taw^ˋ k^ˋai cheh^ˋ ve teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ pa^ˋ lo chaw mo^ˋ lon^ˋ cheh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hta^ˋ shu shi^ˋ ta^ˋ ve pa taw, chaw mo^ˋ lon^ˋ aw^ˋ ka^ˋ lo hpan^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ co ti^ˋ ha ti^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa she^ˋ teh^ˋ ha^ˋ han^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw k^ˋo^ˋ pi^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. A^ˋ ya^ˋ chi hk^ˋe ve chaw chi hk^ˋe k^ˋo^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, ha^ˋ han^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ co ti^ˋ ha ti^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, shu meh^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh^ˋ shon^ˋ ja^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu^ˋ yo^ˋ.

Ma^ˋku^ˋ li^ˋ hk^ˋaw chaw ha^ˋ pa^ˋ chi Ye^ˋsu^ˋ meh^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh^ˋ hku^ˋi tcuh^ˋ teh ve teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hpeh^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve aw^ˋ tcuh^ˋ aw^ˋ yan^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ga^ˋ ve tcuh^ˋ kui^ˋ yo^ˋ. Ma^ˋ fa^ˋ ta^ˋ caw^ˋ teh^ˋ yaw^ˋ daw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Co ti^ˋ ha ti^ˋ hta^ˋ g^ˋa ga^ˋ ve pa taw, shu meh^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh^ˋ meh^ˋ hp^ˋfuh^ˋ lu^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, co ha hpaw^ˋ aw^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ ui^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ la ve yo^ˋ. Hk^ˋa^ˋ hk^ˋe htaw^ˋ, daw^ˋ sha gaw^ˋ leh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa ve pa taw, “Nga^ˋ a^ˋ hto^ˋ ma te^ˋ ceu^ˋ lo^ˋ she^ˋ le^ˋ” teh^ˋ na nyi pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ daw^ˋ ha^ˋ daw^ˋ hki^ˋ ve, bi^ˋ la tu^ˋ te ma^ˋ g^ˋa ve leh ka keh^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ nga^ˋ hui shi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ te^ˋ coe bon li^ˋ shin^ˋ li^ˋ hta^ˋ co^ˋ ca^ˋ leh g^ˋa^ˋ te la^ˋ.

ta_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk'a' te' ceu_ lo_ cheh' she_ ve yo_. Chi ve leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na lo_ ja' ve chaw te' g'a' nyi ma hk'aw ku_ hk'an' ve aw_ hkaw' hpeh_ ve yo_.

Chaw ha_ pa_ chi aw_ li' taw' hkaw' hta_ te bi' cheh' ve teh_ k'o' ve hta_ hk'a_ hk'e te shi_ hpeh_ le. Yaw' aw_ hta_ hpaw' ceh shu hen' yu_ tu_ a sha_ te_ cheh' ve hta_ aw_ leu_ k'o' cheh' ve yo_. Yaw' ven' ba' ui_ ja' ve chaw ma' he', aw_ li' aw_ hk'a' da_ cheh' ve yo_. O' k'o_ pui ve aw_ li' hta_ hk'a' deh_ g'a_ te cheh' ve yo_.

Yaw' daw' law kui_ ma' caw_ teh_ daw' ve pa taw, chaw te' g'a' g'a' "Naw_ a_ hto ma pa taw, daw' sha gaw_ leh_ ve, ha leh_ ve leh ha_ pehn' ve hta_ lo_ ve le" teh_ na nyi pi' ve k'o, la_ ha_ hk'aw_ la' tu_ yo_. Ha leh_ bon hkaw' ma_ kui_ lo yaw' ga_ jaw heh' la'. Yaw' gu ta_ peu_ ve pa taw, "Nga_ hk'e ve chaw hta_" k'a mui_ hkaw' k'a pi' tu_ ma' lo_. Co ti_ ha ti_ hta_ g'a_ ca ve nyi ma ta_ hk'a' leh_, da_ ja' ve yo_.

Te' ceu_ ka_ lo_ kui_ ma' caw_ pi' teh_ nyi ma aw_ suh_ pa la peu_. Yaw' leh_, ya' neh_ hpeh_ ve, paw sha ve, cu' yi_ caw_ leh kan' pa' caw_ ve yo_. Ye-su' aw_ pon a_ hto_ ma te pi' g'a tu_ le. Sha' hki' hkan_ ve, li_ k'o' bvuh_ ve leh bon kan' aw_ pon ma' chaweh te pi' g'a ve yo_. Ha leh_ bon hkaw' ma_ pa_ htaw', yaw' hk'e taw a hkaw-an_ ma' g'a ta_.

CAW' VE AW_ SHEH_ HPA' GEH LA_ VE

Jaw' maw' te ve chaw ha_ pa_ leh_, ha leh_ bon hkaw' ma_ pa_ geh ceh la_ ve ma' he', yaw' aw_ teh_ lo_ ja' cheh' ve co ti_ ha ti_ pi' la' g'a ve aw_ sheh_ hpa' geh la_ ve yo_. Chaw te' hpa_ hpa_ co ti_ ha ti_ aw_ pon aw_ ti lai' ka_ lo k'ai ve yo_. Sa_tan_ leh_, chaw ya' nyi ma sho_ sha_ tu_ te sheh_ hpa' yo_. Chaw lai' g'a' a sha_ te_ kui_ hk'aw ma' he' ve aw_ ti lo ceh ti' k'ai cheh' ve pa taw, co ti_ ha ti_ hta_ ca ma' g'a.

1Yo'han, 5:11 hk'aw "G'ui_ sha sha' hki' hkan_ ve leh_, yaw' nga_ hui hta_ co ti_ ha ti_ pi' la' leh, co ti_ ha ti_ chi yaw' ve Ya' hpu aw_ hk'aw lo caw_ ve yo_." Eh' 20 hk'aw "G'ui_ sha chi leh_, hte' ve caw' ve G'ui_ sha hpeh_ leh co ti_ ha ti_ htaw' hpeh_ ve yo_." Ye-su' leh_ co ti_ ha ti_ pi' la' sheh_ hpa' ceh ma' he', co ti_ ha ti_ htaw' hpeh_ ve yo_. Chaw ha_ pa_ o' ve leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na caw' ve aw_ ti lo ca la ve yo_.

Ye-su' ve kan' pa' aw_ lawn yaw' g'a ka' ta_ peu_ ve pa taw, "Jaw' maw'-o_", ma' he' k'o, "Sa_ la_-o_" - didaskalos teh_ k'o' ve leh_, Ye-su' hte' ve caw' ve aw_ lawn ma_ sheh_ hpa' hpeh_ ve hta_ shi_ ve yo_. Ma_ku' leh Lu'ka_ li_ hk'aw yaw' hta_ He_la-sa' hkaw' agathos - "da_ ve" teh_ k'o' ta_ ve leh_, Ye-su' te' ceu_ le le hpaw' lo da_ ve hta_ maw_ ve yo_. Aw_ hta_ hpaw' ceh da_ ve k'o, kalos ceh yeh' caw' ve htaw', "da_ ve sa_ la_" k'o' ve leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na a ye' ui_ ja' ve da_ ve aw_ ceu_ yaw' aw_ hk'aw lo caw_ ve hta_ k'o' ve yo_.

Ye-su' G'ui_ sha hpeh_ ve teh_ yon_ ve hta_ k'o' ve ma' he'. G'ui_ sha chaw ya' aw_ suh_ aw_ sha_ pfuh' la leh Ye-su' Me_si_ya_ hpeh_ la ve hta_ yaw' ma' shi_. Ye-su' a sha_ te_ ve leh yaw' ma_ ve taw' hkaw' kan' pa' caw_ ve hta_ shi_ ve yo_. Ye-su' aw_ hk'aw lo co ti_ ha ti_ caw_ ve hta_ shi_ ve pa taw, yaw' co ti_ ha ti_ g'a hpeh_ tu_ sheh' k'ai la' tcuh ga' ve yo_. Chi pa taw, Ye-su' yaw' hta_ k'aw_ yaw hk'aw_ pi' leh k'o' ve, "A_ hto_ ma pa taw naw_ nga_ hta_ da_ ve aw_ lawn na nyi la' ve le. Da_ ve aw_ sheh_ hpa' te' g'a' ti' caw_

ve yo.” (ch⁻ 17) teh, k’o[^] ve leh, yaw a shu hpeh, ve hta, shi- tcuh ga[^] ve pa taw yo.

Ye-su[^] Me-si⁻ya, hpeh, ve leh G’ui, sha chaw ya[^] aw, suh, aw, sha, pfuh[^] la ve hta, yaw ma[^] shi- htaw[^], aw, teh, aw, na ve aw, sheh, hpa[^] geh la, ve yo. “Nga, hui htai- hk’aw, ve hta, g’a tu, yaw[^] ve aw, meh ma[^] he[^] k’o, mi, gui, hk’o[^] chaw ya[^] hui hta, pi[^] ta- ve aw, ka, aw, nu aw, meh ma[^] caw.” (Tc. 4:12).

YAW[^] CAW[^] VE NA NYI HKAW[^] HTA, NA NYI VE

Ma, hteh- li, 19 hta, g’aw ve chaw hui ya[^] neh, chi “Da, ve aw, ceu, a, hto, ma hta, g’a te tu, le” teh, na nyi ve leh, kan⁻ hta, k’o[^] ga[^] ve pa taw ya, ve teh, k’o[^] ve yo. Chi leh, kan⁻ hta, aw, hkui⁻ pui- teh ve o⁻ k’o, pui ve aw, li[^] teh, k’o[^] ga[^] ve yo. Yaw[^] leh, Hpa-ri-seh[^] aw, mo, aw, hk’aw lo ui- la ta- ve pa taw, G’ui, sha nyi ma caw[^] tu, kan⁻ te ve aw, lawn g’a hen[^] ta- ve yo. Ya, hk’a[^] Ye-su[^] hta, caw[^] ve na nyi hkaw[^] na nyi ve yo. A shu yaw[^] aw, to hte[^] ve caw[^] ve chaw hpeh, ve aw, lawn Ye-su[^] hta, va htaw cheh[^] ve ma[^] he[^]. Hte[^] ve caw[^] ve hta, g’a, ca ve hk’aw hte[^] leh, na nyi ve : “Co ti, ha ti, hta, g’a tu, nga, a, hto, ma g’a te tu, le.”

Co ti, ha ti, hta, g’a tu, nga, hui g’a te tu, ve leh, g’a yon- ve yo. Na nyi hkaw[^] chi leh, Yo⁻han, 6:38 hk’aw chaw mo- lon⁻ “G’ui, sha ve kan⁻ te tu, nga, hui hk’a, hk’e g’a te tu, le” teh, na nyi ve hta, ma[^] peun da. Ye-su[^] yaw[^] hui hta, hte[^] leh, k’aw, k’o[^] pi[^] ve, “G’ui, sha ve kan⁻ te ve te[^] ceu, leh, yaw[^] peu la[^] ve te[^] g’a hta, yon- ve te[^] ceu, yo.” (ch⁻ 29).

Cho, ka, lo aw, lawn chi k’aw, pa leh, Ye-su[^] yaw[^] hta, k’aw, k’o[^] pi[^] ve, “A sha, te, kui, lo naw, lo, e ga[^] ve k’o, aw, li[^] taw[^] hkaw[^] te[^] hpa- hta, na yu, leh te-o” (Mat. 19:17). Ye-su[^] yaw[^] aw, to leh ha leh, bon hkaw[^] aw, lawn ma[^] hpeu, ma, pi[^]. Yon- tu, leh daw[^] che[^] tu, ka, ma[^] k’o[^] pi[^]. Na nyi la[^] ve chaw hta, jeh[^] pi[^] tu, yaw[^] g’u[^] suh, lo g’o, pa te[^] ma, yu, taw- pi[^] ve yo.

Ye-su[^] k’aw, yaw hk’aw, pi[^] ve leh, aw, teh, caw[^] ve yo. Chaw te[^] g’a a sha, te, kui, hk’aw aw, li[^] taw[^] hkaw[^] hta, g’a, te bi[^] leh ma[^] te ya, ve k’o, ven[^] ba[^] ma[^] caw, (Ya., 2:10). Nga, hui leh, ven[^] ba[^] aw, hk’aw lo paw la ve pa taw, bi[^] ve chaw leh, Ye-su[^] te[^] g’a[^] ceh ti⁻ caw, ve yo. (Chi[^]. 51:5). Aw, li[^] taw[^] hkaw[^] hta, pa taw, co ti, ha ti, g’a hpeh, ve k’o, yon- ve te[^] ceu, hta, taw- ta- tu, hpeh, ve yo. Hk’e k’o, a, hto, ma pa taw, Ye-su[^] chi hk’e k’o[^] pi[^] ve le. Nyi ma daw[^] hk’a[^] ta- hk’a[^] caw[^] ve chaw, caw[^] ve chaw geh la, leh caw[^] ve na nyi hkaw[^] na nyi ve chaw hta, a, hto, ma pa taw, yon- ve pa taw htai- hk’aw, g’a ve teh, ma[^] k’o[^] pi[^] ve le.

YAW[^] CA[^] MUI, JA[^] VE YO.

Chaw ha⁻ pa- yaw[^] ca cheh[^] ve aw, hk’aw lo a ye[^] ui- ja[^] ve te[^] ceu, lo, she- ve yo. Ye-su[^] leh, yaw[^] ven[^] ba[^] ya[^] hpeh, cheh[^] ve hta, ma[^] shi- ve te[^] ceu, lo, she- ve hta, shi- ve yo.

Yaw^h htaⁱ hk^haw^h ve hta^h g^ha tu^h te^h chi^h te ma^h g^ha ve hta^h shi^h leh daw^h ha^h nyi ma lu^h ve hta^h pon^h ve hk^haw^h ha leh^h ve daw^h sha ve leh daw^h law kui^h caw^h la tu^h lo^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h da^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h heu^h ga^h ve hta^h aw^h to nyi ma hk^ha peu^h e^h Ye^h su^h hta^h chi^h a^h pi^h ma^h g^ha.

Ya^h nyi ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h leh^h, chaw ya^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve aw^h lawn aw^h pon ma^h bi^h ma^h law^h. Bon hkaw^h ma^h pa^h hui leh^h, chaw ya^h nyi ma sha tu^h, ha leh^h tu^h, te bi^h g^ha ve leh da^h ve hpaw^h lo ti^h ma^h pi^h ve yo^h. Ya^h nyi Hkri^h ya^h te^h hpa^h nyi ma hta^h ca^h da^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h ceh g^ha ca leh Ye^h su^h hta^h ha^h kui^h hk^ha peu^h e^h hta^h gu la^h g^ha ve chaw hk^he ceh shaw^h ta^h ve yo^h. Chaw ya^h lo^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h ha^h ha^h te la^h g^ha ve hta^h g^ha ca ve pa taw^h k^haw^h te hk^haw^h la^h sha ve yo^h. O^h hk^he ceh te ma^h ve k^ho^h, ha leh^h bon hkaw^h leh^h ma^h bi^h ma^h law^h ta^h.

Ye^h su^h leh^h, chaw ha^h pa^h lo^h cheh^h ve pon^h ve hpeh^h ve hta^h ma^h pi^h ve aw^h hk^ho^h, yaw^h leh^h a sha^h te^h ve G^hui^h sha hta^h taw^h ta^h tu^h hpeh^h ve teh^h ma^h pi^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve hta^h he^h cheh^h ve yo^h. A shu yaw^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve hta^h shi^h ve leh^h, hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha tu^h lo^h ve hte^h ve caw^h ve te^h ceu^h yo^h. Chaw ya^h hta^h hk^haw^h ve g^ha tu^h Ye^h su^h geh la^h ve leh^h, nyi ma hk^haw lo^h ve daw^h hki^h ve, gaw^h leh^h ma^h caw^h ve, daw^h law kui^h ma^h caw^h ve, ma^h ha leh^h ve leh ha leh^h tu^h hta^h ca ga^h ve ceh ma^h g^ha hpeh^h pi^h. Nga^h hui shi^h ve hk^he hta^h hk^haw^h ve leh^h, a shu yaw^h ve ven^h ba^h hta^h can^h leh aw^h ceu^h hk^ha peu^h e^h hta^h hp^huh^h ba^h ta^h ve chaw hui aw^h pon hpeh^h ve yo^h. Da^h keh^h ve G^hui^h sha hta^h k^haw^h hp^huh^h cheh^h ve teh^h shi^h leh G^hui^h sha ve aw^h me^h aw^h hpon^h aw^h pon a sha^h te^h tu^h k^haw^h hp^huh^h k^haw^h la ve chaw aw^h pon hpeh^h ve yo^h. Hta^h hk^haw^h ve leh^h, chaw ya^h ve nyi ma hta^h ceh ca^h da^h ve aw^h ceu^h ma^h he^h.

Ye^h su^h k^ho^h pi^h ve taw^h leh^h, chaw ha^h pa^h lo^h ve hta^h teh ta^h leh G^hui^h sha hta^h k^haw^h ca^h k^hai ve yo^h. “Da^h ve chaw te^h g^ha^h ceh ti^h caw^h ve yo^h.” Aw^h li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta^h g^ha te ve pa taw co ti^h ha ti^h hta^h g^ha ve ma^h he^h teh^h G^hui^h sha ve aw^h hta^h hta^h hk^ha^h ma vui^h da^h ve hta^h teh^h ma^h pi^h ve hk^haw^h, “A sha^h te^h kui^h lo lo^h e ga^h ve k^ho^h, aw^h li^h taw^h hkaw^h te^h hpa^h hta^h na yu^h leh te^h o^h” teh^h k^ho^h pi^h ve yo^h. Ya^h hk^ha^h chaw ha^h pa^h leh^h, yaw^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve hta^h ma^h hpeu^h ma^h, ma^h ha^h yu^h.

Ca^h po^h hk^ho^h ya^h neh^h te^h g^ha^h hta^h nga^h taw^h yaw da^h ve hta^h daw^h nyi hta^h, cho^h ka^h lo shon^h she^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve hta^h ma^h ma^h pi^h leh yaw^h lo^h cheh^h ve aw^h ceu^h aw^h pon Ye^h su^h hta^h ha^h ha^h pi^h ve pa taw yo^h.¹ Nga^h k^ho^h ma^h pi^h ve hta^h hk^haw^h ve leh^h, chaw ya^h aw^h hkui^h pui^h hpeh^h leh G^hui^h sha hta^h hta^h aw^h hkui^h pui^h ma^h teh law.

Ha leh^h bon hkaw^h ma^h ve leh^h, chaw ya^h ma^h bi^h ma^h law^h ve hta^h maw^h tu^h G^hui^h sha ve bi^h law^h ve aw^h li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta^h g^ha teh^h da^h ma^h pi^h ve yo^h. Chaw ya^h lo^h ve daw^h ve leh ha^h kui^h hta^h ceh ti^h ca^h da^h ve k^ho^h, ma^h bi^h law^h she^h. Chi pa taw^h Hkri^h ya^h aw^h mo^h.

1. Hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha tu^h chaw ya^h ve nyi ma hta^h Aw^h ha hpu gu pi^h ve k^ho^h, yaw^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve hta^h shi^h tu^h yo^h (Yo^h. 16:9-11). Hta^h hk^haw^h g^ha tu^h bon ma^h law^h pi^h she^h hta^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve hta^h shi^h ve sha^h hki^h hta^h nyi caw^h ve yo^h.

hk'aw chaw aw, suh⁻ hpeh₂ la peu, teh, k'o⁻ ve htaw⁻, a sha, te, hk'a⁻ ma⁻ pa. Chaw chi te⁻ hpa₂ leh₂, aw, teh₂ aw, na chaw aw, suh⁻ ma⁻ hpeh₂ leh ma₂ ya, ve yo₂.

G'ui, sha hpeu, ma₂ la⁻ ve leh₂, a shu yaw⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ caw₂ ve hta, shi₂ tu, aw, pon yo₂. Ro⁻ma, li, hk'aw Paw⁻lu, leh₂, hta₂ hk'aw₂ ve aw, lawn ma⁻ k'o⁻ she₂ hta⁻, chaw ya⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ caw₂ ve aw, lawn ka nan⁻ ui₂. 3 ma, hk'aw k'o⁻ ta₂ ve yo₂. Yo⁻han, 1:17 hk'aw “Aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ leh₂, Mo⁻se₂ ve la₂ hk'aw lo pe, la⁻ ta₂ ve yo₂. Aw, bon aw, shin⁻ leh hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve te⁻ ceu, leh₂, Ye⁻su⁻ Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo hpeh₂ la ta₂ ve yo₂.” Aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ leh₂, aw, bon aw, shin⁻ g'u⁻ suh₂ la, leh Ye⁻su⁻ Hkri, geh shi₂ la₂ ve yo₂ (Ga₂. 3:24). Aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ ma⁻ caw₂ ve k'o, aw, bon aw, shin⁻ leh, tcuh⁻ kui, ma⁻ caw₂. Ven⁻ ba⁻ ma⁻ caw₂ ve k'o, hta₂ hk'aw₂ la⁻ ve ka, ma⁻ caw₂.

Nga, hui ha leh, bon hkaw⁻ ma₂ ve leh₂, G'ui, sha ven⁻ ba⁻ hta, can⁻ leh ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hta, co co ci₂ yan₂ ve aw, lawn ma⁻ k'o⁻ ma⁻ hpeh₂. Chaw ya⁻ mo₂ na⁻ ho, lo k'ai cheh⁻ leh yaw⁻ hui aw, pon G'ui, sha an⁻ tu, kan⁻ hk'a⁻ caw₂ ve teh, hk'a, hk'e tan, ma₂ hpeh₂ tu, le. Li, hpu hk'aw “Hai, ve chaw hui hta, G'ui, sha te⁻ nyi le le nyi ma zuh⁻ ve” teh, k'o⁻ ve yo₂ (Chi⁻, 7:11). Hte⁻ caw⁻ leh da, keh₂ ve G'ui, sha ven⁻ ba⁻ hta, pon, pi⁻ ma⁻ g'a. Ven⁻ ba⁻ hta, beh ta₂ leh yaw⁻ geh la₂ ve chaw hui hta, yaw⁻ ma⁻ hta₂ hk'aw₂ pi⁻.

Chaw ha⁻ pa₂ leh₂, aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hk'a₂ ve hta, g'a te tu, na nyi ve yo₂. Ye⁻su⁻ leh₂, aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ nyi⁻ tawn te⁻ tawn hpeh₂ ve – “Naw, chaw hta, ma⁻ g'a ti⁻ peh₂. Ha⁻ chaw⁻ ha⁻ pa⁻ ma⁻ g'a te. Shu maw⁻ ma⁻ g'a hk'aw⁻. Ma⁻ he⁻ he⁻ ve sha⁻ hki⁻ ma⁻ g'a hkan₂. Aw, pa aw, e hta, yaw⁻ yaw⁻ yan yan te. Naw, hta, ha, ve hk'e, aw, pa⁻ aw, kui cheh⁻ ve chaw hta, ha₂-o₂” teh, k'o⁻ pi⁻ ve yo₂ (Mat. 19:18-19). A, hto₂ ma pa taw Ye⁻su⁻ aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ chi te⁻ hpa₂ hta, leu⁻ yu, ve nga, hui ma⁻ shi₂. O⁻ te⁻ coe bon hpaw⁻ aw, ho⁻ te⁻ hpa₂ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ - yaw⁻ ve aw, pa aw, e hta, ma⁻ yaw⁻ yan ve leh na₂ (Mat. 15:3-6). Ya, hk'a⁻, Ye⁻su⁻ yaw⁻ hta, aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ aw, lawn ma₂ pi⁻ ve yo₂.

G'ui, sha ve aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, ma⁻ shi₂ ve chaw hta, aw, bon aw, shin⁻ aw, lawn ma₂ pi⁻ ve aw, bon ma⁻ caw₂. Hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hpeh₂ tu, G'ui, sha k'o⁻ ve hta, ma⁻ shi₂ k'o, aw, bon aw, shin⁻ hta, ma⁻ shi₂. A shu yaw⁻ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ hta, ma⁻ shi₂ k'o, G'ui, sha ha k'a⁻ ve hta, ma⁻ shi₂. G'ui, sha na yu, tu, heu⁻ ga⁻ leh ma⁻ na yu, ve hta, ci₂ yan₂ ve aw, lawn ma⁻ ka⁻ jaw k'o, aw, bon aw, shin⁻ aw, lawn ma₂ pi⁻ ma⁻ hpeh₂.

Ye⁻su⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, pa taw, chaw ha⁻ pa₂ leh₂, yaw⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ caw₂ ve hta, shi₂ caw⁻ ve yo₂. A ye⁻ ui₂ ja⁻ ve aw, ceu, chi hta, yaw⁻ ma⁻ ha, yu, ve yo₂.

YAW⁻ TE YA₂ VE HTA₂ MA⁻ HPEU₂ MA₂

Li, hpu hk'aw “Chaw ha⁻ pa₂ o⁻ ve leh₂, chi hk'a⁻ peu-e₂ hta, nga, na yu, leh te peu₂. Nga, a, hto₂ ma te⁻ ceu, hta, lo₂ she₂ le” (eh⁻ 20) teh, k'aw, k'o⁻ pi⁻ ve yo₂. Yaw⁻ aw, li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ shi₂ leh chaw hta, ma⁻ ti⁻ peh₂, ha⁻ chaw⁻ ha⁻ pa⁻ ma⁻ te, shu maw⁻ te⁻ paw⁻ ka, ma⁻ hk'aw⁻ jaw, shu hta, ma⁻ he⁻ jaw leh aw, pa aw, e hta, ka, yaw⁻ yan cheh⁻ ve da, ve kan⁻

aw. lawn k'o^h ma. pi^h ve yo.. Aw. hta. hpaw^h chi hk'a^h peu-e. hta. te peu. htaw^h, aw. hkui^h pui. hta^h ka. Ye-su^h aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h aw. lawn ma. ve leh., aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta. g'a. te ve pa taw, te^h g'a^h ka. hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh. la ma^h g'a^h teh. k'o^h cheh^h ve yo. (Mat. 5:20-48; Ro^h. 3:20).

Naw. aw. to hta. ha. ve hk'e, naw. aw. pa^h aw. kui cheh^h ve chaw hta. g'a^h ha. ve teh. aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h teh ta. ve aw. hta. hta. chaw ha^h pa. jaw k'ai ma^h g'a. Aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta. hk'a. hta^h ka. na yu. cheh^h ve teh. k'o^h ve leh., hte^h ve caw^h ve hta. k'o^h cheh^h ve ma^h he^h, he. cheh^h ve yo..

Hpa-ri-sch^h te^h hpa. aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h aw. hk'aw lo aw. hta. hpaw^h teh ta. ve aw. li^h te^h hpa. hta. g'a^h hte. g'a. te ve htaw^h, nyi ma hk'aw a ye^h ma^h ta.. Ye-su^h aw. pon can^h ve leh. chaw hta. ti^h peh. ve, meh^h shi. nyi ya. ve leh. ha^h chaw^h te cheh^h ve leh can^h pa. hta. ma^h ha. ve leh. aw. pa^h aw. kui cheh^h ve chaw hta. can^h ve teh. ma. ve yo. (Mat. 5:21-47). Chaw mo. lon^h g'u^h suh. lo yaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh. ve teh. sha^h hki^h ga hkan. la^h tu., aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta. na yu. leh te ve teh. k'o^h ve htaw^h, Ye-su^h ma. ve hta. ma^h haw. da.. Yaw^h hui shi. ve hk'e, aw. hta. hpaw^h lo leh., aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta. na yu. leh g'a. te ve yo..

Chi leh., chaw ha^h pa. ve nyi ma hk'aw te. chi^h ma^h caw. ve hta. bi^h la pi^h tu. ve aw. ceu. hpeh. ve yo.. Yaw^h G'ui. sha hta. te ya. cheh^h ve teh. ma^h shi. ve pa taw, “Nga. ven^h ba^h ma^h caw.. Aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta. na yu. cheh^h ve pa taw, te. chi^h te ya. kui. ma^h maw.” teh. k'o^h cheh^h ve yo.. A shu yaw^h aw. to hta. hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh. shaw. ve o^h k'o. pui ve aw. li^h leh., he. cheh^h ve yo.. Aw. li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta. g'a. te cheh^h ve pa taw, yaw^h ven^h ba^h caw. ve hta. ma^h shi..

Chaw chi ve yaw^h hk'a^h yaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh. ve teh. k'o^h cheh^h ceh k'o, hta. hk'aw. g'a tu. aw. hk'a^h ma^h caw.. Htai. hk'aw. ve leh., a shu yaw^h aw. to hta. chi^h mvuh ve chaw aw. pon ma^h he^h. Ven^h ba^h hpeh^h la^h tu. G'ui. sha geh la. ve chaw aw. pon yo.. A shu yaw^h ven^h ba^h aw. pon ma^h ya. taw ve chaw hta. hk'aw. ve hta. ma^h g'a.

Ma-ku^h 10:21 hk'aw “Ye-su^h yaw^h hta. nyi leh yaw^h hta. ha. ve” teh. k'o^h ve yo.. Chaw ha^h pa. chi leh., o^h k'o. pui ve aw. li^h hta. g'a. te leh co ha hpaw^h lo. ve hta. aw. teh. aw. na g'a. ca cheh^h ve pa taw, Ye-su^h yaw^h hta. ha. ve yo.. Chaw te^h g'a^h hta. ka. ma^h lu. ma^h she^h tcuh ga^h, ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h tu. yaw^h la. ve pa taw, yaw^h hk'e ve ven^h ba^h ya^h aw. pon hkan. suh tu. la. ta. ve yo.. Ya. hk'a^h chaw ha^h pa. yaw^h o^h hk'e ma^h te.

Chaw ha^h pa. hta. yaw^h ha. ve htaw^h, yaw^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta. ceh na leh yaw^h law. ve hta. hk'aw. ve aw. bon hta. ma^h pi^h.

YAW^h YE-SU^h HTA. MA^h CHI^h A. PI^h

Aw. leh meu^h Ye-su^h yaw^h hta. law^h nyi leh, “Naw. bi^h la ga^h ve k'o, naw. k'o. -e leh naw. ve maw^h je. hta. haw^h ba. leh ha. ya^h g'aw^h ya^h te^h hpa. hta. peh. pi^h-o^h. Mvuh^h naw ma

hk'o^o lo aw_u hpfuh^h hk'a^h ve maw^h naw_u caw_u ta_u tu_u yo_u. Naw_u k'aw_u la_u leh nga_u hk'a^h suh la_u-o_u.” (Mat. 19:21). Aw_u li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta_u na yu_u cheh^h ve k'o^o ve hta_u law^h nyi tu_u, “Aw_u pa^h aw_u kui cheh^h ve chaw hta_u naw_u ha_u ve teh_u k'o^o ve hk'e, naw_u hk'a caw_u ve hk'a peu-e_u yaw^h hta_u pi^h ve leh_u, te_u chi^h ha_u kui_u ma^h caw_u ta_u.”

Ye-su^h ma_u ve hta_u hk'aw_u ve leh_u, ha_u ve chaw hta_u hk'e le^h pi^h ve, aw_u hpfuh^h pi^h leh vui_u g'a ve ma^h he^h ve pa taw_u, chaw ha^h pa_u yaw^h na yu_u, ma^h na yu_u ve hta_u caw_u ve yo_u. Yaw^h k'o^o ga^h ve leh_u, “Aw_u teh_u yon_u ve hta_u law^h nyi cheh^h ve yo_u. Nga_u te tcuh la^h ve hta_u te tu_u yo_u la^h. Naw_u ve a sha_u a shu hta_u pi^h tu_u le^h” teh_u la_u naw ju^h ta_u leh k'o^o pi^h ve yo_u. Yaw^h ve nyi ma hta_u shi_u leh “Naw_u ve a sha_u aw_u hk'o^o lo nga_u kan^h pa^h ma^h caw_u ve k'o^o, naw_u hta_u hk'aw_u ve hta_u ma^h g'a.” Ye-su^h yaw^h aw_u to chaw ha^h pa_u ve maw^h je_u hta_u teh^h da_u ta_u leh hk'a_u ve hta_u g'a leu^h yu_u tu_u k'o^o pi^h cheh^h ve yo_u.

Hkri_u ya^h hpeh_u la tu_u, nga_u hui hk'a caw_u ve hk'a peu-e_u g'a ba_u ta_u ve teh_u k'o^o ga^h ve la^h. Ma^h he^h, Ye-su^h hta_u nan_u ba_u l cheh^h kui_u g'a pi^h ve yo_u. (Kaw^h. 3:18). Yaw^h aw_u pon hk'a peu-e_u g'a pi^h ve teh_u k'o^o ve leh_u, Ye-su^h aw_u hk'o^o te^h ceu_u ka_u ma^h g'a caw_u pi^h teh_u k'o^o ga^h ve yo_u. (Lk. 14:33). Aw_u teh_u yon_u ve chaw leh_u, Ye-su^h k'o^o ve hk'e te ga^h ve yo_u. Chaw ha^h pa_u ve a sha_u aw_u hk'o^o Ye-su^h hta_u u^h peun_u tcuh tu_u law_u cheh^h ve yo_u. Aw_u nu_u ve Li_u hpu hk'aw maw^h je_u haw^h leh shu hta_u pi^h tu_u te^h ka_u ka_u ma^h k'o^o ta_u. Ye-su^h leh_u chaw chi g'a^h nu^h kui_u - shu hta_u he_u ca^h ve, ha leh_u tu_u ca ve leh maw^h je_u hta_u she^h lai ve nyi ma hta_u te lu_u pi^h ga^h ve yo_u. Yaw^h ve maw^h je_u hta_u ha_u leh ha_u g'aw^h ve chaw hui aw_u pon ma^h daw^h nyi ve hta_u Ye-su^h law^h nyi cheh^h ve yo_u.

Yaw^h ve a sha_u aw_u hk'o^o Ye-su^h u^h peun_u ve hta_u ma^h ha_u yu_u ve pa taw_u, yaw^h shon^h ve yo_u. Ma_u hteh_u 19:22 hk'aw “Taw^h hkaw^h chi hta_u g'a ka^h hta^h, yaw^h maw^h je_u caw_u ma^h ja^h ve pa taw daw^h ha_u ja^h leh k'o^o-e ve yo_u.” Yaw^h aw_u pon Ye-su^h a keh^h maw^h je_u a ye^h ui_u ja^h ve pa taw_u, o^h ve te^h hpa_u hta_u g'a ba_u ta_u tu_u ve k'o^o la_u ma^h hpeh_u-o. Daw^h ha_u ve hk'aw taw^h k'ai ve yo_u. Co ti_u ha ti_u hta_u aw_u teh_u g'a ga^h ve htaw^h, Ye-su^h k'o^o ve hk'e ven^h ba^h hpeu_u ma_u leh Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_u ve hta_u ha_u yu_u ma^h g'a ve pa taw_u, te^h ceu_u g'a k'o^o ve k'o^o yaw^h ma^h yon_u ve yo_u.

Chaw ha^h pa_u chi k'aw_u te hk'aw_u pi^h ve leh_u, Lu^hka. 19 hk'aw Sa_u keh^h hta_u peun da_u leh Sa_u keh^h leh_u, yaw^h ve ven^h ba^h aw_u pon daw^h ha_u ja^h ve yo_u. Yaw^h ve maw^h je_u hk'a_u ma caw_u ve htaw^h, Ye-su^h ve taw^h hta_u g'a ka^h hta^h g'a_u te ga^h ve yo_u. Chi pa taw Ye-su^h k'o^o ve, “Yeh_u chi te^h yeh_u aw_u hk'aw lo ya_u nyi hta_u hk'aw_u ve te^h ceu_u ga_u la peu_u. Chaw ya^h ve Ya^h hpu leh_u, meh^h k'ai ve chaw hui hta_u ca leh hta_u hk'aw_u yu_u tu_u la_u ve yo_u.” (Lk. 19:9-10).

Chaw ha^h pa_u co ti_u ha ti_u hta_u ma^h g'a leh k'o^o-e ve leh_u, daw^h ha_u tu_u caw_u ve yo_u. Taw^h. 13:7 hk'aw “Paw sha ve hk'e te ve chaw te_u chi^h ma^h caw_u. Ya_u hk'a^h ha_u g'aw^h ve hk'e te ve chaw hpu shi maw^h je_u caw_u ma^h ja^h ve yo_u.” Chaw ha^h pa_u chi yaw^h hk'a^h yaw^h paw sha ja^h ve chaw hpeh_u ve teh_u daw^h ve yo_u. Ya_u hk'a^h, yaw^h te_u chi^h ma^h caw_u ve hk'aw Ye-su^h geh lo g'a taw^h k'ai ve yo_u.

Htai_ hk'aw_ ve leh_, yon_ ve aw_ hk'aw lo G'ui_ sha ve aw_ bon hta_ pa taw g'a ve yo_ (E'fē. 2:8). Li_ hpu hk'aw aw_ teh_ aw_ na chi hk'e ma_ la' ta_ ve yo_. Aw_ teh_ yon_ ve chaw a shu yaw' ven' ba' caw_ ve hta_ ma' g'aw_ hk'a'. G'ui_ sha da_ keh_ ve hta_ taw_ ta_ ve teh_ shi_ ve yo_. Ye-su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve hta_ ma' taw_ ta_. Mi_ gui_ maw' je_ a keh' yaw' hta_ heu' ga' ve yo_. Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ yon_ ve leh_, a shu yaw' aw_ to ven' ba' hta_ ba_ ta' leh aw_ hpful' hk'a_ ma g'a pi' htaw' Ye-su^ hk'a' suh g'a_ k'ai ve yo_. Yaw' ve taw' hta_ ma' ha_ yu_ ve chaw la_ ma' hpeh_. Yaw' Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve hta_ chi' ba_ ma' hpeh_.

Ye-su^ geh la_ ve chaw hui ven' ba', ven' ba' daw' hpful' ve leh Ye-su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve hta_ hk'a bi' na yu_ ve hta_ nga_ ma' yon_ ve pa taw, te' paw' ka_ ma' ma_. Hkri_ ya' hpeh_ leh ui_ la peu_ ve htaw', aw_ lawn chi te' hpa_ hta_ hk'a bi' ma' shi_ ve pa taw, yaw' Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve hta_ hk'a bi' na yu_ ma' g'a. Ya_ hk'a' na yu_ ga' ve nyi ma g'a caw_ ve yo_. Aw_ hk'o' ka_ ven' ba' daw' hpful' ve leh chi' a_ ve leh_, chaw ya' te ve kan' ma' he', yon_ ve pa taw yo_. Aw_ ceu_ chi hk'a peu-e_ leh_, yon_ ve chaw hui nyi ma hk'aw G'ui_ sha te pi' ve kan' hpeh_ ve yo_.

Chaw ya' nyi ma hk'aw pon_ ve hpeh' ve hta_ ceh g'a leh, ven' ba' daw' hpful' ve leh Ye-su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve hta_ ma' hkan_ yu_ ve bon hkaw' leh_, ma' he' he' ve bon hkaw' hpeh_ leh htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ ma' g'a ta_. Ye-su^ geh la_ ve chaw leh_, nga_ te tu_ yo_ teh_ g'a k'o' ve yo_. Chi leh_, yaw' hta_ ceh ti' aw_ hkui' pui_ teh leh yaw' a sha_ te_ kui_ hk'aw Ye-su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve hta_ hkan_ yu_ cheh' ve yo_.

Paw sha ve chaw ha' pa_ aw_ lawn nga_ hui hen' yu_ tu_ leh_, htai_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ bon leh_ G'ui_ sha ve la_ shawn_ hpeh_ ve htaw', Ye-su^ leh_ a shu yaw' ve la_ sheh hk'aw aw_ ka_ aw_ nu ve aw_ ceu_ te' hpa_ hk'a bi' caw_ ta_ ve chaw hui hta_ ma' pi'. Ven' ba', hpu shi maw' je_, ma' he' he' ve o' k'o_ pui ve aw_ li' leh a shu yaw' aw_ pon ceh ti' ca ve hta_ ma' ba_ ta' ve chaw hui leh_, yon_ ve aw_ hk'aw lo Ye-su^ Hkri_ geh la_ ma' hpeh_ ta_.

MEH⁻ K'AI VE CHAW HTA_Δ CA LEH HTAI_Δ HK'AW_Δ PI⁻ VE

Li_Δ hpu hk'aw Lu⁻ka_Δ 19:10 k'o^Δ ta_Δ ve, “Chaw ya⁻ ve Ya⁻ hpu leh_Δ, meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hta_Δ, ca leh htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ yu_Δ tu_Δ la_Δ ve yo_Δ” leh_Δ, Ye_Δsu^Δ mi_Δ gui_Δ hk'o^Δ aw_Δ leh meu⁻ te tu_Δ ve kan⁻ hpeh_Δ leh, chi a keh⁻ hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve aw_Δ ceu_Δ ma⁻ caw_Δ. Chaw ya⁻ maw_Δ kui_Δ hk'aw chi leh_Δ, Li_Δ hpu hk'aw a ye⁻ ui_Δ ja⁻ ve aw_Δ ceu_Δ hpeh_Δ ve yo_Δ.

Te⁻ ceu_Δ le G'ui_Δ sha a lo_Δ caw⁻ ve hk'e hpeh_Δ la ve teh_Δ yon_Δ ve chaw hui aw_Δ pon chi ve hta_Δ ma⁻ ha_Δ yu_Δ. Yaw⁻ hui aw_Δ pon “Ye_Δsu^Δ ma_Δ ve G'ui_Δ sha mvuh⁻ mi_Δ aw_Δ law_Δ ha leh_Δ bon hkaw⁻” (Mat. 4:23) leh_Δ, “G'ui_Δ sha ve aw_Δ bon aw_Δ shin⁻ ha leh_Δ bon hkaw⁻” hta_Δ peun da_Δ ve yo_Δ.¹ “G'ui_Δ sha ve mvuh⁻ mi_Δ ha leh_Δ bon hkaw⁻” aw_Δ law_Δ te⁻ g'a⁻ k'o^Δ ve, “G'ui_Δ sha leh_Δ Da_Δvi⁻ ve ka ti_Δ hta_Δ te bi⁻ tu_Δ, mi_Δ gui_Δ hk'o^Δ Ye_Δsu^Δ ve mvuh⁻ mi_Δ hta_Δ te tu_Δ yo_Δ” teh_Δ k'o^Δ ve yo_Δ.² Lewis Sperry Chafer aw_Δ pon “G'ui_Δ sha mvuh⁻ mi_Δ ha leh_Δ bon hkaw⁻ leh_Δ, I⁻sa_Δre_Δla⁻ chaw aw_Δ pon ceh ti⁻ hpeh_Δ leh htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a tu_Δ aw_Δ bon aw_Δ shin⁻ ha leh_Δ bon hkaw⁻ hta_Δ ma⁻ ca⁻ da_Δ.”³ Te⁻ g'a⁻ k'aw_Δ k'o^Δ ve, “Ye_Δsu^Δ ma_Δ ve ha leh_Δ bon hkaw⁻ leh_Δ, htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ ve hta_Δ ma⁻ ca⁻ da_Δ. Mi_Δ gui_Δ hk'o^Δ Hkri_Δ ve mvuh⁻ mi_Δ te tu_Δ aw_Δ yan⁻ ga_Δ peu_Δ teh_Δ shi_Δ pi⁻ ve ceh yo_Δ.”⁴ Chi leh_Δ, aw_Δ yan⁻ ga_Δ k'o^Δ yaw⁻ hk'a⁻ yaw⁻ hpeh_Δ la tu_Δ yo_Δ teh_Δ k'o^Δ ve hta_Δ haw_Δ da_Δ ve yo_Δ. Ya_Δ hk'a⁻ Li_Δ hpu hta_Δ ma⁻ haw_Δ. Ye_Δsu^Δ leh_Δ, mi_Δ gui_Δ ve mvuh⁻ mi_Δ hta_Δ te tu_Δ aw_Δ pon ma⁻ he⁻, meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hta_Δ ca leh htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ yu_Δ tu_Δ la_Δ ve yo_Δ.

Ye_Δsu^Δ yaw⁻ ve mvuh⁻ mi_Δ aw_Δ law_Δ k'o^Δ ve leh_Δ, htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ ve aw_Δ law_Δ yo_Δ. Mat. 19 hk'aw chaw ha⁻ pa_Δ hta_Δ yaw da_Δ ve taw⁻ leh_Δ, chi ve hta_Δ k'o^Δ ga⁻ ve yo_Δ. Chaw ha⁻ pa_Δ leh_Δ, co ti_Δ ha ti_Δ g'a tu_Δ hk'a_Δ hk'e g'a te tu_Δ le teh_Δ. Ye_Δsu^Δ hta_Δ na nyi ve yo_Δ. Chaw o⁻ ve te_Δ chi⁻ ma⁻ g'a leh taw⁻ k'ai peu_Δ hk'aw_Δ naw⁻, aw_Δ la_Δ g'aw⁻ hui hta_Δ k'o^Δ pi⁻ ve, “Nga_Δ naw_Δ hui hta_Δ aw_Δ teh_Δ aw_Δ na k'o^Δ la⁻ ve, paw sha ve chaw leh_Δ, mvuh⁻ naw ma mvuh⁻ mi_Δ hk'aw lo_Δ-e tu_Δ ha_Δ ja⁻ ve yo_Δ” (eh⁻ 23). Mvuh⁻ naw ma mvuh⁻ mi_Δ hk'aw lo_Δ-e ve leh_Δ, co ti_Δ ha ti_Δ g'a ve hta_Δ shu_Δ da_Δ ve yo_Δ. Yaw⁻ k'aw_Δ k'o^Δ ve, “Ka_Δla_Δo^Δ g'o_Δ na_Δ hk'aw⁻ hk'aw lo_Δ-e ve leh_Δ, paw sha ve chaw G'ui_Δ sha mvuh⁻ mi_Δ hk'aw lo_Δ-e ve a keh⁻ sha ve yo_Δ” (eh⁻ 24). G'ui_Δ sha ve mvuh⁻ mi_Δ, mvuh⁻ naw ma mvuh⁻ mi_Δ leh co ti_Δ ha ti_Δ hk'a⁻ peu_Δ-e leh_Δ,

-
1. E. Schuyler English et al., eds., *The New Scofield Reference Bible* (New York: Oxford, 1967), 1366.
 2. Ibid.
 3. Lewis Sperry Chafer, *Aw_Δ bon aw_Δ shin⁻* (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1922), 132.
 4. Clarence Larkin, *Rightly Dividing the Word* (Philadelphia: Larkin, 1918), 61

htai_ hk'aw_ g'a ve hta_ k'o^ ga' ve yo_. Aw_ la_ g'aw' hui chi ve hta_ shi_ leh te' paw^ ti' na nyi pi' ve, "Htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ a shu g'a hpeh_ tu_ le" (eh' 25).

Co ti_ ha ti_ hta_ g'a ve, G'ui_ sha mvuh' mi_ hk'aw lo_-e ve, ma' he^ k'o, htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ g'a ve taw' hkaw' te' hpa_ leh_, htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ ceh ti' k'o^ ga' ve yo_. Yaw' ve kan' aw_ lawn k'o^ ve, "Hte' ve caw' ve chaw hui hta_ ku_ yu_ tu_ nga_ la_ ve ma' he^, ven' ba' ya' ven' ba' daw' hp'uh' tu_ aw_ pon la_ ve yo_." (Lk. 5:32). 1Ti'. 1:15 hk'aw Paw'lu_ k'o^ ve, "Ye-su^ Hkri_ leh_, ven' ba' ya' hui hta_ htai_ hk'aw_ tu_ aw_ pon la_ ve yo_ teh_ k'o^ ve taw' hkaw' leh_, caw' ja' leh aw_ teh_ aw_ na ha_ yu_ caw' ve taw' hkaw' hpeh_ ve yo_. Ven' ba' ya' hui aw_ hk'aw lo_ nga_ leh_ shu a keh' ven' ba' ui_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve yo_."

CA LEH HTAI_ HK'AW_ PI' VE

G'ui_ sha leh_, ven' ba' ya' hui hta_ ca leh htai_ hk'aw_ pi' ve yo_. Aw' law' peu' chaw ya' ve ra-sa-va_n_ hk'aw E-den_ hko hk'aw ven' ba' te peu_ ve chaw ya' nyi' g'a' hta_ g'a_ ca ve leh_, G'ui_ sha yo_. Ye-sa_. 34:16 hk'aw G'ui_ sha k'o^ ve, "Meh' k'ai ta_ ve hta_ nga_ g'a_ ca leh, hpaw to' cheh' ve hta_ nga_ shi_ hk'aw_ veu la' tu_ yo_. Hk'aw kui_ na_ kui_ caw_ ve hta_ nga_ peh pi' leh, na_ cheh' ve te' hpa_ hta_ nga_ gu nai pi' tu_ yo_." Li_ hpu pi_ hk'aw G'ui_ sha hta_ htai_ hk'aw_ sheh_ hpa' ve aw_ ho_ aw_ han hk'e ma_ la' ve pa taw (Chi'. 106:21; 1'sa_. 43:11; Haw'. 13:4), yaw' mi_ gui_ hk'o^ Ye-su^ aw_ hk'aw lo_ chaw ya' ve aw_ suh_ aw_ sha_ pfuh' leh la_ hta', aw' law' yaw' hta_ htai_ hk'aw_ sheh_ hpa' teh_ shi_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

G'ui_ sha yaw' ve aw_ meh hta_ ka_ htai_ hk'aw_ pa_ teh_ leu' yu_ ve yo_. Zuh_ ma' ve hk'aw mvuh' naw tcuh ya' Yo'seh_ hta_ k'o^ pi' ve, "Naw_ yaw' hta_ Ye-su^ teh_ g'a meh pi' tu_ yo_. Aw_ lawn k'o, yaw' ve chaw ceu_ hta_ ven' ba' aw_ hk'aw lo_ htai_ hk'aw_ pi' tu_ yo_." (Mat. 1:21). Htai_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ lawn aw_ hkui' pui_ ma_ ve leh_, Ye-su^ ven' ba' ya' hta_ ca leh htai_ hk'aw_ yu_ tu_ mi_ gui_ hk'o^ la_ ve yo_. Hte' ve caw' ve aw_ ceu_ chi ve leh_, ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' hpeh_ ve yo_.

Ya_ hk'a' chi ve leh_, a shu yaw' ven' ba' caw_ ve hta_ shi_ ve chaw hui aw_ pon ceh ti' ha leh_ bon hkaw' hpeh_ ve yo_. Ven' ba' caw_ ve hta_ ma' shi_ leh ma' daw' hp'uh' ve chaw hui geh lo_ htai_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ bon aw_ shin' ga_ ma' hpeh_. Chaw hk'a' peu-e_ ven' ba' ya' hpeh_ ve htaw', hk'a' peu-e_ ven' ba' caw_ ve hta_ ma' ha_ yu_. Yaw' hui o' hk'e te ve k'o, Ye-su^ yaw' hui ve aw_ chaw' hpeh_ tu_ yo_ (Mat. 11:19). O' hk'e ma' te ve k'o, Ye-su^ hta_ yaw' hui ve suh' jeh_ sheh_ hpa' hpeh_ ve teh_ ceh shi_ tu_ yo_ (Mat.7:22).

Lu'ka_ 18:10-13 hk'aw Ye-su^ taw' pa ha' ka_ "a shu yaw' aw_ to hta_ hte' ve caw' ve chaw shaw_ ta_ leh shu hta_ ven' ba' ta_ ve chaw hta_ chi hk'e ma_ ta_ leh" (eh' 9);

Chaw nyi' g'a' bon law_ tu_ bon yeh_ lon' lo ta'-e ve yo_. Te' g'a' Hpa-ri-seh' hpeh_ leh, te' g'a' aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Hpa-ri-seh' te' g'a' hu' ta_ leh, "G'ui_ sha-o_, nga_ leh_ aw_ ka_ aw_ nu chaw hta_ ma' shu_ ve pa taw, naw_ ve aw_ bon hta_ chi' mvuh ve yo_. Yaw' hui leh_, hi' yu_ lu yu_ ve chaw, ma' hte' ma' caw' ve chaw, ha' chaw' ha' pa' te ve chaw hpeh_ ve yo_. Nga_ leh_, aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ chi te' g'a' hta_ ka_ ma' shu_. Te' shin' aw_ hk'aw lo_ nga_ nyi' nyi ca' tu_ ce ve yo_. Nga_ g'a ve aw_ hk'aw lo te' chi pun te' pun tan' ve yo_." Ya_ hk'a', aw_ hkawn_ shaw pa_ leh_, vui' kui_ lo hu' ta_ leh mvuh' naw ma lo chi' nyi ma' hpeh_. Daw' ha_ ja' ve aw_ hk'aw lo nyi ma pui hta_ hta leh, "G'ui_ sha-o_, nga_ ven' ba' ui_ ja' ve hta_ a ci' ha k'a' la'-o'" teh_ law_ hkaw' ve yo_.

Chaw chi nyi^h g'a^h hta, Ye-su^h k'o^h pi^h ve taw^h leh, a shu yaw^h aw, to hte^h ve caw^h ve teh, shaw, ve Hpa-ri-seh^h hui nyi ma zuh^h ja^h ve hta, "Nga, naw, hui hta, k'o^h la^h ve, aw, hkawn, shaw pa, leh, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh, la leh yaw^h ve yeh, lo k'o^h-e ve yo. A shu yaw^h aw, to hta, ta, ui, ve chaw leh, ta, i ve hta, g'a hkan, leh, a shu yaw^h aw, to hta, ta, i ve chaw leh, ta, ui, ve hta, g'a hkan, tu, yo." (ch^h 14).

Nyi ma nu^h neh, leh ven^h ba^h daw^h hpful^h ve ceh ti^h Ye-su^h ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h hta, ha, yu, g'a ve yo. Chaw ha^h pa, hk'a shu, ven^h ba^h ma^h hpeu, ma, ve chaw hta, Ye-su^h taw, ta, ve yo. Ya, hk'a^h, Ma, hteh, leh Sa, ma, ri^h ya^h mi^h hk'a shu, ven^h ba^h pon, tu, chi^h a, ve chaw hta, aw, bon aw, shin^h pi^h ve yo. Leu^h leh ven^h ba^h ui, ve chaw hta, hta, i, hk'aw, ve aw, bon leh aw, me, aw, hpon^h pi^h ve yo.

Ye-su^h kan^h te cheh^h hta^h, ven^h ba^h daw^h hpful^h ve chaw ma^h chaweh yaw^h geh la, ve yo. Aw, hkawn, shaw pa, leh shu shaw, ba, ta, ve chaw hui hta, yaw^h ca^h leh ga pi^h ve yo. Lu^hka, 15:1 hk'aw chi hk'e ve chaw te^h hpa, yaw^h geh ji^h la, ve yo. Hpa-ri-seh^h hui yaw^h kan^h te ve hta, hk'ai^h ve leh, "Chi hpa^h leh, ven^h ba^h ya^h hui hta, ha, yu, leh yaw^h hui geh hti ca^h hti daw, ve law" teh, k'o^h ve yo (Lk.15:2). Yaw^h hui hk'a^h yaw^h hui taw, ta, leh ven^h ba^h ta, cheh^h ve yo. Yaw^h hui leh, shu shaw, ba, ta, ve, ven^h ba^h ya^h leh meh^h k'ai ve chaw hui hta, ha k'a^h ve nyi ma ma^h caw. Leu^h leh hai, ja^h ve leh, yaw^h hui ven^h ba^h caw, ve hta, ma^h shi, ve pa taw, Ye-su^h te, chi^h te pi^h ma^h g'a.

AN^h TU, AW, HE^h TE TU, GU VE

Ma, hteh, hk'a shu, Sa, keh^h hta^h, aw, hkawn, shaw pa, hpeh, leh Ye-su^h hta, ha, yu, leh aw, hk'a^h suh k'ai tu, G'ui, sha nyi ma gu pi^h ta, ve yo. Ye-su^h Ye, ru^h sa, lehn, ven^h lo hkan, suh tu, Ye, ri^h hko^h ven^h hta, hpan, k'ai hta^h yaw^h hta, hpu^h da, ve yo. Ye-su^h leh, yaw^h ve cheh^h kui, Ga, li, leh^h mvuh^h mi, Na, za, reh^h ven^h hk'aw kan^h te ta^h peu, ve yo. Chi beu, aw, leh meu^h te^h paw^h Ye, ru^h sa, lehn, ven^h Pa, sa, hka, paweh^h lo la, ka hk'o^h ven^h ba^h ya^h hui aw, pon a sha, tan^h pi^h tu, Pa, sa, hka, yaw, eh^h hk'e k'ai cheh^h ve yo. A, hto, ma pa taw g'a hkan, suh ve hta, ma, pi^h tu, Ye, ri^h hko^h ven^h hk'aw jeh^h leh aw, hkawn, shaw pa, hta, ma, pi^h ve yo.

Ye, ru^h sa, lehn, Pa, sa, hka, paweh^h lo k'ai ve chaw hui hta, ya, k'aw k'a^h lo shi, k'ai ve yo. Ma^h maw she, hta^h ceh Ye, ri^h hko^h ven^h hta, ma^h vui^h ve Be, ta, ni^h hk'a^h hk'aw La, za, ru^h hta, k'aw, te, tu la pi^h ve pa taw, Pa, le, ti^h na^h mvuh^h mi, hk'aw bvuh, zuh^h k'ai ve yo. Chaw mo, lon^h yaw^h hta, maw, ga^h ja^h ve pa taw, Ye, ri^h hko^h ven^h yaw^h hpan, la, tu, ve ya, k'aw hk'a^h suh hpo^h law cheh^h ve yo. Yaw^h Ro^h ma, chaw hui hta, baw^h g'a^h leh yaw^h ve mvuh^h mi, hta, te tu, ve Me, si^h ya, yo, la^h teh, dui^h eh, sha^h eh, hpo^h ku, cheh^h ve yo.

Ye, ri^h hko^h ven^h leh, Ye, ru^h sa, lehn, ven^h mvuh^h nyi taw^h hpaw^h a ci^h aw, na hpaw^h lo caw, ve yo. Mvuh^h nyi taw^h mvuh^h nyi k'eh, aw, haw^h aw, na te^h mvuh^h mi, le le a ye^h ui, ve

tan^h ka_u ya_u k^haw tan^h lon^h te^h hpa_u ceh da_u kui_u lo caw_u ve yo_u. O^h ka_u lo aw_u hkawn_u shaw ve sha^h nan^h yeh_u lon^h caw_u leh Sa_ukeh^h aw_u ho^h te cheh^h ve yo_u.

HTAI- HK'AW PA- HTA CA VE

Lu^hka_u 19:7 hk^haw Sa_ukeh^h hta_u ven^h ba^h ya^h teh_u ku_u leh chaw hk^ha_u peu^h-e_u yaw^h hta_u shaw_u ba_u ta_u ve yo_u. Aw_u nu ve aw_u hkawn_u shaw pa_u te^h hpa_u hk^ha_u shu_u, yaw^h leh_u aw_u hkawn_u shaw ve ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, chaw ceu_u hta_u ka ti_u ma^h ye_u leh k^haw_u hp^hfuh^h ve chaw ven^h ba^h ya^h hpeh_u ve yo_u.

Lu^hka_u li_u hk^haw Ye_u-su^h aw_u hkawn_u shaw pa_u hui hta_u lai^h paw^h maw_u da_u ve leh_u, yaw^h hui hta_u ha_u ja^h ve teh_u ma_u la^h ve yo_u. Lu^hka_u li_u ve aw_u lawn lon^h leh_u, meh^h k^hai ve chaw hta_u g^ha_u ca ve pa taw_u, cha_u chi^h ja^h ve chaw hui hta_u ma_u pi^h ve aw_u ho_u aw_u han hta_u ma_u la^h ve yo_u. Lu^hka_u aw_u hkawn_u shaw pa_u aw_u lawn ma_u la^h ve te^h paw^h le le (3:12; 5:27; 7:29; 15:1; 18:10-13; 19:2), da_u ve hpaw^h lo ti^h ma_u la^h ve yo_u. Yaw^h hui leh_u, o^h k^ho_u pui ve aw_u li^h shaw_u ba_u ta_u ve leh cha_u chi^h ja^h ve ven^h ba^h ya^h hpeh_u ve pa taw_u, Ye_u-su^h ca htai_u hk^haw_u pi^h la tu_u ve chaw hui hpeh_u ve yo_u.

Sa_ukeh^h yaw^h Ye_u-su^h hta_u aw^h law^h ca ve hk^he hpeh_u ve htaw^h, Ye_u-su^h yaw^h hta_u aw^h law^h ma^h ca ve k^ho_u htai_u hk^haw_u pa_u geh yaw^h ma^h la_u ta_u. Ven^h ba^h ya^h a shu yaw^h hk^ha_u G^hui_u sha hta_u ma^h ca (Ro^h. 3:11). Chaw ya^h leh_u, ven^h ba^h leh te ya_u kui_u hk^haw suh cheh^h ta_u ve pa taw_u (E^hfe^h. 2:1), G^hui_u sha ve a sha_u te_u ve ma^h caw_u leh (4:18), G^hui_u sha hta_u ma^h ca ga^h, ca ma^h hpeh_u. G^hui_u sha ve kan^h pa^h nga_u hui ven^h ba^h hta_u hpeu_u ma_u la^h hta^h heh_u yaw^h geh lo hp^hfuh^h k^haw_u la g^ha ve yo_u (Yo^h. 6:44, 65). Hk^he te leh, G^hui_u sha chaw ya^h ve co ha hta_u g^ha_u ca hta^h heh_u, co ha yaw^h hta_u ca la hpeh_u ve yo_u. Aw_u meh ma^h shi_u ve k^ha mui_u li_u bvuh_u sheh_u hpa^h te^h g^ha^h chi hk^he bvuh_u ta_u ve; -

Nga_u Jaw^h maw^h hta_u ca leh nga_u shi_u la ve

Nga_u ve co ha yaw^h hta_u ca tu_u, yaw^h nga_u hta_u ca la^h ve;

Nga_u yaw^h hta_u ca maw_u ve ma^h he^h, Aw_u teh_u aw_u na Htai_u hk^haw_u pa_u;

Nga_u ma^h he^h, Naw_u nga_u hta_u ca maw_u ve.

Chaw te^h g^ha^h G^hui_u sha hta_u ca ve leh_u, G^hui_u sha yaw^h hta_u ca ve hta_u k^haw_u hk^haw_u pi^h ve ceh yo_u. Yaw^h nga_u hui hta_u aw^h law^h ma^h ha_u la^h ve k^ho_u nga_u hui yaw^h hta_u ha_u tu_u ma^h he^h (1Yo^h. 4:19).

Hk^ha_u hk^he htaw^h, ven^h ba^h ya^h yaw^h hta_u ca tu_u G^hui_u sha ku_u pi^h ve yo_u. I^hsa_u. 55:6 k^ho^h ve, “G^hui_u sha geh k^haw_u hp^hfuh^h k^ho_u-e leh yaw^h geh bon law_u-o_u. Chi beu_u yaw^h leh_u, nga_u hui aw_u pa^h ne^h lo cheh^h ta_u ve yo_u.” Ye_u-ra_u. 29:13 k^ho^h ve, “Nyi ma aw_u taw_u hk^ha ga_u naw_u hui nga_u hta_u ca ve pa taw_u nga_u hta_u maw_u tu_u yo_u.” A_u-mo^h 5:4 hk^haw G^hui_u sha k^ho^h ve, “Nga_u geh la_u-o_u. O^h hk^he te ve k^ho_u naw_u hui g^ha te_u cheh^h tu_u yo_u.” Ye_u-su^h k^ho^h ve, “Yaw^h ve mvuh^h mi_u leh hte^h ve caw^h ve te^h ceu_u hta_u aw^h law^h ca-o.” “Ca lo_u. Ca k^ho maw_u tu_u yo_u.” (Mat. 7:7).

Sa_ukeh^h Ye_u-su^h aw_u lawn ka^h jaw ve htaw^h, ma^h maw_u jaw. G^hui_u sha yaw^h hta_u ca pi^h ve pa taw_u yaw^h Ye_u-su^h hta_u ca ve yo_u. Lu^hka_u 19:3 hk^haw k^ho^h ve, “Ye_u-su^h a shu hpeh_u ve leh na_u teh_u yaw^h maw_u ga^h leh ca nyi ve yo_u.” Ka nan^h eh^h chi k^ho^h ga^h ve leh_u, yaw^h Ye_u-su^h

hta, maw, tu, ca⁻ leh co⁻ ca⁻ ve teh, k'o⁻ ga⁻ ve yo.. A, hto, ma pa taw chi taw taw maw, ga⁻ ve le. Ven⁻ ba⁻ pon, ga⁻ ve shi, pui⁻ ve nyi ma hta, pa taw yo.. Ya, hk'a⁻ aw, teh, k'o, yaw⁻ hta, hk'aw, ga⁻ peu, ve hta, ma, la⁻ tu, Ye-su⁻ geh bui⁻ peu pi⁻ ve aw, ga⁻ leh, Aw, ha hpu ven⁻ ba⁻ hpeu, ma, pi⁻ ve pa taw yo.. G'ui, sha ve Aw, ha hpu Sa-keh⁻ ve nyi ma hta, Ye-su⁻ Hkri, geh ga⁻ aw, k'ai pi⁻ ve yo.. Sa-keh⁻ aw⁻ law⁻ G'ui, sha hta, ca ve ma⁻ he⁻, G'ui, sha ve Aw, ha hpu yaw⁻ ve nyi ma hta, bui⁻ pi⁻ ve yo.. O⁻ ve hta, k'aw, te hk'aw, pi⁻ ve hk'aw, yaw⁻ Ye-su⁻ hta, maw, tu, ca ve yo..

Yaw⁻ leh, shu shaw, ba, leh shu can⁻ ja⁻ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻, la, sheh hk'aw ha, ga⁻ aw⁻ ya⁻ hui hta, he, ca⁻ ta, ve hpu hk'a bi⁻ vaw⁻ ta, ve yo.. Ven⁻ ba⁻ ui, ja⁻ ve yo.. Ya, hk'a⁻ ma⁻ fa⁻ ma⁻ beh ta, ve hk'aw Ye-su⁻ hta, ca ve yo.. Yaw⁻ chi hk'e te g'a tu, taw, ta, ve aw, ceu, leh, Ye-ri⁻ hko⁻ ven⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa, ya, k'aw hk'a⁻ suh hpo⁻ hu⁻ nyi cheh⁻ ve leh yaw⁻ ma⁻ ui, ma⁻ mvuh ve pa taw yo.. Yaw⁻ ma⁻ mvuh leh chaw mo, lon⁻ hta, jaw k'ai cheh⁻ ve hk'e, shu g'u⁻ suh, taw⁻ la ma⁻ ha⁻. Aw, sheh, hpa⁻ ma⁻ mvuh ve aw, hkawn, shaw pa, aw, ho⁻ leh, shu g'u⁻ suh, taw⁻ ga, tu, la, meh, cu chi⁻ ta⁻ leh hkui cu nyi⁻ te ve hk'aw, hk'aw, naw⁻ pa⁻ a⁻ hte, nu⁻ ta, leh g'a⁻ hte, bui⁻ taw⁻ e ve yo..

O⁻ te⁻ nyi Sa-keh⁻ kaw⁻ tu, aw, ceu, hta, ma⁻ daw⁻ nyi-o. Aw, me, aw, hpon⁻ ka, ma⁻ ca-o. Ye-su⁻ hta, maw, tu, ti⁻ daw⁻ law leh chaw mo, lon⁻ g'u⁻ suh, hpa⁻ leu, ceh, hk'o⁻ ta⁻ e leh hta, hk'aw, pa, hta, law cheh⁻ ve yo (Lk. 19:4). Hpa⁻ leu, ceh, leh, aw, ceh, ui, ve htaw⁻ ma⁻ mvuh leh aw, k'a⁻ te⁻ hpa, te⁻ hpaw⁻ le le lo je peu ta, ve yo.. Ma⁻ ui, ve chaw htaw⁻ aw, ceh, hta, ga⁻ ta⁻ sha leh ya, k'aw hk'o⁻ aw, k'a⁻ hk'o⁻ lo hu⁻ ta, ga⁻ ve yo.. Sa-keh⁻ o⁻ hk'e te ve yo.. Suh⁻ ceh, o⁻ ve chaw mo, lon⁻ hu⁻ law kui, da, ve aw, ti hpeh, htaw⁻, Sa-keh⁻ aw, pon aw, me, aw, hpon⁻ g'a kui, ma⁻ he⁻. O⁻ ve yaw⁻ aw, pon a ye⁻ ma⁻ ui.. Yaw⁻ Ye-su⁻ hta, ceh ti⁻ maw, ga⁻ ve yo..

CHAW HTA, CA VE HTAL HK'AW, PA,

Sa-keh⁻ aw, pon daw⁻ nyi tu, ui, ja⁻ ve yo.. Ye-su⁻ yaw⁻ hta, te⁻ paw⁻ ka, ma⁻ maw, jaw htaw⁻, chaw mo, lon⁻ aw, ka, lo jeh⁻ ta, leh suh⁻ ceh, hk'o⁻ chi⁻ nyi leh k'o⁻ ve, “Sa-keh⁻-o, ha⁻ ya, la-o. Ya, nyi nga, naw, ve a⁻ hk'aw lo g'a ha⁻ la tu, yo (Lk. 19:5). Chi ve hta, ha leh, bon hkaw⁻ tan, ma, ve teh, k'o⁻ ve yo.. Ye-su⁻ yaw⁻ hta, k'o⁻ pi⁻ ve taw⁻ leh, he, ve a ci⁻ ka, ma⁻ caw..

Ye-su⁻ Sa-keh⁻ hta, hpu⁻ da, tu, G'ui, sha tin, ta, ve pa taw, “Ya, nyi nga, naw, ve a⁻ hk'aw lo g'a ha⁻ la tu, yo.” k'o⁻ ve leh, law, hkaw⁻ pi⁻ ve ma⁻ he⁻, taw⁻ pi⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo.. “Nga, la, cheh⁻ ve yo.” – “Nga, g'a la, ve yo..” G'ui, sha tin, ta, ve aw, yan⁻ aw, pon Sa-keh⁻ nyi ma gu ta, peu..

Sa-keh⁻ Ye-su⁻ hta, maw, ga⁻ htaw⁻, Ye-su⁻ yaw⁻ hta, ma⁻ maw, ga⁻ na, ma⁻ shi.. “Sa-keh⁻ ha⁻ ha⁻ ya, la leh ha leh, ha k'a yaw⁻ hta, ha, yu, ve yo.” (eh⁻ 6). Ven⁻ ba⁻ ma⁻ caw, ve G'ui, sha ve Ya⁻ hpu “Nga, naw, ve a⁻ hk'aw lo la, cheh⁻ ve yo.” teh, k'o⁻ ve hta, g'a ka⁻ hta, shu shaw, ba, ta, ve ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ leh, nyi ma i cheh⁻ tu, yo, heh⁻ teh, nga, hui daw⁻ tu, yo.. Ya, hk'a⁻ yaw⁻ ha leh, ve yo.. Yaw⁻ nyi ma gu ta, peu..

Daw^ˈ ta_ˉ ve hk'e bon hpaw^ˈ ve aw_ˉ ho^ˈ te^ˈ hpa_ˉ leh chaw mo_ˉ lon^ˈ yaw^ˈ hta_ˉ ta_ˉ neh_ˉ ve hk'aw, “Chaw hk'a^ˈ peu-e_ˉ o^ˈ ve hta_ˉ g'a^ˈ maw_ˉ hta^ˈ, Yaw^ˈ leh_ˉ ven^ˈ ba^ˈ ya^ˈ te^ˈ g'a^ˈ geh ca ha^ˈ ve law^ˈ ” teh_ˉ ca^ˈ beu ca^ˈ hk'ai^ˈ ve yo_ˉ (eh^ˈ 7). Shu shaw_ˉ ba_ˉ ta_ˉ ve chaw yeh_ˉ hk'aw k'ai^ˈ ve leh_ˉ, ma^ˈ da_ˉ ma^ˈ keh_ˉ ve chaw hpeh_ˉ la^ˈ ve teh_ˉ yon_ˉ ve yo_ˉ. Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ hk'e ve chaw geh te^ˈ geh ca^ˈ ve leh_ˉ, leu^ˈ leh cha_ˉ chi^ˈ tu_ˉ te ve yo_ˉ. Yaw^ˈ hui Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ ve co^ˈ ha^ˈ hta_ˉ te_ˉ chi^ˈ aw_ˉ hpfu^ˈ ma^ˈ ta_ˉ ve pa^ˈ taw, yaw^ˈ da_ˉ la^ˈ tu_ˉ ma^ˈ daw^ˈ nyi. A shu yaw^ˈ aw_ˉ to^ˈ hte^ˈ ve caw^ˈ ve teh_ˉ shaw_ˉ ve meh^ˈ shi_ˉ leh_ˉ, ca^ˈ mui_ˉ ve hk'aw Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ ve ven^ˈ ba^ˈ hta_ˉ ti^ˈ maw_ˉ ve pa^ˈ taw, Ye_ˉsu^ˈ meh^ˈ k'ai^ˈ ve chaw hta_ˉ ca^ˈ leh hta_ˉ hk'aw_ˉ tu_ˉ la_ˉ ve hta_ˉ ma^ˈ shi_ˉ leh yaw^ˈ hta_ˉ ven^ˈ ba^ˈ ta_ˉ ve yo_ˉ. Chi^ˈ hk'e te^ˈ ve leh_ˉ, yaw^ˈ hui hk'a^ˈ yaw^ˈ hui ven^ˈ ba^ˈ ta_ˉ cheh^ˈ ve yo_ˉ.

Li_ˉ hpu^ˈ hk'aw Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ ve yeh_ˉ hk'aw a_ˉ hto_ˉ ma^ˈ hpeh_ˉ ve a_ˉ hto_ˉ ma^ˈ ca_ˉ pi^ˈ ve, hk'a_ˉ maw cheh^ˈ ve leh a_ˉ hto_ˉ ma^ˈ aw_ˉ lawn k'o^ˈ da_ˉ ve ma^ˈ k'o^ˈ ta_ˉ. Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ hta_ˉ hk'aw_ˉ g'a^ˈ tu_ˉ. Ye_ˉsu^ˈ hk'a_ˉ hk'e k'o^ˈ pi^ˈ ve hta_ˉ ka_ˉ ma^ˈ shi_ˉ. Aw_ˉ ka_ˉ aw_ˉ nu^ˈ Ye_ˉsu^ˈ bon ma_ˉ kui_ˉ hk'aw yeh^ˈ ve aw_ˉ hk'a^ˈ a^ˈ ye^ˈ ma^ˈ ui_ˉ, chaw aw_ˉ suh^ˈ hpeh_ˉ la^ˈ ve leh_ˉ an^ˈ tu_ˉ aw_ˉ he^ˈ hpeh_ˉ ve yo_ˉ. Htai_ˉ hk'aw_ˉ g'a^ˈ tu_ˉ aw_ˉ hk'a^ˈ 4 – 5 htai_ˉ caw_ˉ ve ka_ˉ ma^ˈ k'o^ˈ ta_ˉ, co^ˈ ha^ˈ htai_ˉ hk'aw_ˉ g'a^ˈ tu_ˉ bon law_ˉ hkaw^ˈ chi^ˈ hk'e o^ˈ hk'e g'a^ˈ law_ˉ ve teh_ˉ k'o^ˈ leh te^ˈ teh_ˉ ta_ˉ ve ka_ˉ ma^ˈ caw_ˉ.

Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ ven^ˈ ba^ˈ daw^ˈ hpfu^ˈ tu_ˉ Ye_ˉsu^ˈ te^ˈ pi^ˈ peu_ˉ teh_ˉ daw^ˈ maw_ˉ hpeh_ˉ ve yo_ˉ. Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ yaw^ˈ ven^ˈ ba^ˈ hk'a_ˉ ma^ˈ ui_ˉ ve hta_ˉ yaw^ˈ shi_ˉ ve yo_ˉ. Ye_ˉsu^ˈ leh_ˉ, yaw^ˈ G'ui_ˉ sha^ˈ chaw ya^ˈ aw_ˉ suh_ˉ aw_ˉ sha^ˈ pfu^ˈ la^ˈ ve hta_ˉ ka_ˉ hpeu_ˉ ma_ˉ pi^ˈ peu_ˉ. Yaw^ˈ a_ˉ hto_ˉ ma^ˈ k'o^ˈ pi^ˈ ve htaw^ˈ, Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ nyi ma^ˈ hpaw^ˈ ta_ˉ ve hta_ˉ g'a^ˈ maw_ˉ ve yo_ˉ.

HTAI HK'AW VE AW SHI

Lu^ˈka_ˉ 19 hk'aw yaw^ˈ hui^ˈ ma^ˈ taw^ˈ yaw^ˈ da_ˉ ve aw_ˉ leh^ˈ meu^ˈ hpaw^ˈ lo^ˈ beh^ˈ ta_ˉ ve hpa^ˈ yeh_ˉ ba_ˉ ve hta_ˉ g'a^ˈ maw_ˉ ve leh_ˉ, “Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ hu^ˈ ta_ˉ leh^ˈ k'o^ˈ ve, ‘Jaw^ˈ maw^ˈ-o_ˉ, nga^ˈ ve maw^ˈ je_ˉ te^ˈ hko^ˈ ha_ˉ ya^ˈ g'aw^ˈ ya^ˈ hta_ˉ peh_ˉ pi^ˈ tu_ˉ yo_ˉ. Chaw te^ˈ g'a^ˈ g'a^ˈ ve maw^ˈ hta_ˉ he_ˉ ca^ˈ ta_ˉ peu_ˉ ve k'o^ˈ, aw^ˈ pun^ˈ k'aw_ˉ pi^ˈ tu_ˉ yo_ˉ. Ye_ˉsu^ˈ k'aw_ˉ k'o^ˈ pi^ˈ ve, ‘Ya^ˈ nyi yeh_ˉ chi^ˈ aw_ˉ hk'aw^ˈ lo^ˈ hta_ˉ hk'aw_ˉ ve te^ˈ ceu_ˉ ga_ˉ la^ˈ peu_ˉ. Aw_ˉ lawn^ˈ k'o^ˈ, yaw^ˈ htaw^ˈ A_ˉbra_ˉhan_ˉ ve ya^ˈ te^ˈ g'a^ˈ hpeh_ˉ ve yo_ˉ” (eh^ˈ 8-9).

Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ Ye_ˉsu^ˈ hta_ˉ Jaw^ˈ maw^ˈ teh_ˉ k'o^ˈ ve leh_ˉ, “aw_ˉ sheh_ˉ hpa^ˈ” ma^ˈ he^ˈ k'o^ˈ, “sa_ˉ la_ˉ” teh_ˉ k'o^ˈ ga^ˈ ve yo_ˉ. Chi^ˈ hk'o^ˈ ka_ˉ eh^ˈ 9 hk'aw Sa_ˉkeh^ˈ hta_ˉ hk'aw_ˉ ve hta_ˉ g'a^ˈ peu_ˉ teh_ˉ Ye_ˉsu^ˈ k'o^ˈ ve leh_ˉ, Ye_ˉsu^ˈ hta_ˉ G'ui_ˉ sha^ˈ hpeh_ˉ ve teh_ˉ yaw^ˈ shi_ˉ leh^ˈ kan^ˈ pa^ˈ ui_ˉ ja^ˈ ve Jaw^ˈ maw^ˈ hpeh_ˉ ve teh_ˉ chi^ˈ a_ˉ peu_ˉ ve yo_ˉ. Ye_ˉsu^ˈ yaw^ˈ ve a^ˈ sha_ˉ te_ˉ kui_ˉ hk'aw^ˈ kan^ˈ ma^ˈ te^ˈ pi^ˈ she_ˉ hta^ˈ, yaw^ˈ chi^ˈ hk'e^ˈ chi^ˈ a_ˉ ma^ˈ g'a^ˈ. Chi^ˈ ve hta_ˉ yaw^ˈ te^ˈ paw^ˈ ka_ˉ chi^ˈ ba_ˉ tu_ˉ ma^ˈ he^ˈ (1Kaw^ˈ. 12:3).

Yaw^ˈ ve maw^ˈ je_ˉ te^ˈ hko^ˈ hk'a^ˈ ga_ˉ ha_ˉ ya^ˈ g'aw^ˈ ya^ˈ hta_ˉ peh_ˉ pi^ˈ tu_ˉ daw^ˈ che^ˈ g'a^ˈ ve leh_ˉ, aw_ˉ teh_ˉ aw_ˉ na^ˈ yaw^ˈ ve nyi ma^ˈ pa^ˈ peu_ˉ ve sha^ˈ hki^ˈ hpeh_ˉ ve yo_ˉ. Shu maw^ˈ hta_ˉ hi^ˈ yu_ˉ ve chaw k'aw_ˉ pi^ˈ sheh_ˉ hpa^ˈ hpeh_ˉ la^ˈ ve, k'aw_ˉ hpfu^ˈ ve chaw – chaw ceu_ˉ hta_ˉ ha_ˉ ve chaw k'aw_ˉ hpeh_ˉ la^ˈ leh_ˉ he_ˉ ca^ˈ ta_ˉ ve hta_ˉ aw^ˈ pun^ˈ k'aw_ˉ hk'aw_ˉ pi^ˈ tu_ˉ k'o^ˈ ve yo_ˉ. Yaw^ˈ ve nyi ma^ˈ daw^ˈ hk'a^ˈ leh^ˈ aw_ˉ li^ˈ aw_ˉ hk'a^ˈ hk'a^ˈ peu-e_ˉ k'aw_ˉ pa^ˈ peu_ˉ ve yo_ˉ.

Chaw ya^h hta^h ca^h da^h ve hpaw^h lo yaw^h nyi ma ma^h pa htaw^h, G'ui^h sha hpaw^h lo yaw^h nyi ma aw^h law^h pa ve pa taw, da^h ve leh hte^h ve caw^h ve hta^h te ve aw^h hk'aw lo G'ui^h sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta^h na yu^h ga^h ve yo^h.

Sa^hkeh^h aw^h pon aw^h pun k'aw^h shai^h pi^h tu^h ma^h lo^h. Heh. 5:7 hk'aw te ya^h ta^h ve aw^h pon nga^h pun te^h pun g'a k'aw^h pi^h ve teh^h k'o^h ta^h ve yo^h. Ya^h hk'a^h Sa^hkeh^h ve nyi ma co ha aw^h suh^h k'aw^h pa peu^h ve aw^h he^h leh^h, htai^h hk'aw^h ve aw^h shi^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. “Htai^h hk'aw^h g'a ve leh^h, da^h ja^h, aw^h ka^h aw^h nu te^h chi^h ta^h ca k'o^h la” teh^h yaw^h ma^h k'o^h. Chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la peu^h ve chaw aw^h li^h aw^h hk'a^h hk'a^h peu-e^h pa peu^h ve pa taw, nyi ma hk'aw na yu^h ga^h ve te^h ceu^h caw^h la ve yo^h.

Sa^hkeh^h aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h peu^h ve sha^h hki^h ma^h pi^h ve pa taw, Ye^hsu^h yaw^h yon^h ve nyi hta^h g'a maw^h ve yo^h. Lk. 19:9 hk'aw “Yaw^h htaw^h A^hbra^hhan^h ve ya^h te^h g'a^h hpeh^h ve yo^h” teh^h k'o^h ve leh^h, yaw^h yon^h ve nyi ma hta^h k'o^h ga^h ve yo^h.

Sa^hkeh^h A^hbra^hhan^h ve ya^h hpeh^h ve leh^h, Yu^hda^h chaw hpeh^h ve pa taw ma^h he^h, yon^h ve pa taw yo^h. Ro^h. 2:28 hk'aw “Yaw^h leh^h aw^h hta^h hpaw^h ceh Yu^hda^h chaw hpeh^h ve ma^h he^h”. Aw^h teh^h aw^h na Yu^hda^h chaw hpeh^h tu^h, hk'a^h hk'e^h g'a te ve le. Ro^h. 4:11 hk'aw A^hbra^hhan^h leh^h, yon^h ve chaw hk'a^h peu-e^h ve aw^h pa hpeh^h ve yo^h. Ga^h. 3:7 hk'aw “Yon^h ve chaw te^h hpa^h leh^h, A^hbra^hhan^h ve aw^h ya^h hpeh^h ve yo^h.” Ye^hsu^h hta^h yon^h ve chaw hk'a^h peu-e^h A^hbra^hhan^h ve aw^h ceu^h aw^h hk'a^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Aw^h teh^h aw^h na A^hbra^hhan^h ve aw^h ya^h leh^h, yon^h ve chaw hpeh^h ve yo^h.

Sa^hkeh^h yaw^h ve maw^h je^h peh^h pi^h ve pa taw htai^h hk'aw^h g'a ve ma^h he^h, yon^h leh A^hbra^hhan^h ve ya^h hpeh^h ve pa taw yo^h. Kan^h te ve pa taw ma^h he^h, yon^h ve pa taw yo^h. Ya^h hk'a^h kan^h te ve leh^h, aw^h teh^h yon^h ve sha^h hki^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h chi^h hk' e hpeh^h ve leh^h, E^hfe^h. 2:8-10 hk'aw “Naw^h hui yon^h ve aw^h hk'aw lo G'ui^h sha ve aw^h bon hta^h pa taw htai^h hk'aw^h ve hta^h g'a ve yo^h. Naw^h hui hk'a^h naw^h hui te ve pa taw ma^h he^h. G'ui^h sha pe^h la^h ve la^h shawn^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Chaw te^h g'a^h ka^h nyi ma ma^h g'a^h ui^h tu^h, kan^h te ve pa taw g'a^h ve ma^h he^h. Ye^hsu^h Hkri^h aw^h hk'aw lo yaw^h nga^h hui hta^h hpan^h ta^h leh da^h ve kan^h hta^h te tu^h, aw^h g'u^h suh^h hta^h ka^h G'ui^h sha gu ta^h peu^h (Ya^h. 2:14-26).

Htai^h hk'aw^h ve daw^h law kui^h leh^h, chaw te^h g'a^h hta^h hk'a^h peu-e^h pa pi^h tu^h aw^h pon yo^h. Htai^h hk'aw^h g'a ve yon^h ve leh^h, nyi ma aw^h suh^h keu pi^h leh daw^h hk'a^h te hk'a^h hk'a^h peu-e^h pa la ve yo^h. 2Kaw^h. 5:17 hk'aw, “Chaw te^h g'a^h Hkri^h aw^h hk'aw lo cheh^h ve k'o^h, yaw^h leh^h chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la peu^h. Aw^h pi^h te^h hpa^h meh^h k'ai peu^h leh hk'a^h peu-e^h aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la peu^h.” Chi ve hta^h Sa^hkeh^h k'aw^h te hk'aw^h pi^h ve yo^h. Ya^h nyi chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h peu^h teh^h k'o^h ve chaw Ye^hsu^h ve hte^h ve caw^h ve hta^h ma^h haw^h ve hta^h na g'a tu^h ha^h ve yo^h.

Lu^hka^h 3 hk'aw ba^hti^hsa^h hkan^h tu^h la^h ve chaw mo^h lon^h hta^h Yo^hhan^h ma^h pi^h leh k'o^h ve, “Ven^h ba^h daw^h hp^hfuh^h ve aw^h shi^h naw^h la pi^h-o^h” (eh^h 8). G'ui^h sha ve tcuh ka^h pa^h yaw^h te cheh^h ve kan^h hta^h ha^h yu^h ve chaw hui hta^h vui^h hai^h ve aw^h ya^h te^h hpa^h k'o^h pi^h ve leh^h, an^h tu^h caw^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h hui hta^h ba^h ta^h tu^h yaw^h co^h ca^h ve yo^h.

Yo^hhan^h hta^h hen^h yu^h caw^h ve yo^h. Ya^h nyi coe Hkri^h ya^h aw^h li^h leh^h, aw^h hta^h hpaw^h ceh ven^h ba^h daw^h hp^hfuh^h leh aw^h shi^h ma^h naw^h ve chaw hui hta^h ha^h yu^h ve yo^h.

Sa_keh[˘] chaw aw_˘ suh[˘] hpeh_˘ la ve leh_˘, aw_˘ hta_˘ hpaw[˘] ceh hpeh_˘ ve ma[˘] he[˘]. Yaw[˘] te[˘] paw[˘] ti[˘] an[˘] law_˘ law_˘ chaw aw_˘ suh[˘] hpeh_˘ la ve leh_˘, aw_˘ teh_˘ yon_˘ ve pa taw yo_˘.

“Meh[˘] k'ai ve chaw hta_˘ ca leh htai_˘ hk'aw_˘ yu_˘ tu_˘ Ye-su[˘] la_˘ ve daw[˘] law kui_˘ chi ve yo_˘ (Lk. 19:10). Sa_keh[˘] yon_˘ la ve hk'aw G'ui_˘ sha htai_˘ hk'aw_˘ ve kan[˘] hk'a[˘] leh_˘, k'aw_˘ htai_˘ k'aw_˘ pa ve te[˘] ceu_˘ yo_˘. Co ha htai_˘ hk'aw_˘ g'a peu_˘ k'o, Ye-su[˘] nyi ma aw_˘ suh[˘] keu pi[˘] ve yo_˘ (Ye-sa_˘. 36:26). Nyi ma aw_˘ suh[˘] o[˘] ve leh_˘, G'ui_˘ sha nyi ma caw[˘] tu_˘ te ga[˘] ve, na yu_˘ ga[˘] ve leh G'ui_˘ sha hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve hta_˘ hpeu_˘ ma_˘ pi[˘] ga[˘] ve yo_˘. K'aw_˘ htai_˘ k'aw_˘ pa ve chi te[˘] hpa_˘ ma[˘] caw_˘ ve k'o, aw_˘ teh_˘ aw_˘ na htai_˘ hk'aw_˘ g'a peu_˘ ve ma[˘] he[˘]. Sa_keh[˘] hk'a shu_˘ yon_˘ ve sha[˘] hki[˘] na yu_˘ ga[˘] ve nyi ma leh_˘, aw_˘ teh_˘ aw_˘ na A_bra_han_˘ ve aw_˘ ya[˘] hpeh_˘ ve aw_˘ he[˘] yo_˘.

 NYI MA HEH VE HTA, YAW SUH JEH, VE

Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh_ ve hta_ ma^ ha_ yu_ ve chaw hui na yu_ ve hta_ ma^ ha_ yu_ ve leh_ yon_ ve teh_ k'o^ htaw^ a sha_ te_ kui_ hk'aw ven^ ba^ ui_ ja^ ve chaw hui aw_ pon cheh^ kui_ caw_ ve teh_ k'o^ ga^ ve yo_. “Chi^ a_ ve chaw ceh ti^ htai_ hk'aw_ g'a ve k'o_ aw_ suh_ aw_ sha_ hpaw^ ve Hkri_ ya^ hui aw_ pon cheh^ kui_ hk'a_ lo le” teh_ yaw^ hui ve aw_ ho^ te^ g'a^ na nyi ve yo_. 1

Aw_ suh_ aw_ sha_ hpaw^ ceh Hkri_ ya^ hpeh_ ve 2 hta_ aw_ g'a^ pi^ ve leh_ sa_ la_ te^ hpa_ hpa_ aw_ pon htai_ hk'aw_ ve taw^ hkaw^ hta_ Ye-su^ Hkri_ hta_ yon_ ve teh_ k'o^ ve k'o_ aw_ teh_ aw_ na bi^ law_ peu_ teh_ aw_ g'a^ pi^ cheh^ ve yo_. 3 Chaw te^ g'a^ yaw “Ye-su^ hta_ ha_ yu_ peu_” k'o^ ve hta_ Hkri_ ya^ teh_ ha_ yu_ peu_ htaw^, aw_ hk'aw_ naw^ ma^ na yu_ ve, ven^ ba^ te ve leh yon_ ve hta_ k'aw_ hpfu^ k'ai ve yo_. Ye-su^ u^ peun_ ve hta_ ma^ ha_ yu_ ve li_ bvuh_ pa_ te^ g'a^ : “Daw^ nyi pui^ ve chaw te^ g'a^ shu hta_ aw_ chaw^ ma^ te leh chi hk'e ve daw^ hk'a^ caw_ ve k'o_ yaw^ leh_ ma^ yon_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve yo_.” Yon_ ve chaw G'ui_ sha ma^ caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve htaw^, chaw aw_ suh^ hpeh_ leh htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ g'a cheh^ ve yo_. Naw_ G'ui_ sha ma^ caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve htaw^, Ye-su^ hta_ te^ paw^ ha_ yu_ ta^ peu_ k'o_ G'ui_ sha hta_ ma^ chi^ ba_ k'o htai_ hk'aw_ ve ma^ shon^.” 4 Chi leh_ aw_ teh_ he_ ve yo_. A shu te^ g'a^ ma^ k'o^, Ye-su^ hta_ yon_ ve teh_ k'o^ leh G'ui_ sha hta_ chi^ ba_ ve k'o_ hk'a_ hta^ ka_ htai_ hk'aw_ g'a ve teh_ k'o^ ma^

1. Charles C. Lyries, *Balancing the Christian Life* (Chicago: Moody, 1969), 170.

2. 1Kaw^ 3:3 hk'aw Paw^lu, “Naw_ hui mi_ gui_ hpaw^ hta_ ca^ da_ leh mi_ gui_ ya^ hk'e te cheh^ ve ma^ he^ la^” k'o^ ve leh_, Hkri_ ya^ te^ mo_ k'aw_ te ga^ ve ma^ he^, ma^ na yu_ ve hta_ k'o^ ga^ ve yo_. Yaw^ hui a sha_ te_ kui_ hk'aw mi_ gui_ ve aw_ li^ leh k'aw_ hpfu^ pui^ ve u^ peun_ ve hta_ k'o^ ve ma^ he^, “Hkri_ k'aw_ taw^ la ve hta_ law cheh^ hta^, aw_ bon te^ ceu_ ka_ ma^ g'a_ yawn^ k'ai leh ven^ ba^ ta_ kui_ ma^ g'a_ caw_ tu_, aw_ leh hk'a ga_ naw_ hui hta_ ye_ pi^ law_ tu_ yo_.” (1Kaw^ 1:7-8). Yaw^ hui Ye-su^ hta_ hpfu^ ba_ ta^ leh bon li^ hta_ g'a_ te ve leh_, mi_ gui_ aw_ li^ hta_ g'a_ te cheh^ ve yo_. (3:4-5). Ka nan^ ui_ 5 hk'aw Paw^lu, leh_, “aw_ vi^ aw_ nyi teh_ k'o^ ve htaw^” (eh^ 11), aw_ li^ aw_ hk'a^ ma^ da_ ve pa taw_ aw_ teh_ aw_ na aw_ vi^ aw_ nyi teh_ k'o^ ga^ ve ma^ he^.

3. Zane Hodges' *The Gospel Under Siege* hta_ k'aw_ cha_ nyi hta^, J. A. Witmer leh_, “Yon_ ve teh_ ma^ hkan_ yu_ ve leh_, htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ yon_ ve ma^ he^” teh_ k'o^ ve yo_. *Bibliotheca Sacra* 140 (January – March 1983): 81 - 82.

4. R. B. Thieme, *Apes and Peacocks or the Pursuit of Happiness* (Houston: Thieme, 1973), 23.

hpeh_Δ (Mat. 10:33 – “Nga_Δ hta_Δ chi_Δ ba_Δ ve chaw hta_Δ . . . nga_Δ chi_Δ ba_Δ tu_Δ yo_Δ.”; 2Ti^Δ. 2:12 – “Nga_Δ hui yaw_Δ hta_Δ chi_Δ ba_Δ ve k'o_Δ, yaw_Δ hta_Δ nga_Δ hui hta_Δ chi_Δ ba_Δ la_Δ tu_Δ yo_Δ.”).

Htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ ve leh_Δ, co co tai_Δ tai_Δ aw_Δ pon yo_Δ, k'o_Δ ve hta_Δ nga_Δ ha_Δ yu_Δ ve yo_Δ.³ Ya_Δ nyi ve Hkri_Δ ya_Δ te_Δ hpa_Δ chi ve hta_Δ co co ye_Δ ve yon_Δ tchu_Δ teh_Δ k'o_Δ cheh_Δ ve yo_Δ. Aw_Δ suh_Δ k'aw_Δ gu pa ve chaw hui taw_Δ hkaw_Δ chi hta_Δ haw_Δ leh_Δ, da_Δ keh_Δ ve chaw hui yeun_Δ hkan_Δ ve hta_Δ k'o_Δ ve yo_Δ. Ye_Δsu^Δ hta_Δ yon_Δ ve teh_Δ hk'a_Δ k'o_Δ ve chaw hui mvuh_Δ naw ma hk'o_Δ ga_Δ tu_Δ. G'ui_Δ sha ka ti_Δ pi_Δ ve ma_Δ he_Δ, aw_Δ teh_Δ yon_Δ leh Ye_Δsu^Δ hta_Δ ma_Δ hpa_Δ da_Δ ve hta_Δ k'o_Δ ve yo_Δ. Aw_Δ bon aw_Δ shin_Δ hta_Δ pa taw_Δ, te_Δ paw_Δ te_Δ yan_Δ ven_Δ ba_Δ hk'aw ce lo_Δ-e ve hta_Δ w_Δ, yon_Δ ve hta_Δ ma_Δ ba_Δ ta_Δ ve chaw hpeh_Δ ve yo_Δ. Aw_Δ lawn chi hta_Δ A. W. Pink k'o_Δ ve, “G'ui_Δ sha leh_Δ, yon_Δ ve chaw hta_Δ ven_Δ ba_Δ ma_Δ ta_Δ ve ma_Δ he_Δ, chaw ya_Δ te ya_Δ pui_Δ ve pa taw_Δ, a shu yaw_Δ aw_Δ pon aw_Δ bon caw_Δ ve hta_Δ jaw k'ai leh te ve aw_Δ hk'a_Δ hta_Δ caw_Δ ve yo_Δ. Chi leh_Δ, yaw_Δ hui ve co ha a sha_Δ hta_Δ ha_Δ sha_Δ ve te_Δ ceu_Δ yo_Δ. G'ui_Δ sha leh_Δ, yeun_Δ hkan_Δ ve chi hta_Δ cu_Δ leh mi_Δ, gui_Δ hk'o_Δ yaw_Δ ve chaw hta_Δ ha_Δ sha_Δ cheh_Δ ve yo_Δ.⁶

Aw_Δ teh_Δ yon_Δ ve chaw hui leh_Δ, yeun_Δ hkan_Δ tu_Δ yo_Δ. Yon_Δ ve teh_Δ k'o_Δ ve chaw Ye_Δsu^Δ hta_Δ ba_Δ ta_Δ ve k'o_Δ, hta_Δ hk'aw_Δ ve hta_Δ ma_Δ g'a_Δ. Yo_Δhan_Δ bvuh_Δ ta_Δ ve hk'e_Δ, “Yaw_Δ hui nga_Δ hui geh taw_Δ k'ai peu_Δ. Nga_Δ hui hta_Δ ma_Δ ca_Δ da_Δ. Nga_Δ hui hta_Δ ca_Δ da_Δ ve k'o_Δ, nga_Δ hui geh cheh_Δ ta_Δ tu_Δ yo_Δ. Yaw_Δ hui nga_Δ hui hta_Δ ma_Δ ca_Δ da_Δ ve taw_Δ la tu_Δ, nga_Δ hui geh taw_Δ k'ai peu_Δ.” (1Yo^Δ. 2:19). Chaw te_Δ g'a_Δ yon_Δ ve teh_Δ sha_Δ hki_Δ hkan_Δ ve hta_Δ w_Δ, k'aw_Δ hp_Δfu_Δh_Δ k'ai ve k'o_Δ, sha_Δ hki_Δ hkan_Δ ve he_Δ leh aw_Δ teh_Δ aw_Δ na hta_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a_Δ ve ma_Δ he_Δ. G'ui_Δ sha yaw_Δ ve chaw hta_Δ ha_Δ sha_Δ ve yo_Δ. “Yaw_Δ hui ma_Δ g'a_Δ pai_Δ tu_Δ ha_Δ sha_Δ leh_Δ ya_Δ kui_Δ ji_Δ kui_Δ ma_Δ caw_Δ ve hk'aw yaw_Δ ve aw_Δ me_Δ aw_Δ hpon_Δ hk'a_Δ bi_Δ caw_Δ kui_Δ lo g'a_Δ cheh_Δ tu_Δ yo_Δ.” (Yu^Δ. 24).⁷

5. Htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ ve hk'a_Δ hta_Δ ka_Δ ye_Δ cheh_Δ ve aw_Δ lawn hk'a_Δ bi_Δ jeh_Δ, da_Δ ga_Δ k'o_Δ, John F. MacArthur, Htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a_Δ ve hta_Δ yon_Δ ya_Δ kui_Δ ma_Δ caw_Δ (Wheaton, Ill.; 1992) hta_Δ nyi she_Δ.

6. Arthur W. Pink, *Eternal Security* (Grand Rapids: Guardian, 1974); 15.

7. Cf. Zane C. Hodges, *The Gospel Under Siege* (Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1981), 68 – 69. Hodges k'o_Δ ve, “Ya_Δ nyi Hkri_Δ ya_Δ ma_Δ chawch aw_Δ teh_Δ aw_Δ na Hkri_Δ ya_Δ yon_Δ ve ma_Δ lu_Δ pui_Δ. Ya_Δ hk'a_Δ, Li_Δ hpu suh_Δ hk'aw chi hk'e_Δ ma_Δ k'o_Δ ta_Δ.” 2Ti^Δ. 2:17-18 hk'aw, “chaw ya_Δ yon_Δ ve ma_Δ bi_Δ law_Δ ve” teh_Δ yaw_Δ k'o_Δ ta_Δ ve hta_Δ, Hodges leh_Δ, aw_Δ teh_Δ yon_Δ ve chaw ma_Δ hp_Δfu_Δh_Δ k'ai ta_Δ teh_Δ, Li_Δ hpu ma_Δ la_Δ ve teh_Δ k'o_Δ ve yo_Δ.

Li_Δ hpu tawn chi hk'e_Δ k'o_Δ ga_Δ ve ma_Δ he_Δ. Aw_Δ teh_Δ yon_Δ ve chaw hui k'aw_Δ hp_Δfu_Δh_Δ ba_Δ ta_Δ ve teh_Δ Paw_Δlu_Δ k'o_Δ ga_Δ ve ma_Δ he_Δ. Heu_Δ sha hpaw_Δ lu_Δ k'ai ve hk'e_Δ, Hu_Δme_Δneh_Δ yon_Δ ve hta_Δ ba_Δ ta_Δ ve teh_Δ k'o_Δ ta_Δ ve yo_Δ. (1Ti^Δ. 1:19-20). Yaw_Δ hui leh_Δ, ma_Δ he_Δ he_Δ ve yon_Δ hk'a_Δ ma_Δ pa_Δ hpeh_Δ ve yo_Δ. Yon_Δ ve hta_Δ ba_Δ ta_Δ leh chi hk'e_Δ ma_Δ ve chaw hta_Δ aw_Δ vi_Δ aw_Δ nyi teh_Δ, ma_Δ shaw_Δ caw_Δ (1Yo^Δ. 2:19). “Chaw ya_Δ yon_Δ ve” hk'e_Δ ceh hpeh_Δ leh hta_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a_Δ tu_Δ yon_Δ ve te_Δ ceu_Δ ma_Δ he_Δ.

Aw_Δ nu ve ka nan_Δ ch_Δ hk'aw_Δ, “Ya_Δ hk'a_Δ, G'ui_Δ sha ve ye_Δ ve aw_Δ hkui_Δ pui_Δ leh_Δ, yin_Δ chi hk'e_Δ tchu_Δ ta_Δ leh G'ui_Δ sha leh_Δ, yaw_Δ ve chaw te_Δ hpa_Δ hta_Δ shi_Δ ta_Δ ve yo_Δ” teh_Δ k'o_Δ ve leh_Δ, G'ui_Δ sha geh g'a_Δ ve hta_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a_Δ ve yon_Δ ve te_Δ ceu_Δ leh_Δ, ma_Δ lu_Δ pui_Δ teh_Δ k'o_Δ ga_Δ ve yo_Δ (2Ti^Δ. 2:19). A shu te_Δ g'a_Δ aw_Δ teh_Δ aw_Δ na yon_Δ ve leh aw_Δ hta_Δ hpaw_Δ ceh yon_Δ ve hta_Δ nga_Δ hui maw_Δ ma_Δ hpeh_Δ. Ya_Δ hk'a_Δ, G'ui_Δ sha shi_Δ ve yo_Δ.

Yu'da, leh, yon ve teh, k'o leh k'aw, hpfuh k'ai ve chaw aw, hk'aw lo hen yu kui, hpeh ve yo. Aw, ka, aw, nu aw, la, g'aw hui geh 3 hk'aw, hk'a ga, Ye-su^ hk'a^ suh g'a, to ve yo. Aw, hta, hpaw lo yaw yon ve teh, daw leh Ye-su^ ve aw, mo, hk'aw ca pawn la ve leh, yaw hta, k'aw, hpfuh tu, hk'e hpeh ve yo. Aw, hkui pui, hta ka, yaw nyi ma chi hk'e caw ve na, ma shi, htaw, aw, la, g'aw hui hpu shi maw je, hta, aw, hpfuh ma ta ve ka, yaw she lai ve nyi ma caw la ve yo. (Mat. 8:20). Ye-su^ Me-si^ya, hpeh, ve hta, yon leh yaw ve mvuh mi, caw, la tu, ve hta, ka, daw law ve yo. Ya, nyi ve taw hkaw hta, g'a k'o ve k'o, yaw Ye-su^ hta, "ha, yu," leh te ceu, le le ba, ta ve hk'aw Ye-su^ hk'a^ suh g'a, k'ai ve yo.

Sheh^ hk'aw, hk'a ga, te nyi te ha le Ye-su^ geh kan te ve yo. Kan te kui, hk'aw Ye-su^ ma ve taw hkaw hta, ka leh an tu, te ve hta, g'a maw ve yo. Aw, la, g'aw hui ve aw, ho, aw, han hta, shu, da ve pa taw, yaw yon ve aw, lawn chaw te g'a ka, ma na nyi jaw. Ye-su^ yaw ve nyi ma hta, shi, ve ma he k'o, yaw Ye-su^ hta, chi ba, tu, chaw te g'a ka, ma daw nyi jaw.

Aw, ka, aw, nu aw, la, g'aw te hpa, tcuh ya hpeh, la cheh ve htaw, Yu'da, leh, Sa, tan, ve hai, ve aw, hk'eun hpeh, la ve yo. Aw, law hta yaw ve aw, li aw, hk'a^ hk'a^ hk'e caw ve htaw, aw, teh, aw, na yon ve ma he law (Yo. 13:10-11). Yaw chaw aw, suh ma hpeh, la ve pa taw, nyi ma sha, te sha, heh la leh hpu la, sheh te ka hpfuh ceh Htai, hk'aw, pa, hta, haw ba, ve yo. Aw, leh meu Sa, tan, tcuh pi ve hta, te tu, nyi ma gu ta, leh yaw aw, hk'aw lo ne hai, lo, -e ve yo. (Yo. 13:27).

Yu'da, cu yi, caw ve pa taw, aw, leh hk'a ga, aw, mo, hk'aw cheh ta ve yo. Yaw Ye-su^ hta, chi a, pi ve te ha hta, yeh, aw, hta, te baweh Ye-su^ aw, pa lo mui ca ve yo. Ye-su^ hta, hpu 30 hteh, haw tu, k'o da, ta peu, hk'aw, naw ka, Ye-su^ yaw ve hkui sheh hta, tsuh tcuh pi she, ve yo.

Ye-su^ hk'a^ hta ka, shi, ta ve yo. Yo. 13:18 hk'aw k'o ve, "Nga, leu yu, ta ve chaw hui hta, nga, shi, ve yo. Ya, hk'a Li, hpu hk'aw bvuh, ta ve, "Nga, ve ca tu, hta, ca ve chaw yaw ve hkui meh, cu nga, hta, hte la ve yo." teh, k'o ve bi la tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo." A, hto, ma paw taw Ye-su^ Yu'da, hta, leu yu, ve le. Li, hpu hk'aw k'o ta ve bi la tu, Ye-su^ Chi. 41:9 hta, cu leh Yu'da, aw, lawn Chi. 55:12-14 hk'aw k'o ta ve leh, -

Nga, hta, ma shaw, ma ca te la cheh ve chaw te hpa, leh,
nga, ve can pa, hpeh, ve hk'e k'o, nga, yeun hkan, hpeh, ve yo.
Nga, aw, hk'o lo taw ui, taw mvuh yaw cheh ve chaw te hpa, leh,
nga, hta, can ve chaw hpeh, ve hk'e k'o, nga, ca va, ta, hpeh, ve yo.
Ya, hk'a, nga, hta, o hk'e te la cheh ve chaw leh,
nga, ve da, ja ve aw, chaw hpeh, ve yo.
Pon, la, hta nga, hui aw, chaw te da, leh,
bon yeh, hk'aw o k'o, ca pui jaw ve yo.

Yu'da, ve aw, ho, aw, han leh, Htai, hk'aw, pa, aw, pa' ne' lo ga, la peu, htaw', htai, hk'aw, ve hta, vui' da, ja' ve yo.. Hk'e te leh Yu'da, leh, ma' paw la ve hk'e k'o yaw' aw, pon leu' leh da, ve yo. (Mat. 26:24).

Yu'da, ka ti, ma' ye, ve leh, chaw te' g'a' aw, hta, hpaw' ceh Ye-su' hta, yon, ve teh, k'o' ve chaw hta, sha, ti, pi' cheh' ve yo.. Aw, lawn chi hta, hen' yu, tu, leh, Ye-su' hta, aw, pa' ne' cheh' leh "ha, yu," peu, htaw', ba, ta' pui' ve yo.. Nyi ma aw, taw, hk'a ga, ma' ha, yu, ve chaw leh, co co ci, yan, ve hta, g'a hkan, tu, yo.. Chi, 55 hk'aw, chaw te' g'a' Ye-su' hta, aw, chaw' hpeh, leh ha leh, cheh' ve htaw', k'aw, hpfulh' k'ai ve k'o, Yu'da, hk'a shu, shu, a shu yaw' aw, to hta, yaw' ci, yan, cheh' ve yo..

NAW, HUI TE' G'A' NGA, HTA, CHI' BA, TU, YO,

Yu'da, daw' che' leh Ye-su' hta, chi' ba, ve leh, G'ui, sha ve a lo, hpeh, ve yo.. Ye-su' yaw' hta, ven' ba' daw' hpfulh' tu, law, hkaw' pi' ve te' paw' le le yaw' ma' na yu.. Ye-su' ve ha leh, bon hkaw' hta, yaw' g'a ka' ve htaw', yaw' ve ven' ba' leh yaw' aw, pon ti' ca ve hta, ma' daw' hpfulh'. Yo'han, 13 hk'aw Ye-su' yaw' hta, aw, leh meu' ha, pehn' ve hk'aw law, hkaw' pi' ve htaw', nyi ma heh leh ma' na yu, ve pa taw, suh' jeh, ve hta, g'a hkan, ve yo..

Yo'han, 13:21 hk'aw Ye-su' hta, chi' a, pi' ve te' ha' aw, leh meu' te' geh ca' tu, ca' hta', "Ye-su' nyi ma hk'aw daw' ha, ja' leh, Nga, naw, hui hta, aw, teh, aw, na k'o' la' ve, naw, hui aw, hk'aw lo chaw te' g'a' nga, hta, chi' a, pi' tu, yo.." Yu'da, ma' he' k'o, aw, la, g'aw' hk'a peu-e, an' ja' leh che' che' ve' ve' k'ai ve hta, daw' nyi she..

Ye-su' a, hto, ma hta, daw' ha, ve le. Lai' ceu, aw, pon yo.. Yu'da, hta, ha, ve, yaw' aw, bon hta, ma' shi, pui' ve, ven' ba' hta, can' ja' ve leh ven' ba' u' peun, cheh' ve chaw te' g'a' yaw' aw, pa' lo mui cheh' ve – chi te' hpa, yo.. Yu'da, ka ti, ma' ye, leh k'aw, hpfulh' ve, yaw' hta, Sa, tan, u' peun, ve, yaw' ven' ba' ui, ja' leh aw, hk'aw, naw' te' nyi o' ve aw, pon g'a hkan, suh tu, ve pa taw yo.. Hk'a peu-e, hk'o' Ye-su' daw' ha, ve leh, yaw' co co tai, tai, suh' jeh, ve hta, g'a hkan, tu, daw' che' peu, ve hta, shi, ve pa taw yo.. Yaw' ve aw, la, g'aw' hpeh, ve Yu'da, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, ma' g'a leh (ch' 10-11), co co tai, tai, meh' k'ai tu, ve pa taw yo..

Yaw' hui aw, hk'aw lo te' g'a' Ye-su' hta, chi' a, pi' tu, teh, k'o' pi' hta', aw, la, g'aw' te' hpa, nyi ma hta, heu' ja' ve yo.. Yaw' a shu hta, k'o' cheh' ve na, ma' shi.. Ma, hteh, 26:22 hk'aw, "Jaw' maw'-o-, nga, la'" teh, na nyi ve yo.. Yu'da, htaw', "Sa, la, -o-, nga, la'" teh, na nyi hta', Yo, naw, k'o' ve hk'e yo," teh, Ye-su' yaw' hta, k'o' pi' ve leh, Ye-su' yaw' ve nyi ma hta, shi, ve teh, k'o' ga' ve yo..

CHAW Oˊ VE A SHU LE

Awˊ laˊ gˊawˊ teˊ hpaˊ nyi ma shoˊ shaˊ jaˊ ve yoˊ. Yeˊsuˊ lehˊ, 3 hkˊawˊ hkˊa gaˊ Yuˊdaˊ htaˊ awˊ kaˊ awˊ nu awˊ laˊ gˊawˊ teˊ hpaˊ hkˊa shuˊ shuˊ haˊ ve yoˊ. Yuˊdaˊ maˊ yonˊ ve htaˊ yawˊ teˊ gˊaˊ htaˊ ceh tiˊ maˊ piˊ ve yoˊ. Shu mawˊ kuiˊ lo lehˊ, hkˊa shuˊ shuˊ te maˊ piˊ ve yoˊ. Yuˊdaˊ htaˊ teˊ ceuˊ ceuˊ te piˊ ve kˊoˊ, awˊ nu ve awˊ laˊ gˊawˊ hkˊa peu-eˊ shiˊ tuˊ yoˊ. Yuˊdaˊ htaˊ yawˊ moˊ hkˊaw naˊ tawˊ ve yawˊ chˊ hkˊe shawˊ piˊ ve kˊoˊ, Yeˊsuˊ htaˊ chiˊ aˊ tuˊ ve chaw lehˊ yawˊ yoˊ tehˊ teˊ gˊaˊ gˊaˊ awˊ meh kˊoˊ tawˊ laˊ tuˊ yoˊ. Yaˊ hkˊaˊ teˊ gˊaˊ kaˊ maˊ kˊoˊ. Yuˊdaˊ lehˊ, hpu haˊ shaˊ paˊ hpehˊ ve pa tawˊ yawˊ hui hkˊa peu-eˊ yawˊ htaˊ yonˊ ve yoˊ.

Yoˊhanˊ Yeˊsuˊ htaˊ haˊ ve hkˊeˊ, Yuˊdaˊ Yeˊsuˊ htaˊ canˊ ve yoˊ. Yoˊhanˊ lehˊ, hpui lawˊ teˊ paˊ hpawˊ lo ehn mui taˊ ve yoˊ. Chi lehˊ, hti caˊ hti dawˊ ve awˊ hoˊ awˊ han hpehˊ ve yoˊ. Hpui lawˊ nehˊ ve pa tawˊ, hkehˊ chaw teˊ hpaˊ miˊ chaˊ hkˊoˊ laˊ mehˊ paˊ laˊ ngehˊ htawˊ ehn zuhˊ taˊ lehˊ, laˊ sha paˊ laˊ sheh caˊ tuˊ yuˊ caˊ ve yoˊ. Yoˊhanˊ Yeˊsuˊ ve laˊ sha paˊ lo ehn zuhˊ taˊ ve pa tawˊ yawˊ ve oˊ kˊoˊ lehˊ, Yeˊsuˊ ve nyi ma kˊa pui hkˊe mvuh cawˊ ve yoˊ. Yawˊ Yeˊsuˊ hpawˊ hpfuhˊ lehˊ tawˊ yaw piˊ htaˊ, Yeˊsuˊ ve oˊ kˊoˊ lehˊ, Yoˊhanˊ ve oˊ kˊoˊ awˊ hkˊoˊ lo gaˊ ve yoˊ. Yawˊ htaˊiˊ hkˊawˊ paˊ htaˊ haˊ jaˊ ve pa tawˊ, Yeˊsuˊ ve nyi ma shiˊ awˊ paˊ lo mui gaˊ ve yoˊ.

Peˊtruˊ lehˊ, Yeˊsuˊ htaˊ a shu chiˊ aˊ piˊ tuˊ le tehˊ na nyi tuˊ, Yoˊhanˊ htaˊ awˊ heˊ te maˊ piˊ ve yoˊ. “Yoˊhanˊ lehˊ, Yeˊsuˊ ve nyi ma pui lo ehn mui taˊ lehˊ, Jawˊ mawˊ-oˊ, a shu leˊ” tehˊ kˊoˊ piˊ ve yoˊ (Yoˊ. 13:24 - 25). Yeˊsuˊ kˊawˊ yaw hkˊawˊ piˊ ve htaˊ Peˊtruˊ lehˊ Yoˊhanˊ ceh tiˊ kaˊ tuˊ yoˊ. Ehˊ 26 hkˊawˊ “Yeˊsuˊ kˊoˊ ve, Ngaˊ hkaoˊ monˊ teˊ peu-eˊ htaˊ yuˊ leh awˊ chiˊ hkˊaw tuˊ sheˊ leh piˊ ve chaw teˊ gˊaˊ lehˊ, yawˊ yoˊ tehˊ kˊoˊ peuˊ hkˊawˊ nawˊ, hkaoˊ monˊ teˊ peu-eˊ htaˊ awˊ chiˊ hkˊaw tuˊ sheˊ lehˊ, Siˊmonˊ Iˊsaˊkaˊriˊoˊ ve yaˊ paˊ Yuˊdaˊ htaˊ piˊ ve yoˊ.”

YAWˊ YAN KEUNˊ VE HKEHˊ CHAW

Chi lehˊ, Yoˊhanˊ na nyi ve htaˊ kˊawˊ hkˊawˊ piˊ ve ceh maˊ heˊ, Yuˊdaˊ htaˊ haˊ lehˊ kˊawˊ lawˊ hkawˊ piˊ chehˊ ve yoˊ. Hkaoˊ monˊ teˊ peu-eˊ kˊoˊ ve lehˊ, awˊ diˊ lonˊ hkˊaw yuˊ tawˊ taˊ ve yoˊ. Paˊsaˊhkaˊ pawehˊ caˊ ve hpui lawˊ hkˊoˊ lo uiˊ ve hkehˊ lonˊ hkˊaw hkˊaˊ ve suhˊ caˊ, a pehˊ meuiˊ gˊuiˊ, a lehˊ, tcuhˊ pui meuiˊ shiˊ, ciˊ hpfuhˊ meuiˊ shiˊ lehˊ a pehˊ meuiˊ shiˊ awˊ goˊ teˊ hpaˊ keu teh taˊ ve yoˊ. Chi hkˊa peu-eˊ htaˊ teˊ gehˊ hkawˊ teˊ lehˊ hkaoˊ monˊ tuˊ caˊ tuˊ te ve yoˊ. Yehˊ shehˊ hpaˊ lehˊ, diˊ maˊ keu ve hkaoˊ monˊ teˊ hkˊehˊ htaˊ yuˊ leh awˊ chiˊ hkˊaw tuˊ peuˊ hkˊawˊ nawˊ yawˊ yan keunˊ ve hkehˊ chaw htaˊ piˊ ve yoˊ. Yeˊsuˊ htawˊ, yawˊ laˊ mehˊ hpawˊ lo mui chehˊ ve Yuˊdaˊ htaˊ taˊ uiˊ ve awˊ heˊ te leh piˊ ve yoˊ. Yeˊsuˊ yawˊ ve hkui shehˊ htaˊ tsuhˊ piˊ peuˊ ve pa tawˊ yawˊ yan keunˊ ve awˊ chawˊ hpehˊ ve yoˊ. Yuˊdaˊ nyi ma hkoˊ kˊai cawˊ ve htawˊ, leuˊ leh nyi ma kˊawˊ heh kˊai ve hkˊaw awˊ leh meuiˊ Yeˊsuˊ htaˊ hawˊ baˊ tuˊ dawˊ cheˊ ve yoˊ.

Yoˊhanˊ 13:27 hkˊaw Yuˊdaˊ haiˊ ve nyi ma htaˊ maˊ laˊ ve lehˊ, “Hkaoˊ monˊ oˊ ve teˊ peu-eˊ htaˊ caˊ peuˊ hkˊawˊ nawˊ, Saˊtanˊ yawˊ awˊ hkˊaw lo loˊ-e ve yoˊ.” Awˊ lawˊ htaˊ

ka, Sa-tan_ he_ pi^ ve hta, g'a hkan_ ve pa taw, aw_ leh hk'a ga_ chi hk'e hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ hta_ hpaw^ ceh Ye-su^ hk'a^ suh k'ai ve hk'e te leh chi beu_ Sa-tan_ yaw^ ve nyi ma hta_ u^ peun_ cheh^ ve pa taw, Ye-su^ ha_ ve hta_ ma^ ha_ yu_. Htai_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ yan^ pon_ k'ai peu_ leh yaw^ leu^ yu_ ve hk'e, co co tai_ tai_ ci_ yan_ ve hta_ g'a hkan_ ve yo_.

HA^ HA^ CA TE LO_

Ye-su^ Yu^da_ hta_ aw_ leh meu^ taw^ yaw pi^ peu_. Yaw^ te ga^ ve hk'e te tu_ aw_ ba_ lo taw^ k'ai peu_. “Ye-su^ k'o^ ve, Naw_ te tu_ ve kan^ hta_ ha^ ha^ ca te-o^” (eh^ 27). Yu^da_ ma^ yon_ ve pa taw, Ye-su^ taw^ yaw tu_ ma^ caw_-o. Aw_ la_ g'aw^ hui aw_ pon Ye-su^ ve aw_ yan^ hta_ yaw^ hk'e le^ te shon^ pi^ ve yo_.

Eh^ 28-29 hk'aw “Ye-su^ yaw^ hta_ k'o^ pi^ ve hta_ hpui law^ pa^ lo mui cheh^ ve chaw te^ g'a^ ka_ ma^ shi_. Yaw^ hpu mi^ chaw hta_ ha_ sha^ sheh_ hpa^ hpeh_ ve pa taw, paweh^ chi aw_ pon lo_ ve te^ hpa_ hta_ ca vui_-o_ teh_ k'o^ pi^ ve leh na_, ma^ he^ k'o_ ha_ g'aw^ ve chaw hui hta_ te^ ceu_ ceu_ ca pi^ o^ teh_ k'o^ pi^ ve leh na_ teh_ yaw^ hui daw^ cheh^ ve yo_.” Pe_tru^ leh Yo^han_ ma^ he^ k'o_ aw_ ka_ aw_ nu aw_ la_ g'aw^ te^ g'a^ ka_, yaw^ chi hk'e he_ leh Ye-su^ hta_ chi^ a_ pi^ tu_ ve hta_ ma^ shi_ ta_. Sa-tan_ yaw^ aw_ hk'aw lo lo_-e ta_ ve pa taw, yaw^ ve aw_ ho_ aw_ han hk'a_ hk'e hpeh_ tu_ heh^ le. Aw_ hta_ hpaw^ ceh yon_ ve teh_ k'o^ ve chaw, hk'a_ ma kaw^ tu_ caw_ ve le.

TAN^ HKUIN^ HTA^

Eh^ 30 hk'aw Yu^da_ tan^ hkuin^ hta^ taw^ k'ai ve leh_, co co tai_ tai_ na^ ho_ ve aw_ hkuin^ pui_ hpeh_ leh, ui_ ja^ ve co ha hpaw^ a hkaw-an_ hta_ g'a ve htaw^, ma^ da_ ve hta_ te bi^ tu_ k'aw_ hpfuh^ k'ai ve leh_, an^ tu_ caw_ ve yo_. Yaw^ aw_ teh_ aw_ na ma^ yon_ ve pa taw yo_. Aw^ law^ hta^, Ye-su^ hta_ da_ ve hpaw^ lo k'aw_ te hk'aw_ pi^ ve htaw^, aw_ teh_ aw_ na na yu_ pui^ ve yon_ ve te^ ceu_ ma^ he^_. Ye-su^ ve aw_ g'eu^ lon^ hk'aw a sha_ te_ ta^ peu_ ve htaw^, daw^ teu_ ve na^ ho_ kui_ hk'aw ga_ ve yo_. Kaw^ tu_ daw^ ha_ tu_ chi leh_, chi^ a_ ve nyi ma ma^ caw_ leh Ye-su^ geh la_ ve chaw aw_ pon hk'a_ hta^ ka_ law cheh^ ve yo_.

SUH TU_ BO^ NU VE

Yu^da_ aw_ leh meu^ Ye-su^ hta_ ca^ da_ ve leh_, Ye-su^ g'a suh tu_ bo^ nu pi^ ve htaw^, yaw^ aw_ pon k'aw_ hpeh_ la ve yo_. O^ te^ ha^ ceh ti^ Ye-su^ bon ca_ law_ ta^ ve hko hk'aw lo hpeh_ ve yo_. Yaw^ bo^ nu pi^ ve leh_, shu Ye-su^ hta_ shi_ tu_ k'o^ da_ ta_ ve aw_ he^ hpeh_ ve yo_.

Haw^ hk'a^ chaw^ chaw^ bo^ nu da_ ve leh_, Ye-su^ aw_ coe hta^ chaw li^ va^ li^ te^ ceu_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ ce_ te^ hpa_ aw_ sheh_ hpa^ ve hkuin^ sheh hta_ bo^ nu pi^ ve yo_. Aw_

sheh_ hpaʰ ha k'aʰ leh venʰ baʰ hpehʰ laʰ tu., law_ hkaw_ ve aw_ heʰ te leh hkui sheh hta_ g'a boʰ nu piʰ ve yo.. A_ yaʰ ui_ ve chaw hta_ yaw^ yan ve hk'aw a_ po_ zuh_ ma aw_ meuʰ lo boʰ nu piʰ ve yo.. Li_ henʰ yaʰ teʰ hpa_ sa_ la_ ve la_ sheh hta_ boʰ nu piʰ leh mehʰ hpfuhʰ di_ hta_ boʰ nu ve leh_, meuʰ da_ ha_ da_ jaʰ ve aw_ chawʰ hpeh_ ve yo..

Yuʰda_ boʰ nu ve leh_, maʰ shaw_ maʰ caʰ te ve aw_ heʰ hpeh_ ve yo.. Yawʰ Ye-suʰ ve la_ sheh_ maʰ heʰ k'o_ a_ po_ meuʰ lo boʰ nu cawʰ ve htawʰ_ aw_ hta_ hpawʰ he_ leh te ma_ ve hk'aw boʰ nu piʰ ve yo.. Canʰ pa_ hta_ aw_ heʰ te ma_ ve ceh tiʰ maʰ heʰ_ Ye-suʰ leh aw_ la_ g'awʰ hui hk'a peu-e_ hta_ k'aw_ hpfuhʰ ve aw_ heʰ ka_ hpeh_ la ve yo.. Ya_ hk'aʰ_ Lk. 22:48 hk'aw “Yuʰda_-o_, naw_ boʰ nu ve hta_ te leh chaw yaʰ ve Yaʰ hpu hta_ chiʰ a_ piʰ ve law leʰ.” Ye-suʰ yawʰ dawʰ ha_ tu_ yaw piʰ ve tawʰ leh_, chaw g'uʰ hta_ taw_ ta_ maʰ g'a-o. Mk. 14:45 hk'aw “Jawʰ mawʰ-o_, teh_ k'oʰ leh yawʰ hta_ boʰ nu ve yo..”

Jawʰ mawʰ Ye-suʰ leh_, shu shaw_ ba_ chiʰ ba_ piʰ ve boʰ nu ve hta_ g'a hkan_ ve yo.. Mat. 26:50 hk'aw aw_ leh meuʰ tawʰ leh_, “Aw_ chawʰ-o_, naw_ dawʰ ta_ leh la_ ve hk'e te-o” teh_ k'oʰ piʰ ve yo.. Ka nanʰ ehʰ chi hk'aw “aw_ chawʰ” k'oʰ ve hta_ He-la-saʰ hkawʰ hetairos teh_ yehʰ ta_ leh_ “teʰ geh kanʰ te ve aw_ chawʰ”, maʰ heʰ k'o_ “teʰ geh chehʰ ve aw_ chawʰ” teh_ k'oʰ gaʰ ve yo.. Ye-suʰ leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na ha_ ve aw_ chawʰ hta_ k'oʰ gaʰ ve maʰ heʰ_ yawʰ ve tawʰ hkawʰ hta_ na yu_ ve chaw hta_ k'oʰ gaʰ ve yo_ (Yoʰ. 15:14).

Lu_ k'ai ve chaw hta_ Ye-suʰ aw_ leh meuʰ yaw piʰ ve tawʰ hpeh_ ve yo.. Yuʰda_ leh_, co co tai_ tai_ aw_ pon tawʰ hkawʰ chi hta_ na_ paw hk'aw g'a kaʰ chehʰ ve leh_,”Yuʰda_-o_, naw_ boʰ nu ve hta_ te leh chaw yaʰ ve Yaʰ hpu hta_ chiʰ a_ piʰ ve law leʰ” (Lk. 22:48) leh_ “Aw_ chawʰ-o_, naw_ dawʰ ta_ leh la_ ve hk'e te-o” (Mat. 26:50) teh_ k'oʰ piʰ ve tawʰ yo..

HK'A PEU-E, YAWʰ HTA_ BA_ TAʰ LEH HPAW-E VE

Cho_ ka_ lo aw_ la_ g'awʰ teʰ hpa_ yawʰ hui ve aw_ liʰ aw_ hk'aʰ Yuʰda_ hta_ hk'aʰ hk'e peun da_ ve aw_ lawn na nyi chehʰ ve yo.. Mat. 26:56 hk'aw, “Aw_ la_ g'awʰ hk'a peu-e_ yawʰ hta_ ba_ taʰ leh hpaw-e ve yo..” Ehʰ 31 hk'aw teʰ na_ htaʰ k'oʰ ta_ ve, “Ya_ puiʰ naw_ hui hk'a peu-e_ nga_ hta_ pa taw nyi ma lu_ tu_ yo_” hta_ biʰ la ve yo.. Yawʰ hui hk'a peu-e_ hpaw-e leh Pe_truʰ htawʰ hkeu ve hk'aw shehʰ pawʰ hk'a ga_ Ye-suʰ hta_ chiʰ ba_ ve yo.. Yuʰda_ chiʰ a_ piʰ ve hta_ hk'aʰ hk'e peun da_ le.

Nyi ma ta_ hk'aʰ peun da_ ve yo.. Aw_ la_ g'awʰ hui kaw^ ve hk'aw hpaw-e ve htawʰ_ Yuʰda_ leh_ ka ti_ maʰ ye_ leh he_ ve yo.. Aw_ la_ g'awʰ hui leh_, lawʰ nyi ve hta_ hkan_ maʰ g'aʰ ve yo.. Yuʰda_ leh_, sheʰ lai jaʰ ve nyi ma hta_ pa taw ka ti_ maʰ ye_ leh suh tu_ k'aw_ hpfuhʰ ve yo.. Aw_ la_ g'awʰ teʰ hpa_ venʰ baʰ dawʰ hpfuhʰ ve pa taw_ nyi ma nuʰ neh_ ve hk'aw venʰ baʰ hpehʰ piʰ ve hta_ g'a ve yo.. Yuʰda_ leh_, maʰ yon_ ve leh canʰ ve nyi ma hta_ pa taw_ yawʰ hk'aʰ yawʰ tiʰ peh_ ve venʰ baʰ hta_ k'aw_ te ve yo_ (Mat. 27:5). Aw_ la_ g'awʰ teʰ hpa_ chiʰ ba_ ve leh_, yon_ ve chaw hui teʰ hkui teʰ yanʰ hpeh_ puiʰ ve aw_ ceu_ hpeh_ leh_ Yuʰda_ ve venʰ baʰ leh_, co ha g'a shonʰ k'ai ve yo..

Aw_ la_ g'awʰ aw_ teh_ hpeh_ ve aw_ ho_ aw_ han leh_, venʰ baʰ teʰ pawʰ ka_ maʰ te ve maʰ heʰ_ ya_ hk'aʰ venʰ baʰ te ve htawʰ_ tsuhʰ hk'a ve leh venʰ baʰ hpehʰ ve hta_ g'a tu_, Ye-suʰ

geh k'aw, hpfulh k'aw, la ve yo. Aw, teh, aw, na ve aw, la, g'aw leh, hk'a hta ka, ma' ba, ta. Te' paw te' yan yaw nga ca cheh ve geu, geh k'o-e ve htaw, yaw ve aw, sheh hpa geh k'aw, k'aw, la ve yo. Ye-su yaw hta hpu da, hta, yaw ve kan te tu, k'aw, la ve yo.

MA HE HE VE AW LA, G'AW VE AW, HO, AW, HAN

Yu da, ma he he ve aw, la, g'aw hpeh, ve aw, li aw, hk'a aw law te' ceu leh, co co tai, tai, paw sha ve a keh te' hkui te' yan g'a ve hta, ha, ve yo. Yaw leh, aw, me, aw, hpon, aw, meh da, ve leh mi, gui, ve maw je, hta, heu ga ve yo. Ye-su mvuh mi, hpaw Me-si ya, hpeh, tu, daw law ve hta, ma te bi ve pa taw, yaw nyi ma lu, ve yo. Mi, gui, hk'o Hkri, ve mvuh mi, hk'aw a ya ui, ve hta, daw law ja ve yo. Ma he he ve aw, la, g'aw te' hpa leh, Ye-su geh yaw hui heu ga ve aw, ceu, hta, ma g'a leh yaw hui geh k'aw, law, pi ve te' yan, yaw hui ba, ta ve yo. Aw, teh, yon, ve ma' caw, ve hta, ma, la cheh ve yo. Ha pui de lo ce ve aw, yaw hta, shu, ve yo. Te' hkui ti ye, la ui, la ve htaw, mvuh nyi taw la hta, naw, k'ai suh k'ai ve yo. (Mat. 13:20-21). Te' taw te' jaw Ye-su hk'a suh g'a, k'ai ve htaw, yaw hui heu ga ja ve hpu shi, aw, me, aw, hpon leh kan pa aw, pon k'aw, haw ba, ve yo.

Nyi ceu, te' ceu, - Yu da, leh, he, pui leh aw, hta, hpaw ceh yon, ve yo. Ma he he ve aw, la, g'aw leh, he, pui leh shu hta, ti he, cheh ve yo. Yaw Jaw maw hta, ha, ve hk'e te leh chi a, pi tu, aw, pon bo nu pi ve yo.

Aw, leh meu te' ceu, leh, yaw hui he, ve hk'e yaw hui k'aw, g'a ve yo. Yaw hui leh, nyi ma sha ve, aw, meh bvuh, ve leh a shu yaw ve co ha aw, pon ceh nyi hk'a suh cheh ve yo. Te' hpa hpa Ye-su hta, yon, k'o, kan da, ve hta, g'a tu, cheh sha tu, hpu shi maw je, caw, leh paw sha tu, ve hta, daw law ve yo. Ya, hk'a yaw hui leh, I saw yaw ve aw, shin hta, naw shi, te' hkeh ceh pa ca ve hk'e, Ye-su hta, haw ba, tu, yo. Yu da, hk'a shu, mi, gui, leh na ho, ve hta, ha, ve yo. Yaw hui te' hko ceh yon, ve nyi ma leh, nyi ma heh leh ma yon, ve k'aw, pa k'ai ve yo.

Ya, nyi ve Hkri, ya aw, mo, hk'aw Yu da, hk'e ve chaw ma ja ve hta, nga, kaw ve yo. Yaw hui Ye-su hta, aw, chaw hpeh, ve yo. Aw, la, g'aw hta, shu, leh yaw hui hk'a shu, taw yaw ve yo. Ya, hk'a yaw hui ma chi a, g'a ve pa taw, hai, ja ve chi a, sheh hpa k' aw, hpeh, la ve yo.

Aw, teh, aw, na ve aw, la, g'aw leh, Ye-su hta, ma ca da, ve hk' e hpeh, pui ka, hpfulh k'ai tu, ve ma he. Hkri, ya te' g'a te' hkui te' yan Ye-su aw, pon tu hu tu, kaw ve htaw, yaw hta, ma haw ba, ga ta. Te' paw paw aw, teh, aw, na ve aw, la, g'aw te' g'a aw, hk'aw, naw hpfulh k'o-e pui ve htaw, ven ba hk'aw ce lo-e ve k'o, tsuh ba, la tu, k'aw, ca ve yo. Yaw hui je, neh aw, hk'aw lo ma cheh ta. (2Pe. 2:22). Yaw hui yon, ve te' ceu, ma lu, k'ai pui leh te' hkui te' yan ceh ma he, aw, teh, aw, na aw, g'a caw, leh Ye-su hta, chi a, ve hk'aw ui, la heh la cheh ve yo.

G'A^ JEH^ TU, VE TA^ TU, YAW^ PI^ LA^ VE

Li, hpu hk'aw ven^ ba^ ya^ te^ g'a^ "Ye-su^ hta, ha, yu, tu," te^ paw^ ka, aw, g'a^ ma^ pi^ ve hta, naw, hui an^ tu, yo.. 1 21 ha hk'aw, ha leh, bon hkaw^ ma, pa, te^ g'a^ ("Ye-su^ aw, pon daw^ che^ lo," "Ye-su^ hta, naw, ve nyi ma hk'aw ha, yu, lo," "Ye-su^ hta, law^ nyi she," "Ye-su^ hta, naw, ve htai, hk'aw, pa, teh, ha, yu, she.") k'o^ ve leh, Li, hpu ve daw^ hk'a^ leh taw^ hkaw^ ven^ ba^ ya^ hta, ku, pi^ ve hta, te ya, ve yo.. 2

Ha leh, bon hkaw^ ku, pi^ ve leh, htai, hk'aw, pa, ven^ ba^ ya^ ve a sha, te, kui, hk'aw lo, la tu, law, hkaw^ pi^ ve ma^ he^ . Ven^ ba^ daw^ hpfuh^ leh yaw^ hk'a^ suh la, tu, taw^ pi^ cheh^ ve yo.. Ha, yu, ve ceh ti^ ma^ he^ , yaw^ hta, chi^ a, pi^ tu, law, pi^ cheh^ ve yo.. Yaw^ hta, ma^ chi^ a, pi^ g'a^ ve chaw leh, yaw^ ve aw, mo, hk'aw lo, -e ma^ hpeh, . Ven^ ba^ hk'aw ha leh, cheh^ ve chaw hui hta, yaw^ ma^ k'aw, te hk'aw, pi^ . Aw, suh, aw, sha, a lo, hta, g'a, te ve chaw hui geh aw, chaw^ ma^ te. Ye-su^ lo, cheh^ la leh ma^ na yu, pui^ ve nyi ma hta, da, keh, la pi^ tu, k'aw, hpfuh^ pui^ ve chaw law, hkaw^ ve hkaw^ hta, yaw^ ma^ na.

Htai, hk'aw, ve an^ tu, aw, he^ leh, nga, hui Ye-su^ Hkri, hta, ha, yu, ve pa taw ma^ he^ , yaw^ nga, hui hta, ha, yu, la^ ve pa taw yo.. Nga, hui yaw^ hta, aw^ law^ ha, ve ma^ he^ (1Yo^ 4:19). Htai, hk'aw, ve leh, G'ui, sha nyi ma pa pi^ leh ven^ ba^ ya^ Ye-su^ Hkri, geh k'aw, la ve pa taw g'a^ ve yo.. G'ui, sha na^ ho, kui, hk'aw yu, taw^ leh aw, g'eu^ ba ve mvuh^ mi, hk'aw keu pi^ ve yo. (Kaw^ 1:13). Yon, ve nyi ma hk'aw Ye-su^ lo, -e leh cheh^ ta, ve yo. (E'fe^ 3:17). Chaw aw, suh^ hpeh, la ve leh, ven^ ba^ ya^ te^ g'a^ Ye-su^ aw, pon daw^ che^ ve ceh ma^ he^ , ui, ja^ ve G'ui, sha ve aw, bon yaw^ ve nyi ma hta, pa pi^ ve te^ ceu, yo..

Ha leh, bon hkaw^ li, te^ hpa, hk'aw Ye-su^ ve aw, ho, aw, han leh, ya, nyi ha leh, bon hkaw^ ma, pa, hui daw^ maw, ve aw, ho, aw, han hta, peun da, ja^ ve yo.. Ma^ yon, ve chaw te^ g'a^ ku, la^ tu, aw, ba, hpaw^ hu^ law cheh^ ve htai, hk'aw, pa, hpeh, ve teh,

1. Li, hpu hk'aw Ye-su^ hta, ha, yu, ve teh, k'o^ ve leh, aw, hta, hpaw^ ceh "ha, yu, ve" ma^ he^ . Yo^ 1:11-12 hk'aw, yaw^ hta, "ha, yu, ve" htaw^ , Me-si^ -ya, hpeh, ve hta, ma^ ha, yu.. Yaw^ hta, ha, yu, ve chaw leh, yaw^ aw, to leh yaw^ ve taw^ hkaw^ hk'a^ peu-e, hta, yon, leh ha, yu, ve pa taw, "yaw^ ve aw, meh hta, yon, ve" teh, k'o^ ve yo.. (eh^ 12; Kaw^ 2:6).
2. Dr. Winn Arn, of the Institute for American Church Growth, ya, nyi ha leh, bon hkaw^ ma, ve hta, k'o^ ve, "Li, hpu hk'aw 'daw^ che^ ve' daw^ hk'a^ ma^ maw.. Aw, hku^ pui, a sha, te, hk'a^ pa leh Hkri, ya^ - aw, la, g'aw^ hpeh, la ve . . . Ye-su^ hk'a^ suh g'a, k'ai ve yo.." Eternity, September 1987, 34 hk'aw bvuh, ta, ve yo..

daw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Li^ˋ hpu suh^ˋ hk^ˋaw ma^ˋ la^ˋ ve hta^ˋ hk^ˋaw pa^ˋ leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ suh^ˋ aw^ˋ sha^ˋ pfuh^ˋ ve G^ˋui^ˋ sha hpeh^ˋ leh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve chaw ya^ˋ geh la^ˋ leh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpful^ˋ tu^ˋ ku^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.³ Ku^ˋ la^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ma^ˋ law leh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpful^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw chi^ˋ a^ˋ ve ta^ˋ tu^ˋ hta^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

An^ˋ tu^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ, ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ ma^ˋ pa^ˋ ve taw^ˋ hta^ˋ peun da^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw Ye^ˋsu^ˋ leh^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ hk^ˋa peu-e^ˋ hta^ˋ ku^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Mat. 11:25-30 hk^ˋaw, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ma^ˋ daw^ˋ hpful^ˋ ve Ga^ˋli^ˋleh^ˋ mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ ven^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ suh^ˋ jeh^ˋ tu^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ peu^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ naw^ˋ Ye^ˋsu^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve:

O^ˋ hta^ˋ Ye^ˋsu^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve, Mvuh^ˋ naw ma mi^ˋ na^ˋ ma hta^ˋ u^ˋ peun. sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ A pa-o^ˋ, cu^ˋ yi^ˋ ma yi^ˋ caw^ˋ ve chaw leh shi^ˋ pui^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ aw^ˋ lawn chi^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ naw^ˋ fa^ˋ ta^ˋ leh^ˋ ya^ˋ eh^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ hpeu^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ nga^ˋ naw^ˋ hta^ˋ chi^ˋ mvuh ve yo^ˋ. A pa-o^ˋ, chi leh^ˋ naw^ˋ a lo^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Nga^ˋ ve Aw^ˋ pa leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hk^ˋa peu-e^ˋ nga^ˋ hta^ˋ chi^ˋ a^ˋ la^ˋ peu^ˋ. Aw^ˋ pa ma^ˋ he^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ, Ya^ˋ hpu hta^ˋ te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ ka^ˋ ma^ˋ shi^ˋ. Kan^ˋ te heu^ˋ leh maw^ˋ pfuh^ˋ haw^ˋ ve chaw hk^ˋa peu-e^ˋ nga^ˋ geh la^ˋ-o^ˋ. Nga^ˋ naw^ˋ hui hta^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ jeh^ˋ pi^ˋ tu^ˋ yo^ˋ. Nga^ˋ ve ta^ˋ tu^ˋ hta^ˋ ta^ˋ leh nga^ˋ geh hen^ˋ yu^ˋ-o^ˋ. Aw^ˋ lawn k^ˋo^ˋ nga^ˋ leh^ˋ nyi^ˋ ma nu^ˋ nu^ˋ neh^ˋ neh^ˋ caw^ˋ leh^ˋ naw^ˋ hui ve nyi^ˋ ma htaw^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ jeh^ˋ tu^ˋ yo^ˋ. Nga^ˋ ve ta^ˋ tu^ˋ ta^ˋ sha leh^ˋ nga^ˋ ve maw^ˋ htaw^ˋ law^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.”

Chi ve leh^ˋ, yon^ˋ ve chaw hui leu^ˋ leh aw^ˋ la^ˋ g^ˋaw^ˋ hpeh^ˋ tu^ˋ law^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, hta^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ tu^ˋ ku^ˋ la^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ye^ˋsu^ˋ taw^ˋ yaw pi^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve chaw hui leh^ˋ, co ha hpaw^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ jeh^ˋ kui^ˋ ca g^ˋa^ˋ tu^ˋ a shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ aw^ˋ sha^ˋ hta^ˋ cu^ˋ leh kan^ˋ te ve pa taw^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ leh te li^ˋ te hk^ˋa^ˋ aw^ˋ vui^ˋ haw^ˋ ja^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

G^ˋui^ˋ sha ui^ˋ ja^ˋ mvuh ja^ˋ ve hta^ˋ shi^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ, chaw mo^ˋ lon^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh^ˋ lo bon law^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw ku^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui aw^ˋ pon a ye^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve bon hkaw^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. G^ˋa^ˋ ka^ˋ ve chaw hk^ˋa peu-e^ˋ aw^ˋ pon chaw ma^ˋ chaweh yaw^ˋ Me^ˋsi^ˋya^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ma^ˋ ha^ˋ yu^ˋ htaw^ˋ, te^ˋ ceu^ˋ le le G^ˋui^ˋ sha ve a lo^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ suh hpeh^ˋ la cheh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ shi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ye^ˋsu^ˋ aw^ˋ pon hta^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, G^ˋui^ˋ sha ve kan^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve teh^ˋ yon^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Nga^ˋ hui bon hkaw^ˋ ma^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, chaw ya^ˋ yon^ˋ la tu^ˋ aw^ˋ vui^ˋ caw^ˋ leh te g^ˋa^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Nga^ˋ hui leh^ˋ, ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ha^ˋ pehn^ˋ ve leh ha^ˋ han^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw ma^ˋ pi^ˋ tu^ˋ ti^ˋ lo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hpa^ˋ hpful^ˋ k^ˋai tu^ˋ yo^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ G^ˋui^ˋ sha leh^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta^ˋ hpeu^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ nyi^ˋ ma caw^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ ha^ˋ sha^ˋ pi^ˋ tu^ˋ yo^ˋ. G^ˋui^ˋ sha ve kan^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ hta^ˋ taw^ˋ ta^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ. Ye^ˋsu^ˋ ve ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ taw^ˋ ta^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ meh^ˋ k^ˋai tu^ˋ i^ˋ ka^ˋ pfuh^ˋ ba^ˋ leh taw^ˋ pi^ˋ ta^ˋ ve hta^ˋ nu^ˋ la tu^ˋ te ma^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ. G^ˋui^ˋ sha ve kan^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ aw^ˋ hk^ˋaw lo chaw mo^ˋ lon^ˋ taw^ˋ ta^ˋ ve haw^ˋ, leu^ˋ yu^ˋ ta^ˋ ve chaw yon^ˋ la tu^ˋ yo^ˋ.

3. Hpeu^ˋ, 3:20 hk^ˋaw Ye^ˋsu^ˋ ku^ˋ la^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve “Nyi lo^ˋ. Nga^ˋ yeh^ˋ mi^ˋ pa^ˋ lo hu^ˋ leh htaw^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.” leh^ˋ, ch^ˋ 19 hk^ˋaw “Hk^ˋe te leh^ˋ, hk^ˋa deh^ˋ k^ˋaw^ˋ naw^ˋ la leh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta^ˋ daw^ˋ hpful^ˋ-o^ˋ “ k^ˋo^ˋ ve aw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ suh ca^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ye-su^h taw^h chi te^h hpa^h hta^h yaw hta^h, ma^h ha^h yu^h ve chaw hk'a caw zuh^h cheh^h ta^h ve hta^h,
 nyi k'o^h, yaw^h ve kan^h leh^h aw^h hta^h, neh^h, ja^h leh daw^h law kui^h, ma^h caw^h teh^h, daw^h tu^h yo^h.
 Ga-li-leh^h mvuh^h mi^h, hk'aw yaw^h kan^h te tu^h aw^h yan^h peu^h, la yo^h. Yaw^h Me-si^h-ya^h hpeh^h,
 ve hta^h te ma^h pi^h cheh^h ve hta^h, chaw ma^h chaweh ma^h ha^h yu^h. Aw^h ceu^h hk'a peu-e^h,
 hta^h G'ui^h sha ha^h sha^h cheh^h ve teh^h, yaw^h nyi hk'a^h suh cheh^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h Aw^h pa ve a
 lo^h hta^h g'a^h te leh ma^h yon^h ve chaw hui hta^h, ca^h ma^h pi^h cheh^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h leh^h meh^h
 k'ai ve chaw hta^h, ca leh hta^h hk'aw^h yu^h tu^h la^h ve yo^h. Taw^h ta^h ve aw^h ceu^h te^h hpa^h yaw^h
 ve daw^h law kui^h, chi hta^h te lu^h ma^h g'a^h.

Kan^h te heu^h ve chaw hui hta^h g'a^h jeh^h tu^h ku^h, pi^h ve leh^h, chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h, la tu^h ku^h,
 pi^h ve yo^h. Chi leh^h, hta^h hk'aw^h g'a^h tu^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h leh Ye-su^h ve ha leh^h,
 bon hkaw^h hta^h ngeh chaweh k'o^h ma^h la^h ta^h ve yo^h. Aw^h teh^h aw^h na chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h,
 la tu^h, Li^h hpu hk'aw hta^h hk'aw^h g'a^h tu^h a ye^h ui^h ve aw^h ceu^h, 5 ceu^h caw^h leh hk'a peu-e^h,
 ca^h da^h ta^h ve yo^h.

NYI MA NU^h NEH^h VE

Aw^h law^h te^h ceu^h leh^h, nyi ma nu^h neh^h ve yo^h. Ye-su^h bon law^h ve, "Cu^h yi^h caw^h ve chaw
 leh shi^h pui^h ve chaw hui hta^h aw^h lawn chi te^h hpa^h naw^h fa^h ta^h leh, ya^h eh^h te^h hpa^h hta^h,
 hpeu^h, ma^h pi^h ve yo^h (Mat. 11:25). "Aw^h ceu^h chi te^h hpa^h—" leh^h, co ha hpaw^h mvuh^h naw
 ma hta^h ca^h da^h ve aw^h ceu^h cheu^h ve chaw hui hta^h fa^h ta^h ve teh^h k'o^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Co
 ha hpaw^h aw^h lawn shi^h ve leh^h, chaw ya^h ve cu^h yi^h hta^h pa taw ma^h he^h. A shu yaw^h ve
 cu^h yi^h hta^h g'a^h va leh co ha hpaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h shi^h hpeh^h ve teh^h k'o^h
 ve chaw hui hta^h yaw^h suh^h jeh^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h hui shi^h pui^h ve te^h ceu^h leh^h, ven^h ba^h ma^h
 he^h, ya^h hk'a^h yaw^h hui ve cu^h yi^h hta^h pa taw ca^h mui^h pui^h ve te^h ceu^h yo^h.

Chi leh^h, Hpa-ri-seh^h hui, ma^h pa^h sa^h la^h hui leh li^h bvuh^h, pa^h hui hta^h sha^h ti^h pi^h cheh^h ve
 yo^h. G'ui^h sha k'o^h ta^h ve aw^h ceu^h hk'a peu-e^h hta^h yaw^h hui shi^h ve teh^h k'o^h leh Ye-su^h
 Hkri^h aw^h hk'aw lo G'ui^h sha hpeu^h, ma^h pi^h ve aw^h ceu^h te^h hpa^h hta^h ma^h na. Yaw^h hui co
 ha hpaw^h meh^h cu^h ve hta^h ma^h shi^h ve pa taw, hte^h ve caw^h ve hta^h ma^h ca leh yaw^h hui ve
 cu^h yi^h hta^h ceh^h g'a^h va ve aw^h hk'aw lo hte^h ve caw^h ve hta^h tcuh^h kui^h yu^h taw^h ve yo^h.

Chaw ya^h ve cu^h yi^h leh^h, co ha hpaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h shi^h ma^h hpeh^h. G'ui^h
 sha ve Aw^h ha hpu hta^h ca^h da^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h chaw ya^h daw^h nyi leh ma^h shi^h hpeh^h.
 1Kaw^h. 2:9 hk'aw Paw^hlu^h k'o^h ve hk'e^h, co ha hpaw^h hta^h ca^h da^h ve hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h
 ceu^h te^h hpa^h hta^h meh^h shi^h ma^h maw^h jaw^h, na^h paw ma^h ka^h jaw leh, chaw ya^h ve nyi ma
 hk'aw ma^h daw^h shi^h jaw ve yo^h. Chaw ya^h daw^h nyi pui^h ve cu^h yi^h hta^h cu^h leh shi^h ma^h
 hpeh^h teh^h k'o^h ga^h ve yo^h.

Ma,hteh^h 11 hk'aw Ye-su^h k'o^h ga^h ve leh^h, cu^h yi^h caw^h ve chaw hui aw^h pon G'ui^h sha
 hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h yu^h fa^h ta^h ve ma^h he^h, ya^h hk'a^h a shu yaw^h pui^h ve cheu^h ve
 hta^h g'a^h va ve chaw hui leh^h, aw^h ceu^h o^h ve hta^h ma^h g'a^h ca. Yaw^h hui ve cu^h yi^h leh shi^h
 pui^h ve aw^h ceu^h leh^h, ca^h mui^h pui^h ve pa taw lu^h k'ai ve yo^h. Yaw^h hui G'ui^h sha ve hte^h
 ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h ma^h ha^h yu^h ve pa taw, G'ui^h sha yaw^h hui ve nyi ma hta^h ho^h pi^h

ta_ ve yo_. Ca^ mui_ pui_ ve chaw leh shi_ pui_ ve chaw aw_ pon hte_ ve caw_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ fa_ ta_ leh “ya_ eh_ te_ hpa_ hta_.” G’ui_ sha hpeu_ ma_ pi_ ve yo_. Chi leh_, Mat. 18:3 hk’aw “Naw_ hui nyi ma ma_ pa leh ya_ eh_ hk’e ma_ hpeh_ la ve k’o_ mvuh_ naw ma mvuh_ mi_ aw_ hk’aw lo ma_ g’a lo_-e ta_,” teh_ k’o_ ta_ ve hta_ shu_ da_ ve yo_. Ya_ eh_ ve nyi ma leh_, cu_ yi_ leh ca^ mui_ pui_ ve hta_ taw_ ta_ ve yo_. Nyi ma nu_ neh_ ve leh_, cu_ yi_ leh pui_ ve cheu_ ve hta_ g’a_ ma_ va, G’ui_ sha hta_ ceh ti_ g’a_ va ve yo_.

Htai_ hk’aw_ kui_ lo a shu ga_ tu_ le. Ya_ eh_ hk’a shu_ ma_ ca^ mui_ pui_ leh nyi ma nu_ neh_ ve hk’aw g’a_ va pui_ ve chaw hui yo_. A shu yaw_ aw_ to te_ chi_ ma_ shi_, ga la_ pa_ ma_ caw_ teh_ shi_ leh Ye_su^ Hkri_ hta_ ti_ g’a_ va ve chaw hui yo_. Chi_ 138:6 hk’aw “Naw_ leh_ mvuh ja_ kui_ lo cheh_ ta_ ve htaw_, nyi ma nu_ neh_ ve chaw hui hta_ ha_ sha_ pi_ leh_ nyi ma ui_ ve chaw hui naw_ meh_ g’u_ suh_ lo ca va_ ta_ ma_ g’a_.” Aw_ teh_ aw_ na ya_ eh_ hk’a shu_ nyi ma nu_ neh_ ve chaw hui leh_, G’ui_ sha leh yaw_ ve hte_ ve caw_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ shi_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk’a_, cu_ yi_ caw_ leh shi_ pui_ ve chaw G’ui_ sha hta_ ma_ shi_.

Cu_ yi_ caw_ ve chaw leh ya_ eh_ peun da_ ve leh_, kan_ te ve leh aw_ bon aw_ shin_ peun da_ ve hta_ shu_ ve yo_. Ye_su^ hta_ ma_ ha_ yu_ ve Ga_li_ leh_ chaw te_ hpa_ leh_, kan_ te leh hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve aw_ li_ hta_ yon_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui leh_, paw sha leh a shu yaw_ aw_ to hta_ nyi hk’a_ suh cheh_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui ha_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ Ye_su^ taw_ ta_ ve pa taw_ yaw_ hta_ ma_ ha_ yu_ ve yo_. Cu_ yi_ ma_ caw_ leh nyi ma lu_ cheh_ ve chaw hui nyi ma nu_ neh_ ta_ leh Ye_su^ hta_ ha_ yu_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui g’a_ va tu_ hte_ ve caw_ ve ma_ caw_ ve pa taw_ hte_ ve caw_ ve hta_ hpeu_ ma_ pi_ tu_ G’ui_ sha meh_ g’u_ suh_ lo da_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve yo_.

I_sa_. 57:15 hk’aw “Nga_ leh_, da_ keh_ ja_, ui_ ja_ mvuh ja_ ve co co tai_ tai_ te_ cheh_ ve G’ui_ sha hpeh_ ve yo_. Nga_ leh_, mvuh ja_ leh da_ keh_ ja_ ve cheh_ kui_ lo cheh_ ta_ ve yo_,” teh_ k’o_ ta_ leh “nyi ma nu_ nu_ neh_ neh_ caw_ ve chaw hui geh htaw_ yaw_ cheh_ ta_ leh aw_ g’a_ aw_ sha_ pi_ cheh_ ve” teh_ k’o_ ta_ ve yo_. Ka nan_ eh_ chi hk’aw “aw_ g’a_ aw_ sha_ pi_ cheh_ ve” hta_ He_breh_ hkaw_ tcuh_ kui_ yu_ taw_ ta_ ve leh_, He_la_sa^ hkaw_ hk’aw “naw_ hta_ g’a_ jeh_ pi_ ve yo_,” teh_ Mat. 11:28 hk’aw k’o_ ta_ ve hta_ shu_ da_ ve yo_. G’ui_ sha leh_, nyi ma nu_ neh_ ve, nyi ma lu_ ve leh g’a_ va kui_ ca cheh_ ve chaw hui hta_ g’a_ jeh_ kui_ - htai_ hk’aw_ ve aw_ bon - pi_ ve yo_. Nyi ma ui_ ve chaw hui aw_ pon cheh_ kui_ ma_ caw_.

1Kaw_. 1:26-28 hk’aw “Aw_ vi_ aw_ nyi te_ hpa_-o_, G’ui_ sha naw_ hui hta_ ku_ yu_ ve aw_ lawn hta_ daw_ nyi she_. Mi_ gui_ hpaw_ hta_ shaw_ k’o_ ku_ ta_ ve chaw hui aw_ hk’aw lo cu_ yi_ caw_ ve chaw, kan_ pa_ ui_ ve chaw leh jaw_ maw_ ve aw_ ceu_ aw_ hk’a_ hui ma_ ve ma_ he_. Ya_ hk’a_ G’ui_ sha leh_, cu_ yi_ ma_ caw_ ve chaw . . . aw_ g’a_ nu_ ve chaw . . . leh te_ chi_ ma_ shi_ ve chaw hui hta_ leu_ yu_ ve yo_.” Yaw_ hui lo_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ shi_ ve pa taw_ nyi ma ma_ ui_. Nyi ma ui_ ve chaw k’o_ ve, “O_ ve hta_ nga_ hk’a_ nga_ te pui_-a_. A_ hto_ ma ka_ nga_ caw_ ve yo_,” teh_ k’o_ ve yo_. Cu_ yi_ caw_ leh nyi ma o_ hk’e ta_ ve chaw hui hta_ G’ui_ sha ve mvuh_ mi_ hk’aw taw_ ta_ ve yo_.

HPEU_ MA_ LA_ VE

Chaw aw_ suh_ hpeh_ la tu_ lo_ ve nyi_ ceu_ te_ ceu_ leh_, hpeu_ ma_ pi_ ve yo_. Htai_ hk’aw_ ve leh_, ya_ eh_ hk’e Ye_su^ Hkri_ hta_ cu_ leh G’ui_ sha hpeu_ ma_ pi_ ve pa taw

g'a hpeh, ve yo.. Ye-su^h k'o^h ve, “Nga, Aw, pa leh, aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e nga, hta, chi^h a, la^h peu.. Aw, pa ma^h he^h k'o, Ya^h hpu hta, te^h g'a^h ka, ma^h shi..” (Mat. 11:27). Aw, pa leh Ya^h hpu hta, shi- ve leh, G'ui, sha hpeu, ma- pi^h ve te^h ceu, yo.. G'ui, sha leu^h yu, ta- ve chaw ceh ti^h hpeu, ma- pi^h ve hta, g'a hpeh, ve yo..

Li, hpu tawn chi leh, Li, hpu hk'a peu-e hk'aw tcuh^h kui, na^h ja^h ve yo.. Ye-su^h G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, aw, hk'ui^h pui- k'o^h ta- ve leh, “Aw, pa leh, aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e nga, hta, chi^h a, la^h peu.” Hpa-ri-sch^h hui ma- pi^h ta- ve chaw hui aw, pon taw, ta- tu, nyi^h ceu, leh, Ye-su^h G'ui, sha hta, “Nga, ve Aw, pa ” teh, ku, ve yo.. Taw^h chi leh, yaw^h kan^h te kui, hk'aw chaw mo- lon^h g'u^h suh, aw^h law^h te^h paw^h yeh^h ve yo.. “Nga, ve Aw, pa” k'o^h ve leh, yaw^h G'ui, sha geh la, leh G'ui, sha hk'a shu, hpeh, ve hta, ma- la^h cheh^h ve yo.. Taw, ta- tu, nyi^h ceu, te^h ceu, leh, “Aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e nga, hta, chi^h a, la^h peu.” yo.. Yaw^h ui- ja^h mvuh^h ja^h ve G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, ma- la^h ve yo.. Chi leh, Mat. 28:18 hk'aw Ye-su^h k'o^h ve, “Mvuh^h naw ma hk'o^h leh mi, gui, hk'o^h ve kan^h pa^h hk'a peu-e nga, hta, pe, la^h peu.” hta, shu, da, ve yo..

Ye-su^h yaw^h Sa-tan, ne^h te^h hpa, na, gaw, ve, aw, to, nyi ma, a sha, leh suh ve te^h hpa- aw, hk'o^h lo kan^h pa^h caw, ve hta, ma- pi^h peu.. Htai, hk'aw, pi^h tu, ven^h ba^h hpeh^h pi^h tu, leh suh^h jeh, tu, kan^h pa^h caw, ve hta, ka, ma- pi^h peu.. Chaw ya^h, mi, gui, mvuh^h naw ma, mo, na^h ho, leh aw, yan^h hk'a peu-e, hk'o^h kan^h pa^h caw, ve hta, ka, ma- pi^h peu.. Mi, gui, hk'o^h te^h ceu, le le yaw^h ve kan^h pa^h aw, haw^h lo caw, ve teh, yaw^h kan^h te ve hta, cu^h leh sha^h hki^h ma- la^h peu..

Ma, hteh- 11:27 hk'aw ca^h leh “Aw, pa ma^h he^h k'o, Ya^h hpu hta, te^h g'a^h ka, ma^h shi..” teh, k'o^h ta- ve yo.. Chaw ya^h ve daw^h hk'a^h hta, cu^h leh Ya^h hpu hk'a shu, Aw, pa hta, te^h g'a^h ka, ma^h shi.. Chaw ya^h te^h hpa, chi ve hta, ma^h shi- ve pa taw, cu^h yi, taw^h hkaw^h leh o^h k'o^h pui ve aw, li^h te^h hpa, htaw^h, te, chi^h aw, bon ma^h caw.. Nga, hui G'ui, sha hta, hk'a, hk'e te shi, hpeh, tu, le. G'ui, sha ve Ya^h hpu hpeu, ma- la^h ve hta, pa taw ceh ti^h shi, hpeh, ve yo.. “Ya^h hpu leh Ya^h hpu hpeu, ma- pi^h ga^h ve chaw ma^h he^h k'o, te^h g'a^h ka, ma^h shi..” Chi pa taw G'ui, sha leh, ya^h eh^h hk'a shu, chaw ya^h ve cu^h yi, ma^h caw, leh g'a^h va pui^h ve chaw hui hta, hte^h ve caw^h ve hpeu, ma- pi^h ve hta, ha, yu, tu, leu^h yu, ve yo..

VEN^h BA^h DAW^h HPFUH^h VE

G'ui, sha ve aw, bon aw, shin^h leh, htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, hpeu, ma- pi^h ve hta, ha, yu, ve chaw hui aw, pon ceh ti^h hpeh, ve teh, nyi ma sho, sha, cheh^h ve chaw hui leh, “Kan^h te heu, leh maw^h pfuh^h haw^h ve chaw hk'a peu-e nga, geh la, o.. Nga, naw, hui hta, g'a^h jeh^h pi^h tu, yo..” (eh- 28), teh, Ye-su^h ku, cheh^h ve hta, daw^h nyi she..

Cho, ka, k'o^h ta- ve leh, Yo^h. 6:37 hk'aw “Aw, pa nga, hta, hk'a pe, la^h ve chaw hui leh, nga, geh la, tu, yo. “ teh, k'o^h ve hta, shu, da, leh, te^h paw^h ti^h “Nga, geh la, ve chaw hta,

nga, ma^ˋ chi^ˋ ba.” teh, ca^ˋ leh k^ˋo^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. G^ˋui, sha leh, leu^ˋ yu^ˋ tu^ˋ kan^ˋ pa^ˋ caw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, chaw hk^ˋa^ˋ peu-e^ˋ hta, ku^ˋ yu^ˋ pi^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Taw^ˋ chi te^ˋ hpa^ˋ haw^ˋ da^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ tu^ˋ ha^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta, g^ˋa^ˋ ha^ˋ yu^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

He^ˋla^ˋsa^ˋ hkaw^ˋ “kan^ˋ te heu^ˋ ve “ hta, kopiao teh, yeh^ˋ ta^ˋ leh tcuh^ˋ kui, leh, kan^ˋ te ve pa taw kui^ˋ taw^ˋ ja^ˋ leh aw^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ peu^ˋ k^ˋai peu^ˋ teh, k^ˋo^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ye^ˋsu^ˋ leh, chaw ya^ˋ ve aw^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ aw^ˋ sha^ˋ hta, cu^ˋ leh G^ˋui, sha nyi ma caw^ˋ tu^ˋ te ve hta, k^ˋo^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hta, g^ˋa^ˋ ca leh heu^ˋ ve, hta^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ ve hta, g^ˋa^ˋ tu^ˋ co^ˋ ca^ˋ leh heu^ˋ ve hta, k^ˋo^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

“Maw^ˋ pfuh^ˋ haw^ˋ ve” leh, ha k^ˋa^ˋ law^ˋ law^ˋ kan^ˋ te hkeu^ˋ ve, la^ˋ k^ˋa^ˋ hk^ˋo^ˋ ve aw^ˋ vui^ˋ sha^ˋ te sha^ˋ haw^ˋ ve hta, k^ˋo^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Sa^ˋ la^ˋ hui aw^ˋ pon co ha g^ˋa^ˋ jeh^ˋ kui^ˋ lo ga^ˋ tu^ˋ, bon li^ˋ teh ta^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ eh^ˋ te^ˋ ma^ˋ le hta, g^ˋa^ˋ te bi^ˋ ve teh, ma^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ li^ˋ taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ leh, ta^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ law^ˋ law^ˋ ve ta^ˋ tu^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta, te pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Tc. 15:10). Sa^ˋ la^ˋ hui ma^ˋ ve bon li^ˋ hta, pa taw, chaw ya^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ peu-e^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ve aw^ˋ vui^ˋ leh nyi ma hk^ˋaw^ˋ te ya^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta, pon, ga^ˋ leh nyi ma lu^ˋ ja^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ve hta, hte^ˋ leh, ma^ˋ yeh^ˋ ta^ˋ hta^ˋ, Ye^ˋsu^ˋ “Nga^ˋ geh la^ˋ-o^ˋ” k^ˋo^ˋ ve leh, k^ˋaw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ leh k^ˋai cheh^ˋ ve aw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ hta, k^ˋaw^ˋ pa-o^ˋ teh, k^ˋo^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Kan^ˋ pa^ˋ nyi^ˋ ti^ˋ ta^ˋ ve, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ aw^ˋ vui^ˋ haw^ˋ ve leh a shu yaw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ co^ˋ ca^ˋ leh G^ˋui, sha mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ lo ma^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ lo^ˋ-e^ˋ ve chaw hui hta, Ye^ˋsu^ˋ ku^ˋ pi^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui meh^ˋ k^ˋai cheh^ˋ ve hta, yaw^ˋ hui shi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. “Nyi ma lu^ˋ ve hta, hpfuh^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ leh nga^ˋ geh la^ˋ-o^ˋ. Nga^ˋ naw^ˋ hui hta, G^ˋui, sha ve aw^ˋ bon aw^ˋ shin^ˋ la^ˋ shawn^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ tu^ˋ yo^ˋ.”

A shu yaw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ vui^ˋ hta, yu^ˋ la^ˋ leh Ye^ˋsu^ˋ hta, k^ˋaw^ˋ hteh^ˋ pi^ˋ tu^ˋ ku^ˋ la^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. A shu yaw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ te, chi^ˋ ka^ˋ te ma^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ-o^ˋ ve hta, shi^ˋ ve chaw aw^ˋ pon ku^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. A shu yaw^ˋ ve a lo^ˋ leh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta, hpfuh^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ leh Ye^ˋsu^ˋ geh la^ˋ ve chaw aw^ˋ pon yo^ˋ. A shu yaw^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ aw^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ ha leh, nyi hk^ˋa^ˋ suh cheh^ˋ ve chaw aw^ˋ pon ma^ˋ he^ˋ.

Ye^ˋsu^ˋ leh, Hkaw^ˋra^ˋsen^ˋ ven^ˋ, Beh^ˋseh^ˋda^ˋ ven^ˋ leh Ka^ˋpe^ˋne^ˋon^ˋ ven^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ma^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ve pa taw, nyi ma zuh^ˋ ja^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (eh^ˋ 20-24). Ma^ˋ maw maw Ye^ˋsu^ˋ leh, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta, pa taw daw^ˋ ha^ˋ ve chaw, a shu yaw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw teh, shaw^ˋ ve, kan^ˋ hta, aw^ˋ hkui^ˋ pui^ˋ teh ve o^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ pui^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ ve aw^ˋ vui^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ peu-e^ˋ hta, ba^ˋ ta^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ geh k^ˋaw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ k^ˋaw^ˋ la tu^ˋ ku^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

YON^ˋ VE

Aw^ˋ teh, aw^ˋ na chaw aw^ˋ suh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ la tu^ˋ lo^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ka^ˋ aw^ˋ nu^ˋ te^ˋ ceu^ˋ leh, yon^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. “Nga^ˋ geh la^ˋ-o^ˋ” k^ˋo^ˋ ve leh, “Nga^ˋ hta, yon^ˋ-o^ˋ” k^ˋo^ˋ ve hta, shu^ˋ da^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yo^ˋ. 6:35 hk^ˋaw Ye^ˋsu^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve, “Nga^ˋ leh, co ha te^ˋ pi^ˋ law^ˋ ve hkao^ˋ mon^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Nga^ˋ geh la^ˋ ve chaw leh, ma^ˋ k^ˋaw^ˋ meu^ˋ leh, nga^ˋ hta, yon^ˋ ve chaw leh, ma^ˋ k^ˋaw^ˋ shi^ˋ-o^ˋ.” Yaw^ˋ geh la^ˋ ve leh, yaw^ˋ hta, yon^ˋ tu^ˋ aw^ˋ pon hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Yon^ˋ ve leh, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceh hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ve leh, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta, ba^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yon^ˋ ve leh, hta^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ pa^ˋ geh k^ˋaw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ k^ˋaw^ˋ la ve yo^ˋ. Hta^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ ve leh, ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve G^ˋui, sha hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hpeu^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ leh nyi ma nu^ˋ neh^ˋ ve pa taw g^ˋa^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta, pa taw daw^ˋ ha^ˋ ve nyi ma Ye^ˋsu^ˋ hta, ha^ˋ.

yu. ve yo. Cu' yi. caw. leh shi. pui' ve nyi ma hta. pa taw ma' he', nyi ma hk'a peu-e. Ye-su' geh hpfuh' k'aw. la ve te' ceu. yo.

CHI' A. VE

Htai. hk'aw. ve leh., cho. ka. ceh leh ve ma' he'. Aw. teh. aw. na chaw aw. suh' hpeh. la tu. lo. ve aw. li' aw. hk'a' te' ceu. leh., chi' a. ve yo. Ye-su' ku. ve leh., "Nga. naw. hui hta. g'a' jeh' pi' tu. yo." ceh ma' he', "Nga. ve ta' tu. hta. ta' leh nga. geh hen' yu. o.. Aw. lawn k'o. nga. leh. nyi ma nu' nu' neh. caw. leh naw. hui ve nyi ma htaw' g'a' g'a' jeh' tu. yo. Nga. ve ta' tu. ta' sha leh nga. ve maw' htaw' law. ve yo." teh. ca' leh k'o' ta. ve yo. (eh' 29). Yaw' Jaw' maw' hpeh. ve hta. chi' a. tu. ku. ve leh., htai. hk'aw. la' tu. ku. cheh' ve yo. Yaw' pi' la' ve ta' tu. hta. ma' ta' ve chaw leh., pon. ve hpeh' ve g'a' jeh' kui. lo ma' g'a lo.-e.

Ye-su' ve taw' hta. na cheh' ve chaw hui ta' tu. k'o' ve leh., chi' a. ve hta. k'o' ga' ve teh. shi. ve yo. I'sa-re.la' mvuh' mi. hk'aw ta' tu. hta. suh' te ta. leh to nu' to sha' hta. haw. tu. la. sha' ma' hk'a' deh. te ta. ve yo. Ye-su' leh., ya' neh. hta' Na-za-reh' ven' Yo'seh. ve la. sha' ma' te kui. yeh. hk'aw ta' tu. lai' ma. te peu. ve yo. Htai. hk'aw. ve hta. teh' ma. tu. da. ja' ve yo. Ta' tu. leh., to nu' to sha' maw' aw. vui. hta. ta' leh aw. sheh. hpa' g'a sheh k'ai pi' ve yo.

Ta' tu. leh., aw. la. g'aw' hpeh. ve hta. ka. teh' ma. la' ve yo. Ye-su' "nga. geh hen' yu.-o." teh. k'o' ve aw. ho. aw. han hta. Yu'da. chaw shi. ve yo. A. shoe. hta' ve li. hk'aw li. hen' pa. te' g'a' sa. la. hta. chi' a. pi' ve te' yan', sa. la. ve ta' tu. hta. ta' ve teh. k'o' ve yo. Chaw maw' hkaw' "Naw. ve k'aw. pe. ta' tu. aw. haw' lo keu leh naw. ve nyi ma ma. la' ve hta. hen' yu.-o." teh. k'o' ta. ve yo. Sa. la. ma. la' ve ta' tu. leh., Aw. li' taw' hkaw' ve ta' tu. hta. k'o' ve yo.

Ta' tu. leh., na yu. ve hta. ka. k'o' ve yo. Ta' tu. aw. lawn Ye-su' hta. htai. hk'aw. pa. leh Jaw' maw' teh. ha. yu. ve hta. ka. teh' ma. ta. ve yo. Ye-su' leh., yaw' ve ta' tu. hta. ma' ta' ga' ve chaw hta. ma' ku. Aw. teh. aw. na htai. hk'aw. g'a' ve leh., ven' ba' ya' te' g'a' ven' ba' hta. hpfuh' ba. ta' leh Ye-su' Hkri. u' peun. ve aw. haw' lo cheh' tu. k'aw. la ve hta. k'o' ve yo.

Htai. hk'aw. ve leh., yon. ve aw. hk'aw lo G'ui. sha ve aw. bon aw. shin' hta. pa taw g'a' ve yo. Chaw ya' da. ve kan' te ve pa taw ma' he'. Ven' ba' ya' a sha. te. hk'a' aw. pi. hta. ba. ta' leh nyi ma nu' neh. ve hk'aw G'ui. sha ve aw. bon aw. shin' hta. g'a ha. yu. ve yo. Chi hk'e ba. ta' ve sha' hki' leh., chi' a. ve leh na yu. ve te' ceu. yo. Ma' na yu. ga' ve leh k'aw. hpfuh' pui' ve nyi ma caw. cheh' ve k'o. aw. teh. aw. na yon. ve teh. k'o' ma' hpeh.

Aw. li' taw' hkaw' ve ta' tu., chaw ya' co' ca' leh te ta. ve kan' aw. vui. leh ven' ba' ve ta' tu. leh., haw' ve, nyi ma lu. ve leh heu. ja' ve yo. Aw. suh. aw. sha. hpaw' lo ui. ja' haw' ja' leh ta' ma' g'a' ve aw. vui. hpeh. ve yo. Daw' ha. nyi ma lu. ve leh daw' hki' ve hta. hpeh. la pi' ve yo. Ye-su' leh., aw. teh. aw. na g'a' g'a' jeh' tu., ta' g'a ve ta' tu. leh aw. g'a' aw. sha' pi' la' ve yo. (Hpi'. 4:13).

Yaw^ˈ nyi ma nu^ˈ nu^ˈ neh_ˌ neh_ˌ caw_ˌ ve pa taw, yaw^ˈ ve ta^ˆ tu_ˌ ta^ˆ sha leh yaw^ˈ ve maw^ˈ hta^ˈ law_ˌ ve yo_ˌ. Hpa_ˌri_ˌseh^ˈ leh li_ˌ bvuh_ˌ pa_ˌ hui hk'a^ˈ shu_ˌ nga_ˌ hui hta_ˌ ma^ˈ nyi^ˈ ti_ˌ ga^ˈ. Nga_ˌ hui ta^ˆ ma^ˈ g'a^ˈ ve aw_ˌ vui_ˌ nga_ˌ hui aw_ˌ hk'o^ˆ lo ma^ˈ ta_ˌ la^ˈ ga^ˈ. Yaw^ˈ nyi ma da_ˌ leh ha k'a^ˈ pui^ˈ ve pa taw, hte^ˈ ve caw^ˈ ve chaw hpeh_ˌ tu_ˌ ha_ˌ ve aw_ˌ hk'a^ˈ leh haw^ˈ ve aw_ˌ vui_ˌ hta_ˌ ma^ˈ ma_ˌ la^ˈ. Yaw^ˈ ve ta^ˆ tu_ˌ aw_ˌ haw^ˈ lo na yu_ˌ ve leh_ˌ ha leh_ˌ tu_ˌ aw_ˌ ceu_ˌ hpeh_ˌ ve yo_ˌ. Ma^ˈ na yu_ˌ ve k'o^ˆ, k'aw_ˌ pe_ˌ hta_ˌ nyi^ˈ la^ˈ ve hk'e^ˈ hpeh_ˌ ve yo_ˌ.

Ye_ˌsu^ˈ hta_ˌ chi^ˈ a_ˌ ve ta^ˆ tu_ˌ leh_ˌ, daw^ˈ ha_ˌ tu_ˌ ma^ˈ he^ˈ, ha leh_ˌ tu_ˌ aw_ˌ ceu_ˌ hpeh_ˌ ve yo_ˌ. Te ya_ˌ ta_ˌ ve ven^ˈ ba^ˆ aw_ˌ vui_ˌ hta_ˌ g'a^ˈ pon_ˌ ve pa taw, “co ha g'a^ˈ g'a^ˈ jeh^ˈ ve yo_ˌ.” Chi leh_ˌ, Ye_ˌra_ˌ. 6:16 hk'aw k'o^ˆ ve hk'e^ˈ, “Ya_ˌ k'aw ceh da_ˌ kui_ˌ lo hu^ˈ ta_ˌ leh chi^ˈ nyi^ˈ o. A_ˌ shoe_ˌ hta^ˈ ve ya_ˌ k'aw aw_ˌ pi_ˌ leh da_ˌ ja^ˈ ve ya_ˌ k'aw hk'a^ˈ lo le teh_ˌ shu hta_ˌ na nyi leh to^ˈ k'ai^ˈ o. Naw_ˌ hui ve nyi ma gaw_ˌ leh_ˌ g'a^ˈ cheh^ˈ tu_ˌ yo_ˌ. Ya_ˌ hk'a^ˈ yaw^ˈ hui leh_ˌ, ‘Ya_ˌ k'aw o^ˆ ve hta_ˌ nga_ˌ hui ma^ˈ to^ˈ’ ” teh_ˌ k'o^ˆ tu_ˌ yo_ˌ.

Ye_ˌsu^ˈ hta^ˈ o^ˆ hk'e^ˈ k'o^ˆ pi^ˈ ve hta_ˌ g'a^ˈ hkan_ˌ leh, yaw^ˈ kan^ˈ te kui_ˌ hk'aw chaw mo_ˌ lon^ˈ yaw^ˈ hta_ˌ can^ˈ ve sha_ˌ te sha_ˌ hehn^ˈ ja^ˈ la ve pa taw, aw_ˌ leh meu^ˈ yaw^ˈ hta_ˌ la_ˌ ka hk'o^ˆ ti^ˈ pch_ˌ ve yo_ˌ. Yaw^ˈ ve ta^ˆ tu_ˌ ta^ˆ sha ve hta^ˈ, k'aw_ˌ hp^ˈfuh^ˈ pui^ˈ ve, taw_ˌ ta_ˌ ve leh ven^ˈ ba^ˆ aw_ˌ vui_ˌ haw^ˈ ja^ˈ ve chaw hui aw_ˌ pon yaw^ˈ geh_ˌ la_ˌ tu_ˌ ku_ˌ pi^ˈ ve aw_ˌ hkaw^ˈ leh_ˌ, haw^ˈ ja^ˈ ve yo_ˌ. Yaw^ˈ ku_ˌ pi^ˈ ve hta_ˌ ma^ˈ na leh hta_ˌ hk'aw_ˌ ve aw_ˌ bon hta_ˌ yaw^ˈ hui ma^ˈ ha_ˌ yu_ˌ. Chaw chi te^ˈ hpa_ˌ leh_ˌ, yaw^ˈ ve aw_ˌ me_ˌ aw_ˌ hpon^ˈ aw_ˌ g'eu^ˈ a keh^ˈ yaw^ˈ hui ve ven^ˈ ba^ˆ na^ˆ ho_ˌ ve hta_ˌ leu^ˈ leh ha_ˌ ve yo_ˌ. Hk'e^ˈ te leh, yaw^ˈ hui ma^ˈ yon_ˌ ve hk'e^ˈ, Ye_ˌsu^ˈ Jaw^ˈ maw^ˈ hpeh_ˌ ve hta_ˌ ma^ˈ ha_ˌ yu_ˌ ve pa taw, yaw^ˈ hui hk'a^ˈ yaw^ˈ yaw^ˈ hui suh^ˈ jeh_ˌ ve hta_ˌ g'a^ˈ hkan_ˌ ve yo_ˌ.

AW_ TAWN 3

YE_ SU^

HA LEH_ VE BON HKAW~ HTA_

TAW~ PA HA^ TEH^ MA_ VE

----- MI SHA TE HPA -----

Ye.su^h “Nga_h geh la_h-o_h . . . Nga_h ve ta^h tu_h hta_h ta^h leh . . . naw_h hui g^ha^h g^ha^h jeh^h tu_h yo_h.”
teh_h Mat. 11:28 hk^haw ku_h ve leh_h, chaw mo_h lon^h hta_h ma_h pi^h ve te^h tawn peu_h leh yaw^h
aw_h to ma^h chaweh k^heh_h chaweh ha leh_h bon hkaw^h k^haw_h tan_h ma_h tu_h aw_h he^h ma_h la^h
ch eh^h ve yo_h.

Ma_hhteh_h 12 hk^haw yaw^h taw^h chi te^h hpa_h hta_h yaw peu_h hta^h, te^h caw_h ha^h hk^ha^h hk^he hpeh_h
la ve aw_h lawn ma_h la^h ta_h ve yo_h. Shin^h nyi hta^h bon hpaw^h ve aw_h ho^h te^h hpa_h Ye.su^h hta_h
nyi ma zuh^h ja^h ve aw_h hk^ho^h, yaw^h ne^h hta_h g^ha^h taw^h ve pa taw Sa_h-tan_h ve kan^h pa^h hta_h
yeh^h leh te ve teh_h Hpa_h-ri-seh^h hui ven^h ba^h k^haw_h ta_h ve yo_h. Ya_h hk^ha^h chaw mo_h lon^h
leh_h, yaw^h hta_h Me_h-si^h-ya_h hpeh_h ve teh_h hpo^h ku_h ve yo_h (Mat. 12:24). I^h-sa_h-re_h-la^h chaw
leh_h, Ye.su^h Hkun^h haw^h hkan^h hpeh_h leh yaw^h te tu_h ve mvuh^h mi_h hta_h ma^h ha_h yu_h. Chi
leh_h, aw_h leh meu^h yaw^h hui Ye.su^h hta_h chi^h ba_h ve te^h ceu_h yo_h.

O^h ve te^h nyi hta_h tan_h leh Ye.su^h kan^h te ve aw_h hk^ha^h k^haw_h pa leh, G^hui_h sha ve mvuh^h
mi_h ga_h la pa^h ne^h ve yo_h teh_h I^h-sa_h-re_h-la^h chaw hta_h ma^h k^ho^h pi^h-o. Chaw te^h g^ha^h peu^h te^h
g^ha^h hta_h ceh ku_h leh, Yu^h-da_h chaw leh bui^h sha^h a^h na^h chaw hui hta_h yon_h ve hk^haw chi^h a_h
leh yaw^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh_h ve ta^h tu_h hta_h ha_h yu_h tu_h k^ho^h pi^h ve yo_h.

Yaw^h ma_h ve aw_h hk^ha^h ka_h pa ve yo_h. O^h ve te^h nyi hta_h tan_h leh te^h nyi le le a sha_h te_h ve
aw_h lawn hta_h cu^h leh co ha hpaw^h hta_h teh^h ma_h pi^h ve yo_h (Mat. 13:1). Hte^h leh_h k^ho^h ma_h
pi^h ve aw_h tan ma^h ha_h yu_h ve chaw hui hta_h tcuh^h kui_h fa^h ta_h leh ma_h pi^h ve yo_h (eh^h 11-
15). Aw_h teh_h yon_h leh meu_h jeh^h ch eh^h ve chaw hui na g^ha^h tu_h hk^ha^h deh_h ma_h pi^h ve yo_h
(Mat. 4:34). Hte^h ve caw^h ve hta_h can^h ve chaw hui ma^h na nyi-o.

Ma_hhteh_h 13 hk^haw ve taw^h pa ha^h leh_h, “mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi_h aw_h lawn fa^h ta_h ve aw_h
ceu_h” hpeh_h ve yo_h (eh^h 11). Yu^h-da_h chaw hui daw^h maw_h ta_h ve mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi_h
leh_h, fa^h ta_h ve hk^he hpeh_h ve htaw^h Ye.su^h hk^ha^h deh_h hpeu_h ma_h pi^h ve yo_h. Me_h-si^h-ya_h u^h
peun_h ve te^h yan^h, mi_h gui_h ve mvuh^h mi_h kan^h pa^h hk^ha^h peu_h-e_h yaw^h aw_h haw^h lo ceh ti^h g^ha^h
ch eh^h tu_h yo_h. Li_h hpu pi_h hk^haw ve mvuh^h mi_h te^h hpa_h hta_h daw^h maw_h ve yo_h. 1 Cho_h ka_h
lo hk^ha^h ga_h peun_h da_h ve aw_h ceu_h hta_h Ye.su^h ma^h ma_h pi^h she_h.

-
1. Yu^h-da_h chaw hui mvuh^h mi_h teh_h k^ho^h hta^h, Li_h hpu pi_h Da_h. 2:44 hk^haw ka ti_h pi^h ta_h ve, “Mvuh^h
naw ma G^hui_h sha leh_h, mvuh^h mi_h lon^h te^h pe^h k^haw_h caw_h la pi^h tu_h yo_h. Mvuh^h mi_h chi ve aw_h g^ha^h
ui_h ja^h leh aw_h nu ve mvuh^h mi_h te^h hpa_h hta_h te lu_h te she^h pi^h tu_h yo_h. Ya_h hk^ha^h mvuh^h mi_h o^h ve
leh_h, co co tai_h-tai_h ye_h ch eh^h tu_h yo_h.”

Ya, hk'a' I'sa-re-la^ chaw hui mi, gui, ve mvuh' mi, caw, la tu, aw, he^ ma' maw, ve pa taw, Me-si'ya, u' peun, ve hta, ma' ha, yu,. Mvuh' mi, chi aw, lawn leun' ba, peu, ve pa taw, Ye-su' ma- ve hte' ve caw' ve aw, lawn chi hta, yaw' hui ma' ha, yu, ga'.

Chi pa taw, Mat. 13 hk'aw tan, ma- ve taw' pa ha' leh,, aw, teh, aw, na aw, la, g'aw' te' hpa- hta, aw, ka, aw, nu chaw aw, pon fa' ta- ve G'ui, sha ve mvuh' mi, aw, lawn ma- pi' ve yo. (Mk. 4:11). Taw' pa ha' chi te' hpa- leh,, I'sa-re-la^ chaw Ye-su' Hkri, hta, ma' ha, yu, ve aw, yan' hta, tan, leh mi, gui, hk'o' Ye-su' te' hin' hk'aw, u' peun- tu, ve aw, yan' hk'a ga, ve aw, lawn hpeh, ve yo,. Ya, nyi nga, hui cheh' ta- ve mvuh' mi, leh,, fa' ta- ve aw, ceu, hpeh, leh Li, hpu pi- hk'aw ma' hpeu, ma- la' ta-.

Mvuh' mi, k'o^ ve a, hto, ma le. Li, hpu hk'aw G'ui, sha ve mvuh' mi, teh, k'o^ leh, Ma,hteh- hk'aw mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi, teh, k'o^ ve yo,.² Mvuh' mi, - mi, gui, hk'o^ leh chaw ya' ve nyi ma hk'aw G'ui, sha u' peun- ve - chi beu, caw, cheh' htaw' fa' ta- ve hk'e hpeh, ve yo,. Ye-su' leh,, u' peun- tu, kan' pa' hk'a bi' caw, htaw', mi, gui, hk'o^ lo Hkun' haw' hkan' hk'a shu- G'ui, sha ve a lo- hta, hk'a bi' ma' yeh'. Yon- ve chaw hui aw, pon Hkun' haw' hkan' hpeh, leh ma' yon- ve mi, gui, ya' te' hpa- ma' maw, hpeh,. Mi, gui, jaw' maw' u' peun- ve mvuh' mi, hta, g'a, ca ve chaw hui leh,, G'ui, sha ve mvuh' mi, aw, lawn hta, ma' shi- ma' maw, hpeh,.

Ye-su' ve kan' leh,, meh' k'ai ve chaw hui hta, g'a, ca leh htai- hk'aw, yu, tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo,. Kan' chi leh,, fa' ta- ve G'ui, sha ve mvuh' mi, ve kan' te' ceu, hpeh, ve yo,. Ye-su' aw' law' ma- pi' ve taw' pa ha' leh,, ha leh, bon hkaw' ma- ve hta, ca' da, ve yo,:

Aw, yaw' she- pa- te' g'a' aw, yaw' ca she- ve yo,. Aw, yaw' te' hpa- hpa- ya, k'aw hpu' lo ce leh, nga' te' hpa- la, leh g'aw' ca' she- ve yo,. Aw, yaw' te' hpa- hpa- mi, sha- pa' kui, ha' pui de lo ce leh, mi, sha- ma' na' ve pa taw, te' caw, ha' ye, la ve yo,. Aw, ye, o' ve te' hpa- aw, geu ma' naw, ve pa taw, mvuh' nyi taw' la hta' haw ja' chi' ja' leh, naw, k'ai go' k'ai ve yo,. Aw, yaw' te' hpa- hpa- a' chu' de lo ce leh, a' chu' bui' te' hpa- ui- la leh aw, ye, te' hpa- hta, ho' she- ve yo,. Aw, yaw' te' hpa- hpa- mi, hkui' da, kui, lo ce leh aw, shi- naw, la ve yo,. Te' hpa- hpa- te' ha pun, te' hpa- hpa- hkaw, chi pun leh, te' hpa- hpa- sheh' chi pun naw, la ve yo,. Na- paw caw, ve chaw hk'a deh, na-o teh, k'o^ ve yo. (Mat. 13:3 - 9).

Ye-su' leh,, chaw ya' na g'a sha ve aw, ho, aw, han hta, yeh' ta- ve yo,. Ti ca' hk'a ca' ve leh,, Yu'da, chaw a sha, te, hk'a' aw, pon aw, nyi ma shi- hpeh, ve yo,. Chaw te' g'a' le le aw, yaw' she- ve leh ui- la ve aw, lawn na g'a ve yo,. Ye-su' ma- pi' ve aw, ti leh,,

-
2. Li, hpu hk'aw ma- ta- ve mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi, leh G'ui, sha ve mvuh' mi, peun da, kui, ma' caw,. "Mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi," hta, Ma,hteh- li, hk'aw 22 paw' yeh' ta- ve yo,. Mat. 13:11, Mk. 4:11 leh Lk. 8:10 hk'aw taw' hkaw' chi hta, hk'a shu- shu- pa yeh' ta- ve yo,. Yu'da, chaw hui leh,, mvuh' naw ma hta, G'ui, sha ve aw, meh aw, tan yeh' ta- ve yo,. Ma,hteh- leh,, yaw' li, bvuh, pi' cheh' ve chaw hui hta, yaw' hui na g'a ve taw' hkaw' hta, cu' leh bvuh, pi' cheh' ve yo,.

aw₂ yaw^ˈ she₂ cheh^ˈ ve hta₂ chaw mo₂ lon^ˈ maw₂ hpeh₂ ve aw₂ ti ka₂ hpeh₂ tu₂ yo₂. Aw₂ yaw^ˈ she₂ pa₂ leh₂, aw₂ yaw^ˈ do^ˈ ta₂ ve mi^ˈ chaw hta₂ la₂ k'a^ˈ hk'o^ˈ pfuh^ˈ ta₂ leh aw₂ teh^ˈ hk'o^ˈ to^ˈ to^ˈ k'aw₂ k'aw₂ te leh hka^ˈ she₂ ve yo₂. Mi₂ sha₂ 4 ceu₂ hk'o^ˈ lo ce ve yo₂.

YA₂ K'AW HPUI^ˈ LO VE MI₂ SHA₂

Ya₂ k'aw hpui^ˈ lo ve mi₂ sha₂ leh₂ heh leh ya₂ k'aw leh mi₂ gui₂ aw₂ ka₂ lo taw₂ ta₂ ve pa taw₂, “Aw₂ yaw^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ hpa₂ ya₂ k'aw hpui^ˈ lo ce leh nga^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ g'aw^ˈ ca^ˈ she₂ ve yo₂ (Mat. 13:4). Pa₂ le₂ ti^ˈ na^ˈ mvuh^ˈ mi₂ leh₂, mui₂ ca^ˈ kui₂ aw₂ ti ceh ti^ˈ bi^ˈ ta₂ leh ya₂ k'aw eh^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ taw₂ ta₂ ve ma^ˈ he^ˈ k'o₂, hko leh g'o₂ pa ko ta₂ ve ma^ˈ caw₂. Ya₂ k'aw to^ˈ pa₂ te^ˈ hpa₂ ya₂ k'aw chi te^ˈ hpa₂ hta₂ te to^ˈ leh, Ye₂ su^ˈ leh aw₂ la₂ g'aw^ˈ hui htaw^ˈ ya₂ k'aw o^ˈ ve te^ˈ hpa₂ hta₂ te to^ˈ leh ca₂ nu hta₂ cheh^ˈ ca^ˈ ve yo₂ (Mat. 12:1).

Aw₂ yaw^ˈ hta₂ hka^ˈ she₂ ve pa taw₂, te^ˈ hpa₂ hpa₂ ya₂ k'aw hk'o^ˈ lo ce ve yo₂. Ya₂ k'aw hk'o^ˈ lo ve mi₂ sha₂ leh₂ heh leh nu^ˈ la tu₂ ma^ˈ du^ˈ hpfu^ˈ pi^ˈ ve pa taw₂, ti ca^ˈ ma^ˈ hpeh₂. Ya₂ k'aw to^ˈ pa₂ hui hkui sheh na^ˈ to^ˈ ve aw₂ hk'o^ˈ, mvuh^ˈ cha chi^ˈ ja^ˈ ve pa taw ha^ˈ pui hk'aw^ˈ ta₂ ve hk'e hpeh₂ ve yo₂. Aw₂ yaw^ˈ she₂ pa₂ hka^ˈ she₂ ve aw₂ yaw^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ aw₂ teh^ˈ hk'o^ˈ pon₂ leh ya₂ k'aw hk'o^ˈ lo ce ve k'o₂, aw₂ geu tcuh^ˈ lo₂-e ma^ˈ g'a^ˈ ve pa taw, nga^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ g'aw^ˈ ca^ˈ k'ai hta^ˈ hk'a^ˈ ga₂ caw₂ ta₂ ve yo₂. Lk. 8:5 hk'aw k'o^ˈ ve hk'e, nga^ˈ ma^ˈ g'aw^ˈ ca^ˈ ve aw₂ yaw^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ leh₂, chaw ya^ˈ na^ˈ to^ˈ ve pa taw lu₂ k'ai ve yo₂.

MI₂ SHA₂ PA^ˈ VE

Ma₂ hteh₂ 13:5 hk'aw mi₂ sha₂ pa^ˈ ve aw₂ lawn k'o^ˈ ta₂ leh, “Aw₂ yaw^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ hpa₂ mi₂ sha pa^ˈ kui₂ ha^ˈ pui de lo ce leh, mi₂ sha₂ ma^ˈ na^ˈ ve pa taw, te^ˈ caw₂ ha^ˈ ye₂ la ve htaw^ˈ, aw₂ geu ma^ˈ tcuh^ˈ na^ˈ leh mvuh^ˈ nyi taw^ˈ la hta^ˈ haw ja^ˈ chi^ˈ ja^ˈ leh naw₂ k'ai go^ˈ k'ai ve yo₂.”

“Ha^ˈ pui de^ˈ k'o^ˈ ve leh₂, mi₂ sha₂ hk'aw ha^ˈ pui caw₂ ve hta₂ k'o^ˈ ve ma^ˈ he^ˈ. Mui₂ ca^ˈ pa₂ leh₂, ha^ˈ pui shi₂ te^ˈ hpa₂ hta₂ pui^ˈ ve hpeh₂ ve hk'e yu₂ ba₂ ve yo₂. I^ˈ sa₂ re₂ la^ˈ mvuh^ˈ mi₂ hk'aw ha^ˈ htu^ˈ aw₂ ba^ˈ lon^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ hpe hk'aw^ˈ ta₂ leh, te^ˈ ka₂ ka₂ k'o^ˈ mi₂ sha₂ pa^ˈ ja^ˈ ve yo₂. Mi₂ sha₂ pa^ˈ ja^ˈ kui₂ lo aw₂ yaw^ˈ te^ˈ hpa₂ ce ve te^ˈ yan^ˈ, aw₂ ye₂ ye₂ la vai^ˈ ve ka₂ aw₂ geu ha^ˈ pui hk'o^ˈ lo ga₂ hta^ˈ, tcuh^ˈ lo₂-e ma^ˈ ga₂-o₂. Aw₂ geu tcuh^ˈ lo₂-e ma^ˈ ga₂ ve pa taw, aw₂ hta₂ hpaw^ˈ lo aw₂ ye₂ leh aw₂ hpa₂ te^ˈ hpa₂ aw₂ pa^ˈ lo ve aw₂ ceh₂ te^ˈ hpa₂ a keh^ˈ ui la mvuh la ve hk'e hpeh₂ ve yo₂. Ya₂ hk'a^ˈ, aw₂ geu i^ˈ ka^ˈ neh^ˈ kui₂ lo ma^ˈ ga₂ ve pa taw, mvuh^ˈ nyi taw^ˈ la hta^ˈ shu g'u^ˈ suh₂ suh-e ve yo₂. Chi hk'e ve aw₂ ti te^ˈ hpa₂ leh₂, aw₂ shi₂ ma^ˈ naw₂ la she₂ g'u^ˈ suh₂ ka₂ naw₂ k'ai go^ˈ k'ai ve yo₂.

A⁻ CHU⁻ DE MI₂ SHA₂

Ma₂hteh₂ 13:7 hk⁻aw “Aw₂ yaw⁻ te⁻ hpa₂ hpa₂ a⁻ chu⁻ de lo ce leh , a⁻ chu⁻ bui⁻ te⁻ hpa₂ ui₂ la leh aw₂ ye₂ te⁻ hpa₂ hta₂ ho⁻ she₂ ve yo₂.” Mi₂ sha₂ na⁻ leh k⁻aw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ta₂ ve pa taw₂ mi₂ hkui⁻ da₂ ve yo₂. Aw₂ yaw⁻ she₂ hta⁻ mi₂ sha₂ keh₂ leh₂ caw₂ ve yo₂. Aw₂ yaw⁻ ce leh ye₂ la vai⁻ ve htaw⁻, mvuh₂ yaw⁻ leh aw₂ geu te⁻ hpa₂ aw₂ haw⁻ lo lo₂-e ta₂ ve ka₂ te⁻ geh ye₂ la ve yo₂. A⁻ chu⁻ o⁻ ve te⁻ hpa₂ she₂ ta₂ ve aw₂ ye₂ hta₂ ho⁻ she₂ ve yo₂.

Aw₂ ti hk⁻aw caw₂ ve mvuh₂ te⁻ hpa₂ leh₂, ti ta₂ ve aw₂ ye₂ a keh⁻ ui₂ la vai⁻ ve yo₂. Aw₂ ti hk⁻aw yaw⁻ hk⁻a⁻ yaw⁻ caw₂ cheh⁻ ve mvuh₂ te⁻ hpa₂ leh₂, ye₂ la ui₂ la vai⁻ ve htaw⁻, ti ta₂ she₂ ta₂ ve aw₂ ceu₂ te⁻ hpa₂ leh₂, aw₂ ti aw₂ suh⁻ hpeh₂ ve pa taw₂ hk⁻a deh₂ ha₂ sha⁻ pi⁻ tu₂ lo₂ ve yo₂. Aw₂ ti hk⁻aw caw₂ ve mvuh₂ te⁻ hpa₂ aw₂ geu taw⁻ la ve te⁻ yan⁻, aw₂ ti hta₂ ho⁻ zuh⁻ k⁻ai ve yo₂. Yaw⁻ hui ve aw₂ hpa₂ te⁻ hpa₂ zuh₂ taw⁻ la leh ti ta₂ ve aw₂ ceh₂ mvuh⁻ nyi g⁻eu⁻ ma⁻ g⁻a tu₂ taw₂ ta₂ pi⁻ ve yo₂. Aw₂ geu te⁻ hpa₂ htaw⁻, i⁻ ka⁻ leh mi₂ hkui⁻ hta₂ leu⁻ leh chaw₂ yu₂ ve yo₂. Aw₂ leh meu⁻ k⁻o, ti ta₂ ve aw₂ ceu₂ te⁻ hpa₂ hta₂ ho⁻ she₂ ve yo₂.

DA₂ VE MI₂ SHA₂

Aw₂ leh meu⁻ Ma₂hteh₂ 13:8 hk⁻aw da₂ ve mi₂ sha₂ aw₂ lawn k⁻o⁻ ta₂ ve leh₂, “Aw₂ yaw⁻ te⁻ hpa₂ hpa₂ mi₂ hkui⁻ da₂ kui₂ lo ce leh te⁻ hpa₂ hpa₂ te⁻ ha pun, te⁻ hpa₂ hpa₂ hkaw₂ chi pun leh te⁻ hpa₂ hpa₂ sheh⁻ chi pun aw₂ shi₂ naw₂ la ve yo₂.” Mi₂ sha₂ chi da₂ leh ya₂ k⁻aw hpu⁻ lo ve hta₂ ma⁻ shu₂. Mi₂ sha₂ pa⁻ kui₂ lo ve hta₂ ma⁻ shu₂, mi₂ sha₂ htu ve yo₂. Mvuh₂ ma⁻ na⁻, keh₂ leh₂ yi₂ leh₂ caw₂ ve yo₂. Aw₂ yaw⁻ te⁻ hpa₂ ye₂ la leh ui₂ la da₂ la ve pa taw₂ aw₂ shi₂ te⁻ ha pun, hkaw₂ chi pun leh sheh⁻ chi pun hk⁻a ga₂ naw₂ la ve yo₂.

TAW⁻ PA HA⁻

Aw₂ hta₂ hpaw⁻ ceh nyi k⁻o, aw₂ yaw⁻ she₂ pa₂ leh aw₂ yaw⁻ aw₂ lawn leh₂ sha₂ ja⁻ ve yo₂. Ye₂-su⁻ ma₂ kui₂ hk⁻aw tcuh⁻ kui₂ na⁻ ve leh₂, Mat. 13:9 hk⁻aw caw₂ leh, “Na₂ paw caw₂ ve chaw hk⁻a deh₂ na-o.” Aw₂ lawn chi hta₂ ka⁻ ve k⁻o, na yu₂-o₂ teh₂ k⁻o⁻ ga⁻ ve yo₂. A shu na g⁻a tu₂ le. Ma₂ pi⁻ sheh₂ hpa⁻ Hkun⁻ haw⁻ hkan⁻ caw₂ ve chaw hui yo₂. Aw₂ la₂ g⁻aw⁻ te⁻ hpa₂ aw₂ pon ti ve leh g⁻eu₂ jaw₂ ve leh₂, co ha hpaw⁻ tcuh⁻ kui₂ caw₂ ve hta₂ shi₂ cheh⁻ ve yo₂. Mk. 4:10 hk⁻aw Ye₂-su⁻ te⁻ g⁻a⁻ ti⁻ yaw⁻ hui geh cheh⁻ ta₂ hta⁻, taw⁻ pa ha⁻ chi ve tcuh⁻ kui₂ hto la⁻ tu₂ law₂ pi⁻ ve hk⁻e, yaw⁻ hto ma₂ pi⁻ ve yo₂.

Ma₂hteh₂ 13:9 hk⁻aw “Na₂ paw caw₂ ve chaw hk⁻a deh₂ na-o” k⁻o⁻ ve leh eh⁻ 16 hk⁻aw “Naw₂ hui ve na₂ paw g⁻a ka⁻ ve pa taw₂ aw₂ bon ui₂ ve yo₂” k⁻o⁻ ve hk⁻a₂ hk⁻e ca⁻ da₂ ve hta₂ tawn⁻ ta₂ she₂. Aw₂ sheh₂ hpa⁻ ve maw₂ k⁻aw hk⁻aw taw⁻ la ve, “Naw₂ hui g⁻a maw₂ ve te⁻ hpa₂ hta₂ G⁻ui₂ sha ve tcuh₂ ka₂ pa₂ leh hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw lai⁻ g⁻a⁻ maw₂ ga⁻ ve htaw⁻, ma⁻ g⁻a maw₂. Naw₂ hui g⁻a ka⁻ ve te⁻ hpa₂ hta₂ yaw⁻ hui ka⁻ ga⁻ ve htaw⁻ ma⁻ g⁻a ka⁻. Aw₂ yaw⁻ she₂ pa₂ aw₂ lawn taw⁻ pa ha⁻ te ma₂ ve tcuh⁻ kui₂ hta₂ na she₂.” (eh⁻ 17-18).

AW_ YAW_ LEH AW_ YAW_ SHE_ PA_

Chi beu_ aw_ la_ g'aw_ leh na nyi ga_ ve yon_ ve chaw hui ceh ti_ cheh_ ta_ hta_, Ye_su^ leh_ mvuh_ mi_ aw_ lawn a ye_ ui_ ve fa_ ta_ ve hta_ na g'a sha tu_ k'aw_ hpeu_ ma_ pi_ ve yo_ (Mk. 4:10). Yaw_ k'o^ cheh_ ve aw_ yaw_ leh_, ha leh_ bon hkaw_ hta_ k'o^ ga_ leh : “Chaw te_ g'a^ mvuh_ naw ma mvuh_ mi_ aw_ lawn g'a ka_ leh . . .” (Mat. 13:19) k'o^ ve leh_, Hkun_ haw_ hkan_ leh yaw_ ve mvuh_ mi_ aw_ lawn hta_ k'o^ ve yo_. Lk. 8:11 htaw_ chi ve hta_ shu_ da_ leh, “Aw_ yaw_ leh_, G'ui_ sha ve bon hkaw_ hpeh_ ve yo_.” Chi pa taw_ aw_ yaw_ she_ pa_ leh_ chaw ya_ ve nyi ma hk'aw G'ui_ sha ve taw_ hkaw_ ha leh_ bon hkaw_ ma_ ve chaw hta_ k'o^ ve yo_ (1Pe_. 1:23). Aw_ yaw_ she_ pa_ hk'a peu-e_ aw_ pon hen_ yu_ kui_ aw_ sheh_ hpa_ leh_, Ye_su^ yo_.

Aw_ yaw_ leh_, ha leh_ bon hkaw_ aw_ pon da_ ve taw_ pa ha_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Te hpan_ g'a ve ma_ he^, k'aw_ taw_ la tu_ ceh te g'a ve yo_. Ha leh_ bon hkaw_ bvuh_ k'ai tu_ te ve leh_, she_ ta_ peu_ ve hta_ ma_ la tu_ te_ paw_ k'aw_ she_ ve yo_. Nga_ hui hk'a^ nga_ hui aw_ yaw_ te taw_ leh ha leh_ bon hkaw_ te tu_ ku_ la_ ve ma_ he^ . Yaw_ ve taw_ hkaw_ leh_, da_ ja_ ve bon hkaw_ yo_. G'ui_ sha ve taw_ hkaw_ hta_ pon_ k'o, aw_ ka_ aw_ nu ha leh_ ve bon hkaw_ ma_ caw_.

MI_ SHA_ VE AW_ TCUH_ AW_ YAN_

Taw_ pa ha_ chi ve hk'aw hpeh_ ha_ ve aw_ ceu_ leh_, aw_ yaw_ she_ pa_ leh she_ ve aw_ hk'a^ hta_ pa taw ma_ he^ . Aw_ yaw_ leh mi_ sha_ hta_ pa taw ka_ ma_ he^ . Mi_ sha_ ve aw_ ti aw_ tcuh_ aw_ yan_ hta_ pa taw yo_.

Mi_ sha_ leh_, chaw ya_ ve nyi ma hpeh_ ve yo_. Mat. 13:19 hk'aw chi ve hta_ k'o^ ta_ leh, “Chaw te_ g'a^ mvuh_ naw ma mvuh_ mi_ aw_ lawn g'a ka_ leh na ma_ g'a ve k'o, hai_ ve aw_ sheh_ hpa_ la_ leh yaw_ ve nyi ma hk'aw she_ ta_ ve aw_ yaw_ hta_ yu_ taw_ ve yo_.” Chaw ya_ ve nyi ma leh_, mui_ ca_ pa_ aw_ yaw_ she_ kui_ mi_ sha_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

Ye_su^ ve taw_ pa ha_ hk'aw aw_ ti hk'aw ma_ k'o^, aw_ ba_ hpaw_ ma_ k'o^, heh ve nu_ ve, pa_ ve leh a chu_ de hpeh_ ve ma_ he^ k'o, mi_ sha_ leh_ hk'a shu_ shu_ te_ ceu_ ti_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Mi_ sha_ peun da_ ve leh_, aw_ ti leh hpeh_ cheh_ ve aw_ tcuh_ aw_ yan_ hta_ caw_ ve yo_. Mi_ sha_ hk'a peu-e_ gu ta_ ve k'o, aw_ yaw_ hta_ ha_ yu_ g'a ve yo_. Mi_ sha_ ma_ gu ta_ ve k'o, aw_ ye_ ye_ la leh aw_ shi_ naw_ la ma_ g'a.

Chaw ya_ ve nyi ma htaw_ chi ve hta_ shu_ ve yo_. Chaw ya_ hk'a peu-e_ shu_ da_ ve htaw_, hpeh_ la ve aw_ tcuh_ aw_ yan_ hta_ pa taw aw_ ho_ aw_ han peun da_ k'ai ve yo_. Taw_ pa ha_ chi ve co ha hpaw_ a ye_ ui_ ve hen_ yu_ kui_ leh_, chaw te_ g'a^ ha leh_ bon hkaw_ hta_ ha_ yu_ g'a tu_, yaw_ ve nyi ma gu ta_ ve hta_ caw_ ve yo_. Nyi ma ma_ gu ta_ ve k'o, co ha hpaw_ lo aw_ shi_ naw_ la ma_ g'a.

MA^ˋ HA^ˋ YU^ˋ G^ˋA VE NYI MA

Ya^ˋ k^ˋaw hpu^ˋi lo ve mi^ˋ sha^ˋ leh^ˋ, nyi ma heh leh ma^ˋ ha^ˋ yu^ˋ g^ˋa ve yo^ˋ. “Chaw te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ aw^ˋ lawn g^ˋa ka^ˋ leh na ma^ˋ g^ˋa ve k^ˋo^ˋ, hai^ˋ ve aw^ˋ sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ la^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ ve nyi ma hk^ˋaw she^ˋ ta^ˋ ve aw^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta^ˋ yu^ˋ taw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chi leh^ˋ, ya^ˋ k^ˋaw hpu^ˋi lo she^ˋ ve aw^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.” (Mat. 13:19). Chi hta^ˋ ya^ˋ nyi nga^ˋ hui “k^ˋaw^ˋ pe^ˋ heh ve chaw^ˋ” teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Taw^ˋ. 29:1). Yaw^ˋ leh^ˋ, ma^ˋ ha^ˋ yu^ˋ ga^ˋ, ma^ˋ daw^ˋ nyi, a ye^ˋ ma^ˋ ta^ˋ, ma^ˋ hi^ˋ ma^ˋ na^ˋ leh te^ˋ paw^ˋ paw^ˋ ta^ˋ pui^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ a ye^ˋ ma^ˋ yu^ˋ. Sa^ˋtan^ˋ leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ hk^ˋo^ˋ lo po^ˋ caw nyi cheh^ˋ ve nga^ˋ hk^ˋa shu^ˋ hpeh^ˋ leh mi^ˋ sha^ˋ heh kui^ˋ lo ce ve aw^ˋ yaw^ˋ hta^ˋ hta^ˋ ca^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Lk. 18:12 hk^ˋaw yaw^ˋ hui leh^ˋ, ma^ˋ yon^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ leh “Yaw^ˋ hui ma^ˋ g^ˋa yon^ˋ leh hta^ˋ hk^ˋaw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa tu^ˋ, Ne^ˋ hai^ˋ la^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ hui ve nyi ma hk^ˋaw G^ˋui^ˋ sha ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ yu^ˋ taw^ˋ ve” teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ye^ˋsu^ˋ sha^ˋ ti^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, chaw ya^ˋ ve nyi ma hta^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ nyi^ˋ ti^ˋ leh u^ˋ peun^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ, heh k^ˋai^ˋ peu^ˋ leh ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ ha^ˋ yu^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa ve yo^ˋ. Nyi ma chi leh^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ma^ˋ daw^ˋ hp^ˋfuh^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ leh te ya^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ma^ˋ daw^ˋ ha^ˋ, G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ daw^ˋ nyi. Hai^ˋ ve daw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ, cha^ˋ chi^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ leh G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ti^ˋ te cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. A shu yaw^ˋ te ya^ˋ ta^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ aw^ˋ pon daw^ˋ ha^ˋ leh nyi ma gu pa ve ma^ˋ caw^ˋ. Taw^ˋ na^ˋ ve li^ˋ hk^ˋaw cu^ˋ yi^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve chaw hta^ˋ teh^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Cu^ˋ yi^ˋ hta^ˋ can^ˋ leh shu ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ma^ˋ ha^ˋ yu^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ ve nyi ma hk^ˋaw G^ˋui^ˋ sha ma^ˋ caw^ˋ teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ ve nyi ma ho^ˋ ta^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ, ma^ˋ ka^ˋ pui^ˋ. Ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ ku^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ te^ˋ chi^ˋ a ye^ˋ ma^ˋ ta^ˋ.

Chaw lai^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ chi hk^ˋe ve nyi ma caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ yaw^ˋ she^ˋ pi^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, ma^ˋ ye^ˋ taw^ˋ la^ˋ, o^ˋ ka^ˋ lo ceh caw^ˋ ta^ˋ leh Sa^ˋtan^ˋ la^ˋ leh te^ˋ paw^ˋ ti^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ peu^ˋ e^ˋ yu^ˋ ba^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chi hk^ˋe ve chaw hta^ˋ naw^ˋ te^ˋ paw^ˋ le le sha^ˋ hki^ˋ hkan^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, aw^ˋ hku^ˋi^ˋ pui^ˋ lo ceh ti^ˋ g^ˋa k^ˋaw^ˋ tan^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Heh ja^ˋ lo heh leh go^ˋ cho^ˋ ve mi^ˋ sha^ˋ hta^ˋ o^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ pui^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ hta^ˋ taw^ˋ ta^ˋ ve chaw teh^ˋ ma^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ga^ˋ. Mi^ˋ gui^ˋ hk^ˋo^ˋ nyi ma heh ja^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hpa^ˋ aw^ˋ teh^ˋ aw^ˋ na o^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ pui^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ hta^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ te cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta^ˋ pa taw nyi ma heh ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ma^ˋ ha^ˋ yu^ˋ leh ma^ˋ daw^ˋ nyi ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve leh da^ˋ ve mi^ˋ sha^ˋ hta^ˋ ne^ˋ da^ˋ ja^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ, te^ˋ paw^ˋ paw^ˋ aw^ˋ yaw^ˋ a ci^ˋ ci^ˋ ha^ˋ yu^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, a sha^ˋ te^ˋ kui^ˋ hk^ˋaw aw^ˋ ye^ˋ ma^ˋ ye^ˋ la.

AW^ˋ HTA^ˋ HPAW^ˋ CEH VE NYI MA

Mi^ˋ sha^ˋ pa^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ hta^ˋ hpa^ˋw^ˋ ceh nyi ma pfuh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. “Ha^ˋ pui de lo she^ˋ ve aw^ˋ yaw^ˋ leh^ˋ, bon hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ g^ˋa ka^ˋ leh te^ˋ caw^ˋ ha^ˋ ha leh^ˋ ha k^ˋa ha^ˋ yu^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ tu^ˋ ve hkan^ˋ ve leh faw^ˋ ve meh^ˋ ve ga^ˋ la ve te^ˋ yan^ˋ, yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ hk^ˋaw lo aw^ˋ geu ma^ˋ naw^ˋ leh te^ˋ hku^ˋi ceh ti^ˋ hkan^ˋ g^ˋa ve pa taw^ˋ, yaw^ˋ lu^ˋ k^ˋai ve yo^ˋ” (Mat. 13:20 - 21). Chi leh^ˋ, nyi ma pfuh^ˋ ja^ˋ ve hta^ˋ aw^ˋ hta^ˋ hpa^ˋw^ˋ ceh hpeh^ˋ ve

yo.. La, ha^h ha, yu, ve htaw^h, htaⁱ hk^haw, g^ha tu, yon, ve ma^h he^h. Hk^ha deh, ma^h daw^h nyi leh aw, hp^hfuh^h hta, ma^h shaw, nyi. Aw, teh, aw, na aw, la, g^haw^h hpeh, ve aw, lawn na ma^h g^ha htaw^h, aw, hta, hpaw^h vai^h ja^h ve hk^haw nyi ma pfuh^h ja^h ve yo.. Chi leh, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve te^h ceu, ma^h he^h.

Nyi^h chi te^h ha hk^haw, ve Hkri, ya^h aw, li^h hk^haw aw, hta, hpaw^h ceh ha, yu, ve leh, a na, te^h ceu, hk^he hpeh, ve yo.. Aw, lawn k^o, bon hkaw^h ma, ve leh, a shu yaw^h ve la, ka ta^h leh Ye^hsu^h hk^ha^h suh k^hai tu, ha, ve aw, lawn ma^h k^o leh ha leh, tu, nyi ma sha tu, leh aw, chaw^h mui, da, tu, aw, lawn ceh ti^h ma, ve pa taw yo.. “Yon, ve chaw hui” ven^h ba^h leh daw^h hp^hfuh^h ve aw, lawn hta, ma^h g^ha taw, da.. Da, ve aw, ceu, ka ti, pi^h ta, ve Ye^hsu^h ve aw, mo, hk^haw paw^h lo, -e tu, ti^h aw, g^ha^h pi^h ve yo.. Pa^h ja^h ve aw, hta, hpaw^h mi, sha, aw, haw^h lo G^hui, sha hta, taw, ta, ve ha^h pui leh k^haw, hp^hfuh^h pui^h ve hk^haw^h ta, ve yo.. Aw, teh, aw, na nyi ma daw^h ha, pe, hk^ho^h leh daw^h hp^hfuh^h ve ma^h caw.. Aw, haw^h lo fa^h ta, ve mi, sha, leh, ya, k^haw hpui^h lo ve a keh^h ka, heh ve yo.. Co co tai, tai, g^ha hkan, tu, ve aw, ceu, leh, kaw^h tu, ui, ja^h ve yo.. Ha^h ha^h nyi ma pfuh^h ve leh, aw, hta, hpaw^h ceh yo.. Aw, ye, ye, la ve htaw^h te^h hkui ti^h suh-e ve yo.. Chaw chi te^h hpa, leh, htaⁱ hk^haw, ve hta, ma^h g^ha (1Yo. 2:19).

Aw, hta, hpaw^h ceh ha, yu, ve te^h ceu, leh, ya, nyi bon kan^h te kui, hk^haw ui, ja^h ve nyi ma lu, tu, te^h ceu, hpeh, ve yo.. Chi hk^he ve chaw te^h hpa, hpa, hta, g^ha ma, pi^h kui, hk^haw aw, hta, hpaw^h lo aw, g^ha^h g^ha law, law, hpeh, leh, shu aw, ka, lo mvuh ja^h leh aw, g^ha^h ui, ve hk^he hpeh, htaw^h, ui, la g^ha tu, aw, geu aw, g^ha^h ma^h law, ve pa taw, law^h nyi ve leh faw^h meh, ve hta, g^ha hkan, hta^h, naw, k^hai go^h k^hai ve yo.. 3

Nyi ma nu^h neh, leh ven^h ba^h daw^h hp^hfuh^h ve ma^h caw, ve hk^haw ha leh, ha k^ha chaw aw, suh^h hpeh, la ve hta, sha, ti, ta, she.. Chi leh, aw, hta, hpaw^h ceh ve nyi ma aw, ho, aw, han hpeh, ve yo.. Chi hk^he ve nyi ma leh, aw, geu ma^h na^h ve pa taw ha, ve aw, ceu, hta, hkan, ma^h g^ha. Ye^hsu^h hta, yon, ve teh, k^ho^h htaw^h, ven^h ba^h hk^haw meh^h k^hai ve hta, ma^h shi, ve, ven^h ba^h caw, ve hta, ma^h shi, ve, Ye^hsu^h ven^h ba^h tsuh^h ba, la^h leh sheh k^hai la^h tu, ve hta, ma^h shi, ve, a shu yaw^h ve a lo, hta, ma^h ba, ga^h ve leh Ye^hsu^h aw, pon tu, hkan, tu, ma^h chi^h a, g^ha ve leh, aw, geu ma^h naw, ve yo.. Ui, la mvuh la tu, aw, yan^h ma^h ga, she, hta^h ka, naw, k^hai suh k^hai ve yo..

MI, GUI, HTA, CA^h DA, VE NYI MA

A^h chu^h ho^h ta, ve mi, sha, leh, mi, gui, hta, ca^h da, ve aw, ceu, bi^h cheh^h ve nyi ma hpeh, ve yo.. Mat. 13:22 hk^haw, “A^h chu^h de lo she, ve aw, yaw^h aw, lawn leh, bon hkaw^h o^h”

-
3. Hte^h ve caw, ve aw, ceu, hen^h yu, tu, leh, G^hui, sha ve mvuh^h mi, kan^h aw, hk^haw lo tu, hkan, ve leh faw^h meh, ve leh, pon, ma^h g^ha ve aw, ceu, hpeh, ve yo.. Aw, law^h te^h ceu, tu, hkan, ve leh, ma^h he^h he^h ve Hkri, ya^h hui geh la, leh, nyi^h ceu, te^h ceu, - aw, ceu, chi te^h hpa, yon, ve chaw hui hta, aw, g^ha^h pi^h ve yo.. 1Pe. 5:10 hk^haw,” Naw, hui te^h hkui te^h yan^h g^ha tu, g^ha hkan, peu, hk^haw, naw, aw, bon hk^ha bi^h caw, ve G^hui, sha leh, naw, hui hta, bi^h la pi^h, ye, la pi^h leh aw, g^ha^h caw, la pi^h tu, yo..”

ve hta, g'a ka ve htaw, chi mi, gui, ve daw ha, tu, leh hpu shi maw je, hta, ha, ve te hpa, leh, bon hkaw hta, ho ta, ve pa taw, aw, shi, naw, la ma hpeh, ve hta, k'o ve yo." 4 Chi leh, mi, gui, hta, ca da, ve chaw hta, ma, la ta, ve yo. Yaw leh, chi te ca, na, ve aw, ceu, hta, ceh ti daw nyi cheh ve yo. Yaw ca ve aw, ceu, leh, kan, yeh, ka, nyi ma pfuh ve aw, ceu, leh veu, k'a hpeh, ve yo. Aw, me, aw, hpon, nyi sha ve aw, ceu, leh paw sha ve leh, a chu ho ta, ve nyi ma hpeh, ve yo.

Chi hta, shu, ve chaw maw, jaw la. Aw law hta yaw hui leh, mi, sha, hk'a peu-e, hta, shu, ve yo. Bon yeh, lo la, ve, G'ui, sha ve chaw hta, shu, ve hk'e te leh ui, la cheh ve hk'e te ve yo. Ya, hk'a, co ha hpaw aw, shi, ma naw. Yaw hui ma chi a, mi, gui, ha leh, tu, hpu shi, kan, aw, meh bvuh, ve leh aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw she lai ve te hpa, u peun, cheh ve yo. Hkri, ya teh, k'o htaw, a sha, te, hk'a ma ha, sha. Chi leh, a chu ho ta, ve mi, sha, yo. Aw, ye, da, ja htaw, mi, gui, ha leh, tu, a chu ho ta, ve pa taw, da, ve aw, yaw she, ta, ve hta, ma shu.

Aw, shi, ma chaweh naw, la tu, daw ta, ve aw, yaw hta, a chu ho ve pa taw hk'a, hk'e hpeh, la le. O hk'e ve chaw hta, hk'aw, ve shon, tu, yo, la. Yaw hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ma g'a. Mvuh, ceh ti ho ta, ve pa taw, G'ui, sha ve taw hkaw ma gu ta, ve mi, sha, hk'o ce ve yo. Bon hkaw aw, yaw g'a ha, yu, ve htaw, mi, sha, ma keh. Bon hkaw aw, ye, ye, la ve htaw, aw, shi, ma naw, she, hta ho peh, ve yo. Nyi ma hk'aw a chu ho ta, ve chaw leh, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ma g'a. A chu ho ta, ve nyi ma Ye-su hta, hta, hk'aw pa, teh, ha, yu, ga htaw, mi, gui, a lo, hta, ba, ma ta. Ye-su k'o ve, Naw, hui leh, G'ui, sha ve aw, ce, ka, hpu shi maw je, ve aw, ce, ka, te paw ti te geh te ma g'a (Mat. 6:24). Yo han, k'o ve, "Chaw te g'a mi, gui, hta, ha, ve k'o, Aw, pa G'ui, sha hta, ha, ve ma caw" (1Yo. 2:15). Aw, shi, naw, la teuh ga k'o, mvuh, leh a chu te hpa, hta, g'a yu, ba, ve yo.

CAN PA, TE HPA

Taw pa ha chi hk'aw a chu, mvuh nyi leh nga te hpa, leh, nga, hui ve can pa, te hpa, hpeh, ve yo. A chu leh, "mi, gui, ha leh, tu, leh hpu shi maw je, hta, ha leh, ve te hpa, hpeh, ve yo (Mat. 13:22). Aw, geu ma naw, ve aw, ye, hta, naw, k'ai pi ve leh, tu, hkan, ve leh faw meh, ve aw, ceu, hpeh, ve yo (ch 6, 21). Nga te hpa, leh, "hai, ve aw, sheh, hpa" (ch 4, 19), Sa, tan, leh, aw, yaw ma ye, la she, hta, hk'aw k'ai ve yo. Mi, gui, aw, suh, aw, sha, a lo, leh ne hai, leh, ha leh, bon hkaw ve can pa, te hpa, hpeh, ve yo.

Aw, yaw she, pa, aw, pon hen yu, kui, leh, taw, ta, ve leh hai, ve aw, ceu, hta, g'a taw, da, tu, yo. Aw, hta, hpaw te hkui te yan yon, la ve chaw caw, tu, yo. Nyi ma

-
4. "Aw, shi, ma naw, la" teh, k'o ve leh, te paw hta naw, jaw peu, ve hta, k'o ga ve ma he. Mk. 4:7 hk'aw "A chu bui ui, la leh aw, ye, hta, ho ve pa taw, aw, shi, ma naw, teh, k'o ta, ve yo.

nyi³ ceu² daw³ leh mi² gui² a lo² hta² ma³ ba² g'a ve chaw hta² g'a maw² tu² yo². Ya² k'aw mi² sha² heh ve mi² sha² pa³ ve, a³ chu³ na³ ve te³ hpa² naw² aw² yaw³ she² kui² lo nyi ma lu² tu² te la³ tu² yo².

Ya² hk'a³ nyi ma ta³ lu². Aw² shi² aw² nu ve aw² sheh² hpa³ leh², heh ja³ ve mi² sha² hta² nu³ la pi³ leh, a³ chu³ te³ hpa² hta² yu² ba² la³ g'a ve yo². Heh ve pa³ ve leh a³ chu³ ho³ ta² ve mi² sha² nyi ma hk'a³ peu-e² hta² G'ui² sha nu³ la pi³ g'a ve yo². A² shoe² hta² Pa² le-ti³ na³ mvuh³ mi² hk'aw ti ca³ ve aw² hk'a³ te³ ceu² leh², aw² yaw³ aw³ law³ she² keu leh je² hta² k'aw² hta² i³ hp² fuh³ pi³ ve yo². Ha leh² bon hkaw³ ma² ve ka² chi hk'e yo². Aw² yaw³ she² hta² nga³ te³ hpa² g'aw³ ca³ ga³ ve htaw³, Aw² ha hpu aw² haw³ lo hta² i³ keu la³ ve pa taw² aw² ye² ye² la leh aw² shi² ma³ ma³ naw² la ve yo².

HA² YU² PUI³ VE NYI MA

Mi² sha² sheh³ ceu² leh², daw³ law ta² ve hk'e aw² shi² ma³ naw² la ve pa taw nyi ma lu² ve yo². Ya² hk'a³ da² ve mi² sha² leh², ha² yu² pui³ ve nyi ma hta² teh³ ma² la³ ve yo². “Mi² hkui³ da² kui² lo she² ve aw² yaw³ leh², bon hkaw³ hta² ka³ leh na g'a ve chaw hta² k'o³ ve yo². Yaw³ hui te³ hpa² hpa² te³ ha pun, te³ hpa² hpa² hkaw² chi pun leh te³ hpa² hpa² sheh³ chi pun aw² shi² naw² ma³ la ve yo².” (Mat. 13:23). Taw³ pa ha³ chi ve aw² leh meu³ leh², nyi ma lu² cheh³ ve aw² la² g'aw³ hui aw² pon heh hk'aw lo da² ve mi² sha² caw² she² teh² ka ti² pi³ cheh³ ve yo². Chaw ya³ ma³ ha² yu² ve pa taw nyi ma ma³ g'a lu² tu², aw² yaw³ hta² ha² yu² tu² gu ta² ve ui² ja³ ve aw² ti caw² she² teh² Ye² su³ yaw³ hui hta² shi² tcuh ga³ ve yo². O³ ka² lo aw² shi² ma³ ma³ naw² la tu² yo².

AW² SHI² AW² NU

Aw² shi² naw² la ve leh², mui² ca³ ve aw² pon daw³ law kui² hpeh² ve yo². Htai² hk'aw² ve aw² pon law³ nyi tu² ka² hpeh² ve yo². Ye² su³ k'o³ ve, “Da² ve aw² ceh² leh², da² ve aw² shi² naw² ve yo². Ma³ da² ve aw² ceh² leh², ma³ da² ve aw² shi² naw² ve yo². Da² ve aw² ceh² leh², ma³ da² ve aw² shi² ma³ naw² pui³. Ma³ da² ve aw² ceh² htaw³, da² ve aw² shi² ma³ naw² pui³. Da² ve aw² shi² ma³ naw² ve aw² ceh² te³ ceh² le le hta² htu ba² leh a² mi² hk'aw ba² keu ve yo². Hk'e te leh chaw o³ ve te³ hpa² ve aw² shi² hta² nyi k'o³, yaw³ hui ve nyi ma hta² g'a shi² tu² yo².” (Mat. 7: 17-20). Co ha hpaw³ aw² shi² ma³ naw² ve, ma³ he³ k'o³, aw² shi² ma³ da² ve k'o³, aw² ceh² hpui³ k'ai³ peu² ve yo². Mi² gui² hta² teh³ ma² la³ ve leh², aw² shi² ma³ naw² ve k'o³, aw² bon ma³ caw² leh hta² i³ hk'aw² ve hta² ma³ g'a ve nyi ma hpeh² ve yo².

Bon hkaw³ aw² lawn taw³ pa ha³ leh², mi² sha² aw³ ceu² caw² leh te³ ceu² ceh ti³ da² ve yo². Mi² sha² te³ ceu² ceh ti³ aw² shi² naw² leh, o³ ve te³ ceu² ceh ti³ mui² ca³ pa² aw² pon aw² bon caw² ve yo². Da² ve mi² sha² leh², yon² ve chaw hpeh² ve yo². A³ chu³ de leh mi² sha² pa³ ve leh², aw² hta² hpaw³ ceh ve chaw yo². Ya² k'aw hk'o³ ve mi² sha² leh², ma³ ha² yu² ve chaw hpeh² ve yo².

Aw² hpa² ceh ma³ he³, aw² shi² leh² aw² teh² aw² na hta² i³ hk'aw² ve aw² he³ hpeh² ve yo². Chi hta² ma³ shi² k'o³, taw³ pa ha³ chi ve tcuh³ kui² hta² na ma³ g'a ve yo². Pon² la² hta³,

li, lai^ˉ k'o^ˆ hk'aw mi, sha_ pa[˘] ve leh a^ˉ chu[˘] ho^ˆ ta_ ve mi, sha_ leh_, aw_ teh_ yon_ ve chaw hpeh_ htaw[˘], da_ ve kan^ˉ ma[˘] te ve teh_ g'aw_ da_ ve yo_. Taw[˘] pa ha^ˉ – Zane Hodges bvuh_ ta_ ve, “Ya, k'aw hpu[˘]i lo ceh ti^ˉ G'ui_ sha ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] hta_ ha_ yu_ ve yo_. Ye-su^ˆ k'o^ˆ ga[˘] ve leh_, ha_ yu_ ve ceh ti^ˉ hta^ˉi_ hk'aw_ g'a ve ma[˘] he^ˆ, Sa-tan_ hk'a peu-e_ hta_ yu_ taw^ˆ k'ai tu_ yo_. Na g'a caw[˘] ve leh_, hk'a_ hk'e ve mi, sha_ aw_ li[˘] aw_ hk'a[˘] caw_ ve ma[˘] k'o^ˆ, nyi ma aw_ taw_ hk'a ga_ a sha_ te_ ve aw_ suh^ˉ ga_ la peu_.”

Chi ve leh_, a ye[˘] ui_ ja[˘] ve aw_ ceu_ lo_ she_ ve yo_. Taw[˘] pa ha^ˉ aw_ hk'aw lo aw_ yaw[˘] leh_, co ti_ ha ti_ ma[˘] he^ˆ, ha leh_ bon hkaw[˘] hpeh_ ve yo_. Mi_ sha_ pa[˘] kui_ leh a^ˉ chu[˘] ho^ˆ ta_ kui_ lo aw_ ye_ ye_ la ve leh_, G'ui_ sha ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] hta_ ha_ yu_ leh kan^ˉ tan_ te ve ceh ti^ˉ she_, co ti_ ha ti_ ma[˘] g'a she_. Warren Wiersbe hk'a deh_ na g'a ve leh_, “A ye[˘] ui_ ve tawn[˘] ta_ tu_ leh_, aw^ˉ law^ˉ ve nyi ma sheh^ˆ ceu_ - ya, k'aw hpu[˘]i, mi, sha_ pa[˘] ve leh a^ˉ chu[˘] ho^ˆ ta_ ve mi, sha_ leh_, hta^ˉi_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ ma[˘] g'a she_. Hta^ˉi_ hk'aw_ g'a ve sha^ˆ hki^ˆ leh_, G'ui_ sha ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] hta_ na ve, aw_ hta_ hpaw[˘] ceh ha_ yu_ ve, a sha_ te_ kui_ lo ti keu ve ceh ka_ ma[˘] he^ˆ. Hta^ˉi_ hk'aw_ g'a ve sha^ˆ hki^ˆ leh_, aw_ shi_ hpeh_ leh Ye-su^ˆ k'o^ˆ ve hk'e, “Yaw[˘] hui ve aw_ shi_ hta_ nyi k'o, yaw[˘] hui ve nyi ma hta_ g'a shi_ tu_ yo_.” (Mat. 7:16). 6

Aw_ shi_ naw_ la ve leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na hta^ˉi_ hk'aw_ g'a ve hta_ law[˘] nyi tu_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Mui_ ca[˘] ve aw_ pon a^ˉ chu[˘] ho^ˆ ta_ ve, ya, k'aw hpu[˘]i lo ve leh mi, sha_ pa[˘] ve leh_, aw_ bon ma[˘] caw_ leh peun da_ kui_ ka_ ma[˘] caw_. Aw_ yaw[˘] she_ ka_ aw_ bon ma[˘] caw_ ve pa taw, a_ mi_ tu^ˉ ba_ ve ceh ti^ˉ yo_ (He_ 6:8). Chi leh_, hta^ˉi_ hk'aw_ g'a ve aw_ ho_ aw_ han ma[˘] he^ˆ.

Tawn[˘] ta_ caw[˘] ve leh_, da_ ve mi, sha_ hk'a peu-e_ aw_ shi_ hk'a shu_ shu_ naw_ ve ma[˘] he^ˆ. Te[˘] hpa_ hpa_ te[˘] ha pun, te[˘] hpa_ hpa_ hkaw_ chi pun leh te[˘] hpa_ hpa_ sheh^ˆ chi pun naw_ ve yo_. Hkri_ ya[˘] te[˘] g'a[˘] le le naw_ keun_ naw_ caw[˘] ve aw_ shi_ naw_ ve ma[˘] he^ˆ. Naw_ g'a ve hk'e ceh naw_ ve yo_. Hkri_ ya[˘] te[˘] hpa_ te[˘] paw^ˆ paw^ˆ ma[˘] na yu_, ven^ˆ ba^ˆ te cheh^ˆ she_. Hk'a_ hk'e htaw[˘] aw_ shi_ hta_ nyi leh shi_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ teh_ aw_ na yon_ ve chaw hui aw_ shi_ te[˘] ha pun, hkaw_ chi pun leh sheh^ˆ chi pun naw_ ve leh_, heh ve leh a^ˉ chu[˘] ho^ˆ ta_ ve mi, sha_ hta_ fui_ da_ g'a ve yo_. Hk'a peu-e_ aw_ shi_ naw_ ve htaw[˘], ma[˘] ve i ve peun da_ ve yo_. Aw_ shi_ naw_ g'a ve da_ ve mi, sha_ leh_, ha^ˉ pui de, a^ˉ chu[˘] de leh heh ja[˘] ve mi, sha_ hta_ peun da_ ve yo_.

Aw_ yaw[˘] te[˘] hpa_ hpa_ ma[˘] gu ta_ ve mi, sha_ hk'o^ˆ ce ve htaw[˘], nga_ hui leh_ aw_ teh_ aw_ na ve ha leh_ bon hkaw[˘] aw_ yaw[˘] she_ tu_ ku_ yu_ la[˘] ta_ ve yo_. Ya, k'aw hpu[˘]i lo ve, mi, sha_ pa[˘] ve leh a^ˉ chu[˘] ho^ˆ ta_ ve mi, sha_ hk'a_ hta^ˉ ka_ caw_ ve htaw[˘], aw_ shi_ sheh^ˆ chi pun, hkaw_ chi pun leh te[˘] ha pun hk'a ga_ naw_ la tu_ ve da_ ve mi, sha_ hk'a_ hta^ˉ ka_ caw_ tu_ yo_. Hk'a deh_ gu ta_ ve mi, sha_ aw_ hk'o^ˆ lo da_ ve caw[˘] ve aw_ yaw[˘] she_ tu_ ceh ti^ˉ lo_ ve yo_.

5. Zane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit* (Portland, Ore.: Multnomah, 1980), 68-69, emphasis added.

6. Warren W. Wiersbe, *Meet Yourself in the Parables* (Wheaton, Ill.: Victor, 1979), 27

CA, CEH, LEH VE, K'AW.

Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa, leh, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ma^h g'a ve chaw hui hk'e a sha, ma^h g'a te, Aw, lawn chi a ye^h ma^h ui, daw^h ve htaw^h, ya, nyi ha leh, bon hkaw^h aw, mo, te^h hpa, chi ve hta, na ma^h g'a ve hta, shu, ve yo. Kaw'ren.htu^h Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, ha^h chaw^h te ve chaw hta, ha, yu, ve hk'e, ya, nyi Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa, ven^h ba^h te cheh^h ve hta, nga, nyi ma lu, ve aw, hk'o^h (1Kaw^h. 5:1-2),¹ te^h hpa, hpa, yon, ve chaw teh, k'o^h ve chaw hui ve a sha, te, hk'a^h hta, hen^h yu, leh nyi ma ui, cheh^h she, ve yo.

Pon, la, hta^h Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, hk'aw ma^h ka^h jaw ve ven^h ba^h ya, nyi te^h ka, le le caw, cheh^h peu. Hkri, ya^h te^h hpa, ba, da, ve leh aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h ma^h da, ve caw, ma^h ja^h. Ha leh, bon hkaw^h aw, mo, te^h hpa, la, k'aw, ma^h to^h heu^h leh te^h geh cheh^h ta, ve chaw hui hta, aw, chaw^h te tu, la, sheh che ha, yu, cheh^h ve yo. Ui, la mvuh la vai^h ja^h ve aw, mo, te^h mo, leh, haw^h hk'a^h chaw^h haw^h hk'a^h, ya^h mi^h chaw^h ya^h mi^h heu^h da, ve chaw ma^h ja^h ve yo. Yaw^h hui Ye-su^h hta, yon, ve teh, k'o^h ve hk'e, Hkri, ya^h teh, shaw, ta, pi^h ve pa taw, aw, ho^h aw, na, te^h hpa, htaw^h o^h ve hta, nyi ma caw^h ve yo. Ma^h maw she, hta^h ceh aw, lawn chi li, sha tan^h hk'aw keu leh mi, gui, hk'a^h peu-e, hta, shi, pi^h peu, ve yo. 2

Ya, nyi aw, meh bvuh, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h aw, mo, chi ve hta, jaw k'ai ma^h g'a ve hta, nga, shi, ve yo. Chaw ya^h ven^h ba^h hta, pa taw ce k'ai peu, ve hta, ma^h ma, leh, Li, hpu aw, lawn a ci^h ci^h shi, ve hta, yon, ve teh, k'o^h ve yo. Ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h ve, a sha, te, hk'a^h da, keh, ve leh Ye-su^h u^h peun, ve aw, haw^h lo chi^h a, ve ma^h caw, k'o, ma^h yon, ve chaw hta, a, hto, ma peun da, le. G'ui, sha hta, k'aw, hpfuh^h leh a sha, te, cheh^h ve chaw hta, yon, ve chaw ma^h he^h teh, a shu k'o^h tu, le. Yaw^h hui yon, ve yo, teh, k'o^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, ceh nga, hui ha, yu, caw^h ve la^h.

1. Kaw'ren.htu^h chaw te^h hpa, ven^h ba^h hta, a ye^h ma^h ta, ve hta, de^h ma, pi^h ve yo (5:2). Ha^h chaw^h te ve chi te^h ceu, leh, bui^h sha^h a^h na^h chaw hui ka, ma^h te ve pa taw yaw^h hta, yon, ve chaw teh, ma^h shaw, caw^h ve yo (ch^h 1). Kaw'ren.htu^h chaw te^h hpa, chaw o^h ve hta, aw, mo, hk'aw g'a, taw^h leh (ch^h 2, 5, 13), "aw, vi^h aw, nyi" ceh shaw, pi^h caw^h ve teh, taw^h pi^h ve yo (ch^h 11). Chaw aw, suh^h hpeh, peu, ve chaw leh, ma^h da, ma^h keh, ma^h shaw, ma^h ca^h a sha, ma^h te, caw^h teh, k'o^h ga^h ve yo.
2. Pon, la, hta^h, ma^h shaw, ma^h ca^h te ve chaw hui hta, ven^h ba^h ui, ve chaw shaw, leh Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, hk'aw g'a, taw^h ve leh, mvuh^h mi, hpaw^h ve a keh^h ma^h ve yo. Leu^h leh Hkri, ya^h ma^h chaweh ven^h ba^h ta, kui, ma^h caw, ve aw, ho^h aw, na, hui hta, leu^h yu, leh sheh k'ai tcuh tu, k'o^h ta, ve htaw^h, aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h ma^h bi^h ma^h law, ve chaw hui hta, aw, ho^h aw, na, te tcuh ga^h ve yo (1Ti^h. 3:2, 10; Ti^h. 1:6).

Chaw lai⁻ g'a⁻ Hkri⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ ma⁻ yon⁻ ve chaw hk'a shu⁻ a sha⁻ te⁻ hpeh⁻ ve teh⁻ daw⁻ ve leh⁻, daw⁻ ha⁻ tu⁻ caw⁻ ve yo⁻. Aw⁻ tawn lon⁻ 2 hk'aw chi hk'e ve chaw hui hta⁻ "aw⁻ suh⁻ aw⁻ sha⁻ hpaw⁻ hta⁻ ca⁻ da⁻ ve Hkri⁻ ya⁻" teh⁻ shaw⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻. Ya⁻ nyi chaw aw⁻ suh⁻ ma⁻ hpeh⁻ leh aw⁻ suh⁻ aw⁻ sha⁻ hpaw⁻ ceh ti⁻ nyi hk'a⁻ suh cheh⁻ ve chaw hk'a⁻ nyi⁻ g'a⁻ caw⁻ ve hta⁻ a shu shi⁻ le.

Aw⁻ bon te leh nga⁻ hta⁻ ta⁻ na ya⁻ la⁻. Hkri⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ aw⁻ suh⁻ aw⁻ sha⁻ a lo⁻ hk'a⁻ suh te k'ai pui⁻ ve yo⁻. Ya⁻ hk'a⁻ Li⁻ hpu hk'aw aw⁻ teh⁻ aw⁻ na Hkri⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ nyi ma ma⁻ pa leh G'ui⁻ sha hta⁻ can⁻ pa⁻ te cheh⁻ hpeh⁻ ve teh⁻ ma⁻ ma⁻ la⁻. Hkri⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hai⁻ ve chaw hui hk'a shu⁻ a sha⁻ ma⁻ te⁻. G'a⁻ peun da⁻ pi⁻ ve yo⁻. Sa⁻tan⁻ leh⁻, aw⁻ g'eu⁻ ba ve mvuh⁻ naw ma tcuh ya⁻ hk'a shu⁻ te pui⁻ leh, yaw⁻ ve aw⁻ ce⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ htaw⁻, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hui hk'a shu⁻ g'a⁻ te pui⁻ ve yo⁻ (2Kaw⁻. 11: 14-15).

Li⁻ hpu hk'aw yaw⁻ eh⁻ leh a⁻ che⁻ fui⁻ da⁻ tu⁻ ha⁻ ve htaw⁻, Hkri⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ G'ui⁻ sha hta⁻ yaw⁻ yan ve hk'e, G'ui⁻ sha hta⁻ ma⁻ yaw⁻ yan ve chaw hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hk'e hpeh⁻ pui⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ aw⁻ mo⁻ aw⁻ hk'aw lo yaw⁻ eh⁻ ve aw⁻ gui⁻ k'u⁻ hta⁻ veu⁻ deh ve heh hpui⁻ hta⁻ g'a⁻ ca nyi tu⁻ lo⁻ leh yaw⁻ eh⁻ hta⁻ heh hpui⁻ hk'e ma⁻ te tcuh caw⁻ ve yo⁻. Chi hk'a shu⁻, ca⁻ ye⁻ leh ve⁻ k'aw⁻ ve taw⁻ pa ha⁻ hta⁻ na ma⁻ g'a⁻ ve yo⁻ (Mat. 13:24-30).

Taw⁻ pa ha⁻ chi mi⁻ sha⁻ ve taw⁻ pa ha⁻ hta⁻ shu⁻ da⁻ ve aw⁻ ho⁻ aw⁻ han hta⁻ yeh⁻ ta⁻ ve htaw⁻, cho⁻ ka⁻ lo Ye⁻su⁻ peun da⁻ tu⁻ te ve leh⁻:

Yaw⁻ aw⁻ ka⁻ aw⁻ nu taw⁻ pa ha⁻ k'aw⁻ te ma⁻ leh k'o⁻ ve, "Mvuh⁻ naw ma mvuh⁻ mi⁻ leh⁻, yaw⁻ ve heh hk'aw lo da⁻ ve aw⁻ yaw⁻ she⁻ ve chaw hta⁻ shu⁻ ve yo⁻. Chaw ya⁻ hui zuh⁻ mui⁻ k'a cheh⁻ hta⁻, yaw⁻ ve can⁻ pa⁻ la⁻ leh ca⁻ she⁻ ta⁻ kui⁻ lo ve⁻ k'aw⁻ yaw⁻ she⁻ keu ta⁻ leh k'o⁻-e ve yo⁻. Aw⁻ ye⁻ ye⁻ la leh aw⁻ shi⁻ aw⁻ nu taw⁻ la ve te⁻ yan⁻, ve⁻ k'aw⁻ htaw⁻ hk'a taw⁻ leh⁻ taw⁻ la ve yo⁻. O⁻ hta⁻, yeh⁻ sheh⁻ hpa⁻ ve aw⁻ ce⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ yaw⁻ geh la⁻ leh k'o⁻ ve, Jaw⁻ maw⁻-o⁻, naw⁻ ve heh hk'aw lo da⁻ ve aw⁻ yaw⁻ hta⁻ naw⁻ she⁻ ve ma⁻ he⁻ la⁻. A⁻ hto⁻ ma pa taw ve⁻ k'aw⁻ caw⁻ la ve le teh⁻ na nyi ve yo⁻. Yeh⁻ sheh⁻ hpa⁻ leh⁻, can⁻ pa⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ g'a⁻ chi ve hta⁻ te ve yo⁻ teh⁻ k'o⁻ pi⁻ ve yo⁻. Aw⁻ ce⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ leh⁻, Ve⁻ k'aw⁻ ceh⁻ o⁻ ve te⁻ hpa⁻ hta⁻ nga⁻ hui ca g'aw⁻ ba⁻ tu⁻ naw⁻ nyi ma caw⁻ la⁻ teh⁻ na nyi ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ k'aw⁻ k'o⁻ ve, Ma⁻ he⁻, naw⁻ hui ve⁻ k'aw⁻ ceh⁻ hta⁻ g'aw⁻ ba⁻ ve k'o⁻ ca⁻ ceh⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hta⁻ htaw⁻ ga g'aw⁻ ba⁻ pui⁻-a⁻. Ca⁻ g'eu⁻ ve aw⁻ yan⁻ hk'a ga⁻ nyi⁻ ceu⁻ ceu⁻ te⁻ geh ui⁻ la pi⁻ she⁻. Ca⁻ g'eu⁻ ve aw⁻ yan⁻ ga⁻ k'o⁻ ve⁻ k'aw⁻ hta⁻ aw⁻ law⁻ g'eu⁻ leh a⁻ mi⁻ tu⁻ ba⁻ tu⁻, aw⁻ k'a⁻ aw⁻ k'a⁻ te tshu⁻ ta⁻-o⁻. Ca⁻ shi⁻ hta⁻ nga⁻ ve ca⁻ ci⁻ yeh⁻ aw⁻ hk'aw lo shaw keu ta⁻-o⁻ teh⁻ ca⁻ g'eu⁻ sheh⁻ hpa⁻ hui hta⁻ nga⁻ k'o⁻ pi⁻ tu⁻ yo⁻ teh⁻, yeh⁻ sheh⁻ hpa⁻ k'o⁻ ve yo⁻." (Mat. 13:24-30).

Chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ ca⁻ yaw⁻ she⁻ ta⁻ kui⁻ lo ve⁻ k'aw⁻ yaw⁻ ma⁻ chaweh k'aw⁻ she⁻ keu ve ma⁻ g'a⁻ te tu⁻, Ro⁻ma⁻ aw⁻ li⁻ teh ta⁻ ve yo⁻. O⁻ hk'e te ve leh⁻, shu ve ca⁻ hta⁻ te lu⁻ ve aw⁻ hk'o⁻ a ye⁻ ui⁻ ve hpu g'a⁻ hk'a⁻ hta⁻ te lu⁻ pi⁻ ve pa taw⁻ aw⁻ pa⁻ aw⁻ kui chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ g'a⁻ hta⁻ te lu⁻ pi⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ yo⁻.

Taw⁻ pa ha⁻ chi hk'aw⁻ yaw⁻ ve heh hk'aw⁻ can⁻ pa⁻ ve⁻ k'aw⁻ she⁻ keu pi⁻ ve yo⁻. Ve⁻ k'aw⁻ leh⁻, ca⁻ ceh⁻ hta⁻ shu⁻ ve htaw⁻, aw⁻ shi⁻ leh⁻ chaw ca⁻ ma⁻ hpeh⁻. Aw⁻ nu taw⁻ la leh aw⁻ shi⁻ ma⁻ heh la she⁻ ve ceh ceh ca⁻ hta⁻ shu⁻ ja⁻ ve pa taw⁻ aw⁻ pa⁻ ne⁻ lo hk'a⁻ deh⁻.

leu^h leh cha, nyi ve htaw^h, fui^h da, peh^h da, g'a tu, ha^h ve yo^h.

Ye^h-su^h ve taw^h pa ha^h hk'aw yeh^h sheh^h hpa^h leh^h, ve^h k'aw^h ye^h hta^h g'aw^h ba^h ve k'o ca^h ye^h ga g'aw^h ba^h la ve hta^h hki^h leh ma^h te t^hcu^h. G'eu^h jaw^h ve aw^h yan^h hk'a ga^h ca^h ceh^h leh ve^h k'aw^h te^h geh ui^h la t^hcu^h pi^h ve htaw^h, ca^h g'eu^h sheh^h hpa^h hui leh^h, hk'a deh^h ma^h peun da, htaw^h, da^h ve hta^h ma^h da^h ve geh leu^h taw^h leh g'eu^h yu^h ve yo^h.

A pon^h chi a^h hto^h ma k'o^h ga^h ve le. Chaw mo^h lon^h te^h chi^h ma^h na nyi ve an^h tu^h caw^h ve yo^h. Ya^h hk'a^h yaw^h hui leh^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h shi^h ga^h ve a keh^h an^h tu^h aw^h he^h hta^h maw^h ga^h ve leh hk'a^h bvuh^h g'a ca^h tu^h ve hta^h ceh nyi ma pfuh^h ve yo^h. (Yo^h. 6:26). Aw^h la^h g'aw^h te^h hpa^h shi^h ga^h ve yo^h. Ma^h hteh^h 13:36 hk'aw Ye^h-su^h chaw mo^h lon^h hta^h hpa^h da^h ta^h leh yeh^h hk'aw lo^h-e hta^h - Ka^h-pe^h-ne^h-on^h ven^h hk'aw Si^h-mon^h ve yeh^h hta^h shu^h ve - aw^h la^h g'aw^h hui k'o^h ve, “Heh hk'aw she^h ve ve^h k'aw^h yaw^h taw^h pa ha^h aw^h lawn t^hcu^h kui^h hto ma^h la^h-o^h.”

TAW PA HA^h HK'AW LO^h-E TA^h VE CHAW

Ye^h-su^h k'o^h ma^h pi^h ve : “Da^h ve aw^h yaw^h she^h sheh^h hpa^h leh^h, chaw ya^h ve Ya^h hpu yo^h.” Ye^h-su^h yaw^h hk'a^h yaw^h pi^h ta^h ve aw^h meh hpeh^h ve yo^h. Li^h hpu suh^h hk'aw Ye^h-su^h hta^h “chaw ya^h ve Ya^h hpu” teh^h yeh^h ta^h ve aw^h nu ve chaw te^h g'a^h ceh ti^h caw^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h chaw ya^h ve aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h pfuh^h la ve pa taw^h chaw ya^h aw^h teh^h aw^h na hk'a^h bi^h hpeh^h teh^h ve hta^h ma^h la^h ve yo^h. A^h-dan^h nyi^h g'a^h te^h g'a^h hpeh^h leh chaw ya^h aw^h hk'aw lo ven^h ba^h a ci^h ka^h ma^h caw^h ve teh^h k'o^h ga^h ve yo^h. T^hcu^h ka^h pa^h hui k'o^h ta^h ve Me^h-si^h-ya^h ka^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. (Da^h. 7:13).

Ma^h hteh^h 13:38 hk'aw “Heh leh^h mi^h gui^h hpeh^h ve yo^h.” Aw^h yaw^h she^h pa^h chaw ya^h ve Ya^h hpu leh^h, heh sheh^h hpa^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Mi^h gui^h ve aw^h meh la^h ma^h yaw^h la^h sheh^h hk'aw caw^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h ha^h sha^h leh aw^h yaw^h she^h tu^h a hkaw-an^h caw^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h a^h hto^h ma she^h ve le. “Da^h ve aw^h yaw^h leh^h, mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi^h ya^h te^h hpa^h hta^h k'o^h ve yo^h (eh^h 38). Yaw^h mvuh^h mi^h ve ya^h te^h hpa^h leh^h, yon^h leh yaw^h Hkun^h haw^h hkan^h hpeh^h ve hta^h ha^h yu^h ve chaw te^h hpa^h yo^h. Yaw^h ve heh - mi^h gui^h chi hk'a^h caw zuh^h lo yaw^h hui hta^h she^h ta^h ve yo^h.

“Ve^h k'aw^h leh^h, hai^h ve aw^h sheh^h hpa^h ve ya^h te^h hpa^h hpeh^h leh aw^h yaw^h she^h pa^h leh^h, ne^h hai^h hpeh^h ve yo^h (eh^h 38-39). Ma^h yon^h ve chaw te^h hpa^h htaw^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. “Hai^h ve aw^h sheh^h hpa^h ve ya^h te^h hpa^h” leh^h, Yo^h. 8:44 hk'aw bon hpaw^h ve aw^h ho^h te^h hpa^h hta^h “Naw^h hui leh^h, naw^h hui ve aw^h pa ne^h hai^h geh la^h ve” teh^h k'o^h ve hta^h shu^h da^h ve yo^h. 1Yo^h. 3:10 hk'aw, G'ui^h sha^h ve aw^h ya^h aw^h du^h ma^h he^h ve chaw hui leh^h, ne^h hai^h ve aw^h ya^h aw^h du^h hpeh^h ve yo^h.

TE LU^h TU^h AW^h HK'A^h

Taw^h pa ha^h chi ve t^hcu^h kui^h ma^h sho^h sha^h. Chaw ya^h ve Ya^h hpu Ye^h-su^h leh^h, mi^h gui^h hk'o^h lo yaw^h ve mvuh^h naw ma ya^h te^h hpa^h hta^h she^h ve yo^h. Can^h pa^h Sa^h-tan^h leh^h, ca^h ye^h hta^h te lu^h tu^h chaw ya^h ve Ya^h hpu she^h ta^h ve ya^h te^h hpa^h geh yaw^h ve ya^h te^h hpa^h hkaw^h cheh^h t^hcu^h ve yo^h. Ma^h yon^h ve Hai^h ve aw^h sheh^h hpa^h ve ya^h te^h hpa^h leh^h, mi^h gui^h

hk'o^o lo yon_{ve} chaw hui geh te^o geh cheh^o ta_{ve} yo_{..}. Aw_{le}h meu^o suh^o jeh_{le} hta^o, G'ui_{le} sha leh_{ca} shi_{le} hta_{ve} k'aw_{le} geh leu^o taw^o tu_{ve} yo_{..}.

Aw_{le} lawn chi na g'a sha ja^o ve hta^o, Li_{le} hpu hen^o ya^o te^o hpa_{le} heh leh_{mi} gui_{le} teh_{le} k'o^o ta_{ve} hta_{le} tcuh^o kui_{le} yu_{le} taw^o pa_{ma} chaweh Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} teh_{le} k'o^o ta_{ve} yo_{..}. Yaw^o hui aw_{le} pon taw^o pa ha^o chi leh_{le}, Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} hk'aw ma^o he^o he^o ve aw_{le} ceu_{le} te^o hpa_{le} caw_{le} ta_{le} leh aw_{le} leh meu^o suh^o jeh_{le} ve aw_{le} yan^o hta^o heh_{le}, Ye_{le} su^o leh mvuh^o naw tcuh ya^o hui da_{le} ve chaw hui hta_{le} ma^o da_{le} ve chaw hui geh leu^o taw^o ve aw_{le} yan^o hta^o ceh ti^o taw^o-e hpeh_{le} ve teh_{le} k'o^o ga^o ve yo_{..}.

Taw^o pa ha^o chi ve chi hk'e k'o^o ga^o ve ma^o he^o. Chi hk'e ma_{le} ve leh_{le}, Li_{le} hpu suh^o hk'aw Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} ve aw_{le} li^o aw_{le} hk'a^o hk'a^o peu-e_{le} hta_{le} te ya_{le} ve yo_{..}. Sa_{le} tan_{le} leh_{le}, hpeh_{le} g'a ve hk'e ca_{le} geh ve k'aw_{le} yaw^o she_{le} ga^o ve yo_{..}. Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} hk'aw ka_{le} te^o hpa_{le} hpa_{le} she_{le} keu ve yo_{..}. Taw^o pa ha^o chi leh_{le}, Hkri_{le} ya^o te^o hpa_{le} aw_{le} chaw^o te da_{le} kui_{le} lo ma^o yon_{le} ve chaw hui hta_{le} la_{le} tcuh tu_{le} ma_{le} ve ma^o he^o. Nga_{le} hui leh_{le}, ma^o he^o he^o ve ma_{le} pa_{le} leh aw_{le} hta_{le} hpaw^o ceh ve chaw hui hta_{le} ma^o g'a ca^o da_{le} (2Yo^o. 9-11). Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} hk'aw chi hk'e ve hta_{le} taw_{le} ta_{le} tu_{le} taw^o pi^o la^o ta_{le} ve yo_{..} (1Kaw^o. 5:2-7).

Taw^o pa ha^o chi leh_{le}, mi_{le} gui_{le} hk'o^o Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} hta_{le} ma_{le} pi^o tu_{le} te^o hpa_{le} caw_{le} leh mi_{le} gui_{le} ya^o Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} hk'aw hk'e le^o lo_{le} la tcuh tu_{le} aw_{le} pon ma^o he^o. Sa_{le} tan_{le} yaw^o ve chaw hta_{le} te^o ka_{le} le le she_{le} keu ve yo_{..}. Nga_{le} hui mvuh^o naw ma ya^o te^o hpa_{le} hta^o, ma^o yon_{le} ve chaw hui geh cheh^o ta_{le} ve yo_{..}. Nga_{le} hui te^o geh sha^o g'aw_{le} ve, ca^o tu_{le} hk'a shu_{le} ca^o ve, ya_{le} k'aw te^o ca^o ti^o te to^o ve, te^o geh cheh^o ta_{le} ve, te^o ka_{le} ti^o kan^o te ve, te^o geh li_{le} hen^o ve, na^o tsuh^o yeh_{le} te^o ka_{le} ti^o k'ai ve, te^o geh tcuh hu^o ve, mvuh^o nyi te^o shi_{le} ti^o caw_{le} leh mvuh^o ye_{le} hk'a shu_{le} neh^o ve yo_{..}. Te^o geh te ma^o hpeh_{le} ve leh_{le}, co ha hpaw^o aw_{le} chaw^o te da_{le} ve leh (2Kaw^o. 6:14-16), taw^o pa ha^o chi aw_{le} nu te tu_{le} ma^o ma_{le} la^o.

Ca_{le} ceh_{le} leh ve_{le} k'aw_{le} aw_{le} lawn leh_{le}, G'ui_{le} sha ma^o yon_{le} ve mi_{le} gui_{le} ya^o hta_{le} g'a ba_{le} tu_{le} k'o^o la^o ga^o ve ma^o he^o. Aw_{le} la_{le} g'aw^o te^o hpa_{le} law_{le} k'aw^o yu_{le} leh hai_{le} ve aw_{le} ya^o te^o hpa_{le} hta_{le} yu_{le} taw^o tu_{le} gu ta_{le} peu_{le}. Chi^o mvuh ve li_{le} bvuh_{le} sheh_{le} hpa^o k'o^o ve, “Hai_{le} ve chaw te^o hpa_{le} G'ui_{le} sha meh^o g'u^o suh_{le} lu_{le} k'ai she^o k'ai tu_{le} yo_{..}” (Chi^o. 68:2) k'o^o ve hk'e, aw_{le} la_{le} g'aw^o hui te ga^o ja^o ve yo_{..}. Mvuh^o taw_{le} ya^o Ya_{le} ko^o leh Yo^o han_{le}. “Jaw^o maw^o-o_{le}, mvuh^o naw ma lo a_{le} mi_{le} ce la leh yaw^o hui hta_{le} to_{le} ba_{le} tu_{le}, naw_{le} nga_{le} hui^o ma_{le} hta_{le} te tcuh la^o ga^o ve la^o” teh_{le} na nyi ve hta_{le} nga_{le} hui na g'a hpeh_{le} ve yo_{..} (Lk. 9:54).

Chi leh_{le} mi_{le} gui_{le} sheh_{le} hpa^o ve aw_{le} ce_{le} te^o hpa_{le}, “Ve_{le} k'aw_{le} ceh_{le} o^o ve te^o hpa_{le} hta_{le} nga_{le} hui ca g'aw^o ba_{le} tu_{le} naw_{le} nyi ma caw^o la^o” teh_{le} na nyi ve hta_{le} shu_{le} ve yo_{..} (Mat. 13:28). Mi_{le} gui_{le} sheh_{le} hpa^o leh_{le}, cu^o yi_{le} caw_{le} ve hk'aw ve_{le} k'aw_{le} aw_{le} geu g'aw_{le} ba_{le} ve k'o^o, ca_{le} ceh_{le} ka_{le} lu_{le} k'ai tu_{le} yo_{..} teh_{le} k'o^o pi^o ve yo_{..}.

Mi_{le} gui_{le} ra_{le} sa_{le} van_{le} leh_{le}, kan^o hk'a^o cu^o yi_{le} chi hta_{le} ha_{le} yu_{le} ve yo_{..}. O^o k'o^o pui ve aw_{le} li^o te^o mo_{le} mo_{le} ma^o yon_{le} ve chaw hui hta_{le} hpa^o da_{le} tu_{le} te ve te^o paw^o le le Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} g'a tu_{le} hkan_{le} ja^o ve yo_{..}. Taw^o pa ha^o – Foxe's Book of Martyrs li_{le} k'o^o hta_{le} g'aw she_{le}. Ceu^o cao_{le} ra_{le} sa_{le} van_{le} hk'aw yon_{le} ye_{le} leh g'a hkan_{le} suh ve chaw hui leh_{le}, ma_{le} ya_{le} yon_{le} ya_{le} ve chaw hui G'ui_{le} sha aw_{le} tan te ve la_{le} sheh hk'aw g'a suh ve yo_{..}. Ca g'aw ma^o g'a ve Hkri_{le} ya^o g'a hkan_{le} suh ve aw_{le} lawn hta_{le} cha_{le} nyi hta^o, Hkri_{le} ya^o aw_{le} mo_{le} aw_{le} ho^o te^o hpa_{le} ma_{le} ve a keh^o G'ui_{le} sha ve taw^o hkaw^o hta_{le} ta_{le} ui_{le} ve pa taw g'a hkan_{le} suh ve yo_{..}.

Nga, ve aw, chaw^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ te^ˋ hi^ˋ hkaw, ha hk'aw, hk'e hta^ˋ Li, hpu ha, sha^ˋ ta^ˋ ve pa taw ti^ˋ peh^ˋ ve hta, g'a hkan^ˋ leh aw, suh^ˋ ngaw^ˋ ta^ˋ ve Li, hpu te^ˋ k'o^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. O^ˋ k'o^ˋ pui ve aw, li^ˋ te hehn^ˋ ja^ˋ ve chaw hui aw, pon aw, teh^ˋ aw, na yon^ˋ ve chaw hui hta, can^ˋ pa^ˋ hk'e nyi maw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

G'ui, sha leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta, cha^ˋ nyi leh leu^ˋ yu^ˋ tu, aw, pon ku, ta^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Chi beu, leh^ˋ, ve, k'aw^ˋ hta, g'aw^ˋ ba^ˋ tu, ve aw, yan^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ she^ˋ. Nga, hui ve kan^ˋ leh^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ mi, hpaw^ˋ leh ma, hpaw^ˋ hta, ma^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ, suh^ˋ jeh^ˋ ve aw, yan^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Aw, hk'o^ˋ ka, fui^ˋ da, peh^ˋ da, leh k'aw, te hk'aw, tu, ku, la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Ye^ˋ su^ˋ Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo fa^ˋ ta^ˋ ve ha k'a^ˋ ve leh aw, bon aw, shin^ˋ aw, lawn yaw^ˋ ve aw, tan te tu, tcuh peu la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Nga, hui cho, ka, hk'e le^ˋ cheh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Mi, gui, chi hk'o^ˋ G'ui, sha nga, hui hta, ti la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chaw mo^ˋ chaw cu^ˋ leh yon^ˋ ve chaw hui hta, hpa^ˋ da, leh a shu yaw^ˋ aw, to da, keh^ˋ tu, bon yeh, hk'aw ti^ˋ cheh^ˋ ta^ˋ tu, k'o^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Nga, hui hta, ti ta, la^ˋ kui, lo cheh^ˋ leh aw, shi^ˋ g'a naw, la pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ve, k'aw^ˋ aw, pon htaw^ˋ da, ve aw, ceu, g'a hpeh^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Aw, ho, aw, han teh^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ve, k'aw^ˋ leh^ˋ ca, ceh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ, ma^ˋ g'a htaw^ˋ, Hai, ve aw, sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ ve ya^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi, ya^ˋ hpeh^ˋ, la g'a ve yo^ˋ. Chi leh^ˋ, hta^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ ve aw, lawn hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. E^ˋ fe^ˋ su^ˋ, 2 hk'aw Paw^ˋ lu, bvuh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve, “Nga, hui leh^ˋ, aw, ka, aw, nu chaw te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hk'a shu^ˋ shu^ˋ, nyi ma zuh^ˋ ve hta, g'a hkan^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ teh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ” (eh^ˋ 3). Hta^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, “ma^ˋ na yu, ve chaw hui hta^ˋ” nyi ma aw, suh^ˋ caw^ˋ la pi^ˋ leh (eh^ˋ 2), G'ui, sha ve yeh, ya^ˋ k'a ya^ˋ hpeh^ˋ, la ve pa taw (eh^ˋ 19), ve, k'aw^ˋ hta^ˋ ca, ceh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ, la pi^ˋ ve hk'e yo^ˋ. “Nga, hui leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ve kan^ˋ te sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ” (eh^ˋ 10). “Nga, hui da, ve kan^ˋ hta, te tu, Ye^ˋ su^ˋ Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo aw, g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ hta^ˋ ka, G'ui, sha gu ta^ˋ peu^ˋ.” Co ha hpaw^ˋ lo ca, ceh^ˋ hk'a peu^ˋ e, htaw^ˋ, aw, hkui^ˋ pui^ˋ hta^ˋ ve, k'aw^ˋ hk'a shu^ˋ tan, hpeh^ˋ, la ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Nga, hui ve, k'aw^ˋ hta, g'aw^ˋ ba^ˋ leh co ha hpaw^ˋ mvuh^ˋ naw ma ve aw, li^ˋ aw, hk'a^ˋ caw^ˋ ve hk'e a sha, te, tu, k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ma^ˋ hpeh^ˋ. Ve, k'aw^ˋ aw, shi^ˋ ma^ˋ chaweh naw, la tu, te ve leh^ˋ, hai, ve yo^ˋ. G'ui, sha ma^ˋ paw la pi^ˋ ve k'o^ˋ, ve, k'aw^ˋ ca, ceh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ, la ma^ˋ g'a. Mvuh^ˋ hta, ca, ceh^ˋ hk'e ha, sha^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, ca, shi^ˋ naw, la ma^ˋ g'a. Mat. 7:6- Ye^ˋ su^ˋ hk'aw pui hk'o^ˋ bon ma^ˋ hta^ˋ, “Pi^ˋ ko-e^ˋ shehn^ˋ hta, va, meh^ˋ g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ ta^ˋ ca ba, teh ta^ˋ” k'o^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ mi, aw, ba, hpaw^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve chaw hui hta, mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi, ve aw, li^ˋ aw, hk'a^ˋ aw, haw^ˋ nyi^ˋ cheh^ˋ tcuh ma^ˋ hpeh^ˋ teh, k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Hkri, ya^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ma^ˋ da, ve aw, lawn ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, mi, gui, ya^ˋ aw, hta, hpaw^ˋ ceh pa la tu, suh^ˋ jeh^ˋ pi^ˋ ma^ˋ hpeh^ˋ. Ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ leh hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hk'aw a sha, te, ma^ˋ pi^ˋ tu, taw^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Mat. 28: 19-20). Nga, hui hta, suh^ˋ jeh^ˋ leh te lu, sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ te tu, G'ui, sha tcuh la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ.

KAN^ˋ HK'A^ˋ

Ca, g'eu, hta^ˋ, ca, shi^ˋ leh ve, k'aw^ˋ hta, g'a peh^ˋ da, ve yo^ˋ. “Ca, g'eu, sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ naw tcuh ya^ˋ yo^ˋ” (Mat. 13:39). Aw, leh meu^ˋ ve aw, yan^ˋ hta^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui suh^ˋ jeh^ˋ tu, yo^ˋ. Hai, ve aw, sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ ve ya^ˋ - ve, k'aw^ˋ hta, shaw hpo^ˋ leh tu^ˋ ba, tu, yo^ˋ (eh^ˋ 40). Mo, na^ˋ ho, leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui co co tai^ˋ tai^ˋ cheh^ˋ kui, hpeh^ˋ, ve yo^ˋ. Ca, g'eu, sheh^ˋ

hpa^h hui “yaw^h hui hta^h a^h mi^h bui^h hpfuh aw^h hk^haw lo ba^h keu pi^h tu^h yo^h” (eh^h 42). Hpeh^h ha^h ja^h ve leh^h : “O^h ka^h lo yaw^h hui haw^h leh ci^h geu^h tu^h yo^h.” Mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi^h ya^h te^h hpa^h - “hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw^h” leh^h, mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi^h aw^h hk^haw lo co co tai^h tai^h g^ha cheh^h tu^h yo^h (eh^h 43).

Ca^h g^heu^h sheh^h hpa^h hui ca^h ceh^h leh ve^h k^haw^h hta^h hk^ha^h hk^he^h te peh^h da^h g^ha tu^h le. Co ha hpaw^h aw^h shi^h naw^h ve hta^h caw^h ve yo^h. Ve^h k^haw^h ca^h ceh^h hta^h shu^h ve htaw^h, ca^h nu taw^h la ma^h g^ha. Ca^h nu heh la hta^h, ve^h k^haw^h hta^h peun da^h ja^h. Co ha hpaw^h ka^h chi hk^he^h yo^h. Hai^h ve aw^h sheh^h hpa^h ve ya^h te^h hpa^h mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi^h ya^h hta^h shu^h tu^h g^ha te ve htaw^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h shi^h naw^h la ma^h g^ha. “Ma^h da^h ve aw^h ceh^h da^h ve aw^h shi^h naw^h la ma^h g^ha (Mat. 7:18). Ve^h k^haw^h leh^h, “hkui hti^h po^h tu^h hpeh^h leh . . . hai^h ve hta^h te ve chaw^h” yo^h (eh^h 41). Ca^h ceh^h leh^h, “hte^h ve caw^h ve” yo^h (eh^h 43). Ca^h ceh^h leh ve^h k^haw^h peh^h da^h tu^h ve leh^h, a sha^h te^h ve aw^h li^h aw^h hk^ha^h yo^h. Suh^h jeh^h ve aw^h yan^h hta^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na peun da^h ve hta^h hpeu^h ma^h la^h tu^h yo^h.

Taw^h pa ha^h chi leh^h, aw^h leh meu^h suh^h jeh^h ve aw^h yan^h hk^ha^h ga^h, ca^h ceh^h leh ve^h k^haw^h peun da^h ve hta^h a ye^h ma^h yu^h caw^h teh^h k^ho^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Ve^h k^haw^h hta^h ca^h hk^ha^h shu^h ha^h yu^h tu^h aw^h g^ha^h pi^h la^h ve ma^h he^h. Meh^h k^hai ve chaw hui ve ven^h ba^h hta^h te^h chi^h ta^h te k^ho^h ve ma^h he^h. Heh hk^haw ve mvuh^h hta^h leun^h ba^h ta^h leh aw^h shi^h aw^h nu lu^h k^hai tu^h daw^h hk^ha^h pi^h ve ma^h he^h. Aw^h leh meu^h suh^h jeh^h tu^h teh ta^h pi^h leh k^haw^h te hk^haw^h tu^h G^hui^h sha leh mvuh^h naw ma tcuh ya^h la^h sheh hk^haw teh ta^h pi^h teh^h k^ho^h la^h cheh^h ve yo^h.

Aw^h leh meu^h k^ho^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na ve ca^h leh^h naw^h la ve aw^h shi^h hta^h nyi leh shi^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Ca^h ceh^h lo mvuh^h caw ve^h taw^h la ma^h g^ha. Mvuh^h hk^heu^h leu^h hk^ha^h shu^h hpeh^h la tu^h ka^h ma^h he^h. Heh hk^haw lo ve^h k^haw^h ye^h la ma^h ja^h ve htaw^h, ca^h leh^h yaw^h ve aw^h ceu^h aw^h hk^ha^h hpeh^h ve ca^h nu taw^h la tu^h yo^h.

Mvuh^h naw ma ve mvuh^h mi^h ya^h te^h hpa^h htaw^h o^h ve hk^ha^h shu^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Hai^h ve aw^h sheh^h hpa^h ve aw^h ya^h te^h hpa^h bi^h cheh^h ve mi^h gui^h hk^ho^h lo cheh^h ta^h ve yo^h. Ya^h hk^ha^h, mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi^h ve aw^h ya^h te^h hpa^h leh^h, mvuh^h naw ma ve aw^h li^h aw^h hk^ha^h caw^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h hui ve aw^h shi^h leh^h, Hai^h ve aw^h sheh^h hpa^h ve aw^h ya^h te^h hpa^h ve aw^h shi^h hta^h peun da^h ve yo^h. Naw^h hui nyi leh fui^h da^h peh^h da^h g^ha tu^h yo^h.

 MVUH^h NAW MA MVUH^h MI, VE MAW^h JE,

Hka^h la^h vin^h aw^h mo^h (Calvin) aw^h chaw^h te^h g'a^h k'o^h ta^h ve, ya^h nyi ve Hkri^h ya^h aw^h mo^h leh^h, ma^h leu^h yu^h ta^h ve chaw ha leh^h bon hkaw^h hta^h ma^h ha^h yu^h ve aw^h lawn ma^h ma^h law. Yaw^h k'o^h ga^h ve leh^h, ya^h nyi ha leh^h bon hkaw^h aw^h meh bvuh^h ve leh^h, chaw ya^h nyi ma pa tu^h a keh^h nyi ma sha tu^h be^h pi^h cheh^h ve yo^h.

Ye^h su^h ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h leh^h, chi ve hta^h peun da^h ja^h. Nyi ma pfuh^h leh ca na la ve chaw hui hta^h g'a^h k'o^h pi^h ve yo^h. Paw sha ve chaw ha^h pa^h hta^h yaw^h taw^h ta^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h ha leh^h bon hkaw^h kan^h te kui^h hk'aw te^h ceu^h hta^h ceh ti^h ca^h da^h ve ma^h he^h. Lk. 9:57-62 hk'aw a ye^h ui^h ja^h ve aw^h lawn sheh^h ceu^h hta^h g'a^h taw^h da^h ve yo^h. Ye^h su^h kan^h tan^h te hta^h yaw^h hk'a^h suh g'a^h la^h ve chaw mo^h lon^h hta^h ka^h daw^h nyi she^h. A^h hto^h ma pa taw lai^h g'a^h hpfuh^h k'o^h -e ve le (Yo^h. 6:66). Ha^h ve aw^h lawn lai^h paw^h k'o^h pi^h ve pa taw yo^h. Co ti^h ha ti^h g'a^h ga^h ve chaw hui a shu yaw^h a lo^h g'a^h ba^h ta^h leh yaw^h hk'a^h suh g'a^h k'ai ve teh^h taw^h pi^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h u^h peun^h ve aw^h haw^h lo ma^h chi^h a^h ve chaw htai^h hk'aw g'a^h tu^h daw^h law kui^h ma^h pi^h. Mk. 8:34-37 hk'aw chaw mo^h lon^h hta^h hte^h leh^h k'o^h pi^h ve, "Chaw te^h g'a^h g'a^h nga^h hk'a^h suh la^h ga^h ve k'o^h, a shu yaw^h ve a lo^h hta^h ba^h ta^h leh, a shu yaw^h ve la^h ka hta^h ta^h leh nga^h hk'a^h suh la^h -o^h. Aw^h lawn k'o^h, hk'a^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h ma^h k'o^h, a shu yaw^h ve a sha^h hta^h pon^h pi^h ga^h ve k'o^h, yaw^h ve a sha^h shon^h tu^h yo^h. Ya^h hk'a^h, hk'a^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h ma^h k'o^h, nga^h aw^h pon leh ha leh^h ve bon hkaw^h aw^h pon yaw^h ve a sha^h shon^h ve k'o^h, yaw^h ve a sha^h hta^h pon^h pi^h tu^h yo^h. Chaw te^h g'a^h g'a^h mi^h gui^h hk'a^h peu-e, hta^h g'a^h htaw^h, yaw^h ve a sha^h shon^h k'ai ve k'o^h, a^h hto^h ma aw^h bon caw^h le. A shu yaw^h ve a sha^h aw^h pon a^h hto^h ma te^h ceu^h hta^h yu^h leh pa g'a^h tu^h le."

Te^h hpa^h hpa^h taw^h chi hta^h nu^h la pi^h tu^h tcuh^h kui^h yu^h taw^h ve leh^h, yon^h peu^h ve chaw leu^h leh chi^h a^h tu^h ku^h cheh^h ve teh^h k'o^h ve yo^h.¹ Yo^h. 12:24-25 hk'aw Ye^h su^h yaw^h k'o^h ta^h ve ma^h ya^h teh^h ma^h la^h ve yo^h. Cho^h ka^h lo co ti^h ha ti^h leh htai^h hk'aw^h ve aw^h lawn k'o^h ga^h ve leh^h; "Nga^h naw^h hui hta^h aw^h teh^h aw^h na k'o^h la^h ve, Ca^h yaw^h te^h shi^h mi^h gui^h hk'o^h lo ma^h ce leh ma^h lu^h ma^h suh ve k'o^h, aw^h yaw^h te^h shi^h ti^h caw^h cheh^h ve yo^h. Ya^h hk'a^h, lu^h k'ai suh k'ai ve k'o^h, aw^h shi^h ma^h ma^h naw^h la ve yo^h. A shu yaw^h ve a sha^h hta^h ha^h ve chaw leh^h, a sha^h g'a^h shon^h tu^h yo^h. Chi mi^h gui^h hk'o^h lo a shu yaw^h ve a sha^h hta^h can^h ve chaw leh^h, co ti^h ha ti^h g'a^h tu^h aw^h pon a shu yaw^h ve a sha^h hta^h ha^h sha^h tu^h yo^h." Chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la peu^h k'o^h, Ye^h su^h aw^h pon g'a^h ba^h ta^h tu^h ve leh^h, aw^h la^h g'aw^h hpeh^h ve chaw hui aw^h pon leu^h yu^h hpeh^h ve aw^h ceu^h ma^h he^h.

1. Cf. Zane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit* (Portland, Ore.: Multnomah, 1980), 77 – 91

Htai_ hk'aw_ pa_ leh_ , yaw_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw_ aw_ pon taw_ chi hta_ hk'a_ hta^ ka_ yeh_ ve yo_ . Yaw_ k'o^ ve yon_ ve leh_ , nga_ hui hpeh_ cheh_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ , yaw_ hpeh_ cheh_ ve hta_ g'a_ pa yu_ ve yo_ . Mat. 13:44-46 hk'aw_ ngeh_ ve taw_ pa ha_ nyi_ ma_ leh_ , hte_ ve caw_ ve chi hta_ teh_ ma_ la_ ve yo_ . Mvuh_ naw_ ma mvuh_ mi_ aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a^ ja_ ve pa taw_ , g'a_ lo_-e tu_ chi_ a_ tu_ lo_ ve hta_ ma_ la_ ve leh_ ;

Mvuh_ naw_ ma mvuh_ mi_ leh_ , ti mi hk'aw_ fa_ ta_ ve maw_ hta_ shu_ ve yo_ . Maw_ o^ ve hta_ maw_ ve chaw leh_ , k'aw_ gu_ fa_ ta_ leh_ ha leh_ ja_ ve aw_ hk'aw_ lo_ k'o_-e leh_ , yaw_ hk'a_ caw_ ve hk'a_ peu-e_ , hta_ haw_ ba_ peu_ hk'aw_ naw_ , ti mi o^ ve hta_ vui_ yu_ ve yo_ . Chi hk'o^ ka_ , mvuh_ naw_ ma mvuh_ mi_ leh_ , da_ ja_ ve pi_ ko-e_ shehn_ hta_ ca ve tan_ ka_ pa_ hta_ shu_ ve yo_ . Yaw_ leh_ , aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a^ ja_ ve pi_ ko-e_ shehn_ te_ shi_ hta_ g'a_ maw_ ve te_ yan_ , yaw_ k'o_-e leh_ yaw_ hk'a_ caw_ ve hk'a_ peu-e_ , hta_ haw_ ba_ peu_ hk'aw_ naw_ , shehn_ o^ ve hta_ vui_ yu_ ve yo_ .

Taw_ pa ha_ nyi_ ma_ tcuh_ kui_ shu_ da_ ve leh_ ; ven_ ba_ ya_ te_ g'a_ mvuh_ naw_ ma mvuh_ mi_ aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a^ ja_ ve hta_ shi_ ve pa taw_ , o^ ve hta_ g'a_ tu_ , yaw_ daw_ caw_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ , hta_ ha leh_ ha k'a_ chi_ a_ pi_ ve yo_ . Hte_ ve caw_ ve aw_ ceu_ yaw_ k'o^ ma_ la_ ve leh_ , mi_ gui_ maw_ je_ hta_ k'u_ tcuh_ ta_ ve chaw leh_ , leu_ leh_ aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a^ ja_ ve mvuh_ naw_ ma maw_ je_ hta_ g'a_ shon_ tu_ yo_ .

Li_ hpu hen_ ya_ te_ hpa_ hpa_ taw_ pa ha_ tcuh_ kui_ chi hta_ ma_ ha_ yu_ . Yaw_ hui ve ven_ ba^ hta_ ma_ nyi_ maw_ . Ye-su^ leh_ aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ , hta_ haw_ ba_ leh_ aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a^ ja_ ve shehn_ shi_ hta_ vui_ ve chaw teh_ maw_ ve yo_ . C. I. Scofield ma_a la_ ve :

Maw_ je_ aw_ lawn taw_ pa ha_ leh_ , ti mi hta_ vui_ sheh_ hpa^ leh_ Ye-su^ hta_ ca ve ven_ ba^ ya_ yo_ . Ti mi leh_ , mi_ gui_ hta_ k'o^ ve yo_ (eh_ 38). G'a_ ca cheh_ ve ven_ ba^ ya_ leh_ , ma_ vui_ . Ya_ hk'a^ , Ye-su^ hta_ g'a_ tu_ ba_ ta_ ve yo_ . Chi hk'o^ ka_ , ven_ ba^ ya_ leh_ haw_ tu_ te_ chi_ ma_ caw_ . Ye-su^ ka_ haw_ tu_ ma_ he^ . Ye-su^ ti mi hk'aw_ te_ chi_ ma_ fa_ ta_ . Ye-su^ hta_ ti mi hk'aw_ fa_ ta_ ve ka_ ma_ he^ . Ma_ he^ leh_ Ye-su^ hta_ ti mi hk'aw_ ca maw_ leh_ k'aw_ fa_ ta_ ve la_ (Mk. 7:24; Tc. 4:20). Nga_ hui na g'a_ ve tcuh_ kui_ hta_ peun da_ ve yo_ .

Nga_ hui ve Jaw_ maw_ leh_ , aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a^ ja_ ve yaw_ ve aw_ suh_ hta_ cu_ leh_ vui_ sheh_ hpa^ hpeh_ leh_ (1Pe_. 1:18), I-sa-re-la^ chaw leh_ , "ti mi" – mi_ gui_ hk'o^ lo_ fa_ ta_ ve maw_ je_ hpeh_ ve yo_ (eh_ 38). 2

Scofield htaw_ , aw_ lawn chi hta_ shu_ da_ ve hk'aw_ bvuh_ ta_ ve, "Hkri_ ya_ aw_ mo_ leh_ , aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a^ ja_ ve shehn_ shi_ hpeh_ ve yo_ ." 3

Taw_ pa ha_ ve tcuh_ kui_ hta_ Ye-su^ k'o^ ma_ la_ ve ma_ he^ k'o_ , aw_ suh_ ku_ yu_ ti_ ta_ ma_ hpeh_ . Aw_ lawn lai_ ceu_ hta_ pa taw_ o^ ve hta_ nga_ ma_ ha_ yu_ . Aw_ law_ te_ ceu_ , taw_ pa ha_ chi hk'aw_ ti mi hta_ mi_ gui_ teh_ ma_ k'o^ ta_ . Eh_ 38 hk'aw_ ("ti mi leh_ mi_ gui_ hpeh_ ve yo_ ") leh_ , ve_ k'aw_ aw_ lawn taw_ pa ha_ yo_ . Aw_ yaw_ she_ ve sheh^ ceu_ leh_ , "mvuh_ naw_ ma ve aw_ ya_ te_ hpa_ " hpeh_ ve yo_ . Chi hta_ peun da_ ve - mi_ sha_ ve taw_ pa ha_ hk'aw_ mi_ gui_ leh_ , ti ta_ peu_ ve nyi_ ma hpeh_ leh_ aw_ yaw_ leh_ ,

2. C. I. Scofield, ed. The Scofield Reference Bible (New York: Oxford, 1909), 1017

3. Ibid.

G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hpeh, ve yo. Aw, ho, aw, han hk'a^h hta^h ka, hk'a^h shu, ma^h he^h. Taw^h pa ha^h te^h ma^h ve tcuh^h kui, aw, nu te^h ma^h aw, pon yeh^h ma^h hpeh.

Nyi^h ceu, te^h ceu, - Scofield leh, taw^h pa ha^h chi te^h hpa, hta, g'aw ma^h ja^h ve pa taw, aw, suh ku^h tcuh^h kui, yu, taw^h ta^h ve hta, ma^h ha, yu. Taw^h pa ha^h ma^h chaweh ve leh, hen^h yu, tu, te^h ceu, ti^h hpeh, ve pa taw, aw, ho, aw, han hta, hk'a^h shu, shu, shaw, leh tcuh^h kui, k'eh, chaweh yu, taw^h ve ma^h he^h leh yu, ngeh pi^h ve k'o, tcuh^h kui, meh^h k'ai tu, yo. Tcuh^h kui, yu, taw^h ta^h ve hta, Scofield nyi hta^h, ma^h haw, da, ve hta, maw, leh aw, bon aw, shin^h yon, tcuh^h ha, sha^h caw^h ve hta, ma, la^h ve yo. Taw^h pa ha^h - I^h sa, re, la^h mvuh^h mi, hk'aw Ye, su^h hkui hti^h ma^h po, ma^h he^h k'o, aw, yan^h maw chaweh ca hta^h Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, hta, ma^h maw. Chi hk'o^h ka, aw, hpfuh^h g'a pi^h ma^h tu, ve pa taw, I^h sa, re, la^h leh Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, hta, yaw^h ma^h g'a, ca. Yaw^h hui hta, Ye, su^h ma^h hta, hk'aw, pi^h she, hta^h, ven^h ba^h ya^h hk'a^h shu, te, chi^h aw, bon ma^h caw, (1Kaw^h. 1:26-29). Aw, bon ma^h caw, ve shu chi^h mvuh la^h ve hta, yaw^h ma^h ca. Ya, hk'a^h, aw, hpfuh^h ma^h caw, ve hta, yaw^h vui, yu, leh aw, hpfuh^h hk'a^h ve aw, ceu, hpeh, la pi^h ve yo.

Sheh^h ceu, te^h ceu, - a ye^h ui, ja^h ve leh, k'aw, caw^h da, tu, aw, pon ma^h he^h, mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi, aw, lawn fa^h ta^h ve aw, ceu, hta, hpeu, ma, pi^h tu, aw, pon hpeh, ve yo. Li, hpu tcuh^h kui, yu, taw^h pa, te^h hpa, leh, sha ve leh ha, ve hta, shi, ta^h ve yo. Taw^h pa ha^h chi te^h hpa, ve tcuh^h kui, leh, mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi, leh, nga, hui ve maw^h je, hk'a^h peu, a keh^h aw, hpfuh^h hk'a^h ve teh, ma, la^h ve yo. Tcuh^h kui, chi leh, hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye, su^h ha leh, bon hkaw^h ma^h ve aw, hk'a^h hta, haw, da, ve yo. Hk'a^h deh, na ma^h g'a k'o, Mk. 10:21 hk'aw Ye, su^h paw sha ve chaw ha^h pa, hta, k'o^h pi^h ve, "Naw, k'o, e leh hk'a^h caw, ve maw^h je, haw^h ba, leh ha, ya^h g'aw^h ya^h te^h hpa, hta, peh, pi^h-o^h. Mvuh^h naw ma hk'o^h lo aw, hpfuh^h hk'a^h ve maw^h naw, caw, ta, tu, yo." hta, teh^h da, nyi she. Shu, da, ja^h ve yo. Aw, hpfuh^h hk'a^h ve maw^h hta, g'a tu, haw^h ba, ve chaw leh, mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi, hk'aw g'a lo, e ve teh, ma, la^h ve yo.

FA^h TA^h VE MAW^h JE

Pa, le, ti^h na^h mvuh^h mi, chaw te^h hpa, aw, hpfuh^h hk'a^h ve maw^h hta, du^h fa^h ta^h ve yo. I^h sa, re, la^h mvuh^h mi, leh, ma, baw^h da, kui, aw, ti hpeh, leh Yu^h da, chaw hui ve ra, sa, van, hk'aw ma, baw^h ve, caw ho^h ta^h ve leh ma, baw^h g'a^h ve aw, mo, leh, hi^h yu.

-
4. J. C. Macaulay tcuh^h kui, yu, taw^h ta^h ve leh, Scofield hta, shu, da, leh chi hk'e k'o^h ta^h ve, "Co ti, ha ti, leh, G'ui, sha ve la, shawn." hpeh, leh mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi, hk'aw g'a lo, e ve leh, aw, hpfuh^h hk'a^h leh Ye, su^h Hkri, aw, to sha, ti, pi^h la^h ve hk'e, "a shu yaw^h geh caw, ve aw, ceu, hta, ma^h ba, ta^h ve chaw nga, ve aw, la, g'aw^h te ma^h hpeh." (Lk. 14:28-33). Fa^h ta^h ve maw^h taw^h pa ha^h nga, hui hta, ma, la^h ve leh, G'ui, sha ve mvuh^h mi, hk'aw g'a lo, e ve leh, leu^h leh aw, hpfuh^h hk'a^h ja^h ve yo." Behold Your King (Chicago: Moody, 1982), 114.

lu yu. ve leh te lu. te she˘ ve aw. lawn hk'a bi˘ caw. ve yo.. Aw˘ law˘ te˘ ha hk'aw. hta˘, Yu˘da. chaw ra.sa.van. bvuh. pa. Jo.si˘fa˘ (Josephus) leh., “ma. hpeh. k'o hk'a. hk'e hpeh. la tu. ma˘ shi. ve pa taw, Yu˘da. chaw hui caw. ve shi, hpu leh maw˘ yeh˘ hk'eun te˘ hpa. mi. gui. hk'aw du˘ fa˘ ta. ve aw. lawn” bvuh. ta. ve yo.. 5

Ma.hteh. 13:44 hk'aw ve taw˘ pa ha˘ leh., “Mvuh˘ naw ma mvuh˘ mi. leh., ti mi hk'aw fa˘ ta. ve aw. hpfuh˘ hk'a˘ ja˘ ve maw˘ hta. shu. ve yo.. Maw˘ o˘ ve hta. maw. ve chaw k'aw. gu fa˘ ta. leh ha leh. ja˘ ve aw. hk'aw lo k'o.e leh, yaw˘ hk'a caw. ve hk'a peu-e. hta. haw˘ ba. peu. hk'aw. naw˘ ti mi o˘ ve hta. vui. ve yo..” Chaw o˘ ve maw˘ chi hta. hk'a. hk'e te maw. ve Ye-su˘ ma˘ k'o˘ ta.. Mi. gui. sheh. hpa˘ yaw˘ hta. ti ca˘ tcuh ve na., o˘ ka. lo hpan. k'ai caw˘ leh aw. hk'o˘ lo taw˘ la ta. ve hta. maw. ve na.. Te˘ paw˘ ti˘ k'aw. gu fa˘ ta˘ leh maw˘ o˘ ve hta. g'a tu., mi. gui. hk'o˘ yaw˘ hk'a caw. ve hk'a peu-e. hta. haw˘ ba. leh ti mi o˘ ve hta. vui. yu. ve yo..

Chi hk'e te ve ma˘ caw˘ la˘. Maw˘ o˘ ve mi. gui. sheh. hpa˘ ve ma˘ he˘ la˘. Ma˘ he˘. Yu˘da. aw. ho˘ te˘ hpa. ma. ve –i˘ shi. ma˘ k'o˘, hpu ma˘ k'o˘ ce ta. la˘ ve hta. maw. k'o, yaw˘ yu. hpeh. ve yo.. Maw˘ fa˘ ta. kui. chi mi. gui. sheh. hpa˘ hta. ma˘ ca˘ da., ma˘ he˘ k'o, mi. gui. ma˘ haw˘ she. hta˘ yaw˘ du˘ yu. caw˘ ve yo.. Pon. la. hta˘ lai˘ coe ve mi. gui. sheh. hpa˘ ve maw˘ hpeh. ve pa taw, ca maw. ve chaw yaw˘ ve maw˘ teh. k'o˘ hpeh. ve yo..

Chaw chi leh., nyi ma hte˘ ve chaw hpeh. ve hta. ma. la˘ ve yo.. Maw˘ o˘ ve hta. yaw˘ yu. k'ai k'o ka. chaw te˘ g'a˘ ka. k'o˘ ma˘ hpeh.. Ma˘ he˘ k'o, ti mi o˘ ve hta. vui. g'a law. ceh yu. haw˘ ka. hpeh. ve yo.. Ya. hk'a˘, yaw˘ ma˘ te. Maw˘ o˘ ve hta. ma˘ hte˘ ma˘ caw˘ ve hk'aw g'a ta. ve teh. te˘ g'a˘ ka. ma˘ g'a k'o˘ tu., yaw˘ hk'a caw. ve hk'a peu-e. haw˘ leh ti mi o˘ ve hta. vui. ve yo..

AW. HPFUH˘ HK'A˘ JA˘ VE SHEHN˘ SHI.

Aw. hpfuh˘ hk'a˘ ja˘ ve shehn˘ shi. aw. lawn taw˘ pa ha˘ a ci˘ peun da. ve leh.: “Chi hk'o˘ ka. mvuh˘ naw ma mvuh˘ mi. leh., da. ja˘ ve pi˘ ko-e. shehn˘ hta. ca ve tan˘ ka. pa. hta. shu. ve yo.. Aw. hpfuh˘ hk'a˘ ja˘ ve pi˘ ko-e. shehn˘ te˘ shi. hta. maw. ve te˘ yan˘, k'o.e leh yaw˘ hk'a caw. ve hk'a peu-e. haw˘ ba. peu. hk'aw. naw˘, shehn˘ o˘ ve hta. vui. yu. ve yo.” (Mat. 13:45-46). Yaw˘ leh., shehn˘ tan˘ ka. pa. hpeh. ve yo.. Aw˘ law˘ te˘ g'a˘ hk'a shu. ma˘ daw˘ ma˘ ga˘ ca maw. ve ma˘ he˘. 6 Yaw˘ a sha. te. ve te˘ coe mi. gui. hk'o˘ aw. ka. aw. nu ve shehn˘ te˘ hpa. a keh˘ aw. hpfuh˘ hk'a˘ ja˘ ve hta. ca maw. leh haw˘ ca˘ tu. g'a. ca cheh˘ ve yo..

5. William Barclay k'o˘ ta. ve, The Gospel of Matthew, vol. 2 (Philadelphia: Westminster, 1958), 93 – 94.

6. Chaw te˘ hpa. hpa. maw˘ hta. maw. ve hk'e, G'ui. sha ve mvuh˘ mi. hta. ma˘ daw˘ ma˘ ga˘ hkui hti˘ po. ve yo.. Te˘ hpa. hpa. shehn˘ shi. hta. vui. ve chaw hk'a shu., g'a. ca leh maw. ve yo.. Nyi˘ g'a˘ g'a˘ ka. aw. hpfuh˘ hk'a˘ ve hta. maw. hta˘, o˘ ve hta. g'a tu. te˘ ceu. le le hta. chi˘ a. leh ba. ta˘ ve yo..

Pi⁻ ko-e⁻ shehn⁻ leh^{..}, aw^{..} hpfuh[~] hk'a[^] ja[~] ve shehn⁻ shi⁻ hpeh^{..} leh paw sha ve tan[~] ka^{..} pa⁻ te[~] hpa⁻ aw^{..} yaw^{..} ma[~] ma[~] g'a^{..} tu^{..} g'a^{..} ca ve yo^{..}. Yu⁻da^{..} chaw^{..} ve Li^{..} hpu Ta⁻la⁻mu[^] (Talmud) hk'aw, pi⁻ ko-e⁻ shehn⁻ leh^{..} aw^{..} hpfuh[~] ca k'o[^] che[^] ma[~] g'a^{..} teh^{..} k'o[^] ta⁻ ve yo^{..}. E⁻ji⁻tu^{..} chaw hui pi⁻ ko-e⁻ shehn⁻ hta^{..} o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve yo^{..}. 1Ti^{..} 2:9 hk'aw ya[~] mi[~] te[~] hpa⁻ paw sha ve hta^{..} hpeu^{..} ma⁻ tu^{..}, u⁻ hkeh mvuh hta^{..} pi⁻ ko-e⁻ shehn⁻ tcuh⁻ ve teh^{..} k'o[^] ta⁻ ve yo^{..}. Mat. 7:6 hk'aw Ye⁻su[^] leh^{..}, aw^{..} hpfuh[~] hk'a[^] ja[~] ve shehn⁻ shi⁻ leh aw^{..} hta^{..} neh^{..} ja[~] ve to nu[~] to sha[^] hta^{..} teh[^] leh sha⁻ ti^{..} pi⁻ la[~] ve yo^{..}. Tcuh ka⁻ pa⁻ Yo⁻han^{..} hta[~], mvuh[~] naw ma hk'o[^] ven[~] ta⁻ meu^{..} hpe^{..} leh^{..} aw^{..} hpfuh[~] hk'a[^] ja[~] ve shehn⁻ shi⁻ lon⁻ hpeh^{..} ve teh^{..} k'o[^] ta⁻ ve yo^{..}.(Hpeu^{..}, 21:21).

Tan[~] ka^{..} pa⁻ chi leh^{..}, shehn⁻ shi⁻ aw^{..} lawn shi⁻ ja[~] leh vui^{..} haw[~] ca[~] ve hk'aw a sha^{..} hu ve yo^{..}. Yaw[~] hk'a^{..} maw^{..} jaw ve hk'aw aw^{..} hpfuh[~] hk'a[^] ja[~] ve hta^{..} maw^{..} hta[~], o⁻ ve hta^{..} g'a^{..} tu^{..} hk'a^{..} caw^{..} ve hk'a^{..} peu-e⁻ haw[~] ba^{..} ga[~] ve nyi ma caw^{..} la ve yo^{..}.

G'UI^{..} SHA MVUH[~] MI^{..} GA^{..} TU^{..} TE VE

Taw[~] pa ha⁻ chi te[~] hpa⁻ hta^{..} ca⁻ da^{..} leh Ye⁻su[^] leh^{..}, Yu⁻da^{..} chaw hui nyi ma hk'aw caw^{..} ve aw^{..} ceu^{..} hta^{..} hpeu^{..} taw[^] ma⁻ pi⁻ ve yo^{..}. Yaw[~] hui leh^{..}, te[~] coe^{..} peu^{..} te[~] coe^{..} ca⁻ ya^{..} la ta⁻ ve chaw ceu^{..} leh mvuh[~] mi^{..} ya[~] hpeh^{..} ve hk'e^{..}, G'ui^{..} sha ve mvuh[~] mi^{..} hk'aw g'a^{..} lo⁻e tu^{..} yon⁻ ta⁻ ve yo^{..}. Aw^{..} lawn chi o⁻ hk'e^{..} ma[~] he[^] teh^{..} yaw[~] hui hta^{..} sha⁻ ti^{..} pi⁻ cheh[~] ve yo^{..}. Hk'e^{..} le[~] ga^{..} hpeh^{..} ve ma[~] he[^]. Taw[~] pa ha⁻ nyi[~] ma^{..} aw^{..} pon a ye[~] ui⁻ ve leh^{..}, mvuh[~] naw ma mvuh[~] mi^{..} aw^{..} hpfuh[~] hk'a[^] ve hta^{..} shi⁻ leh o⁻ ka^{..} lo ga^{..} tu^{..} hk'a^{..} peu-e⁻ hta^{..} ba⁻ ta⁻ g'a^{..} ve chaw aw^{..} pon ceh ti⁻ hpeh^{..} ve yo^{..}. Mvuh[~] mi^{..} u⁻ peun⁻ ve kan[~] pa⁻ aw^{..} haw[~] lo ceh cheh[~] ta⁻ ve, aw^{..} k'a⁻ hta^{..} ca⁻ da^{..} ve ceh ma[~] law^{..}, 7 nyi ma aw^{..} taw[~] hk'a^{..} ga^{..} daw[~] tcuh⁻ ta⁻ leh aw^{..} ka^{..} aw^{..} nu maw[~] je^{..} a keh⁻ aw^{..} hpfuh[~] hk'a[^] ja[~] ve te[~] ma^{..} hta^{..} vui^{..} yu^{..} g'a^{..} tu^{..}, te[~] ceu^{..} le le hta^{..} ha leh^{..} ha k'a^{..} ba⁻ ta⁻ chi⁻ a^{..} g'a^{..} ve chaw te[~] g'a[~] g'a^{..} hpeh^{..} ve yo^{..}.

Mvuh[~] naw ma mvuh[~] mi^{..} leh^{..}, aw^{..} hpfuh[~] ca k'o[^] che[^] ca shaw^{..} teh[^] ma[~] g'a^{..} leh Ye⁻su[^] Hkri^{..} leh yaw[~] pi⁻ la[~] ve – co ha^{..} te^{..} ve leh ma[~] peu^{..} ma[~] leh pui⁻ ve aw^{..} bon aw^{..} shin⁻ hk'a^{..} peu-e⁻ lo⁻e ta⁻ ve yo^{..}. Ma[~] lu^{..} pui⁻, ma[~] cha^{..} chi⁻ pui⁻, ma[~] peh⁻ pui⁻ leh aw^{..} leh ma[~] caw^{..}. Mi^{..} gui^{..} hk'o[^] aw^{..} hpfuh[~] hk'a[^] ja[~] ve maw[~] je^{..} leh shehn⁻ te[~] hpa⁻ a keh⁻ hk'a[^] ja[~] ve yo^{..}. Chaw lai⁻ g'a[~] hta^{..} he⁻ leh te lu^{..} g'a^{..} ve yo^{..}. Ti mi hk'aw fa⁻ ta⁻ ve maw[~] hk'a^{..} shu^{..}, ma[~] shi⁻ ve chaw lai⁻ g'a[~] hpan⁻ k'ai ve yo^{..}. 1Kaw^{..} 2:14 k'o[^] ve, “Mi^{..} gui^{..} hta^{..} ca⁻ da^{..} ve chaw leh^{..}, G'ui^{..} sha ve Aw^{..} ha hpu hta^{..} ca⁻ da^{..} ve aw^{..} ceu^{..} hta^{..} ma[~] ha^{..} yu^{..}. Aw^{..} ceu^{..} o⁻ ve te[~] hpa⁻ yaw[~] aw^{..} pon cu⁻ yi⁻ ma[~] caw^{..} ve aw^{..} ceu^{..} hpeh^{..} leh, o⁻ ve te[~] hpa⁻ hta^{..} ma[~] shi⁻ pui⁻.” Chi hta^{..} ca⁻ leh I⁻sa⁻ya[^] k'o[^] ta⁻ ve, “G'ui^{..} sha hta^{..} ha^{..} ve chaw hui aw^{..} pon yaw[~] gu ta⁻ ve aw^{..} ceu^{..} te[~] hpa⁻ hta^{..} meh⁻ shi⁻ ma[~] maw^{..} jaw^{..} na⁻ paw ma[~] ka[~] jaw leh chaw ya[~] ve nyi ma hk'aw ma[~] daw[~] shi⁻ jaw ve yo^{..}” (1Kaw^{..}: 2:9; I⁻sa^{..}. 64:4).

7. Cf. Eh⁻ 31- 35. Chi leh^{..}, g'aw[~] ca⁻ yaw[~] leh di⁻ aw^{..} lawn taw[~] pa ha⁻ ve tcuh⁻ kui^{..} yo^{..}.

Aw_ ceu_ chi te_ hpa_ chaw ya_ aw_ pon cu_ yi_ ma_ caw_ ve, meh_ shi_ ma_ maw_ ve, na_ paw ma_ ka_ jaw ve leh nyi ma hk'aw ma_ daw_ shi_ jaw ve k'o, mvuh_ naw ma mvuh_ mi_ aw_ lawn a shu te_ g'a_ shi_ hpeh_ tu_ le. "G'ui_ sha leh_, Aw_ ha hpu hta_ cu_ leh aw_ ceu_ chi te_ hpa_ nga_ hui hta_ hpeu_ ma_ la_ pe_u." (1Kaw_ 2:10). G'ui_ sha leh_, yaw_ ve mvuh_ mi_ aw_ hk'aw lo aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a_ ja_ ve paw sha ve leh aw_ bon aw_ shin_ te_ hpa_ hta_ shi_ tu_, chaw ya_ ve nyi ma hta_ hpaw pi_ ve yo_.

Mvuh_ naw ma mvuh_ mi_ ve aw_ hpfuh_ hta_ daw_ maw_ ve chaw hui leh_, o_ ve hta_ g'a tu_ caw_ ta_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ hta_ ha leh_ ha k'a tan_ pi_ ve yo_. Fa_ ta_ ve maw_ hta_ maw_ ve chaw hta_, caw_ ta_ ve hk'a_ peu-e_ hta_ ha leh_ ha k'a haw_ ba_ ve yo_ (Mat. 13:44). Leu_ leh aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a_ ja_ ve maw_ aw_ suh_ hta_ maw_ ve chaw leh_, yaw_ caw_ ta_ ve hta_ haw_ ba_ tu_ ma_ daw_ ha_, ma_ nai_ cheh_. Leu_ leh hk'a_ ja_ ve maw_ aw_ pon yaw_ ve maw_ je_ g'a_ pi_ ve leh_, i ja_ ve aw_ hpfuh_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

Htai_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ lawn ka_ chi hk'e yo_. Nyi ma aw_ suh_ ma_ pa k'o, te_ ceu_ le le Ye-su_ hta_ chi_ a_ pi_ tu_ ve leh_, ha_ ja_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk'a_ yon_ ve nyi ma leh_, Aw_ sheh_ hpa_ hta_ ha leh_ ha k'a chi_ a_ pi_ ve yo_. Ven_ ba_ g'a_ pon_ ve aw_ me_ aw_ hpon_ leh ma_ peu_ ma_ leh pui_ ve co ha te_ ve aw_ bon aw_ shin_ leh_, hk'a_ peu-e_ a_ keh_ aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a_ ja_ ve yo_.

Co co tai_ tai_ aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ g'a tu_, aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ ha leh_ ha k'a chi_ a_ ve hta_ na g'a tu_ hen_ yu_ kui_ leh_, Paw_lu_ yo_. Hpi_. 3:7-8 hk'aw, "Pon_ la_ hta_ nga_ hk'a_ caw_ ta_ ve aw_ yaw_ te_ hpa_ Hkri_ hta_ nga_ ha_ ve pa taw, shon_ ve aw_ ceu_ teh_ nga_ shaw_ ta_ ve yo_. Jaw_ maw_ Ye-su_ Hkri_ hta_ nga_ shi_ ve leh_, ui_ ja_ da_ ja_ ve pa taw, aw_ ka_ aw_ nu hk'a_ peu-e_ hta_ shon_ ve aw_ ceu_ teh_ nga_ shaw_ ta_ ve yo_. Nga_ yaw_ hta_ ha_ ve pa taw, aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ hta_ nga_ shon_ ba_ peu_ ve yo_." Ye-su_ hta_ shi_ ve aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a_ ve hta_ Paw_lu_ teh_ nyi ve te_ yan_, aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ leh_ chi_ ba_ peu_ ve ma_ da_ keh_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'e yaw_ shaw_ ta_ ve yo_.

Chaw chi leh_, maw_ hta_ vui_ ve yo_. Maw_ o_ ve hta_ g'a tu_ aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a_ bi_ g'a_ pi_ ve yo_. Yaw_ g'a tu_ ve maw_ aw_ hpfuh_ hta_ teh_ nyi hta_, yaw_ ve aw_ shin_ aw_ ka_ yaw_ ve hte_ ve caw_ ve, hpu shi, cu_ yi_ leh aw_ hpfuh_ hk'a_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ leh_, chi_ ba_ ta_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'e ceh hpeh_ ve yo_. Mvuh_ naw ma mvuh_ mi_ aw_ pon aw_ ceu_ hk'a_ peu-e_ hta_ ba_ ta_ ve pa taw, yaw_ ha leh_ ve yo_. Chi leh_, htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ yon_ ve aw_ li_ aw_ hk'a_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

YE-SU_ HK'A_ SUH K'AI VE AW_ HPFUH_

Li_ hpu hk'aw k'o_ ta_ ve hk'e, htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ te_ ceu_ le le hta_ haw_ ba_ leh ha_ g'aw_ ve hta_ hkan_ tu_ ka ti_ g'a te tu_ ve la_. Ma_ he_. Taw_ pa ha_ chi te_ hpa_ ma_ la_ ga_ ve leh_, ven_ ba_ ya_ te_ hpa_ Ye-su_ Hkri_ geh ma_ la_ she_ hta_, a shu yaw_ ve ven_ ba_ hta_ g'a ba_ ta_ ve yo_. Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ yon_ ve leh_, te_ chi_ ma_ na ma_ law_. Ye-su_ hta_ pon_ k'o, a shu yaw_ ve a lo_, ven_ ba_ leh mi_ gui_ maw_ je_ hta_ ma_ lo_. Yon_ ve leh_, hk'a_ hk'e ve aw_ tcuh_ aw_ yan_ ma_ k'o, Ye-su_ heu_ ga_ ve aw_ ceu_ aw_ pon chi_ a_ ga_ ve nyi ma caw_ la_ pi_ ve yo_.

Co ha te_ ve leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na la_ shawn_ hpeh_ ve yo_ (Ro_. 6:23). Htai_ hk'aw_ ve leh_, da_ ve kan_ leh hpu shi hta_ pa taw g'a ve ma_ he_. Ye-su_ yaw_ ve aw_ suh_ hta_ cu_ leh vui_ yu_ la_ ta_ ve yo_. Yon_ ve chaw hk'a_ peu-e_ aw_ pon k'aw_ caw_ da_ tu_ yaw_ te

laʼ ta_ peu_. Te_ chi_ kʼaw_ pi_ tu_ maʼ lo_. Nga_ hui te ta_ ve kan_ te_ chi_ da_ hkui_ ja hkui_ maʼ caw_. Chi hkʼe kʼoʼ ve pa taw, hta_ hkʼaw_ ve leh_ chaw yaʼ a sha_ te_ kui_ aw_ pon te_ chi_ aw_ hpful_ maʼ caw_ teh_ kʼoʼ gaʼ ve maʼ heʼ. Na gʼa tu_ ha_ ve pa taw taʼ ba_ ta_. Htai_ hkʼaw_ ve leh_, hkʼe leʼ gʼa ve htaw_ aw_ hpful_ hkʼaʼ jaʼ ve yo_. Co ha te_ ve geh teʼ geh a shu yawʼ ve a lo_ suh ba_ ta_ ve yo_ : “Nga_ hui venʼ baʼ aw_ ce_ maʼ kʼaw_ te leh venʼ baʼ ve aw_ to lu_ kʼai tu_, nga_ hui ve nyi ma aw_ pi_ leh_, yawʼ geh teʼ geh la_ ka hkʼoʼ lo hkan_ suh peu_ ve hta_ nga_ hui shi_ ve yo_.” (Ro_. 6:6). Ye_su^ nga_ hui aw_ pon hkan_ suh peu_ ve kʼo, nga_ hui venʼ baʼ hpawʼ yawʼ geh suh peu_ leh (2Kaw_. 5:14), Ye_su^ Hkri_ hta_ pa taw Gʼui_ sha hpawʼ lo te_ cheh_ ve yo_ (Ro_. 6:11).

A shu yawʼ ve la_ ka hta_ taʼ leh yawʼ hkʼaʼ suh gʼa la_ ve teh_ Ye_su^ kʼoʼ ve chi ve hta_ kʼoʼ gaʼ ve yo_. Chi pa taw, aw_ hpful_ hta_ hkʼa deh_ shaw_ nyi-o teh_ yawʼ kʼoʼ ve yo_. Nga_ hui hkʼa caw_ ve hkʼa peu_e_ yawʼ geh caw_ ve hta_ gʼa pa yu_ ve yo_. Hkʼa_ hkʼe ve aw_ tcuh_ aw_ yanʼ htaʼ maʼ kʼoʼ, yawʼ Jawʼ mawʼ hpeh_ ve hta_ gʼa hkan_ yu_ ve yo_. Geerhardus Vos aw_ lawn chi hta_ kʼoʼ ta_ ve, “Ye_su^ ve aw_ la_ gʼawʼ hpeh_ leh Gʼui_ sha u_ peun_ ve haw_ cheh_ gʼa tu_, mi_ gui_ hpu shi mawʼ je_ hpeh tsuh_ ta_ ve hta_ gʼa hpui ba_ ta_ ve yo_ - Mat. 10:39; 16:25; Lk. 14:25-35 . . . A shu yawʼ nyi ma hkʼaw da_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ te lu_ leh Gʼui_ sha ve da_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ kʼaw_ ha_ yu_ ve teh_ kʼoʼ gaʼ ve yo_.”⁸ Chi hkʼe chi_ a_ tu_ Ye_su^ ve tawʼ hta_ taw_ ta_ ve “yon_ ve” leh_, htai_ hkʼaw_ gʼa tu_ maʼ heʼ. Yawʼ Jawʼ mawʼ te leh u_ peun_ ve hta_ maʼ ha_ yu_ ve chaw yawʼ hta_ Htai_ hkʼaw_ pa_ teh_ kʼoʼ maʼ hpeh_.

Chaw aw_ suh_ tan_ hpeh_ la htaʼ, Ye_su^ Jawʼ mawʼ hpeh_ ve hta_ hkʼa biʼ maʼ shi_ she_. Ya_ hkʼaʼ, aw_ teh_ aw_ na yon_ ve chaw leh_ chi_ a_ pi_ gaʼ ve yo_. Aw_ teh_ yon_ ve leh aw_ hta_ hpawʼ ceh yon_ ve peun da_ kui_ - aw_ teh_ yon_ ve leh_ nyi ma nuʼ neh_ ve, chi_ a_ ve leh na yu_ pui_ ve yo_. Co ha hpawʼ hta_ ca_ da_ ve aw_ lawn hta_ shi_ la ve teʼ yanʼ, leu_ leh na yu_ pui_ la ve, Ye_su^ nyi ma cawʼ tu_ yawʼ u_ peun_ ve hta_ teʼ ceu_ le le chi_ a_ gaʼ ve yo_. Gʼui_ sha hta_ chi_ a_ ve leh_, mvuhʼ naw ma mvuhʼ mi_ yaʼ teʼ gʼaʼ le le ve nyi ma aw_ gʼaʼ hpeh_ ve yo_. Chi ve leh_, fa_ ta_ maʼ gʼa ve chaw aw_ suh_ hpeh_ la peu_ ve aw_ liʼ aw_ hkʼaʼ hpeh_ ve yo_.

AW_ HPFUL_ HTA_ SHAW_ NYI VE

Tawʼ pa ha_ chi teʼ hpa_ leh_, aw_ hpful_ hta_ maʼ shaw_ nyi leh Ye_su^ hta_ ha_ yu_ gaʼ ve chaw hui hta_ sha_ ti_ pi_ cheh_ ve yo_. Yawʼ hkʼaʼ suh maʼ la_ she_ htaʼ, aw_ hpful_ hta_ hkʼa deh_ shaw_ nyi tu_ chaw mo_ lon_ hta_ hto_ ma_ pi_ cheh_ ve yo_ (Lk. 14:28-31).

8. Geerhardus Vos, *The Kingdom of God and the Church* (Nutley, N.J.: Presbyterian and Reformed, 1972), 94.

Ma^ˆ chi^ˆ a_ˆ g^ˆa ve chaw mo_ˆ lon^ˆ geh ma^ˆ daw^ˆ law hta^ˆ, hk^ˆa caw_ˆ ve hk^ˆa peu-e_ˆ mvuh^ˆ naw ma mvuh^ˆ mi_ˆ hk^ˆaw ha_ˆ sha^ˆ ta_ˆ ga^ˆ ve chaw hui hta_ˆ g^ˆa_ˆ ca cheh^ˆ ve yo_ˆ.

Cu^ˆ yi_ˆ caw_ˆ leh maw^ˆ je_ˆ ha_ˆ sha^ˆ ga^ˆ ve chaw leh_ˆ, yaw^ˆ ve hpu hta_ˆ te^ˆ ka_ˆ lo ceh ti^ˆ ma^ˆ keu ta_ˆ. Ya_ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ taw^ˆ pa ha^ˆ chi hk^ˆaw ve chaw nyi^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ hk^ˆe te ve yo_ˆ. Aw^ˆ law^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ te^ˆ ceu_ˆ le le haw^ˆ leh ti mi hta_ˆ vui_ˆ ve, nyi^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ te^ˆ ceu_ˆ le le haw^ˆ leh shehn^ˆ shi_ˆ hta_ˆ vui_ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Aw_ˆ hpful^ˆ hta_ˆ shaw_ˆ nyi leh yaw^ˆ hui vui_ˆ ve aw_ˆ ceu_ˆ leh_ˆ, leu^ˆ leh hk^ˆa^ˆ ja^ˆ ve hta_ˆ shi_ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Htai_ˆ hk^ˆaw_ˆ g^ˆa tu_ˆ yon_ˆ ve aw_ˆ ho_ˆ aw_ˆ han hpeh_ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Aw_ˆ teh_ˆ aw_ˆ na Ye_ˆsu^ˆ hta_ˆ yon_ˆ ve chaw leh_ˆ, te_ˆ chi^ˆ aw_ˆ hpful^ˆ ma^ˆ caw_ˆ ve aw_ˆ ceu_ˆ hta_ˆ ma^ˆ she^ˆ lai. Aw_ˆ teh_ˆ aw_ˆ na yon_ˆ ve chaw leh_ˆ, aw_ˆ hpful^ˆ hta_ˆ shaw_ˆ nyi peu^ˆ leh Ye_ˆsu^ˆ aw_ˆ pon te^ˆ ceu_ˆ le le hta_ˆ chi^ˆ a_ˆ pi^ˆ g^ˆa ve yo_ˆ.

Mo^ˆse_ˆ aw_ˆ hpful^ˆ shaw_ˆ nyi ve yo_ˆ. Li_ˆ hpu hk^ˆaw “yaw^ˆ g^ˆa tu_ˆ ve la_ˆ shawn_ˆ hta_ˆ chi^ˆ nyi ve pa taw, Ye_ˆsu^ˆ aw_ˆ pon g^ˆa tu_ˆ g^ˆa hkan_ˆ ve leh_ˆ, E^ˆji^ˆtu_ˆ mvuh^ˆ mi_ˆ ve maw^ˆ je_ˆ a keh^ˆ aw_ˆ hpful^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ ja^ˆ ve hta_ˆ yaw^ˆ daw^ˆ ta_ˆ ve yo_ˆ.” (He_ˆ. 11:26). Ye_ˆsu^ˆ aw_ˆ pon g^ˆa tu_ˆ hkan_ˆ tu_ˆ, mi_ˆ gui_ˆ maw^ˆ je_ˆ ha leh_ˆ tu_ˆ hta_ˆ ba_ˆ ta^ˆ ve yo_ˆ. E^ˆji^ˆtu_ˆ chaw te^ˆ hpa_ˆ Hpa_ˆraw^ˆ ve haw^ˆ yeh_ˆ hk^ˆaw g^ˆa tu_ˆ hkan_ˆ tu_ˆ tan^ˆ ka_ˆ te cheh^ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Ya_ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ Mo^ˆse_ˆ leh_ˆ, mvuh^ˆ naw ma ve la_ˆ shawn_ˆ aw_ˆ pon E^ˆji^ˆtu_ˆ mvuh^ˆ mi_ˆ hta_ˆ g^ˆa ba_ˆ ta^ˆ ve teh_ˆ shi_ˆ ta_ˆ ve yo_ˆ.

Nyi ma aw_ˆ taw_ˆ hk^ˆa ga_ˆ chi^ˆ a_ˆ leh aw_ˆ hpful^ˆ hk^ˆa_ˆ ma g^ˆa pi^ˆ hta^ˆ, pi^ˆ ga^ˆ ve chaw hta_ˆ Ye_ˆsu^ˆ ku_ˆ cheh^ˆ ve yo_ˆ. Hk^ˆa_ˆ hk^ˆe ve aw_ˆ tcuh^ˆ aw_ˆ yan^ˆ hta^ˆ hta^ˆ chi^ˆ a_ˆ g^ˆa ve, Ye_ˆsu^ˆ aw_ˆ pon a shu yaw^ˆ aw_ˆ to hta_ˆ yu_ˆ pa g^ˆa ve leh_ˆ, mvuh^ˆ naw ma mvuh^ˆ mi_ˆ ve yeh_ˆ mi^ˆ hta_ˆ hpaw pi^ˆ g^ˆa ve k^ˆaw_ˆ te hk^ˆaw_ˆ pi^ˆ ve te^ˆ ceu_ˆ yo_ˆ. Chaw ya^ˆ ve meh^ˆ shi_ˆ hta_ˆ cu^ˆ leh pi^ˆ g^ˆa ve aw_ˆ hpful^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ ja^ˆ ve aw_ˆ ceu_ˆ leh_ˆ, aw_ˆ teh_ˆ aw_ˆ na G^ˆui_ˆ sha mvuh^ˆ mi_ˆ aw_ˆ pon chi^ˆ a_ˆ ve ma^ˆ he^ˆ she_ˆ.

AW LAW VE LEH AW, LEH MEU VE

John Bunyan ve The Pilgrim's Progress li, k'o aw, leh meu lo mvuh naw ma yeh, mi hpe, lo te leh mo, na ho, hk'aw lo, -e kui, caw, ve teh, k'o ta, ve yo. Sha hki leh, Yu da, yo. Ye su hta, bo nu leh chi a, pi ve te ha hta, Ye su meh g'u suh, te leh Kan pa caw, ve co co tai, tai, daw ha, kui, lo ya, -e ve yo. Ye su geh la, leh hte ve caw ve hta, hen yu, ve hk'aw yaw hta, yon, ve teh, k'o ve chaw yaw u peun, ve haw ma chi a, ve pa taw, mvuh naw ma mvuh mi, hta, g'a shon k'ai ve hk'a, nyi g'a caw, ve hta, a shu shi, le. Chi leh, mvuh naw ma yeh, mi hpe, lo ga, ta leh mo, na ho, hk'aw lo, -e ve yo.

Ya, hk'a mi, gui, hk'o Ye su kan te hta, chi ve hta, peun da, kui, caw, ve yo. Aw, htai, neh, ja ve ven ba ya mo, na ho, yeh, mi hpe, lo te leh mvuh naw ma hk'o ga, ve yo. Aw, hkawn, shaw pa, meh ma, lan, chaw hk'aw leh law, leh, pa, hui Ye su Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo bi law, ve co ha te, ve hta, maw, ve pa taw, mi, gui, hk'o a sha, te, kui, hk'aw paw sha ve aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e, hta, yu, leh pa ve yo. Meh k'ai ve chaw hta, ca leh htai, hk'aw, yu, tu, la, ve pa taw, yaw hui hta, ven ba ve a, mi, bui, hpfuh hk'aw g'aw, taw pi ga ve yo. Ven ba ui, ja ve chaw geh ka, yaw ve htai, hk'aw, ve kan pa ga, hpeh, ve yo. Yaw hui aw, pon shu te ma g'a ve hta, yaw te pi ve yo. Ne geh ve chaw hui hta, ne g'a, taw pi ve (Lk. 8:26-35) leh, hki, tu, a na, hta, gu nai pi ve yo, (Mat. 8:1-3). Yaw chaw hta, chi hk'e te g'aw, yu, ve pa taw, chaw ya te hpa, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yaw geh la, ve yo.

Chi hk'e ve chaw ma chaweh hta, yaw htai, hk'aw, pi ve yo (He. 7:25). Ven ba daw hpfuh leh yon, ve hk'aw Ye su hta, chi a, ve chaw htai, hk'aw, ve hk'a bi g'a ve yo. Kan pa caw, ve Yu da, chaw bon hpaw aw, ho te g'a (Yo. 3:1-16) ha chaw te ve Sa, ma, ri ya mi hta, ma daw caw (Yo. 4:7-29). Ye su leh, sheh k'ai pa, ma caw, ve Na, ta, ne, la (Yo. 1:47-51) leh, aw, hkawn, shaw pa, chaw hk'aw Ma, hte, hk'e ve chaw hui hta, aw, la, g'aw te tcuh pi ve yo (Mat. 9:9).

Chi leh, htai, hk'aw, g'a ve aw, hk'a yo. Htai, hk'aw, g'a ve ya eh chaw maw ma k'o, yaw yan, keun, ve leh aw, htai, neh, ve ma k'o, Hpa, ri, seh leh aw, hkawn, shaw pa, ma k'o, co ha te, ve hk'a shu, shu, g'a ve yo. Pon, la, hta hk'a, hk'e hpeh, ta ve htaw, Ye su geh hk'a la, ve chaw hui hta, co ha te, ve te ceu, pi ve yo.

A ye ui, ve tawn ta, tu, leh, htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve leh, nga, hui hpeh, cheh ve hk'a peu-e, Ye su hpeh, cheh ve hta, g'a pa yu, ve yo. Ya, hk'a nga, hui na g'a tu, lo, ve leh, co ha te, ve hta, vui, ve ma he. Nga, hui a sha, tan pi ve pa taw, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, vui, ve ma he. Co ha te, ve la, shawn, leh, nga, hui chi a, pi ve da, ve leh a

sha, zuh, ve hk'a' suh pi' la' ve ka, ma' he'. Ye-su' hta, hk'a chi' a, ve chaw hk'a peu-e, yaw' pi' la' tu, ve aw, ceu, hta, g'a ve yo. Mat. 20:1-16 hk'aw Ye-su' taw' pa ha' te leh chi hta, ma, la' ta, ve yo.

Mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi, leh, yaw' ve a peh' meu' hko aw, hk'aw lo kan' te tu, ve chaw hta, ca tu, mvuh' shaw' te' na, taw' k'ai ve yeh, sheh, hpa' hta, shu, ve yo. Yaw' leh, te' nyi te' hteh, pi' tu, yo, teh, kan' te pa, te' hpa, geh, jeh, da, peu, hk'aw, naw, a peh' meu' hko aw, hk'aw lo yaw' hui hta, k'ai tcuh ve yo. Mvuh' shaw' a, la, hk'e k'aw' na, ri, hta', yaw' k'aw, taw' k'ai leh tcuh hk'aw lo kan' ma' caw, leh hk'e le' cheh' ta, ve aw, ka, aw, nu chaw te' hpa, hta, yaw' maw, hta', Naw, hui htaw' nga, ve a peh' meu' hko aw, hk'aw lo k'ai-o. Keun, da, ve hk'e nga, naw, hui hta, pe, la' tu, yo, teh, k'o' pi' leh yaw' hui htaw' k'ai ve yo. Peu, leh mvuh' law, k'aw tcuh' te' yan' leh mvuh' hpeu, hpaw' sheh' na, ri, hk'e te' yan', yaw' te' paw' k'aw, k'ai leh o' ve hk'a shu, shu, te ve yo. Mvuh' hpeu, a, la, hk'e nga' na, ri, te' yan' yaw' k'aw, taw' k'ai leh, o' ka, lo hu' cheh' ve chaw te' hpa, hta, g'a maw, hta', Naw, hui a, hto, ma te te' nyi tan' van' cho, ka, lo hk'e le' cheh' ta, ve le teh, na nyi leh, Chaw te' g'a ka, nga, hui hta, ma' ca la ve pa taw, yo, teh, k'aw, k'o' pi' hta', Naw, hui htaw' nga, ve a peh' meu' hko aw, hk'aw lo k'ai-o teh, k'o' pi' ve yo.

Mvuh' hpeu, la hta' hko aw, sheh, hpa' leh, kan' te sheh, hpa' hui hta, ku, hk'aw, leh aw, hk'aw, naw' leh leh ca te ve chaw hui hta, tan, leh aw' Law' peu' te ve chaw hui hk'a ga, aw, hpufuh' pi' o' teh, yaw' ve maw' ha, sha-sheh, hpa' hta, k'o' pi' ve yo. O' hta', mvuh' hpeu, a, la, hk'e nga' na, ri, hta' kan' ca te ve chaw te' hpa, la, leh, te' g'a' le le te' hteh, g'a ve yo. Aw' Law' peu' ca te ve chaw te' hpa, la, ve te' yan', yaw' hui shu a keh' leu' leh g'a tu, yo, teh, daw' ta, ve ka, te' g'a' te' hteh, ti' g'a ve yo. Yaw' hui yeh, sheh, hpa' hta, ca beu leh k'o' pi' ve, Aw, hk'aw, naw' leh leh ca te la ve chaw te' hpa, leh, te' na, ri, ti' g'a te ve htaw', nga, hui te' nyi tan' van' kan' te hkeu, leh mvuh' cha chi' ve hta, g'a hkan, ve chaw hk'a shu, shu, shaw, pi' ve law teh, k'o' pi' ve yo. Yaw' hui te' g'a' hta, k'o' pi' ve, Aw, chaw' o, nga, naw, hta, ma' caw' ve aw, ceu, te la' ve ma' he'. Te' hteh, pi' tu, yo, teh, naw, geh nga, jeh, da, ta, peu, ma' he' la'. Naw, ve hpu hta, yu, leh k'ai-o. Aw, hk'aw, naw' leh leh te ve chaw hta, naw, hk'a shu, nga, pi' ga' ve yo. Nga, ve maw' hta, nga, te ga' ve hk'e te ma' caw' leh la'. Nga, shu hta, ha k'a' leh pi' ve pa taw, naw, nyi ma na, leh la' teh, k'o' pi' ve yo. O' ve hk'a shu, shu, shu aw, hk'aw, naw' cheh' ve chaw leh, shu aw, g'u' suh, g'a k'aw, cheh' tu, yo. Shu aw, g'u' suh, cheh' ve chaw leh, shu aw, hk'aw, naw' g'a k'aw, cheh' tu, yo, teh, Ye-su' k'o' ve yo.

Aw, ka, aw, nu taw' pa ha' aw, lawn nga, hui daw' nyi peu, ve hk'e, chi leh, mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi, aw, lawn yo, (eh' 1). Chi leh, co ha hpaw' hen' yu, kui, hpeh, leh, kan' te ve hte' ma' hte' ve aw, lawn ma' he'. Ye-su' leh, yaw' u' peun, ve mvuh' mi, hk'aw G'ui, sha ve aw, bon aw, shin' hta, cu' leh kan' hk'a, hk'e te ve aw, lawn ma, pi' cheh' ve yo. Tcuh' kui, hk'a bi' ma, la' ta, ve yo.

Ma, hteh, 19 aw, leh meu' ve ka nan' eh' hk'aw, "Shu aw, g'u' suh, cheh' ve chaw ma' ma', shu aw, hk'aw, naw' g'a k'aw, cheh' tu, yo. Shu aw, hk'aw, naw' cheh' ve chaw ma' ma', shu aw, g'u' suh, g'a k'aw, cheh' tu, yo." teh, daw' hk'a' shu, da, ve yo. Tcuh' kui, hk'a shu, shu, hpeh, ve yo.

A, hto, ma k'o' ga' ve le. Chaw maw' hkaw' hta, shu, ve yo. Shu g'u' suh, peu, ve chaw hk'a, hk'e te leh hk'aw, naw' g'a cheh' tu, le. O' hk'e yo, k'o, aw' law' ve leh aw, hk'aw, naw' ve hk'a shu, hpeh, tu, yo, ma' he' la'. Hkui sheh hpeh tsuh, da, leh g'ui' da, ve teh, k'o' hpeh, ve yo. A shu ka, g'u' suh, hk'aw, naw' ma' cheh'. Aw, ti lo te' geh ga, ve yo.

Chi leh, taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ ve tchu^ˋ kui, yo^ˋ. Mi, gui, sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ shaw^ˋ te^ˋ na, taw^ˋ k'ai leh yaw^ˋ ve a peh^ˋ meu^ˋ hko hk'aw kan^ˋ te tu, chaw ca k'ai ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ nyi te^ˋ hteh^ˋ pi^ˋ tu, k'o^ˋ da, ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ kan^ˋ te pa^ˋ ma^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a tu^ˋ, te^ˋ nyi ti^ˋ tchu^ˋ hk'aw mvuh^ˋ shaw^ˋ 9:00 na^ˋri^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ hpeu, hpaw^ˋ 3:00 na^ˋri^ˋ leh 5:00 na^ˋri^ˋ - sheh^ˋ paw^ˋ k'aw, k'ai ve yo^ˋ. Mvuh^ˋ hpeu, hpaw^ˋ kan^ˋ te pa^ˋ hta, g'a^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ pi^ˋ yan^ˋ ga, hta^ˋ, aw, yan^ˋ hk'a, maw te ve ka, hk'a shu^ˋ shu^ˋ g'a ve yo^ˋ.

HTE^ˋ MA^ˋ HTE^ˋ VE HTA^ˋ NA NYI VE

Te^ˋ nyi tan^ˋ van^ˋ kan^ˋ te ve chaw hui leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui hta^ˋ he^ˋ la^ˋ ve teh^ˋ daw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Hko sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ ma^ˋ hte^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ te ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, te^ˋ sha g'u^ˋ ceh g'a te ve chaw hui hta^ˋ ka, yaw^ˋ ha k'a^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ nyi te^ˋ hteh^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, ma, ya^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ te^ˋ nyi g'a^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ leh g'a da, ja^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ nyi te^ˋ hteh^ˋ, pi^ˋ la^ˋ tu, k'o^ˋ da, ta^ˋ peu^ˋ ve pa taw, te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ka, k'aw, k'o^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a (Mat. 20:2). K'o^ˋ da, ta^ˋ ve hk'e kan^ˋ te ve pa taw, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui hta^ˋ hk'a, hk'e te pi^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, aw, lawn ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Ha^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, shu g'a ve aw, hpfuh^ˋ hta, nyi hk'a^ˋ ma^ˋ suh leh hkaweh^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu, yo^ˋ.

Chaw ya^ˋ maw, kui, leh^ˋ, te^ˋ nyi tan^ˋ van^ˋ kan^ˋ te ve chaw hui hta^ˋ ha k'a^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Nga, hui htaw^ˋ, nga, hui hta^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ leh shu hta, aw, leu^ˋ pi^ˋ ve k'o, ma^ˋ ha, yu, ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chaw ya^ˋ leh, hk'a shu^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a ve hta, ma^ˋ hte^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve teh, shaw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ya, hk'a^ˋ te^ˋ paw^ˋ paw^ˋ hk'a shu^ˋ shu^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ teh, cho, ka, lo ma^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Hko sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ hkaweh^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ de^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ leh k'o^ˋ ve, “Nga, shu hta, ha k'a^ˋ leh pi^ˋ ve pa taw, naw, hui nyi ma na^ˋ ve la^ˋ” (Mat. 20:15).

Hko sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ yaw^ˋ te ga^ˋ ve hk'e te ve ma^ˋ da^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, kan^ˋ te sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ hkaweh^ˋ ve nyi ma ma^ˋ da^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui hk'a shu^ˋ ma^ˋ hkeu^ˋ, aw, yan^ˋ ma^ˋ maw kan^ˋ te ve htaw^ˋ hk'a shu^ˋ g'a ve daw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a caw^ˋ pi^ˋ. Ha leh, caw^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ hk'an^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

HK'A SHU^ˋ SHU^ˋ HPEH^ˋ VE

Taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ chi co ha hpaw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ hk'e le. Mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi, aw, lawn a, hto, ma k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve le. Ma^ˋ ha^ˋ. G'ui, sha leh, yeh, sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ yo^ˋ. A peh^ˋ meu^ˋ hko leh^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi - G'ui, sha u^ˋ peu^ˋ ve - hta^ˋ hk'aw, g'a ve yo^ˋ. Kan^ˋ te pa^ˋ leh^ˋ, G'ui, sha mvuh^ˋ mi, hk'aw lo^ˋ-e leh yaw^ˋ ve kan^ˋ hta, te ve chaw hui yo^ˋ. Kan^ˋ te ve aw, nyi leh^ˋ, chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ a sha, te^ˋ ve aw, yan^ˋ yo^ˋ. Mvuh^ˋ hpeu, hpaw^ˋ leh^ˋ, co co tai^ˋ tai^ˋ ve aw, yan^ˋ hk'aw lo^ˋ-e ve leh te^ˋ hteh^ˋ leh^ˋ, co ti, ha ti, hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ye-su^ˋ k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ G'ui, sha aw, pon kan^ˋ te maw ve ma^ˋ k'o^ˋ, a sha, leh pa ne^ˋ hta^ˋ hta^ˋ. hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ve ma^ˋ k'o^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi, hk'aw lo^ˋ la ve k'o, co ti, ha ti, hta, g'a ve yo^ˋ. Kan^ˋ te ve aw, yan^ˋ, ha^ˋ ve leh sha ve hta, ma^ˋ k'o^ˋ ta^ˋ. Mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi, aw, hk'aw lo^ˋ la ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ le co ti, ha ti, hta,

g'a ve yo.. Co ti ha ti leh., mi gui hk'o^ hk'a, ma ka ti ye leh kan te ve hta pa taw peun da ve ma^ he^, G'ui sha ha k'a^ ve aw bon la shawn ceh ti hpeh ve yo..

Chaw te hpa hpa Ye-su^ aw pon te coe kan te ve yo.. Te hpa hpa suh la pa ne hta heh yaw hta yon ve yo.. Hk'a hk'e htaw, co ha te ve hk'a shu g'a ve yo.. Suh pa ne hta yon ve chaw htaw, tcuh ya hui hk'a shu co co tai tai aw me aw hpon g'a ve yo.. Chi leh ma hte ma caw ve yo.. Co ti ha ti leh., nga hui keun ve a keh g'a ve te ceu yo.. Aw pa leh., bi law ve mvuh naw ma aw bon nga hui hta pi la tu yaw leu yu ve yo..

Yu^da chaw ceu bon ma pa sa la aw chaw te g'a^ caw ve yo.. Yaw Hkri ya hpeh la hta ka tan leh aw e aw pon bon law pi leh sha hki hkan ma pi ve htaw, aw leh hk'a ga Ye-su Me-si^ ya hpeh ve hta ma ha yu.. Ya hk'a^ yaw a sha aw leh meu te shin hta, yaw aw e hta ha leh bon hkaw te paw k'aw ma pi leh Ye-su hta Jaw maw Htai hk'aw pa teh ha yu ve yo.. Aw chaw o ve aw e co ti ha ti g'a peu ve hta nyi hk'a^ suh ve yo.. Chi ve leh ma caw ta.. Ya hk'a^, ha pehn ui sheh hpa G'ui sha ve an tu aw bon aw shin hpeh ve yo..

Ma hteh 19 hk'aw paw sha ve chaw ha pa Ye-su^ geh taw k'ai peu hta, Pe-tru^ leh., "Nga hui leh hk'a peu e hta ba ta leh naw hk'a^ suh la peu.. Nga hui a hto ma g'a tu le" teh k'o^ pi ve yo (Mat. 19:27). Te hkaw g'a k'o^ ve k'o, "Nga hui mvuh shaw 6:00 na ri hta ka kan tan te ta ve yo.. Cho ka nga hui aw law la leh te coe aw mo ya te tu aw hpfuh ma chaweh pi ta ve yo.. Nga hui a hto ma k'aw g'a tu le."

A peh meu hko hk'aw kan te ve taw pa ha leh., na nyi hkaw chi hta k'aw hk'aw pi ta ve yo.. Aw la g'aw te hpa Ye-su^ hk'a^ suh k'ai ve a hto ma la shawn g'a tu hk'a deh ma shi.. Te hpa hpa hai ve mvuh mi jaw maw te hpa hta te lu leh mi gui hk'o^ yaw ve mvuh mi te tu yon ve yo.. Yaw hui htaw, a ya ui ve hk'aw g'a u peun tu daw law ve yo.. Ye-su^ k'aw te tu la peu hta yaw hui k'aw na nyi ve, "Jaw maw o., chi beu naw leh I'sa-re-la^ chaw ceu hta mvuh mi k'aw hk'aw pi tu la" (Tc. 1:6). Nga hui k'aw jaw leh shi u tcuh g'a tu aw yan chi yo la."

Taw pa ha chi k'o^ ma peu leh yaw g'a suh tu aw lawn k'o^ pi ve yo (Mat. 20:17-19). Chi ve hk'aw naw ka nan eh hk'aw, Ya-ko^ leh Yo^han ve aw e Ye-su^ geh la leh yaw ve mvuh mi hk'aw la sha pa la meh pa k'aw jaw hk'o^ mui tcuh la tu law ve yo.. Yaw ma pi ve hta yaw hui na ma g'a she..

Mvuh naw ma mvuh mi ve cheh kui hta nga hui te yu g'a ve ma^ he^.. Aw yan hk'a maw kan te ve leh mvuh cha hk'a ma chi ve hta ma ca da., G'ui sha pi la ve yo.. O ka lo aw hkawn shaw pa., meh ma lan, law ca pa leh meh cu pa hui ga tu yo.. Tcuh ya hui ti peh ve hta g'a hkan ve chaw te coe yaw ve kan hta te ve chaw leh a mi shi ma po hko she g'u suh yon ve chaw hui o ka lo cheh ta tu yo.. Yaw hui keun ve pa taw ma^ he^, G'ui sha ha k'a^ ve aw bon hta pa taw co ti ha ti leh aw bon aw shin hta hk'a shu shu g'a ve yo..

Aw₁ ka₁ aw₁ nu tcuh ya₁ hui bvuh₁ ve li₁ te₁ hpa₁ hk'aw kan₁ te ve aw₁ pon la₁ shawn₁ leh shi u₁ tcuh₁ peun da₁ ve teh₁ ma₁ la₁ ve htaw₁, taw₁ pa ha₁ chi o₁ hk'e k'o₁ ga₁ ve ma₁ he₁. Co ti₁ ha ti₁ hk'a shu₁ g'a ve teh₁ k'o₁ ga₁ ve yo₁. Ye-su₁ Hkri₁ aw₁ hk'aw lo₁ Yu₁ da₁ chaw leh He-la-sa₁ chaw₁ aw₁ ce₁ leh pon₁ ve chaw₁ haw₁ hk'a₁ leh ya₁ mi₁ ma₁ caw₁. Ye-su₁ Hkri₁ aw₁ hk'aw lo₁ te₁ to ti₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁ (Ga₁. 3:28). Aw₁ hk'aw₁ naw₁ ve aw₁ law₁ hpeh₁ leh, aw₁ law₁ ve aw₁ hk'aw₁ naw₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁.

HTAI HK'AW₁ VE AW₁ LAWN

Taw₁ pa ha₁ chi ve hk'aw htai₁ hk'aw₁ ve aw₁ lawn hte₁ ve caw₁ ve hpeu₁ ma₁ la₁ ve hta₁ taw₁ ta₁ ma₁ g'a. Tcuh₁ kui₁ te₁ hpa₁ hpa₁ yon₁ tcuh₁ yon₁ hk'a₁ aw₁ hkui₁ pui₁ ma₁ he₁. Taw₁ pa ha₁ chi hk'aw a ye₁ ui₁ ve aw₁ li₁ aw₁ hk'a₁ lai₁ ceu₁ Li₁ hpu yon₁ tcuh₁ hta₁ ga pi₁ cheh₁ ve hta₁ g'a maw₁ ve yo₁.

Aw₁ law₁ te₁ ceu₁ - Htai₁ hk'aw₁ ve hta₁ G'ui₁ sha tan₁ te ta₁ ve yo₁. Yeh₁ sheh₁ hpa₁ a peh₁ meu₁ hko hk'aw kan₁ te tu₁ chaw hta₁ ca ve hk'e, G'ui₁ sha leh₁ htai₁ hk'aw₁ ve kan₁ hta₁ tan₁ te sheh₁ hpa₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁. Chaw hta₁ g'a, ca leh htai₁ hk'aw₁ pi₁ ve, ven₁ ba₁ ya₁ hta₁ yaw₁ ve mvuh₁ mi₁ hk'aw shi₁ lo₁ e pi₁ ve yo₁. Nga₁ hui Ye-su₁ hk'a₁ suh g'a, k'ai ga₁ ve nyi ma ka₁ G'ui₁ sha pi₁ la₁ ve yo₁. Htai₁ hk'aw₁ ve kan₁ leh₁, chaw ya₁ daw₁ che₁ ve ma₁ he₁. G'ui₁ sha leh₁, nga₁ hui yon₁ ve hta₁ aw₁ hkui₁ pui₁ tan₁ te leh bi₁ la pi₁ sheh₁ hpa₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁. Yaw₁ aw₁ law₁ ha₁ ve pa taw₁ nga₁ hui yaw₁ hta₁ ha₁ ve yo₁ (1Yo₁. 4:9). Chi pa taw nga₁ hui a₁ hto₁ ma g'a tu₁ daw₁ nyi ma₁ hpeh₁. Yaw₁ nga₁ hui hta₁ aw₁ law₁ ca leh te₁ coe nga₁ hui kan₁ te ve k'o, yaw₁ leu₁ yu₁ la₁ ve yo₁. Yaw₁ nga₁ hui hta₁ aw₁ hk'aw₁ naw₁ ca la₁ leh aw₁ yan₁ a ci₁ ti₁ kan₁ g'a te ve ka₁, yaw₁ leu₁ yu₁ la₁ ve yo₁.

Nyi₁ ceu₁ te₁ ceu₁ - Htai₁ hk'aw₁ ve taw₁ hkaw₁ hta₁ G'ui₁ sha te ta₁ ve yo₁. Mvuh₁ shaw₁ te₁ na₁ ca ta₁ ve chaw hta₁ te₁ hteh₁ pi₁ la₁ tu₁ yo₁ teh₁ yeh₁ sheh₁ hpa₁ k'o₁ pi₁ ve hta₁ yaw₁ hui ha₁ yu₁ ve yo₁. Aw₁ hk'aw₁ naw₁ la₁ ve chaw g'a₁ hpful₁ aw₁ lawn te₁ chi₁ ma₁ k'o₁. Aw₁ sheh₁ hpa₁ k'o₁ pi₁ ve, "Keun₁ ve hk'e pi₁ la₁ tu₁ yo₁" (Mat. 20:4). Taw₁ chi te₁ hpa₁ hta₁ yaw₁ hui ha₁ yu₁ ve yo₁. Paw sha ve chaw ha₁ pa₁ o₁ hk'e ma₁ te. Ye-su₁ htai₁ hk'aw₁ ve aw₁ hpful₁ k'o₁ pi₁ ve taw₁ hta₁ yaw₁ ma₁ ha₁ yu₁. Lo₁ ja₁ ve aw₁ ceu₁ aw₁ pon yaw₁ hui daw₁ caw₁ ve taw₁ hkaw₁ aw₁ hpful₁ hta₁ cu₁ leh pa yu₁ ve yo₁.

Sheh₁ ceu₁ te₁ ceu₁ - G'ui₁ sha leh₁ chaw ya₁ hta₁ yaw₁ ve mvuh₁ mi₁ hk'aw lo₁ la tu₁ ca₁ leh ku₁ pi₁ cheh₁ ve yo₁. Yeh₁ sheh₁ hpa₁ leh₁, a peh₁ meu₁ hko hk'aw kan₁ te tu₁ chaw hta₁ te₁ paw₁ peu₁ te₁ paw₁ ca ku₁ ve yo₁. G'ui₁ sha law₁ hkaw₁ leh aw₁ g'a₁ pi₁ ve ma₁ jeh₁. Yo₁ han₁ 9:4 hk'aw, "Nga₁ hta₁ peu la₁ sheh₁ hpa₁ ve kan₁ hta₁ mvuh₁ law₁ k'aw hta₁ nga₁ g'a te ve yo₁. Chaw te₁ g'a₁ ka₁ kan₁ te ma₁ hpeh₁ ve mvuh₁ hpeu₁ aw₁ yan₁ ga₁ la tu₁ yo₁." Suh₁ jeh₁ ve mvuh₁ hpeu₁ aw₁ yan₁ ga₁ la cheh₁ ve htaw₁, chaw ya₁ kan₁ te tu₁ ca₁ leh ku₁ cheh₁ she₁.

Aw₁ ceu₁ te₁ ceu₁ - G'ui₁ sha htai₁ hk'aw₁ pi₁ ve chaw te₁ g'a₁ le le yaw₁ aw₁ pon kan₁ te ga₁ ve yo₁. Taw₁ pa ha₁ hk'aw chaw te₁ hpa₁ tcuh hk'aw lo kan₁ ca cheh₁ ve yo₁. A peh₁ meu₁ hko hk'aw k'ai ve chaw hk'a peu₁ e kan₁ te ve yo₁. Te₁ hpa₁ hpa₁ te₁ nyi tan₁ van₁ te ve, te₁ hpa₁ hpa₁ aw₁ leh meu₁ te₁ na₁ ri₁ ceh te ve, ya₁ hk'a₁ te₁ g'a₁ le le te ve yo₁. Htai₁ hk'aw₁ ve aw₁ lawn htaw₁ chi hk'a shu₁ yo₁. Kan₁ hta₁ cu₁ leh yon₁ ve hta₁ ma₁ la₁ ve yo₁. (Ya₁. 2:24).

Nga^ˋ ceu^ˋ, te^ˋ ceu^ˋ, nga^ˋ maw^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, a shu yaw^ˋ lo^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ, hta^ˋ, shi^ˋ ve chaw hta^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ, sha ha k'a^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Tcuh hk'aw lo law cheh^ˋ ve chaw hui lo^ˋ ve pa taw yo^ˋ. Yeh^ˋ, sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ a, hto^ˋ, ma pa taw hk'e le^ˋ cheh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve le teh^ˋ, na nyi hta^ˋ, “chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ka^ˋ, nga^ˋ hui hta^ˋ, ma^ˋ ca la ve pa taw^ˋ” teh^ˋ, k'aw^ˋ, k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Mat. 20:7). Kan^ˋ g'a^ˋ te tu, te^ˋ nyi tan^ˋ van^ˋ tcuh hk'aw g'a^ˋ cheh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve nyi ma lu^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Nyi ma hk'aw ha^ˋ g'aw^ˋ ve leh tu^ˋ, hkan^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ, g'a^ˋ tu, yon^ˋ ve aw^ˋ, hk'a^ˋ hpeh^ˋ, ve yo^ˋ (Mat. 5:3,6). A shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to bi^ˋ law^ˋ, cheh^ˋ leh nyi hk'a^ˋ suh cheh^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ, ma^ˋ he^ˋ, a shu yaw^ˋ lo^ˋ ve aw^ˋ, ceu^ˋ, hta^ˋ, shi^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ, sha yaw^ˋ ve mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ, hk'aw ku^ˋ, keu pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Hkaw^ˋ, ceu^ˋ, te^ˋ ceu^ˋ - G'ui^ˋ, sha leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ve ka ti^ˋ, hta^ˋ, ha^ˋ, sha^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Mi^ˋ, gui^ˋ, sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ pi^ˋ tu, k'o^ˋ ta^ˋ ve hk'e pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ka^ˋ, yaw^ˋ k'o^ˋ ta^ˋ ve a keh^ˋ yawn^ˋ leh ma^ˋ g'a^ˋ.

Aw^ˋ leh meu^ˋ - G'ui^ˋ, sha yaw^ˋ ka ti^ˋ, te ta^ˋ ve hk'e pi^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, nga^ˋ hui keun^ˋ ve a keh^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ bon la^ˋ shawn^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ma^ˋ keun^ˋ htaw^ˋ, yon^ˋ ve chaw hk'a^ˋ peu-e^ˋ, hta^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ, sha co ti^ˋ, ha ti^ˋ, hk'a^ˋ shu^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. “Nga^ˋ hui hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve kan^ˋ te ta^ˋ ve pa taw ma^ˋ he^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ha k'a^ˋ ve pa taw htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Ti^ˋ. 3:5).

G'ui^ˋ, sha ve mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ, hk'aw hkaweh^ˋ da^ˋ ve ma^ˋ caw^ˋ. Nyi ma nu^ˋ neh^ˋ ve ti^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ma^ˋ keun^ˋ ve aw^ˋ, bon aw^ˋ, shin^ˋ ceh ti^ˋ G'ui^ˋ, sha geh^ˋ g'a^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Hk'a^ˋ, maw leh hk'a^ˋ, hk'e taw da^ˋ ve kan^ˋ te ve leh^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ, sha mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ, cheh^ˋ kui^ˋ, hta^ˋ, ma^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ. G'ui^ˋ, sha pi^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, keun^ˋ ve a keh^ˋ g'a^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ca^ˋ chu ta^ˋ ve nu^ˋ leh^ˋ, chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ aw^ˋ, pon ti^ˋ peh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, g'a^ˋ hkan^ˋ ve pa taw, ma^ˋ hk'an^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ma^ˋ he^ˋ k'o^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ, leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ, hk'aw^ˋ, naw^ˋ lo^ˋ-e ve chaw hui aw^ˋ, pon an^ˋ tu^ˋ, ui^ˋ ve cheh^ˋ kui^ˋ, hpeh^ˋ ve pa taw, daw^ˋ ha^ˋ tu, hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. G'ui^ˋ, sha ve aw^ˋ, bon leh^ˋ, nga^ˋ hui hk'a^ˋ peu-e^ˋ, aw^ˋ, pon bi^ˋ law^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

AW, BON AW, SHIN^ˋ VE AW, HO^ˋ, AW, HAN

Htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ, pa^ˋ hkan^ˋ suh ve aw^ˋ, lawn aw^ˋ, nu ve ha leh^ˋ, bon hkaw^ˋ li^ˋ, hk'aw ma^ˋ caw^ˋ, ve hta^ˋ, Lu^ˋ-ka^ˋ li^ˋ, hk'aw g'a^ˋ maw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ mi^ˋ, gui^ˋ, ya^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta^ˋ, pfuh^ˋ leh la^ˋ, ka hk'o^ˋ hkan^ˋ hta^ˋ, te ya^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ co co ci^ˋ yan^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, pon, pi^ˋ tu, te^ˋ hpaw^ˋ lo hpfu^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chaw hk'aw^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ leh^ˋ, Ro^ˋ-ma^ˋ, aw^ˋ, li^ˋ la^ˋ, ka hk'o^ˋ ti^ˋ peh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, hpaw to^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve chaw yo^ˋ. G'ui^ˋ, sha ve aw^ˋ, bon yaw^ˋ hta^ˋ, htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ, pa^ˋ geh hk'aw pui hk'o^ˋ te^ˋ geh yaw^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ aw^ˋ, pon hkan^ˋ suh ve hta^ˋ, maw^ˋ, tcuh pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Te^ˋ na^ˋ, hta^ˋ cho^ˋ, pa^ˋ o^ˋ pa^ˋ ve chaw hk'aw^ˋ nyi^ˋ g'a^ˋ chaw mo^ˋ lon^ˋ hta^ˋ, g'a^ˋ hte^ˋ, de^ˋ hkan^ˋ, ve yo^ˋ (Mat. 27:44; Mk. 15:32). Ya^ˋ, hk'a^ˋ yaw^ˋ ma^ˋ suh she^ˋ hta^ˋ, yaw^ˋ te ya^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, hpeu^ˋ, ma^ˋ leh Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve teh^ˋ, k'o^ˋ leh, “Nga^ˋ hui^ˋ ma^ˋ leh^ˋ, te ya^ˋ leh hkan^ˋ keun^ˋ hkan^ˋ caw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ, g'a^ˋ hkan^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ya^ˋ, hk'a^ˋ chaw chi leh^ˋ, te^ˋ chi^ˋ ka^ˋ, ma^ˋ te ya^ˋ,” (Lk. 23:44). Yaw^ˋ Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ hpaw^ˋ hpfu^ˋ leh, “Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ-o^ˋ, naw^ˋ hkun^ˋ haw^ˋ hkan^ˋ te la^ˋ ve te^ˋ yan^ˋ, nga^ˋ, hta^ˋ, daw^ˋ naw^ˋ la^ˋ-o^ˋ” teh^ˋ, k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (eh^ˋ 42).

Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ chaw hk'aw^ˋ hta^ˋ, k'aw^ˋ, k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ aw^ˋ, pon na sha ja^ˋ ve ka ti^ˋ, hpeh^ˋ, leh, “Nga^ˋ, naw^ˋ, hta^ˋ, aw^ˋ, teh^ˋ, aw^ˋ, na k'o^ˋ la^ˋ ve, ya^ˋ, nyi naw^ˋ, nga^ˋ geh Pa^ˋ-ra^ˋ-di^ˋ-su^ˋ aw^ˋ, hk'aw lo g'a^ˋ cheh^ˋ tu, yo^ˋ,” (Lk. 23:43). Ye^ˋ-su^ˋ chi ceh ti^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Maw_Δ k'aw ha leh_Δ bon hkaw[~] ma_Δ ve ma[~] he[^], bon ma_Δ hkaw[~] 4 tawn ve ma[~] he[^], te_Δ chi⁻ ka_Δ ma[~] law_Δ pi⁻. Ya_Δ hk'a[~] chaw hk'aw[~] Ye-su[^] suh ve hta_Δ nyi hta[~], yon_Δ ve aw_Δ g'a[~] caw_Δ la ve yo_Δ. Yaw[~] suh pa[~] ne⁻ hta[~] heh_Δ yon_Δ ve htaw[~], Paw[~] lu_Δ hta_Δ ma[~] peun da_Δ. Yaw[~] a sha_Δ te_Δ ve te[~] coe te ya_Δ ve leh ma[~] na yu_Δ ve ti⁻ te ve htaw[~], co ti_Δ ha ti_Δ hk'a shu_Δ g'a ve yo_Δ. Yaw[~] ven[~] ba[^] daw[~] hpfu^h leh yon_Δ ve te[~] hkui yaw[~] hta_Δ mvuh[~] naw ma mvuh[~] mi_Δ hk'aw ha_Δ yu_Δ pi[~] ve yo_Δ.¹

Mvuh[~] naw ma mvuh[~] mi_Δ hk'aw leu⁻ leh ka ti_Δ ye_Δ ve chaw, leu⁻ leh kan⁻ te hkeu_Δ ve chaw leh chaw hk'aw[~] o[~] ve a keh⁻ maw chaweh g'a tu_Δ hkan_Δ ve chaw ma[~] ma[~] cheh[~] ta_Δ tu_Δ yo_Δ. G'ui_Δ sha ha k'a⁻ ve aw_Δ bon hta_Δ pa taw, yaw[~] Ye-su[^] geh co co tai_Δ tai_Δ g'a cheh[~] ve yo_Δ.

Mvuh[~] naw ma hk'o[^] ga_Δ ve leh_Δ, Hpa-ri-seh[~] a keh⁻ chaw hk'aw[~] aw_Δ bon da_Δ ve ma[~] he[^]. Nga[~] ca pa_Δ htaw[~], aw_Δ hkawn_Δ shaw pa_Δ a keh⁻ da_Δ leu⁻ ve ma[~] he[^]. Aw⁻ law⁻ ve chaw hk'aw_Δ naw⁻ g'a cheh[~] leh, hk'aw_Δ naw⁻ ve chaw g'u[~] suh_Δ g'a cheh[~] ve htaw[~], aw_Δ leh meu[~] ga_Δ k'o bi[~] law_Δ ve co ha te_Δ ve hta_Δ hk'a shu_Δ shu_Δ g'a ve yo_Δ.

-
1. Chaw hk'aw[~] pa_Δ leh_Δ, mi_Δ gui_Δ hk'o[^] a sha_Δ aw_Δ leh meu[~] hta[~] heh_Δ htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a ve htaw[~], aw_Δ teh_Δ yon_Δ ve aw_Δ he[^] ma_Δ la[~] ve yo_Δ. Ven[~] ba[^] daw[~] hpfu^h leh aw_Δ li[~] aw_Δ hk'a[~] k'aw_Δ pa ve pa taw, Ye-su[^] aw_Δ lawn sha⁻ hki[~] hkan_Δ ve yo_Δ. Yaw[~] te ya_Δ ve hta_Δ ha_Δ yu_Δ ve, yaw[~] ve la_Δ ka hta_Δ ha_Δ yu_Δ ve leh Ye-su[^] ven[~] ba[^] ma[~] caw_Δ ve hta_Δ shi_Δ ve (ch⁻ 41) leh_Δ, Ye-su[^] hta_Δ chi[~] a_Δ ve hta_Δ ma_Δ la[~] ve yo_Δ. Ha leh_Δ ve bon hkaw[~] aw_Δ lawn hk'a deh_Δ ma[~] shi_Δ htaw[~], nyi ma aw_Δ taw_Δ hk'a ga_Δ Ye-su[^] Jaw[~] maw[~] hpeh_Δ ve hta_Δ ha_Δ yu_Δ ve yo_Δ.

MEH⁻ K'AI VE HTA_Δ K'AW_Δ CA MAW_Δ VE

Co ha htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a ve leh_Δ, chaw lai⁻ g'a⁻ daw⁻ ve hk'e tcuh⁻ kui_Δ, ma⁻ caw_Δ ve ma⁻ he⁻. Htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ ve leh_Δ, G'ui_Δ sha te ve kan⁻ ceh ti⁻ ma⁻ he⁻. G'ui_Δ sha leh_Δ, lo_Δ la ve leh taw⁻ k'ai ve ca⁻ ran⁻ te ve ceh ti⁻ ma⁻ he⁻. Meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw aw_Δ pon haw_Δ leh htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a ve chaw aw_Δ pon ha leh_Δ ha k'a te ve yo_Δ. Chaw ya⁻ meh⁻ k'ai ve hta_Δ daw⁻ ha_Δ ja⁻ leh ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ daw⁻ hpfu⁻h⁻ ve hta_Δ ha leh_Δ ja⁻ ve yo_Δ.

Jaw⁻ maw⁻ Ye_Δ-su⁻ leh_Δ, Lu_Δ-ka_Δ 15 hk'aw meh⁻ k'ai ve ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ aw_Δ pon daw⁻ ha_Δ leh htai_Δ hk'aw_Δ g'a ve aw_Δ pon ha leh_Δ ve taw⁻ pa ha⁻ lai⁻ ma_Δ te ma_Δ la⁻ ta_Δ ve yo_Δ. Taw⁻ pa ha⁻ chi te⁻ hpa_Δ hk'aw nyi⁻ ma_Δ leh_Δ, Ye_Δ-su⁻ u⁻ peun_Δ ve, ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfu⁻h⁻ ve, yon_Δ ve, ma⁻ he⁻ k'o, chaw ya⁻ k'aw_Δ te hk'aw_Δ pi⁻ ve hta_Δ ma⁻ ca⁻ da_Δ hta⁻w⁻, Ye_Δ-su⁻ ve ha leh_Δ bon hkaw⁻ aw_Δ lawn ma_Δ la⁻ ta_Δ ve pa taw cho_Δ ka_Δ lo keu ta_Δ ve yo_Δ. Taw⁻ pa ha⁻ chi sheh⁻ ma_Δ hk'a peu-e_Δ G'ui_Δ sha ha_Δ pehn⁻ ve hta_Δ be⁻ ma_Δ la⁻ leh meh⁻ k'ai ve co ha hta_Δ g'a_Δ ca ve, “ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfu⁻h⁻ leh yaw⁻ geh la_Δ ve chaw hk'a peu-e_Δ ma⁻ g'a lu_Δ k'ai tu_Δ yeun⁻ hkan_Δ cheh⁻ ve yo_Δ” (2Pe_Δ. 3:9).

Lu_Δ-ka_Δ 15 aw_Δ hk'aw lo ve aw_Δ lawn te⁻ hpa_Δ shu_Δ da_Δ leh, “Aw_Δ hkawn_Δ shaw pa_Δ leh ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hui hk'a peu-e_Δ, Ye_Δ-su⁻ ve taw⁻ hta_Δ na tu_Δ yaw⁻ aw_Δ pa⁻ lo ji⁻ la_Δ ve yo_Δ. Hpa_Δ-ri_Δ-seh⁻ leh li_Δ bvuh_Δ pa_Δ hui k'o⁻ ve, “Chi hpa⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hui hta_Δ ha_Δ yu_Δ leh yaw⁻ hui geh hti ca⁻ hti daw_Δ ve law⁻” (eh⁻ 1-2). He_Δ-la_Δ-sa_Δ hkaw⁻ hk'aw “la_Δ cheh⁻ ve” teh_Δ yeh⁻ ta_Δ leh tcuh⁻ kui_Δ leh_Δ, aw_Δ hkawn_Δ shaw pa_Δ leh ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hui Ye_Δ-su⁻ geh la_Δ ve aw_Δ li⁻ hpeh_Δ cheh⁻ peu_Δ teh_Δ k'o⁻ ga⁻ ve yo_Δ. Yaw⁻ hk'a k'ai kui_Δ lo ma⁻ daw⁻ caw⁻ ve chaw mo_Δ lon⁻ – aw_Δ hkawn_Δ shaw pa_Δ, chaw hk'aw⁻, chaw ti⁻ peh_Δ ve chaw, meh ma_Δ lan⁻ leh aw_Δ li⁻ aw_Δ hk'a⁻ hta_Δ te ya_Δ ve chaw hui yaw⁻ aw_Δ pa⁻ lo hpo⁻ ta_Δ ve yo_Δ.

Aw_Δ lawn chi leh_Δ, a shu yaw⁻ aw_Δ to hta_Δ hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve teh_Δ shaw_Δ ta_Δ ve Hpa_Δ-ri_Δ-seh⁻ hui aw_Δ pon taw_Δ ta_Δ tu_Δ hpeh_Δ ve yo_Δ. Daw⁻ law kui_Δ ma⁻ caw_Δ ve aw_Δ li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ nyi ma hk'aw bi⁻ cheh⁻ ve pa taw, ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ aw_Δ pon ma⁻ daw⁻ nyi. O⁻ te⁻ coe Yu⁻da_Δ chaw hui daw⁻ law leh ma_Δ cheh⁻ ve Me_Δ-si⁻ya_Δ aw_Δ lawn hta⁻w⁻, nyi ma hk'aw a ci⁻ ka_Δ ma⁻ ha_Δ yu_Δ ga⁻.

Ye_Δ-su⁻ leh_Δ, Hpa_Δ-ri_Δ-seh⁻ hui ve nyi ma hta_Δ shi_Δ ve pa taw, taw⁻ pa ha⁻ chi ve sheh⁻ ma_Δ hta_Δ cu⁻ leh meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hui hta_Δ Aw_Δ pa ha k'a⁻ ve aw_Δ lawn ma_Δ pi⁻ ve yo_Δ. Taw⁻ pa ha⁻ sheh⁻ ma_Δ hk'a shu_Δ hpeh_Δ leh – chaw ya⁻ mo_Δ na⁻ ho_Δ hk'aw lo_Δ-e cheh⁻ ve hta_Δ G'ui_Δ sha hk'e le⁻ mui nyi cheh⁻ ve ma⁻ he⁻ teh_Δ k'o⁻ ga⁻ ve yo_Δ. Hai_Δ ve chaw lu_Δ k'ai ve

hta, yaw^ˋ ma^ˋ heu^ˋ ga^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ yaw^ˋ hui hta, ha, leh hta^ˋ hk'aw, ve hta, g'a pi^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo.. Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ hta^ˋ hk'aw, ve hta, g'a k'o, yaw^ˋ ha leh, ja^ˋ ve yo..

YAW, EH^ˋ TE^ˋ HA HKEH

Lu^ˋka, 15:4-6 hk'aw taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ aw^ˋ law^ˋ te^ˋ ma, leh, bon ma, pa, ve aw, lawn lon^ˋ hpeh, leh: “Naw, hui aw, hk'aw lo chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ yaw, te^ˋ ha hkeh caw, leh te^ˋ hkeh meh^ˋ k'ai ve k'aw, k'aw^ˋ chi k'aw^ˋ hkeh hta, heh pui^ˋ Hk'aw lo teh ta^ˋ leh, meh^ˋ k'ai ve yaw, eh^ˋ hta, maw, hta^ˋ hk'a ga, ma^ˋ ca nyi ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ g'a^ˋ caw, la^ˋ. Yaw, o^ˋ ve hta, yaw^ˋ k'aw, maw, hta^ˋ, ha leh, ha k'a la, hpeh k'a^ˋ hk'o^ˋ chi^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo.. A^ˋ hk'aw lo ga, hta^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ve aw, chaw^ˋ te^ˋ hpa, leh aw, pa^ˋ aw, kui cheh^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ hpa, hta, ku, leh, Nga, geh ga ha leh, la-o. Meh^ˋ k'ai ve yaw, hta, k'aw, ca maw, peu, teh, k'o^ˋ tu, yo..”

“Naw, hui aw, hk'aw lo a shu te^ˋ g'a^ˋ caw, le” (eh^ˋ 4) leh, Ye-su^ˋ k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve ha k'a^ˋ ve chi te^ˋ ceu, yaw, hu ca^ˋ pa, ka, caw, ve teh, k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo.. Te^ˋ ha hkeh aw, hk'aw lo k'aw^ˋ chi k'aw^ˋ hkeh hta, ceh nyi hk'a^ˋ suh ve k'o, da, ve yaw, haw^ˋ pa, ma^ˋ he^ˋ she.. K'aw^ˋ chi k'aw^ˋ hkeh hta, yaw, hkaw^ˋ hk'aw teh ta^ˋ leh meh^ˋ k'ai ve te^ˋ hkeh hta, g'a, ca tu, taw^ˋ k'ai ve yo.. Chi ve leh, yaw, haw^ˋ pa, aw, pon aw, vui, caw, ve ceh ma^ˋ he^ˋ, yaw, hta, ha, ve pa taw yo.. Te^ˋ hkeh le le ve aw, meh hta, aw, sheh, hpa^ˋ shi, ve yo. (Yo^ˋ. 10:3). Te^ˋ ha^ˋ le le aw, hkaw^ˋ hk'aw k'aw, la hta^ˋ, hk'a deh, g'aw nyi leh te^ˋ hkeh hkeh meh^ˋ k'ai ve k'o, mvuh^ˋ hpeu, ka, taw^ˋ k'ai leh g'a, ca ve yo..

Taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ hk'aw yaw, haw^ˋ pa, meh^ˋ k'ai ve yaw, eh^ˋ hta, ca maw, hta^ˋ, la, hpeh k'a^ˋ hk'o^ˋ chi^ˋ ta^ˋ ve – yaw, eh^ˋ ve g'o^ˋ pe, yaw^ˋ ve k'aw, pe, hk'o^ˋ leh hkui sheh yaw^ˋ ve nyi ma pui hk'o^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ta, ve yo.. Yaw^ˋ ve aw, chaw^ˋ leh aw, pa^ˋ aw, kui cheh^ˋ ve chaw hui hta, ku, leh yaw, eh^ˋ k'aw, ca maw, peu, ve pa taw, ha leh, ha k'a te ve yo..

Taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ chi leh, yaw, eh^ˋ hta^ˋ hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ve pa taw yaw, haw^ˋ pa, ha leh, ve aw, lawn yo.. Aw, chaw^ˋ aw, pa^ˋ te^ˋ hpa, hta, ku, leh ha leh, ha k'a te ve leh, hk'a, ma ha leh, ja^ˋ ve hta, ma^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo.. Yaw^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ceh ti^ˋ nyi ma hk'aw gaw, leh, ha leh, cheh^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a. Yaw^ˋ ha leh, ja^ˋ ve bi^ˋ she^ˋ taw^ˋ la ve pa taw, aw, ka, aw, nu chaw hui hta, ka, ga ha leh, tcuh ve yo..

Ye-su^ˋ leh, ka nan^ˋ eh^ˋ 7 ma, hk'aw, “O^ˋ ve hk'a shu, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ tu, ma^ˋ lo, ve hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw k'aw^ˋ chi k'aw^ˋ g'a^ˋ hta, pa taw, mvuh^ˋ naw ma hk'o^ˋ ha leh, tu, caw, ve a keh^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ve pa taw, leu^ˋ leh ha leh, tu, caw, ma^ˋ ve yo..” teh, hpeu, ma, la^ˋ ve yo.. Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ve k'o, mvuh^ˋ naw ma hk'o^ˋ G'ui, sha ha leh, ha k'a te ve yo.. Yaw^ˋ leh, meh^ˋ k'ai ve yaw, eh^ˋ hta, hta^ˋ hk'aw, pi^ˋ tu, g'a, ca cheh^ˋ ve Yaw, haw^ˋ pa, hpeh, ve yo..

G'ui, sha leh, chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ g'a^ˋ hta^ˋ hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ve k'o aw, meh bvuh, tawn^ˋ ta, ve ceh ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Meh^ˋ k'ai ve co ha hta, she^ˋ lai ja^ˋ ve pa taw, taw^ˋ k'ai leh g'a, ca ve yo.. Ya, k'aw ya, k'ai ve yaw, eh^ˋ aw, mo, hk'aw k'aw, la ve te^ˋ yan^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ naw ma hk'o^ˋ yaw^ˋ ve ha leh, tu, bi^ˋ ve yo.. Chi leh, meh^ˋ k'ai ve hta, g'a, ca ve G'ui, sha ve nyi ma hta, ma, la^ˋ ve yo..

HPU TE^ˋ CHI HTEH_ˋ

Lu_ˋka_ˋ 15:8-10 hk^ˋaw taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ nyi^ˋ ma_ˋ te^ˋ ma_ˋ aw_ˋ ho_ˋ aw_ˋ han peun da_ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, tcuh^ˋ kui_ˋ shu_ˋ da_ˋ ve leh_ˋ, “Ya^ˋ mi^ˋ te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ hpu te^ˋ chi hteh_ˋ caw_ˋ leh te^ˋ hteh_ˋ meh^ˋ k^ˋai ve k^ˋo, a_ˋ mi_ˋ tu^ˋ leh yeh_ˋ shi^ˋ leh maw_ˋ hta^ˋ hk^ˋa ga_ˋ ca nyi ve yo_ˋ. Hpu o^ˋ ve hta_ˋ k^ˋaw_ˋ maw_ˋ hta^ˋ, aw_ˋ chaw^ˋ leh aw_ˋ pa^ˋ aw_ˋ kui cheh^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ hpa_ˋ hta_ˋ ku_ˋ leh, “Nga_ˋ geh ga ha leh_ˋ la-o. Meh^ˋ k^ˋai ve hpu hta_ˋ k^ˋaw_ˋ ca maw_ˋ peu_ˋ” teh_ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ tu_ˋ yo_ˋ.

De_ˋna_ˋri_ˋ leh_ˋ, hpu hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. De_ˋna_ˋri_ˋ te^ˋ hteh_ˋ leh_ˋ, te^ˋ nyi aw_ˋ pon g^ˋa^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ma_ˋhte_ˋh_ˋ 20 hk^ˋaw yeh_ˋ sheh_ˋ hpa^ˋ kan^ˋ te pa_ˋ hta_ˋ pi^ˋ ve hpu yo_ˋ. Ya^ˋ mi^ˋ chi yaw^ˋ hpu te^ˋ hteh_ˋ meh^ˋ k^ˋai ve pa taw_ˋ kaw^ˋ fai^ˋ tu^ˋ leh yeh_ˋ shi^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw maw_ˋ hta^ˋ hk^ˋa ga_ˋ ca ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ k^ˋaw_ˋ ca maw_ˋ ve te^ˋ yan^ˋ, yaw_ˋ haw^ˋ pa_ˋ hk^ˋa shu_ˋ ha leh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ htaw^ˋ, aw_ˋ chaw^ˋ leh aw_ˋ pa^ˋ aw_ˋ kui chaw hui hta_ˋ ku_ˋ leh ha leh_ˋ ha k^ˋa te ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ ve nyi ma hk^ˋaw ha leh_ˋ ve hta_ˋ fa^ˋ ta_ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa.

Aw_ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh_ˋ ve taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ hk^ˋa shu_ˋ, “Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ve pa taw_ˋ G^ˋui_ˋ sha ve mvuh^ˋ naw ma tcuh ya^ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ meh^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh_ˋ ha leh_ˋ tu_ˋ caw_ˋ ve yo_ˋ teh_ˋ nga_ˋ naw_ˋ hui hta_ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo_ˋ” (eh^ˋ 10). G^ˋui_ˋ sha ve nyi ma hta_ˋ heu^ˋ ja^ˋ ve leh_ˋ, yaw^ˋ g^ˋa_ˋ ca cheh^ˋ ve chaw ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu_ˋ yo_ˋ.

Ka nan^ˋ eh^ˋ 10 hk^ˋaw “mvuh^ˋ naw ma tcuh ya^ˋ meh^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh_ˋ ha leh_ˋ tu_ˋ caw_ˋ ve” hta_ˋ tawn^ˋ ta_ˋ she_ˋ. Aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na mvuh^ˋ naw ma tcuh ya^ˋ ha leh_ˋ ve hta_ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. A shu ha leh_ˋ ve le. Da_ˋ keh_ˋ ve mvuh^ˋ naw ma tcuh ya^ˋ meh^ˋ g^ˋu^ˋ suh_ˋ cheh^ˋ ta_ˋ ve sheh^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ te^ˋ G^ˋui_ˋ sha ha leh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Mvuh^ˋ naw ma tcuh ya^ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ g^ˋa ga ha leh_ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ nyi^ˋ ma_ˋ ma_ˋ ka_ˋ G^ˋui_ˋ sha ve ha leh_ˋ tu_ˋ hta_ˋ ma_ˋ la^ˋ ve yo_ˋ.

Li_ˋ hpu hta_ˋ hk^ˋa deh_ˋ shi_ˋ ve k^ˋo, Hpa_ˋri_ˋseh^ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ G^ˋui_ˋ sha ve aw_ˋ li^ˋ aw_ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ chi ve hta_ˋ shi_ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Li_ˋ hpu aw_ˋ pi_ˋ hk^ˋaw ka_ˋ yaw^ˋ ha k^ˋa^ˋ pui^ˋ ve G^ˋui_ˋ sha hpeh_ˋ ve hta_ˋ ma_ˋ la^ˋ ta_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ye_ˋsa_ˋ. 33:11 hk^ˋaw, Nga_ˋ leh_ˋ aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na te_ˋ cheh^ˋ ve G^ˋui_ˋ sha hpeh_ˋ ve hk^ˋe, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ suh^ˋ ve hta_ˋ nga_ˋ ma^ˋ maw_ˋ ga^ˋ.” I^ˋsa_ˋ 62:5 hk^ˋaw, “Chaw ha^ˋ pa_ˋ ya^ˋ mi^ˋ ha^ˋ hta_ˋ ha leh_ˋ ve hk^ˋe, G^ˋui_ˋ sha htaw^ˋ naw_ˋ hui hta_ˋ pa taw ha leh_ˋ tu_ˋ yo_ˋ.” Chi leh_ˋ, taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ chi te^ˋ hpa_ˋ ve aw_ˋ ho_ˋ aw_ˋ han hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ha_ˋ sha^ˋ ta_ˋ fa^ˋ ta_ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa ve ha leh_ˋ tu_ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Chi leh_ˋ, co ha hta_ˋ hk^ˋaw_ˋ g^ˋa ve hta_ˋ G^ˋui_ˋ sha hk^ˋa^ˋ hk^ˋe te nyi maw_ˋ ve aw_ˋ lawn hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.

YA^ˋ PA_ˋ NYI^ˋ G^ˋA^ˋ

Taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ sheh^ˋ ma_ˋ te^ˋ ma_ˋ hk^ˋaw a ye^ˋ ui_ˋ ve te^ˋ ma_ˋ Lk. 15:11-32 hk^ˋaw caw_ˋ leh, meh^ˋ k^ˋai ve ya^ˋ pa_ˋ aw_ˋ lawn leh_ˋ, Ye_ˋsu^ˋ ve taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ hk^ˋaw lai^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ na g^ˋa ve yo_ˋ:

Chaw te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ ya^ˋ pa_ˋ nyi^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ caw_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Aw_ˋ nyi pa_ˋ te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ aw_ˋ pa hta_ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ pi^ˋ ve, “Nga_ˋ pa-o_ˋ, nga_ˋ g^ˋa caw^ˋ ve aw_ˋ shin^ˋ peh_ˋ la^ˋ-o~” teh_ˋ law_ˋ hta^ˋ, aw_ˋ pa yaw^ˋ hui^ˋ ma_ˋ hta_ˋ aw_ˋ shin^ˋ peh_ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ma^ˋ maw maw aw_ˋ nyi pa_ˋ te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ yaw^ˋ ve maw^ˋ je_ˋ hk^ˋa peu^ˋ-e_ˋ hta_ˋ yu_ˋ leh vui^ˋ ve mvuh^ˋ mi_ˋ lo k^ˋai ve yo_ˋ. O^ˋ ka_ˋ lo mi_ˋ gui_ˋ ha leh_ˋ tu_ˋ te pon_ˋ te leu^ˋ leh hpu shi maw^ˋ je_ˋ yeh^ˋ ba_ˋ ca^ˋ ba_ˋ peu_ˋ hk^ˋaw_ˋ naw^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ mi_ˋ o^ˋ ve aw_ˋ hk^ˋaw lo meu_ˋ lon^ˋ ka^ˋ lon^ˋ ga_ˋ la leh yaw^ˋ ha_ˋ g^ˋaw^ˋ ja^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Hk^ˋe te leh_ˋ, mvuh^ˋ mi_ˋ o^ˋ ve hk^ˋaw cheh^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ geh ca peun cheh^ˋ ta_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ heh hk^ˋaw lo va_ˋ ca haw^ˋ ca_ˋ tcuh ve yo_ˋ. Va_ˋ ca^ˋ ve naw^ˋ shi_ˋ hta_ˋ

yaw^h hk'a bvuh^h ca^h ga^h htaw^h, shu yaw^h hta, ma^h ca, pi^h. Yaw^h k'aw, shi, la leh, "Nga, pa geh cheh^h ve g'a^h hpfuh^h ca^h sheh, hpa^h te^h hpa, ca^h ma^h peu, daw, ma^h peu, ve ka, nga, cho, ka, lo meu, jeh^h ka^h jeh^h leh suh tu, yo. Nga, tu leh nga, pa geh k'o^h-e leh, Nga, pa-o, nga, leh, G'ui, sha hta, ka, naw, hta, ka, te ya, peu. Ya, nyi hk'aw, naw^h naw, ve ya^h teh, k'o^h la^h ve hta, nga, ma^h keun. Naw, ve g'a^h hpfuh^h ca^h sheh, hpa^h te^h g'a^h hk'e nga, hta, shaw, ta, la^h-o^h teh, k'o^h pi^h tu, yo, teh, k'o^h ve yo." Yaw^h tu leh aw, pa geh k'o^h-e ve yo. Yaw^h vui^h kui, lo k'aw, la cheh^h ve hta, aw, pa g'a^h maw, hta^h, yaw^h hta, ha k'a^h leh yaw^h geh g'ui^h k'ai ve yo. Aw, ya^h pa, ve k'aw, pe, hta, k'u^h ta, leh bo^h nu ve yo. O^h hta^h aw, ya^h pa, aw, pa hta, k'o^h pi^h ve, "Aw, pa-o, nga, leh, G'ui, sha hta, ka, naw, hta, ka, te ya, peu. Ya, nyi hk'aw, naw^h naw, ve ya^h teh, k'o^h la^h ve hta, nga, ma^h keun. Aw, ce, te^h hpa, hta, aw, pa k'o^h pi^h ve, "Da, ja^h ve a^h po, lon^h hta, ha^h ha^h yu, veu la^h leh yaw^h hta, deh pi^h-o^h. Yaw^h ve la, naw hta, la, pe, tcuh^h pi^h-o^h. Hkui sheh hta, hkui^h nu^h tcuh^h pi^h-o^h. Ca, chu ta, ve nu^h eh^h hta, sheh veu la^h leh ti^h peh-o. Nga, hui hti ca^h hti daw, leh ha leh, ha k'a te-a veu. Aw, lawn k'o, nga, ya^h pa, chi leh, aw^h law^h hta^h suh peu, htaw^h, chi beu, k'aw, te, la peu. Meh^h k'ai peu, ve htaw^h, chi beu, k'aw, maw, peu, teh, k'o^h leh, yaw^h hui ha leh, ha k'a tan, te k'ai ve yo.

Taw^h pa ha^h chi g'u^h suh, nyi^h ma, a keh^h ma^h chaweh k'eh, chaweh k'o^h ta, ve htaw^h, tcuh^h kui, hk'a shu, yo. Ha, pehn^h ui, ja^h ve aw, pa leh, G'ui, sha hpeh, leh, meh^h k'ai ve ya^h pa, k'aw, la ve hta, maw, hta^h ha leh, ja^h ve yo.

Taw^h pa ha^h aw^h law^h te^h tawn leh, ma^h na yu, pui^h ve ya^h pa, aw, lawn k'o^h ta, ve yo. O^h te^h coe hta^h ve chaw li^h va^h li^h leh, ya^h pa, aw, shin^h law, ve ma^h ka^h jaw. Ya, nyi coe htaw^h chi leh, ma^h te caw^h ve aw, ceu, yo. La, ha^h aw, pa geh aw, shin^h law, ve leh, aw, pa hta, suh tcuh ga^h ve tcuh^h kui, yo. Aw, ya^h law, ve hta, te, chi^h ma^h k'o^h leh ma^h ci, yan, pi^h ve leh, an^h tu, caw, ve yo. Yaw^h ha k'a^h ve hk'aw ya^h pa, nyi^h g'a^h hta, aw, shin^h peh, pi^h ve yo, (eh^h 12). Chi leh, ha pehn^h ui, ve aw, pa yo. Ya^h pa, law, pi^h hta^h, nyi ma pe, hko^h law, law, hpeh, ve ka, law, ve hk'e pi^h ve yo. Yaw^h ve ya^h pa, hk'e le^h yeh^h ba, ve hta, daw^h ha, ja^h ve yo.

Aw, teh, aw, na hpeh, la ve yo. Vui^h kui, mvuh^h mi, lo k'ai leh hpu shi yeh^h ba, peu, hk'aw, naw^h, ha, g'aw^h ja^h leh va, g'a haw^h ca^h ve yo. Hk'a deh, ma^h g'a ca^h leh meu, ja^h ve pa taw, va, aw, ka, ca^h ga^h ve yo. Meu, lon^h ka^h lon^h ga, la leh va, ca^h tu, hta, ka, hk'a bvuh^h ma^h g'a ca^h ve pa taw, aw, leh meu^h k'aw, shi, k'aw, naw^h la ve yo.

Yaw^h k'aw, shi, k'aw, naw^h la ve leh, hpeh, cheh^h ve aw, tcuh^h aw, yan^h aw, pon daw^h ha, ve pa taw yo. Daw^h ha, ve o^h ve aw, teh, aw, na ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h tu, te pi^h g'a^h ve yo. (2Kaw^h, 7:9-10). Yaw^h lo, ve aw, ceu, hta, aw^h law^h shi, la ve yo. Peu, hk'aw, naw^h, yaw^h te ya, peu, ve hta, hkan, yu, ve yo. Aw, pa hta, te ya, ve ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, mvuh^h naw Aw, pa ve aw, li^h taw^h hkaw^h hta, ka, te ya, peu, ve hta, shi, leh G'ui, sha meh^h g'u^h suh, law, hkaw^h ve yo, (Lk. 15:18). Ven^h ba^h law, hpeh^h leh hk'a, hk'e te la^h ka, hkan, tu, daw^h ve yo. Ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h tu, daw^h che^h leh yeh, hk'aw k'aw, ga, la, hta^h hk'a, hk'e k'o^h tu, ve ka, k'o^h jaw, ve yo. G'ui, sha leh aw, pa hta, te ya, peu, teh, law, hkaw^h leh aw, ce, hk'e shaw, la^h tu, k'o^h pi^h tu, yo, (eh^h 19).

Chi leh, ven ba daw hpfuh leh yon ve hta teh ma la ve yo. Ya pa o ve law hkaw ve, nyi ma ta neh ve leh aw pa te tuih ve hk'e te tu, k'o ve hta daw nyi she. Aw law hta aw shin law ve htaw, chi beu aw ce te ga ve yo. Yaw aw teh aw na hpfuh ba, ta ve yo. Yaw ve daw hk'a te hk'a hk'a peu-e ba ta leh aw pa ve a lo hk'a suh chi a, pi ve yo.

Meh k'ai ve ya pa yaw daw che ta ve hk'e aw pa geh k'o-e ve yo (Lk. 15_20). Te tu yo teh k'o leh ma te ve chaw hta ma shu (Mat. 21:28-32). Yaw tu leh aw pa geh k'o-e ve yo. Yaw ven ba daw hpfuh ve leh, aw teh aw na k'aw, pe k'aw pa ve te ceu yo. Yaw leh nyi ma hk'aw ha g'aw ja leh yaw ve ven ba aw pon daw ha ja ve yo. Nyi ma ui leh ca mui ve chaw nyi ma nu neh ve chaw k'aw hpeh la ve yo. Yeh hk'aw taw k'ai hta ve ya pa hta peun da ja ve chaw te g'a k'aw hpeh la ve yo.

Ya pa vui kui lo k'aw la cheh ve hta maw leh aw pa yaw hta ca ha yu ve yo. A hto ma pa taw aw pa yaw ve ya pa hta te caw ha tawn g'a ve le. Aw pa leh ya pa k'aw la tu ve hta daw law leh te nyi le le law nyi cheh ve yo. Chi ve htaw, mvuh naw Aw pa meh k'ai ve chaw hta g'a ca ve aw ho aw han hpeh ve yo. Ven ba daw hpfuh k'aw la ve chaw hta G'ui sha maw ga leh ha yu ga ja ve yo. Yaw G'ui sha aw pa lo ma ga la she hta ka, G'ui sha yaw hta aw law ca ha yu la ve hta g'a shi ve yo.

Meh k'ai ve ya pa aw pa hta aw ce hk'e shaw la tu k'o pi tu aw ti lo ma ga she ka aw pa aw ce te hpa hta veu k'a fui pi leh la pe tuih pi tuih ve yo. Hai ve ya pa hta ma ci yan ve aw hk'o yaw k'aw la ve hta paweh te pi ve yo. Ya pa hai ve aw ceu hk'a peu-e hta aw pa leun k'ai ve yo. Aw lawn chi leh, aw shin shon k'ai ve leh hai ve hk'aw a sha te ta ve a keh, meh k'ai ve ya pa hta k'aw maw ve aw lawn hpeh ve yo (Lk. 15:23).

Taw pa ha chi sheh ma daw law kui leh, shu da leh "Meh k'ai ve hta g'a ca ve chaw k'aw maw leh ha leh ve yo." G'a ca sheh hpa leh G'ui sha hpeh leh ven ba ya hta hk'aw g'a ve hta ha leh ve yo.

Ya hk'a, meh k'ai ve ya pa aw lawn hkaweh pui ve aw vi pa hta pa taw, te ceu hpeh la ve yo (Lk. 15:25-32) :

"Aw vi pa leh, heh hk'aw cheh ta ve yo. K'aw la leh yeh aw pa lo ga la hta, naw meu leh k'a hk'e ve aw hkaw hta g'a ka ve yo. Yaw aw ce te g'a hta - A hto ma te cheh ve le teh, na nyi ve yo. Aw ce pa k'o ve, Naw nyi pa k'aw la peu. Yaw na ve gaw ve lu ve she ve hta g'a pon leh aw pa yaw hta g'a k'aw ha yu ve pa taw, ca chu ta ve nu eh hta ti peh peu. Aw vi pa nyi ma zuh ja leh yeh hk'aw ma lo-e. Aw pa taw la leh yaw"

hta, ca law, hkaw⁻ ve yo.. Yaw⁻ aw, pa hta, k'aw, k'o[^] pi⁻ ve, Nyi-o, nga, leh, naw, ve aw, ce, ti⁻ te cheh⁻ ve aw, hk'aw, aw, yan⁻ chi maw ga, peu.. Naw, ve taw⁻ te⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, ka, nga, ma⁻ pon, leu⁻ jaw. Ya, hk'a⁻, nga, ve aw, chaw⁻ te⁻ hpa, geh ha leh, ha k'a te tu, a⁻ che, ch⁻ te⁻ hkeh, ceh ka, ma⁻ pe, la⁻ jaw. Meh ma, lan⁻ geh aw, chaw⁻ ca te leh naw, ve hpu shi maw⁻ je, hta, yeh⁻ ba, ca⁻ ba, peu, ve naw, ve ya⁻ pa, chi te⁻ g'a⁻ k'aw, la leh ca, chu ta, ve nu⁻ ch⁻ yaw⁻ aw, pon naw, ti⁻ peu, law le⁻. Aw, pa k'aw, k'o[^] ve, Nga, ya⁻ pa-o., naw, leh, nga, geh hk'a, hta⁻ ka, cheh⁻ ve yo.. Nga, hk'a caw, ta, ve maw⁻ je, hk'a peu-e, naw, ve de⁻ de⁻ yo.. Naw, nyi pa, leh, aw⁻ law⁻ hta⁻ suh peu, htaw⁻, chi beu, k'aw, te, la peu.. Aw⁻ law⁻ hta⁻ meh⁻ k'ai peu, htaw⁻, chi beu, k'aw, maw, peu.. Chi pa taw, ha leh, ha k'a te pi⁻ caw⁻ teh, ve yo, teh, k'aw, k'o[^] pi⁻ ve yo..”

Aw, vi⁻ pa, htaw⁻ aw, shin⁻ g'a peu, ve hta, daw⁻ naw⁻ she, (eh⁻ 12). O⁻ ve te⁻ hpa, hta, ma⁻ yeh⁻ ba, yeh, hk'aw cheh⁻ leh aw, pa ve kan⁻ hta, ti⁻ te cheh⁻ ve yo.. Aw, nyi pa, k'aw, la hta⁻, yaw⁻ heh hk'aw kan⁻ te cheh⁻ ve yo.. Li, hkaw⁻ k'a leh ha leh, ha k'a te cheh⁻ ve hta, ka⁻ hta⁻, a, hto, ma te ve le teh, aw, ce, hta, na nyi ve yo.. Hpaw-e ta, ve aw, nyi pa, k'aw, la ve hta, paweh⁻ te pi⁻ ve pa taw yaw⁻ beu, ja⁻ ve yo.. Yeh, hk'aw lo ka, ma⁻ lo, -e. Ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ geh ca⁻ tu, ma⁻ he⁻. Aw, pa ha, pehn⁻ ve yaw⁻ ma⁻ caw, leh Hpa-ri-seh⁻ hk'e te ve yo..

Chaw li⁻ va⁻ li⁻ hta, shaw, k'o, ka ti, ma⁻ ye, ve aw, nyi pa, a keh⁻ aw, vi⁻ pa, te ve hta, ha, yu, caw⁻ ve htaw⁻, yaw⁻ nyi ma zuh⁻ ve leh, aw, pa hta, ma⁻ shaw, ma⁻ ca⁻ te cheh⁻ ve yo.. Aw, vi⁻ pa, leh, aw, pa geh te⁻ geh ha leh, ma⁻ g'a ve pa taw, aw, teh, aw, na aw, pa hta, ha, ve ma⁻ he⁻. Aw, hk'aw, aw, yan⁻ chi maw aw, pa ve kan⁻ hta, te ve htaw⁻, yaw⁻ g'a tu, aw, pon ceh daw⁻ leh te ve yo. (Lk. 15:29). Aw, pa ve nyi ma hta, yaw⁻ ma⁻ shi.. Yaw⁻ htaw⁻ meh⁻ k'ai ve ya⁻ pa, hpeh, ve yo.. Aw, pa yaw⁻ hta, g'a k'aw, g'a, ca ve yo, (eh⁻ 28).

Ye-su⁻ leh, hk'a, hta⁻ ka, meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hta, htai, hk'aw, tu, ca cheh⁻ ve yo.. Ya, hk'a⁻, yaw⁻ hui a shu yaw⁻ hk'a⁻ meh⁻ k'ai cheh⁻ ve hta, g'a shi, ve yo.. Lai⁻ paw⁻ hai, ja⁻ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ hpa, leh, o⁻ k'o, pui ve aw, li⁻ hta, g'a, te leh a shu yaw⁻ aw, to hta, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw teh, shaw, ve chaw a keh⁻ a shu yaw⁻ ve ya, kui, hta, shi, pui⁻ ve yo.. Hpa-ri-seh⁻ hk'e ve chaw te⁻ hpa, leh, hai, ve ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hui hta, ven⁻ ba⁻ ma⁻ hpeh⁻ pi⁻ ga⁻ pui⁻. Ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpful⁻ hkaw⁻ ma⁻ shi.. Ma⁻ ha leh, ve aw, hk'o[^] shu ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpful⁻ ve hta, cha, na, ve yo.. Yaw⁻ hui hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hpeh, ve teh, daw⁻ ve htaw⁻, nyi ma hk'aw chi⁻ a, ve te⁻ ceu, ma⁻ caw..

A pon, chi hk'aw ya⁻ pa, aw⁻ law⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ leh, yaw⁻ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ hta, maw, ve, aw, pa daw⁻ ha, ve hta, shi, ve, ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpful⁻ ve, nyi ma nu⁻ neh, ve, ven⁻ ba⁻ hpeh⁻ ve hta, g'a leh aw, pa geh g'a ha leh, ve yo.. Nyi⁻ g'a⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ leh, nyi ma heh ve, ven⁻ ba⁻ ma⁻ daw⁻ hpful⁻ leh nyi ma k'aw, pe, k'aw, pa ve te⁻ ceu, ma⁻ caw.. Aw, pa geh ha leh, ma⁻ g'a. Nyi ma ui, leh ca⁻ mui, pui⁻ ve pa taw, yaw⁻ meh⁻ k'ai ve hta, yaw⁻ ma⁻ shi..

G'ui, sha leh, meh⁻ k'ai ve chaw hui hta, g'a, ca cheh⁻ ve yo.. A shu yaw⁻ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ hta, shi, leh k'aw, hpful⁻ k'aw, la ve chaw hui leh, yaw⁻ la, sheh che leh g'ui⁻ la, cheh⁻

ve hta₂ g'a maw₂ tu₂ yo₂. A shu yaw[~] aw₂ to da₂ keh₂ hte[~] caw[~] ve teh₂ shaw₂ ve chaw hui
leh₂, ha₂ pehn[~] ve Aw₂ pa co co tai₂ tai₂ ha leh₂ leh paweh[~] te kui₂ hk'aw g'a lo₂-e tu₂ ve
ma[~] he[^].

A PEH MEU TE LEH AW, K'A TE HPA.

Ye-su^h bon ma_{ve}, ma_{pi} ve leh an^h tu_{te} kui_{te} hpa_{hk'aw} te^h hkui_{te} hkui_{yeh} ve taw^h leh_{yaw} G'ui_{sha} hpeh_{ve} aw_{lawn} hpeh_{leh}, “Nga_{Aw} pa leh_{chi} beu_{hk'a} ga_{kan} te cheh^h ve hk'e_{nga} htaw^h kan_{te} cheh^h ve yo_{yo}.” (Yo^h. 15:17). “Nga_{aw} me_{aw} hpon^h g'a tu_{nga} te ve k'o_{aw} me_{aw} hpon^h o^h ve hk'e_{le} hpeh_{ve} yo_{yo}. Nga_{hta} aw_{me} aw_{hpon} pe_{la} sheh_{hpa} leh_{naw} hui_{ve} G'ui_{sha} hpeh_{ve} teh_{k'o} ve nga_{ve} Aw_{pa} yo_{yo}.” (8:54). “Aw_{pa} nga_{hui} ma_{te} g'a^h ti^h hpeh_{ve} yo_{yo}.” (10:30). “Naw_{hui} nga_{hta} ma^h yon_{htaw}, nga_{te} ve kan^h te^h hpa_{hta} yon_o. O^h hk'e_{yon} ve k'o_{Aw} pa nga_{aw} hk'aw lo cheh^h ve hta_{ka}, naw_{hui} g'a shi_{g'a} maw_{tu} yo_{yo}.” (10:38).

Te^h paw^h le le Ye-su^h leh_{G'ui} sha hta_{“Nga_{ve} Aw_{pa}”} teh_{k'o} ve leh_{yaw} G'ui_{sha} hk'a shu_{hpeh} ve teh_{k'o} ga^h leh Yu^hda_{chaw} hui aw_{pon} “Yaw^h shin^h nyi hta_{te} lu_{ve} aw_{hk'o} ka_{yaw} aw_{to} hta_{G'ui} sha hk'a shu_{shu} shaw_{ta} ve pa taw_{yaw} hta_{hk'a} hk'e_{te} leh g'a ti^h peh_{tu} leu^h leh ca ve yo_{yo}.” (5:18).

Yo^hhan_{li} hk'aw Ye-su^h yaw^h aw_{to} hta_{yaw} G'ui_{sha} hpeh_{ve} teh_{k'o} ve taw^h te^h hpa_{leh}, “Nga_{leh}” k'o^h ve te^h hpa_{yo}. Taw^h hkaw^h chi leh_a mi_{to} cheh^h ve a^h chu^h bui^h lo G'ui_{sha} yaw^h ve aw_{meh} Mo^hse_{hta} k'o^h ma_{pi} hta^h “NGA_{LEH}” teh_{k'o} ve yo_{yo}. (Taw^h. 3:14). Ye-su^h htaw^h, yaw^h aw_{to} hta_{yaw} - “Nga_{leh} co ha te_{pi} law_{ve} hkao_{mon} hpeh_{ve}” (6:35); “Nga_{leh}, mvuh^h naw ma lo ya_{la} ve co ha te_{pi} law_{ve} hkao_{mon} hpeh_{ve}” (6:51); “Nga_{leh}, mi_{gui} ve aw_{g'eu} hpeh_{ve}” (8:12; 9:5); “Nga_{leh} yaw_{te} hpa_{lo} la tu_{yeh} mi^h hpe_{yo}” (10:7); “Nga_{leh} da_{ve} yaw_{haw} sheh_{hpa} hpeh_{ve}” (10:11); “Nga_{leh} k'aw_{te} tu la ve leh co ha te_{ve} te^h ceu_{hpeh} ve” (11:25); “Nga_{leh} ya_{k'aw} hte^h ve caw^h ve leh co ha te_{ve} te^h ceu_{hpeh} ve yo_{yo}. Nga_{hta} ma^h cu^h k'o_{chaw} te^h g'a^h ka_{Aw} pa geh_{ga} ma^h hpeh_” (14:6). Aw_{hk'o} ka_{“Nga} naw_{hui} hta_{aw} teh_{aw} na k'o^h la^h ve_{A-bra-han} ma^h caw_{she} hta^h ka_{nga} caw_{ta} peu_” (8:58) teh_{k'o} ve yo_{yo}.

Ye-su^h ve aw_{ho} aw_{han} Li_{hpu} pi_{hk'aw} ui_{ja} ve ‘NGA_{LEH}’ k'o^h ve leh_{htai} hk'aw_{pa} hpeh_{ve} kan^h aw_{pon} a ye^h ui_{ja}. Yaw^h a shu hpeh_{ve} hta_{ma} ha_{yu} ve chaw hta_{hk'aw} ve hta_{ma} g'a^h. “Nga_{leh} o^h ve te^h g'a^h yo_{teh} naw_{hui} ma^h yon_{ve} k'o_{naw} hui ve ven^h ba^h aw_{hk'aw} lo g'a suh tu_{yo}” (8:24). Chi leh_{yaw} hta_{can} ve Hpa_{ri}-seh^h hui aw_{pon} ui_{ja} ve taw_{ta} tu_{hpeh} ve yo_{yo}. Ye-su^h leh_{yaw} hui ve aw_{yo}.

pu. aw. pi leh tcih ka. pa. hui a keh^ˉ ui. ve teh. k'o^ˆ cheh[˘] ve hta. na g'a ve yo. (Yo[˘]. 4:12; 8:53). Leu^ˉ leh yaw[˘] G'ui. sha hk'a shu. hpeh. ve teh. k'o^ˆ ve hta. ha. yu. ma[˘] g'a ve pa taw, yaw[˘] hui ve ven[˘] ba[˘] aw. hk'aw g'a suh tu. yo. teh. sha. ti. pi[˘] ve yo.

Yaw[˘] ma[˘] hkan. suh she. aw. leh te[˘] ha[˘] Yu[˘]da. hai. ve aw. ceu. hta. ca te tu. taw^ˆ k'ai peu. hk'aw. naw^ˉ, cheh[˘] ta[˘] ve aw. la. g'aw[˘] hui hta. yaw[˘] G'ui. sha hpeh. ve teh. k'aw. hpeu. ma. pi[˘] ve yo. G'ui. sha ve aw. meh NGA. LEH. k'o^ˆ ve hta. yeh[˘] leh; -

Nga. leh. aw. teh. aw. na ve a pch^ˉ meu[˘] te hpeh. leh nga. ve Aw. pa leh. hko ha. sha^ˉ sheh. hpa[˘] hpeh. ve yo. Aw. shi. ma[˘] naw. ve aw. k'a^ˉ te[˘] hpa. hta. yaw[˘] taw^ˆ ba. ve yo. Aw. shi. naw. ve aw. k'a^ˉ te[˘] hpa. leh. leu^ˉ leh naw. ma[˘] la tu. keh. leh. gu shaw. pi[˘] ve yo. Nga. ma. la[˘] ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] hta. pa taw chi beu. ka. naw. hui keh. la peu. Nga. aw. hk'aw lo cheh[˘]-o^ˆ. Nga. htaw[˘] naw. hui aw. hk'aw lo cheh[˘] tu. yo. Aw. k'a^ˉ leh. aw. te hta. ma[˘] tcih^ˉ naw. k'o. yaw[˘] hk'a[˘] yaw[˘] aw. shi. naw. la ma[˘] hpeh. ve hk'e. naw. hui htaw[˘] nga. aw. hk'aw lo ma[˘] cheh[˘] ve k'o aw. shi. naw. la ma[˘] hpeh. Nga. leh. a pch^ˉ meu[˘] te hpeh. leh naw. hui leh. aw. k'a^ˉ te[˘] hpa. hpeh. ve yo. Nga. aw. hk'aw lo cheh[˘] leh nga. htaw[˘] yaw[˘] aw. hk'aw lo cheh[˘] ve chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] leh. aw. shi. ma[˘] ma[˘] naw. la ve yo. Nga. hta. hpa^ˆ da. ve k'o. naw. hui te. chi^ˉ ka. te ma[˘] hpeh. Nga. aw. hk'aw lo ma[˘] cheh[˘] ve chaw leh. aw. k'a^ˉ te[˘] hpa. hk'a shu. chi[˘] ba. ve hta. g'a hkan. leh naw. k'ai go[˘] k'ai tu. yo. O[˘] hk'e ve aw. k'a^ˉ te[˘] hpa. hta. shu g'aw[˘] hpo^ˆ leh a. mi. hk'aw ba. keu leh a. mi. to. ba. ve yo. Naw. hui nga. aw. hk'aw lo cheh[˘] leh nga. ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] naw. hui aw. hk'aw lo cheh[˘] ve k'o. naw. hui law. ga[˘] ve hk'e law. o. Naw. hui g'a tu. yo. Naw. hui aw. shi. ma[˘] ma[˘] naw. ve pa taw. nga. Aw. pa aw. me. aw. hpon[˘] g'a leh naw. hui htaw[˘] nga. ve aw. la. g'aw[˘] aw. teh. aw. na hpeh. ve hta. shu g'a maw. tu. yo.” (Yo[˘]. 15:1-8).

Ye-su[˘] taw[˘] pa ha[˘] te ma. la[˘] ve ma[˘] he[˘], aw. ho. aw. han teh[˘] ma. la[˘] ve yo. Taw[˘] pa ha[˘] leh. a pon. hpeh. leh te[˘] tawn peu. te[˘] tawn tcih^ˉ kui. yu. taw^ˆ hpeh. ve yo. Aw. ho. aw. han teh[˘] ma. la[˘] ve leh. tcih^ˉ kui. ka. te[˘] paw[˘] ti[˘] caw. leh taw[˘] pa ha[˘] - Nga. leh. a pch^ˉ meu[˘] te hpeh. leh Aw. pa leh. hko ha. sha^ˉ sheh. hpa[˘] hpeh. ve yo.

Aw. ka. aw. nu teh^ˆ ma. la[˘] ve hk'a deh. na ma[˘] g'a htaw[˘], “Naw. hui leh. aw. k'a^ˉ te[˘] hpa. hpeh. ve” teh. aw. la. g'aw[˘] hui hta. k'o^ˆ pi[˘] ve yo. (eh[˘] 5). Aw. shi. naw. ve leh ma[˘] naw. ve hta. ka. k'o^ˆ ga[˘] ve la[˘]. Te[˘] hpa. hpa. aw. shi. ma[˘] naw. ve aw. k'a^ˉ leh. aw. shi. ma[˘] naw. ve Hkri. ya[˘] - yon. ve htaw[˘] co ha hpaw[˘] a sha. ma[˘] te. kan^ˉ ma[˘] te ve hta. k'o^ˆ ve yo. Aw. bon caw. she. heh^ˉ daw[˘] ka. eh[˘] 6 hta. nyi hta[˘], o[˘] hk'e ve aw. k'a^ˉ hta. taw^ˆ ba. leh go[˘] k'ai ve, g'aw[˘] hpo^ˆ leh a. mi. hk'aw ba. keu ve yo. “A. mi. to. ba. ve” leh. Hkri. ya[˘] aw. teh. ve hta. k'o^ˆ ga[˘] ve la[˘].

Tcih^ˉ kui. yu. taw[˘] ha. ve aw. ho. aw. han chi hk'e ve hta. hk'a. hk'e te tu. le. G'u[˘] suh. hk'aw. naw^ˉ ca[˘] da. ve hta. nyi she. Ye-su[˘] k'o^ˆ ga[˘] ve hta. shi. hpeh. tu. yeh. aw. na te[˘] baweh[˘] lo a. hto. ma hpeh. cheh[˘] ve hta. daw[˘] naw[˘] she. O[˘] te[˘] ha[˘] a shu shu cheh[˘] ta. ve le. “Ye-su[˘] leh. chi mi. gui. hk'o^ˆ taw[˘] k'ai leh Aw. pa geh g'a k'o. e tu. ve aw. yan[˘] ga. la peu. ve hta. Pa. sa. hkan. paweh[˘] ma[˘] te she. hta[˘] ka. shi. ta. ve yo. Chi mi. gui. hk'o^ˆ cheh[˘] ve yaw[˘] ve chaw te[˘] hpa. hta. yaw[˘] ha. cheh[˘] ve hk'e. aw. leh hk'a ga. yaw[˘] ha. ve yo. Ye-su[˘] hta. chi[˘] a. pi[˘] tu. ne[˘] hai. leh. Si^ˉmon. ve ya[˘] Yu[˘]da. I^ˉ-sa. ka. ri. o^ˆ ve nyi ma hk'aw daw[˘] taw[˘] pi[˘] law. peu.” (Yo[˘]. 13:1-2).

CHAW O' TE' HPA_ VE A' YA' AW_ HTAI_

Yaw' hui leh_, Ye_su', Aw_ pa, aw_ la, g'aw' te' hpa_ leh chi' a_ sheh_ hpa' Yu'da_ yo_.
O' te' ha' yaw' hui hk'a' peu-e_ Ye_su' aw_ pon daw' ha_ ve yo_. Aw_ la_ g'aw' te' chi te'
g'a' hta_ ha_ ja' ve ma_ pi' ga' ve yo_. Yaw' ha_ ve hta_ ma' ha_ yu_ leh yaw' hta_ chi' a_
pi' tu_ taw' k'ai ve Yu'da_ aw_ pon ka_ daw' ha_ ve yo_. Chi hk'a' peu-e_ hk'o' shaw' paw_
Aw_ pa yaw' hui_ ma_ ve ha_ pehn' ve hta_ la_ ka hk'o' hpeu_ ma_ la' leh G'ui_ sha nyi ma
zuh' ve hta_ yaw' g'a' hkan_ tu_ shi_ ta_ ve yo_.

Ye_su' Hkri_, Aw_ pa, ka ti_ ye_ ve aw_ la_ g'aw' te' chi te' g'a' leh Yu'da_ hui hk'a' peu-
e_ a peh' meu' te leh aw_ k'a' ve aw_ ho_ aw_ han hta_ ca' da_ cheh' ve yo_. Ye_su' leh_
aw_ teh_ aw_ na a peh' meu' te hpeh_ leh Aw_ pa leh_ hko ha_ sha' sheh_ hpa' hpeh_ ve yo_.
Aw_ la_ g'aw' te' hpa_ (aw_ teh_ aw_ na ve aw_ la_ g'aw' hk'a' peu-e_) leh_, aw_ shi_ naw_
ve aw_ k'a' te' hpa_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Yu'da_ (ma' he' he' ve aw_ la_ g'aw' hk'a' peu-e_) leh_,
aw_ shi_ ma' naw_ ve aw_ k'a' te' hpa_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

AW_ TEH_ AW_ NA VE A PEH' MEU' TE

A peh' meu' te leh aw_ k'a' te' hpa_ ve aw_ ho_ aw_ han leh_, Ye_su' leh yaw' ve aw_ la_
g'aw' hui hta_ shu_ da_ ve yo_. Li_ hpu pi_ hk'aw I'sa-re-la' chaw hta_ G'ui_ sha ve a peh'
meu' hko teh_ te' hkui te' hkui teh' ma_ ta_ ve yo_. Ya_ho'va_ leh_, a peh' meu' hko hta_
ha_ sha' ve, gu shaw_ pi' ve, taw' ba_ pi' ve leh ha_ ve yo_. Hk'e te leh aw_ shi_ ma' naw_
ve k'o, aw_ sheh_ hpa' daw' ha_ ve yo_:

*Nga_ ve aw_ chaw' te' g'a' leh yaw' ve a peh' meu' hko ve
k'a' mui_ hkaw' nga_ naw_ hui hta_ k'a' ma_ la' sha_.
Hk'a' deh_ na ta_ she_. Nga_ ve aw_ chaw' leh_,
mi_ hkui' da_ ja' ve hk'aw pui ch' aw_ hk'o' lo
a peh' meu' hko te' ma_ te ta_ ve yo_.
Yaw' leh_ chch' kui_ o' ve hta_ hk'a' deh_ k'aw' leh
ha' pui shi_ te' hpa_ hta_ g'aw' ba_ peu_ hk'aw_ naw',
da_ ja' ve a peh' meu' ceh_ te' hpa_ ti keu ta_ ve yo_.
Yaw' leh_ hko o' ve hta_ ha_ sha' pi' tu_,
a' po k'o ka_ te' ma_ te ta_ leh_ a peh' meu' g'ui_
nyi' kui_ htaw' du' ta_ ve yo_.
Yaw' leh_ a peh' meu' shi_ te' hpa_ meh la tu_
law nyi cheh' ta_ ve yo_.
Ya_ hk'a', a peh' meu' shi_ o' ve te' hpa_ leh_, ci ja' ve yo_.
Chi hta_ pa taw nga_ ve aw_ chaw' k'o' ve,
"Naw_ hui Ye_ru'sa-lehn_ ven' leh Yu'da_ mvuh' mi_ hk'aw cheh' ve chaw te' hpa_-o_,
nga_ leh nga_ ve a peh' meu' hko chi ve aw_ ka_ lo a ci' suh' jeh_ la'-o'.
A peh' meu' chi ve da_ la tu_, nga_ hk'a' deh_ ma' te ta_ ve kan' te' ceu_ ceu_ caw_ la'.
Chi hk'e te pi' ta_ ve ka_, a_ hto_ ma te a peh' meu' shi_ chi te' hpa_
nga_ daw' law ta_ ve hk'e ma' hpeh_ la leh ci ja' ve le.
Chi beu_ a peh' meu' hko chi ve hta_ nga_ chi hk'e te pi' tu_ yo_.
A peh' meu' hko chi hta_ ko ta_ ve suh' hk'a' peu-e_ hta_ nga_ hpa' ba_ leh,
to nu' to sha' te' hpa_ hta_ lo_ ca' t'cuu tu_ yo_.
Hko chi aw_ hk'aw lo mvuh_ hk'a' bi' ye_ taw' la t'cuu tu_ yo_.
A peh' meu' aw_ k'a' te' hpa_ hta_ nga_ keh_ leh_ ma' k'aw_ gu shaw_ pi'-o.
Hko hta_ htaw' k'aw' hpluh' pi' tu_ ve ma' he'.*

A⁻ chu^h bui^h leh mvuh, te^h hpa⁻ hta⁻ ye, la pi^h tu, yo.
 Hko chi aw, hk'o^h lo htaw^h, nga, mvuh^h ye,
 k'aw, la, pi^h tu, ve ma^h he^h teh, k'o^h ve yo.
 I⁻sa⁻re⁻la⁻ leh, Jaw^h maw^h G'ui, sha ve a peh⁻ meu^h hko hpeh, ve yo.
 (I⁻sa⁻, 5:1-7).

G'ui, sha leh, a peh⁻ meu^h hko hta, ko ta⁻ ve hk'a⁻ peu-e⁻ hta⁻ hpa^h ba⁻ ta⁻ pi^h ve yo. Bui^h sha a⁻ na^h chaw te^h hpa⁻ na^h to^h leh chi^h ba⁻ ta⁻ ve yo. I⁻sa⁻re⁻la⁻ chaw te^h hpa⁻ G'ui, sha ve a peh⁻ meu^h hko ma^h hpeh⁻o. Ka ti⁻ sha⁻ ca⁻ te ta⁻ ve chaw ceu, co ha hpaw^h ve a hkaw-an⁻ hk'a⁻ peu-e⁻ shon^h k'ai peu.

Ye-su^h leh, aw, teh, aw, na a peh⁻ meu^h te hpeh, ve yo, teh, aw, la, g'aw^h hui hta, k'o^h pi^h ve yo. Li⁻ hpu pi⁻ hk'aw I⁻sa⁻re⁻la⁻ chaw leh, mi⁻ gui⁻ hk'o^h ve a⁻ g'ui, ha ceh hpeh, leh Li⁻ hpu suh⁻ hk'aw ka⁻ lai⁻ paw^h teh⁻ ma⁻ ta⁻ ve yo. Li⁻ hpu pi⁻ hk'aw caw, ve aw, lawn lai⁻ ceu, leh, ma^h bi^h ma^h law, ve hk'aw mvuh^h naw ma^h k'o^h caw, ve aw, teh, aw, na ve aw, ceu, hta, teh⁻ ma⁻ la⁻ ta⁻ ve yo. Taw^h pa ha⁻ te k'o, mi⁻ gui⁻ hk'o^h ve a⁻ po k'o bon yeh, hk'aw chaw ya^h paw hku^h lon⁻ kan⁻ te leh aw, teh, aw, na ve a⁻ po k'o hk'aw Ye-su^h leh, ui⁻ ja⁻ ve Paw hku^h lon⁻ hpeh, ve yo (He⁻, 8:2). Aw, 1:3 hk'aw hpan⁻ ta⁻ ve aw, g'eu^h aw, tan Hkri⁻ leh, aw, teh, aw, na ve aw, g'eu^h hpeh, ve yo (Yo⁻, 1:9). Hek pui⁻ hk'aw lo I⁻sa⁻re⁻la⁻ chaw hta, ca⁻ pi^h tu, ma⁻ na⁻ shi⁻ mvuh^h naw ma lo ce la ve hk'e, Hkri⁻ leh, aw, teh, aw, na mvuh^h naw ma ve hkao⁻ mon^h hpeh, ve yo (Yo⁻, 6:32). Li⁻ hpu pi⁻ I⁻sa⁻re⁻la⁻ chaw aw, tan Hkri⁻ leh, aw, teh, aw, na ve a peh⁻ meu^h te hpeh, ve yo.

Hko te ca⁻ ve aw, lawn Ye-su^h teh⁻ ma⁻ kui⁻ hk'aw te, cheh^h ve aw, k'a⁻ te^h hpa⁻ leh, aw, g'a^h caw, leh aw, shi⁻ naw, la tu, aw, te hta, ca⁻ da, cheh^h ve yo. Aw, k'a⁻ te^h hpa⁻ leh, aw, te lo tcuh⁻ naw, taw^h la ve pa taw shu⁻ da, ve aw, shi⁻, meh^h ve aw, g'ui, leh aw, sheu⁻ hk'a⁻ shu⁻ hpeh, la ve yo. Ye-su^h k'o^h ve, yaw^h hui leh, a peh⁻ meu^h te hta, ca⁻ da, ta⁻ ve yo.

HKO HA, SHA⁻ SHEH, HPA⁻

Yo⁻han, 15:1-8 leh, zuh, ve aw, lawn te^h ma⁻ hpeh, leh teh⁻ ma⁻ ve aw, lawn lai⁻ ceu, hk'aw tcuh⁻ kui, hk'a⁻ bi^h ma^h k'o^h ta. Aw, ho, aw, han teh⁻ ma⁻ la⁻ kui, hk'aw tcuh⁻ kui, hk'a⁻ bi^h ma^h k'o^h ta. Taw^h pa ha⁻ te k'o, Ye-su^h hta, suh⁻ ceh, hk'e shaw, leh Aw, pa hta, chaw hk'e shaw, ve yo. Ye-su^h G'ui, sha hpeh, ve teh, ma^h yon, ve chaw hui chi leh, yaw^h Aw, pa hta, ma^h shu⁻ ve hta, k'o^h ga^h ve teh, k'o^h ve yo. Ye-su^h G'ui, sha hpeh, ve k'o, Aw, pa yaw^h hui⁻ ma⁻ kan⁻ hk'a⁻ shu⁻ hpeh, leh Ye-su^h a peh⁻ meu^h te hpeh, ve k'o, Aw, pa leh, aw, geu hpeh, caw^h ve yo. Chi leh, Ye-su^h G'ui, sha hpeh, ve ma^h he^h ve hta, ma⁻ la⁻ cheh^h ve teh, k'o^h ve yo.

A ye^h ui⁻ ve leh, ka nan⁻ ui⁻ chi aw, hkui⁻ pui⁻ hta^h ka, "NGA⁻ LEH⁻" k'o^h ve G'ui, sha ve aw, meh hta, k'o^h ga^h ve yo. "Nga⁻ leh, co ha te, pi^h law, ve hkao⁻ mon", "ya, k'aw, hte^h ve caw^h ve leh a sha, te, ve" leh "aw, teh, aw, na a peh⁻ meu^h te" leh, yaw^h Li⁻ hpu pi⁻ hk'aw ve Ya⁻ho⁻va⁻ hpeh, ve teh, k'o^h cheh^h ve yo. Chi hk'o^h ka, a peh⁻ meu^h te leh aw, k'a⁻ te^h hpa⁻ aw, lawn leh, yaw^h aw, hkui⁻ pui⁻ a sha, te, ve aw, sheh⁻ hpa^h hpeh, ve teh, k'o^h ga^h ve yo.

A peh^h meu^h aw^h k'a^h leh^h, Ye-su^h G'ui^h sha hpeh^h ve aw^h ho^h aw^h han hta^h ma^h la^h ve ma^h he^h. Yon^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h le le yaw^h hta^h ca^h da^h cheh^h ve hta^h ma^h la^h ve yo^h. Aw^h pa Ya^h hpu hta^h ha^h sha^h ve hk'e^h, yon^h ve hk'aw Ya^h hpu hta^h ca^h da^h ve chaw hk'a^h peu-e^h hta^h htaw^h, yaw^h ha^h sha^h ve yo^h. Hkri^h ya^h te^h g'a^h le le yon^h ve hk'aw Ya^h hpu hta^h ca^h da^h cheh^h ve leh^h, Li^h hpu hk'a^h peu-e^h hk'aw aw^h hkui^h pui^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hpeh^h ve yo^h.

A peh^h meu^h shi^h naw^h ma^h la tu^h hko ha^h sha^h sheh^h hpa^h te ve aw^h hk'a^h nyi^h ceu^h caw^h ve yo^h. Te^h ceu^h leh^h, aw^h shi^h ma^h naw^h ve aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h hta^h taw^h ba^h leh te^h ceu^h leh^h, aw^h shi^h naw^h ve aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h hta^h gu shaw^h pi^h ve yo^h. Chi hk'e^h te ve leh^h, aw^h hpa^h ma^h la ve a keh^h aw^h shi^h naw^h ma^h la tu^h te ve yo^h. Yo^h han^h 15:2 hk'aw, "Aw^h shi^h ma^h naw^h ve aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h hta^h taw^h ba^h leh aw^h shi^h naw^h ve aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h leu^h leh naw^h ma^h la tu^h keh^h leh^h gu shaw^h pi^h ve yo^h." Aw^h shi^h ma^h naw^h ve aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h ui^h la vai^h leh aw^h k'a^h le^h taw^h la vai^h ve yo^h. Sha^h ti^h ta^h leh aw^h yan^h caw^h caw^h g'a^h gu shaw^h pi^h ve yo^h. Aw^h shi^h naw^h ma^h la tu^h chi te^h hk'a^h ceh^h ti^h te g'a^h ve yo^h.

AW^h SHI^h NAW^h VE AW^h K'A^h TE^h HPA^h

Aw^h g'a^h caw^h leh aw^h shi^h naw^h ma^h ve aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h leh^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na ve Hkri^h ya^h hta^h teh^h ta^h ve yo^h. Hkri^h ya^h leh^h, aw^h shi^h g'a^h naw^h la ve yo^h. "Nga^h hui da^h ve kan^h te^h hpa^h hta^h te tcuh^h ta^h tu^h, Ye-su^h Hkri^h aw^h hk'aw lo nga^h hui hta^h yaw^h hpan^h ta^h leh aw^h g'u^h suh^h hta^h ka^h gu ta^h peu."(E^h fe^h. 2:10). Htai^h hk'aw^h ve hta^h g'a^h ve sha^h hki^h leh^h, da^h ve kan^h hta^h te ve te^h ceu^h yo^h. Kan^h te ve pa taw^h htai^h hk'aw^h g'a^h ve ma^h he^h htaw^h, da^h ve kan^h hta^h te ve leh^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h ve aw^h g'a^h caw^h leh a sha^h te^h cheh^h ve hta^h ma^h la^h ve yo^h (Ya^h. 2:17). Aw^h shi^h naw^h ve leh^h, aw^h k'a^h aw^h te lon^h hta^h ca^h da^h cheh^h ve aw^h he^h hpeh^h leh^h : "Aw^h shi^h hta^h nyi^h k'o^h, yaw^h hui ve nyi^h ma hta^h shi^h tu^h yo^h. A^h chu^h ceh^h lo a peh^h meu^h shi^h g'a^h sha^h jaw la^h. A^h chu^h bui^h lo ma^h naw^h shi^h hta^h g'a^h sha^h jaw la^h. Da^h ve aw^h ceh^h leh^h, da^h ve aw^h shi^h naw^h ve yo^h. Ma^h da^h ve aw^h ceh^h leh^h, ma^h da^h ve aw^h shi^h naw^h ve yo^h."(Mat. 7:16-17). Chaw te^h g'a^h aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h ve k'o^h, yaw^h a sha^h te^h kui^h hk'aw da^h ve aw^h shi^h naw^h la tu^h yo^h.

Hko ha^h sha^h sheh^h hpa^h leh^h, leu^h leh aw^h shi^h naw^h ma^h la tu^h aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h hta^h gu shaw^h pi^h ve yo^h. Aw^h k'a^h gu shaw^h pi^h ve leh^h, G'ui^h sha ha^h pehn^h ve hk'aw ma^h la^h ve hta^h k'o^h ga^h ve yo^h. "G'ui^h sha leh^h, nga^h hui aw^h pon da^h la tu^h ve hta^h daw^h leh ma^h la^h ve yo^h."(He^h. 12:10). Yo^h han^h 15:8 hk'aw, "Naw^h hui aw^h shi^h ma^h ma^h naw^h la ve pa taw^h, nga^h Aw^h pa aw^h me^h aw^h hpon^h g'a^h ve yo^h."

Hko ha^h sha^h sheh^h hpa^h leh^h, ma^h lo^h ve aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h hta^h lai^h hk'a^h yeh^h leh yu^h ba^h ve yo^h. Te^h paw^h paw^h la^h sheh^h cheh^h ba^h leh te^h paw^h paw^h a^h hte^h hta^h yeh^h leh keh^h leh^h taw^h ba^h ve yo^h. Aw^h te haw^h ja^h leh aw^h g'a^h ma^h g'a^h nu^h tu^h, ui^h leh zuh^h ve aw^h k'a^h te^h hpa^h hta^h g'a^h taw^h ba^h ve yo^h. Aw^h shi^h da^h leh ui^h ve naw^h ma^h la tu^h, aw^h ve^h ve^h hta^h aw^h k'a^h leh aw^h k'o^h te^h hpa^h hta^h keh^h leh^h pa^h leh^h g'a^h gu shaw^h pi^h ta^h ve yo^h.

Nga, hui aw, shi, naw, la tu, ve hta, taw, ta, ve aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e, hta, co ha hpaw, lo Aw, pa gu shaw, la, tu, lo, ve yo,. Nga, hui co ha hpaw, aw, g'a nu' la tu, taw, ta, sho, sha, la, cheh, ve ven, ba, hta, yaw, taw, ba, la, ve yo,.

Aw, k'a gu shaw, tu, yaw, yeh, ve a hte, leh, G'ui, sha ve taw, hkaw, yo,. Eh 3 hk'aw "Nga, naw, hui hta, ma, la, ve taw, hkaw, hta, pa taw, chi beu, ka, naw, hui keh, la peu,." "Keh, la peu,." k'o ve hta, eh 2 hk'aw He, la, sa, hkaw, gu shaw, ve teh, hk'a shu, shu, ma, la, peu, ve yo,. G'ui, sha ve taw, hkaw, leh, nga, hui a sha, te, kui, hk'aw ven, ba, hta, gu shaw, ba, la, ve yo,. Charles Spurgeon k'o ve, "Aw, vi, aw, nyi te, hpa, -o, G'ui, sha ve taw, hkaw, leh, Hko ha, sha, sheh, hpa, a peh, meu, k'a hta, gu shaw, ve a hte, hpeh, leh chi ve hta, jaw, ve chaw leh, tu, hkan, ha, g'aw, ve hta, cu, leh nga, hui hta, gu shaw, la, tu, ma, lo,."2

Te, paw, paw, gu shaw, la, ve leh, na, ja, ve yo,. Aw, k'a te, hpa, hpa, leu, leh gu shaw, tu, lo, ve hta, maw, tu, yo,. Ya, hk'a, hko ha, sha, sheh, hpa, yaw, te cheh, ve kan, hta, yaw, shi, ve yo,. Aw, shi, naw, ma, la tu, hta, ti, yaw, heu, ga, ve yo,.

Yaw, nga, hui hta, ha, ve pa taw gu shaw, la, ve yo,. Peun da, ve aw, ho, aw, han He, 12:6-7 hk'aw ma, la, ve leh, "Jaw, maw, G'ui, sha yaw, ha, ve chaw hta, ma, pi, leh, yaw, ha, yu, ve ya, pa, te, g'a le le hta, jaw, ma, pi, ve yo,. Yaw, ma, la, ve hta, hkan, yu, -o, Ya, pa, hta, aw, pa te pi, ve hk'e, G'ui, sha naw, hui hta, te la, cheh, ve yo,. Aw, pa ma, ma, pi, ve ya, pa, a shu te, g'a caw, le,." Chi hk'a shu, Hko ha, sha, sheh, hpa, yaw, ha, sha, cheh, ve aw, k'a hta, leu, leh cha, nyi ve yo,. Taw, ba, leh a, mi, tu, ba, caw, ve aw, shi, ma, naw, ve aw, k'a te, hpa, hta, gu shaw, pi, tu, aw, yan, ma, yeh,.

YU'DA, VE AW, K'A TE' HPA,

Aw, shi, ma, naw, ve aw, k'a leh, aw, te hta, aw, hta, hpaw, ceh ca, da, ve yo,. Aw, hta, hpaw, nyi k'o ca, da, cheh, ve yo,. Aw, hpa, caw, leh a sha, te, cheh, ve hk'e yo,. Ya, hk'a, aw, te lon, ve aw, g'a ca, hta, ma, ca, da, ve pa taw aw, shi, naw, la ma, g'a. Taw, ba, leh te lu, pi, tu, ti, lo, ve yo,.

Hko te pa, te, g'a le le aw, shi, ma, naw, ve aw, k'a leh, aw, te lon, hta, te lu, cheh, ve teh, shi, ve yo,. Aw, shi, naw, ve aw, k'a aw, tcuh, g'ui, hta, chaw, yu, ve pa taw aw, shi, ma, naw, ma, Hk'a deh, gu shaw, pi, ve htaw, aw, shi, naw, ma, g'a. Aw, shi, naw, la tu, te pi, ma, g'a. Taw, ba, leh suh, tu, aw, pon ka, aw, bon ma, caw,. G'aw, hpo, leh a, mi, tu, ba, ve ti, yo,. Yo, han, 15:2 hk'aw "taw, ba, ve" teh, k'o ta, ve yo,. Hko ha, sha, sheh, hpa, leh, aw, k'a o, ve te, hpa, hta, te, ceu, ceu, aw, pon k'aw, yeh, ma, hpeh, g'aw, ba, leh te lu, ve ceh ti, yo,.

2. C. H. Spurgeon, Expository Encyclopedia (Grand Rapids Baker, 1977), 4:337

Co ha hpaw^ˋ lo aw_ˋ shi_ˋ ma^ˋ naw_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ leh_ˋ, aw_ˋ meh ceh Hkri_ˋ ya^ˋ te leh Ye_ˋsu^ˋ Hkri_ˋ hta_ˋ yon_ˋ ve teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ htaw^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ hk'a^ˋ deh_ˋ ma^ˋ shi_ˋ ve hta_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. A peh^ˋ meu^ˋ te hta_ˋ aw_ˋ hta_ˋ hpaw^ˋ ceh tcuh^ˋ naw_ˋ ta_ˋ ve hk'e^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ ve a sha_ˋ te_ˋ ve yaw^ˋ hui aw_ˋ hk'aw lo ma^ˋ lo_ˋ-e ve pa taw, co ha hpaw^ˋ aw_ˋ shi_ˋ naw_ˋ la ma^ˋ hpeh_ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui hta_ˋ Yu^ˋda_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ teh_ˋ ku_ˋ caw^ˋ leh Ye_ˋsu^ˋ taw^ˋ ba_ˋ tu_ˋ k'o^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo_ˋ.

Aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na teh^ˋ ma_ˋ la^ˋ ga^ˋ ve aw_ˋ shi_ˋ ma^ˋ naw_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ leh_ˋ, Yu^ˋda_ˋ yo_ˋ. Yo^ˋhan_ˋ 15 hk'aw Ye_ˋsu^ˋ taw^ˋ ma^ˋ yaw she_ˋ g'u^ˋ suh_ˋ hta^ˋ ceh taw^ˋ ba_ˋ peu_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ Yu^ˋda_ˋ leh_ˋ, mvuh^ˋ hpeu_ˋ hta^ˋ lu_ˋ ve she^ˋ ve na^ˋ ho_ˋ kui_ˋ lo taw^ˋ k'ai peu_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.

Ye_ˋsu^ˋ leh_ˋ, Yu^ˋda_ˋ nyi ma hk'aw fa^ˋ ta_ˋ ve hta_ˋ shi_ˋ ve pa taw yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve teh_ˋ ma^ˋ shaw_ˋ ta_ˋ. O^ˋ ve te^ˋ ha^ˋ te^ˋ na_ˋ hta^ˋ, aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ 12 g'a^ˋ ve hkui sheh hta_ˋ tsuh^ˋ pi^ˋ tu_ˋ, hpa^ˋ ce_ˋ yu_ˋ leh yaw^ˋ hui g'u^ˋ suh_ˋ lo hkui tcuh^ˋ teh ve yo_ˋ. Peu_ˋ leh yaw^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve, “Naw_ˋ hui leh_ˋ da_ˋ keh_ˋ peu_ˋ. Ya_ˋ hk'a^ˋ, hk'a^ˋ peu-e_ˋ da_ˋ keh_ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ”(Yo^ˋ. 13:10). Eh^ˋ 11 hk'aw Yo^ˋhan_ˋ leh_ˋ, “Yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ chi^ˋ a_ˋ pi^ˋ tu_ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ hta_ˋ yaw^ˋ shi_ˋ ve pa taw, “Naw_ˋ hui hk'a^ˋ peu-e_ˋ da_ˋ keh_ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ” teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yu^ˋda_ˋ leh_ˋ ma^ˋ da_ˋ ma^ˋ keh_ˋ. Aw_ˋ lawn k'o^ˋ, Aw_ˋ ha hpu aw_ˋ hk'aw lo aw_ˋ suh^ˋ te^ˋ paw^ˋ paw la ve hta_ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ ve tsuh^ˋ ba_ˋ ve hta_ˋ yaw^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a^ˋ hkan_ˋ (Ti^ˋ. 3:5). Aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na aw_ˋ la_ˋ g'aw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve hk'e^ˋ te ve hta_ˋ Ye_ˋsu^ˋ shi_ˋ ta_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Yu^ˋda_ˋ leh_ˋ, aw_ˋ shi_ˋ ma^ˋ naw_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve pa taw, taw^ˋ ba_ˋ leh_ˋ a_ˋ mi_ˋ tu^ˋ ba_ˋ tu_ˋ aw_ˋ pon ceh hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.

Yu^ˋda_ˋ leh_ˋ, hta_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ ve hta_ˋ g'a^ˋ leh shon^ˋ k'ai ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na ve yaw_ˋ eh^ˋ aw_ˋ lawn Ye_ˋsu^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve, “Nga_ˋ yaw^ˋ hui hta_ˋ co ti_ˋ ha ti_ˋ pi^ˋ leh hk'a^ˋ hta^ˋ ka_ˋ ma^ˋ g'a^ˋ lu_ˋ ma^ˋ g'a^ˋ she^ˋ. A shu ka_ˋ nga_ˋ ve la_ˋ sheh hk'aw yaw^ˋ hui hta_ˋ lu yu_ˋ ma^ˋ g'a^ˋ”(Yo^ˋ. 10:28). Yo^ˋhan_ˋ 6:7 hk'aw “Aw_ˋ pa nga_ˋ hta_ˋ hk'a^ˋ pe_ˋ la^ˋ ve chaw nga_ˋ geh la_ˋ tu_ˋ yo_ˋ. Nga_ˋ geh la_ˋ ve chaw hta_ˋ nga_ˋ ma^ˋ chi^ˋ ba_ˋ.” Aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na a peh^ˋ meu^ˋ te hta_ˋ tcuh^ˋ naw_ˋ ta_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ leh_ˋ, te^ˋ paw^ˋ ka_ˋ taw^ˋ ba_ˋ ve hta_ˋ g'a^ˋ hkan_ˋ tu_ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ.

Ya_ˋ hk'a^ˋ Yo^ˋhan_ˋ 15:2 hk'aw Ye_ˋsu^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve, “Aw_ˋ shi_ˋ ma^ˋ naw_ˋ ve nga_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ hta_ˋ yaw^ˋ taw^ˋ ba_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.” Aw_ˋ shi_ˋ ma^ˋ naw_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na Hkri_ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve la^ˋ. Ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Aw_ˋ nu ve Li_ˋ hpu tawn hk'aw ka_ˋ aw_ˋ shi_ˋ ma^ˋ naw_ˋ leh suh ta_ˋ ve aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ te^ˋ hpa_ˋ teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ro^ˋma_ˋ 11:17-24 hk'aw “I^ˋsa^ˋre^ˋla^ˋ chaw leh_ˋ, G^ˋui^ˋ sha aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ taw^ˋ ba_ˋ pi^ˋ ta_ˋ ve sa^ˋlon_ˋ ceh_ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ma^ˋ yon_ˋ ve pa taw, taw^ˋ ba_ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo_ˋ.(Ro^ˋ. 11:20). Ro^ˋma_ˋ 9:6 hk'aw Paw^ˋlu_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve, “I^ˋsa^ˋre^ˋla^ˋ ve aw_ˋ ceu_ˋ aw_ˋ hk'a^ˋ hk'a^ˋ peu-e_ˋ leh_ˋ, I^ˋsa^ˋre^ˋla^ˋ chaw aw_ˋ teh_ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ.” Chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ yeh_ˋ ya^ˋ k'a^ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na I^ˋsa^ˋre^ˋla^ˋ chaw ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Chi hk'a^ˋ shu_ˋ, a peh^ˋ meu^ˋ te aw_ˋ k'a^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na Ye_ˋsu^ˋ Hkri_ˋ aw_ˋ hk'aw lo ma^ˋ cheh^ˋ.

Li_ˋ hpu hk'aw Ye_ˋsu^ˋ hta_ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ ve teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ leh aw_ˋ hta_ˋ hpaw^ˋ ceh yon_ˋ ve chaw hui hta_ˋ sha_ˋ ti_ˋ te tu_ˋ k'o^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ye_ˋsu^ˋ Hkri_ˋ hta_ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ ve k'o^ˋ htaw^ˋ, yaw^ˋ aw_ˋ hk'aw lo ma^ˋ cheh^ˋ. Hko ha_ˋ sha^ˋ sheh_ˋ hpa^ˋ taw^ˋ ba_ˋ tu_ˋ yo_ˋ. Taw^ˋ ba_ˋ ve chi hta_ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ leh 1Yo^ˋhan_ˋ 2:19 hk'aw, “Yaw^ˋ hui nga_ˋ hui hta_ˋ ma^ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ ve pa taw, taw^ˋ k'ai peu_ˋ. Nga_ˋ

hui hta_ ca_ da_ ve k'o, nga_ hui geh te_ geh cheh_ ta_ tu_ yo_. Ya_ hk'a_, yaw_ hui hk'a_ peu-e_ nga_ hui hta_ ma_ ca_ da_ ve hk'a_ taw_ leh_ taw_ la tu_, yaw_ hui taw^ k'ai peu_.”

Aw_ shi_ ma_ naw_ ve aw_ k'a_ leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na hta_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ ma_ g'a_ ve ma_ he^ he^ ve aw_ la_ g'aw_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ teh_ aw_ na a peh_ meu_ te aw_ hk'aw lo ma_ cheh_. Yon_ ve aw_ hk'aw lo yaw_ hta_ ma_ ca_ da_. Yu'da_ ve aw_ k'a_ te_ hpa_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ teh_ aw_ na ve aw_ shi_ naw_ la ma_ g'a_. Aw_ leh meu_ Aw_ pa leh_, aw_ ka_ aw_ nu aw_ k'a_ te_ hpa_ a sha_ te_ ve leh aw_ shi_ naw_ ve hta_ ha_ sha_ tu_, yaw_ hui hta_ taw^ ba_ ve yo_.

Aw_ shi_ ma_ naw_ ve aw_ k'a_ hta_ tu_ ba_ ve leh_, mo_ na^ ho_ hk'aw ci_ yan_ ve hta_ k'o^ ve yo_. Yu'da_ hk'a_ shu_ yaw_ hui daw_ law kui_ ma_ caw_. Hkri_ ya_ aw_ mo_ hk'aw cheh_ leh co ha hpaw_ lo shi_ pui_ ve pa taw, yon_ hk'a_ ma_ pa_ sa_ la_ leh bon li^ shin_ li^ ha_ sha_ ve chaw hpeh_ pui_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk' a_ yaw_ hui aw_ teh_ aw_ na ma_ yon_ ve pa taw, G'ui_ sha yu_ ba_ tu_ yo_.

Chaw ma_ chaweh chi ve hta_ shu_ ve yo_. Hpi^li^pi^ 3:18-19 hk'aw Paw_lu_ k'o^ ve, “Pon_ la_ hta_ lai_ paw^ hto la_ peu_ ve ka_ chi beu_ meh^ g'ui_ ya_ ve aw_ hk'aw lo k'aw_ hto la_ ve leh_, aw_ leh meu_ k'o lu_ k'ai she^ k'ai tu_ ve Hkri_ ve la_ ka hta_ can_ pa_ te cheh_ ve chaw ma_ ma_ caw_ ve yo_.” Yaw_ hui hta_ taw^ ba_ leh a_ mi_ tu_ ba_ tu_ yo_.

Cho_ ka_ lo Ye_su^ sha_ ti_ pi^ la_ ve hta_ ta_ na ya_, ta_ leun_ pi_. Aw_ hta_ hpaw_ ceh Hkri_ ya_ te ve hta_ shi_ leh jaw k'ai g'a tu_, Yu'da_ he_ cheh_ ve aw_ lawn aw_ la_ g'aw_ hui shi_ tu_ ma_ pi^ cheh_ ve yo_. Yu'da_ yon_ ve leh chi^ a_ ve leh_, aw_ hta_ hpaw_ ceh hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ shi_ ma_ naw_ ve aw_ k'a_ hpeh_ ve yo_. “Chaw o_ ve ma_ paw la ve hk'e k'o, yaw_ aw_ pon da_ leu_ ve yo_.”(Mk. 14:21).

Yo^han_ 15:1-8 leh_, a sha_ te_ cheh_ ve G'ui_ sha ve la_ sheh hk'aw ce lo_-e ve hk'a_ ma kaw^ tu_ ui_ ja_ ve aw_ lawn ma_ la_ ta_ ve yo_ (He_ 10:31). Aw_ shi_ ma_ naw_ ve aw_ k'a_ leh_, a_ mi_ hk'aw suh_ jeh_ ve kaw^ tu_ hta_ pon_ ma_ hpeh_. Ya_ hk'a_, a peh_ meu_ te hta_ tcuh_ naw_ ta_ ve chaw leh_, ha k'a_ pui_ leh aw_ bon aw_ shin_ hk'a bi^ caw_ ve Hko ha_ sha_ sheh_ hpa_ la_ sheh hk'aw cheh_ ta_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hk'a deh_ gu shaw_ la_ hta_ leh_, hk'a caw_ caw_ na_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk'a_, nga_ hui aw_ pon da_ tu_ te la_ leh aw_ shi_ ma_ ma_ naw_ ve pa taw, Aw_ pa ve aw_ me_ aw_ hpon_ taw^ la tu_ yaw_ te la_ cheh_ ve yo_.

Part 4

YE_SU^ YAW~ VE
HA LEH_ BON HKAW~ AW_ LAWN
HTO MA_ PT~ VE

 VEN˘ BA˘ DAW˘ HPFUH˘ TU˘ KU˘ VE

Chaw te˘ g˘a˘ peu˘ te˘ g˘a˘ hta˘ Ye˘su˘ hk˘a˘ hk˘e˘ ca˘ da˘ ve leh aw˘ la˘ g˘aw˘ hui hta˘ taw˘ pa ha˘ teh˘ ma˘ pi˘ ve hta˘ hen˘ peu˘ hk˘aw˘ naw˘, chaw mo˘ lon˘ hta˘ yon˘ ve aw˘ lawn bon hkaw˘ ma˘ pi˘ ve hta˘ te˘ geh nyi sha˘. Ye˘su˘ ma˘ pi˘ ve aw˘ lawn lon˘ te˘ hpa˘ hta˘ cha˘ nyi leh ya˘ nyi aw˘ meh bvuh˘ ve ha leh˘ ve bon hkaw˘ te˘ hpa˘ Ye˘su˘ ma˘ ve hta˘ teh˘ da˘ nyi tu˘ yo˘. Chi hk˘e˘ te˘ kui˘ hk˘aw Ye˘su˘ yeh˘ ve taw˘ hkaw˘ te˘ hpa˘ hta˘ hk˘a˘ deh˘ na g˘a˘ tu˘ a ye˘ ui˘ ve yo˘. Ya˘ nyi ha leh˘ ve bon hkaw˘ aw˘ lawn jeh˘ da˘ kui˘ hk˘aw *ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve, yon˘ ve, aw˘ la˘ g˘aw˘ hpeh˘ ve leh Jaw˘ maw˘* k˘o˘ ve taw˘ hkaw˘ te˘ hpa˘ lo˘-e ta˘ ve yo˘. Cho˘ ka˘ aw˘ leh meu˘ te˘ tawn hk˘aw li˘ meh˘ taw˘ hkaw˘ chi te˘ hpa˘ hta˘ hen˘ yu˘ leh Ye˘su˘ hk˘a˘ hk˘e˘ te˘ yeh˘ ve hta˘ nyi sha˘.

Ye˘su˘ ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve aw˘ lawn hta˘ tan˘ ve pa taw˘ nga˘ hui htaw˘ chi ve hta˘ tan˘ ve yo˘. Ma˘ hteh˘ 4:17 hk˘aw Ye˘su˘ bon hkaw˘ tan˘ ma˘ leh k˘o˘ ve, “Mvuh˘ naw ma mvuh˘ mi˘ ga˘ la pa˘ ne˘ ve pa taw˘ ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ lo˘.” Aw˘ tawn lon˘ 5 hk˘aw Ye˘su˘ bon tan˘ ma˘ hta˘ yeh˘ ve taw˘ aw˘ law˘ te˘ hkaw˘ leh˘, yaw˘ kan˘ te ve hk˘a˘ peu˘ e˘ aw˘ pon aw˘ lawn lon˘ hpeh˘ ve yo˘. Yaw˘ ve daw˘ law kui˘ hta˘ cha˘ nyi hta˘, “ven˘ ba˘ ya˘ ven˘ ba˘ hta˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ tu˘ aw˘ pon ku˘ yu˘ tu˘ nga˘ la˘ ve yo˘.” teh˘ k˘o˘ ta˘ ve yo˘ (Lk. 5:32). Yaw˘ bon ma˘ ve te˘ paw˘ le le ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ tu˘ k˘o˘ ve yo˘. K˘aw˘ pe˘ heh ve chaw mo˘ lon˘ g˘u˘ suh˘ ha˘ han˘ ve hk˘aw tu hu˘ ta˘ leh “Naw˘ hui ven˘ ba˘ ma˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve k˘o˘, yaw˘ hui hk˘a˘ shu˘ shu˘ lu˘ k˘ai she˘ k˘ai tu˘ yo˘.” (Lk. 13:3,5).

MEH˘ K˘AI TA˘ VE TAW˘ HKAW˘

Taw˘ hkaw˘ chi te˘ hpa˘ hta˘ yeh˘ leh bon hkaw˘ ma˘ ve hta˘ aw˘ leh meu˘ naw˘ g˘a˘ ka˘ ta˘ ve hk˘a˘ hta˘ le. 21 ha hk˘aw˘ aw˘ coe hk˘aw ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ tu˘ bon hkaw˘ ma˘ ve leh˘ ma˘ haw˘ da˘-o. A˘ hto˘ ma pa taw˘ ya˘ nyi ve bon hkaw˘ Ye˘su˘ ha leh˘ bon hkaw˘ ma˘ ve hta˘ peun da˘ ve le. 1937 hk˘aw˘ hta˘, Sa˘ la˘ lon˘ Dr. H. A. Ironside leh˘, Li˘ hpu hk˘aw ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve yon˘ tcuh˘ hta˘ aw˘ lawn chi bon ma˘ hkaw˘ hk˘aw ma˘ keu ga˘ ve chaw hui te lu˘ ve teh˘ k˘o˘ ve yo˘. Yaw˘ k˘o˘ ve, “Ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve yon˘ tcuh˘ chi Aw˘to˘-daw˘(Orthodox) leh a˘ shoe˘ yon˘ tcuh˘ hta˘ vaw˘ hehn˘ ve aw˘ mo˘ te˘ hpa˘ aw˘ hk˘aw lo meh˘ k˘ai ve taw˘ hkaw˘ hpeh˘ ve yo˘.” 1 Yaw˘ k˘o˘ ve, “aw˘ bon aw˘

1. H. A. Ironside, Except Ye Repent(Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1937), 7.

shin⁻aw_∞ lawn_{ma} pa_∞ te⁻ hpa_∞ leh_∞, ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ chi aw_∞ bon aw_∞ shin⁻ pon_∞ la⁻ hpeh⁻ la⁻ ve hta_∞ ma⁻ shaw_∞ ma⁻ ca⁻ te ve⁻ teh_∞ k'o⁻ ve yo_∞.² Dr. Ironside leh_∞ aw_∞ bon aw_∞ shin⁻ haw⁻ lo a sha_∞ te_∞ ve chaw hpeh_∞ ve htaw⁻, ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve leh_∞ aw_∞ hk⁻aw_∞ naw⁻ te⁻ coe aw_∞ pon hpeh_∞ ve teh_∞ ma_∞ ve hta_∞ ma⁻ ha_∞ yu_∞. Nga hui ve Jaw⁻ maw⁻ “Ven⁻ ba⁻ ma⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve k'o_∞, yaw⁻ hui hk⁻a shu_∞ g'a lu_∞ g'a she⁻ tu_∞ yo_∞” teh_∞ k'o⁻ ve leh_∞, tan_∞ k'o⁻ hta⁻ te leh ya_∞ nyi hk⁻a ga_∞ hk⁻a shu_∞ shu_∞ a ye⁻ ui_∞ ve yo_∞. G'ui_∞ sha ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta_∞ na g'a leh tcuh⁻ kui_∞ yu_∞ taw⁻ ve a keh⁻ a ye⁻ ui_∞ ve ma⁻ caw_∞.³

Dr. Ironside aw_∞ coe hta⁻ hk⁻a sha sha-eh_∞ yon_∞ ve kaw⁻ tu_∞ caw_∞ ve aw_∞ hkui⁻ pui_∞ tan_∞ caw_∞ la ve hta_∞ shi_∞ leh bvuh_∞ ta_∞ ve leh_∞;

Chaw ya⁻ te ya_∞ leh ven⁻ ba⁻ caw_∞ ve pa taw_∞, “te⁻ ka_∞ le le lo cheh⁻ ve chaw hk⁻a peu-e_∞ ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ tu_∞ lo_∞ ve” teh_∞ k'o⁻ ve hta_∞ ma⁻ ma_∞ ve k'o_∞ aw_∞ hta_∞ hpaw⁻ ceh sha⁻ hki⁻ hkan_∞ leh aw_∞ teh_∞ aw_∞ na chaw aw_∞ suh⁻ hpeh_∞ la ma⁻ g'a_∞. Aw_∞ bon aw_∞ shin⁻ hta_∞ pa taw hta_∞ hk⁻aw_∞ g'a ve hta_∞ ma⁻ yon_∞ ve pa taw_∞, yaw⁻ hui a sha_∞ te_∞ kui_∞ hk⁻aw aw_∞ bon aw_∞ shin⁻ hta_∞ ma_∞ la⁻ ma⁻ g'a_∞. Yon_∞ ve hta_∞ pa taw ceh ti⁻ hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hpeh_∞ ve teh_∞ aw_∞ hkaw⁻ bvuh_∞ chaweh k'o⁻ cheh⁻ ve htaw⁻, “yon_∞ ve leh_∞ kan⁻ ma⁻ te ve k'o_∞ yon_∞ ve o⁻ ve suh ta_∞ ve yo_∞” teh_∞ k'o⁻ ve hta_∞ ma⁻ daw⁻ naw⁻. Chaw ya⁻ meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh_∞ kan⁻ te ve hta_∞ pa taw hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hk⁻e hpeh_∞ ve htaw⁻, G'ui_∞ sha meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh_∞ yon_∞ ve hta_∞ pa taw hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hpeh_∞ ve hta_∞ ma⁻ leun⁻ caw_∞.⁴

Aw_∞ bon aw_∞ shin⁻ haw⁻ a sha_∞ te_∞ ve bon ma_∞ pa_∞ te⁻ hpa_∞ leh_∞, ma⁻ yon_∞ ve chaw hui hta_∞ ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ tu_∞ ma_∞ ve k'o_∞ ha leh_∞ bon hkaw⁻ ve daw⁻ law kui_∞ leh tcuh⁻ kui_∞ hta_∞ te ya_∞ ve teh_∞ k'o⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo_∞. Dr. Lewis Sperry Chafer bvuh_∞ ta_∞ ve Aw_∞ li⁻ aw_∞ hk⁻a⁻ caw⁻ ve G'ui_∞ lawn sha lawn (Systematic Theology) li_∞ hk⁻aw_∞ ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve leh_∞, “yon_∞ ve aw_∞ hk⁻aw lo chaw ya⁻ g'a te tu_∞ lo_∞ ve aw_∞ ceu_∞ te⁻ ceu_∞ hpeh_∞ ve hta_∞ chaw lai⁻ g'a⁻ na ya_∞ cheh⁻ ve yo_∞.”⁵ Yaw⁻ leh_∞ ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve hta_∞ Yo⁻ han_∞ li_∞ aw_∞ hk⁻aw ma⁻ caw_∞ leh Ro⁻ ma_∞ li_∞ aw_∞ hk⁻aw lo te⁻ paw⁻ ceh ti⁻ k'o⁻ ta_∞ ve teh_∞ k'o⁻ ve yo_∞. Tcuh ya⁻ li_∞ 16:31 hk⁻aw ka_∞ Paw⁻ lu_∞ Hpi⁻ li⁻ pi⁻ hta_∞ aw_∞ ho⁻ hta_∞ ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ tu_∞ ma⁻ k'o⁻ pi⁻. Taw⁻ g'aw_∞ da_∞ tu_∞ ma⁻ lo_∞ ve leh_∞, Li_∞ hpu suh⁻ hk⁻aw ma⁻ yon_∞ ve chaw hta_∞ hk⁻aw_∞ g'a tu_∞ ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ tu_∞ lo_∞ ve ma⁻ k'o⁻ ta_∞ teh_∞ ca⁻ leh k'o⁻ ve yo_∞.⁶

2. Ibid., 11.

3. Ibid., 10.

4. Ibid., 11.

5. Lewis Sperry Chafer, *Systematic Theology* (Dallas: Dallas Seminary; 1948), 3:372

6. Ibid., 376. Chi leh_∞, Chafer k'o⁻ ve, “htai_∞ hk⁻aw_∞ g'a tu_∞ ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ tu_∞ lo_∞ ve pa taw_∞ ma⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ k'o⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ ka_∞ hta_∞ hk⁻aw_∞ ve ma⁻ g'a⁻ teh_∞ k'o⁻ ve hta_∞ peu_∞ pi⁻ ga⁻ ve yo_∞ (p. 373). Yaw⁻ daw⁻ hk⁻a⁻ k'aw_∞ hpfuh⁻ ve leh_∞, ma⁻ yon_∞ ve nyi ma hta_∞ yon_∞ ve k'aw_∞ pa tu_∞ lo_∞ ve yo_∞ (372). Yaw⁻ aw_∞ pon ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve tcuh⁻ kui_∞ leh_∞, ven⁻ ba⁻ leh daw⁻ ha_∞ ve ma⁻ k'o⁻ ta_∞. Htai_∞ hk⁻aw_∞ ve hta_∞ ca⁻ da_∞ leh ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve leh_∞, yon_∞ ve hta_∞ hk⁻a shu_∞ yo_∞ (p. 377). Chafer ma_∞ kui_∞ hk⁻aw_∞ chaw ya⁻ Ye⁻ su⁻ hta_∞ yon_∞ tu_∞ ku_∞ pi⁻ ve leh_∞, ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ tu_∞ bon hkaw⁻ ma_∞ ve hk⁻a shu_∞ yo_∞. Te⁻ g'a⁻ k'o⁻ ve, Chafer leh_∞ ha leh_∞ bon hkaw⁻ ma_∞ kui_∞ hk⁻aw ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta_∞ yu_∞ ba_∞ ga⁻ ve aw_∞ hk⁻o⁻, ven⁻ ba⁻ daw⁻ hpfuh⁻ ve leh_∞ hk⁻e le⁻ yon_∞ ve a keh⁻ a ye⁻ ui_∞ ve teh_∞ na g'a ve chaw hui ve nyi ma hk⁻aw aw_∞ bon aw_∞ shin⁻ ve aw_∞ me_∞ aw_∞ hpon⁻ aw_∞ lawn sho_∞ sha_∞ ve hta_∞ jaw k'ai ga⁻ ve yo_∞ (p.378).

VEN˘ BA˘ DAW˘ HPFUH˘ VE HTA˘ BA˘ TA˘ VE

Ya˘ nyi daw˘ hk'a˘ chi hta˘ ca˘ leh k'o˘ cheh˘ ve yo˘. *The Ryrie Study Bible* hk'aw yon˘ tcuh˘ yon˘ hk'a˘ hta˘ ngh chaweh k'o˘ kui˘ hk'aw, ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve leh yon˘ ve hta˘ hk'a˘ shu˘ na g'a˘ ve pa taw, yon˘ ve hta˘ ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve ca pawn˘ pi˘ ve leh, ya˘ ve yo˘ teh, k'o˘ ve yo˘. **7** Aw˘ meh bvuh˘ ve sa˘ la˘ te˘ g'a˘ htaw˘, “Li˘ hpu hk'aw hta˘i˘ hk'aw˘ g'a˘ tu˘ ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ tu˘ lo˘ ve, ya˘ hk'a˘ ven˘ ba˘ hta˘ hpfuh˘ ba˘ ta˘ tu˘ leh te ve daw˘ ve k'aw˘ pa tu˘ ma˘ k'o˘ . . . Li˘ hpu hk'aw ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve leh˘, G'ui˘ sha, Hkri˘, suh ta˘ ve kan˘, ma˘ he˘ k'o˘ ven˘ ba˘ hta˘ ca˘ da˘ leh nyi ma daw˘ hk'a˘ k'aw˘ pa ve hta˘ k'o˘ ga˘ ve yo˘. **8** Li˘ hpu cawn˘ yeh˘ sa˘ la˘ te˘ g'a˘ bvuh˘ ta˘ ve, “Ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve leh˘, a sha˘ te˘ hk'a˘ k'aw˘ pa ve ma˘ he˘, nyi ma pa ve hta˘ k'o˘ ve yo˘.” **9**

Li˘ bvuh˘ sheh˘ hpa˘ chi te˘ hpa˘ leh˘, ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve leh aw˘ li˘ aw˘ hk'a˘ ma˘ ca˘ da˘ ve pa taw, Ye˘su˘ Hkri˘ a shu hpeh˘ ve aw˘ lawn nyi ma pa ve hta˘ ceh k'o˘ ve yo˘. **10** Ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve chi ven˘ ba˘ leh a shu yaw˘ a lo˘ hta˘ ba˘ ta˘ ve hta˘ ma˘ ca˘ da˘. A shu yaw˘ aw˘ to ven˘ ba˘ caw˘ ve, G'ui˘ sha hkaw˘ na yu˘ ga˘ ve leh aw˘ teh˘ aw˘ na hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw hpeh˘ ga˘ ve ma˘ caw˘.

Ye˘su˘ ma˘ ve ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve chi hk'e˘ ma˘ he˘. Ye˘su˘ ha leh˘ bon hkaw˘ ma˘ ve te˘ paw˘ le ven˘ ba˘ hta˘ hpfuh˘ ba˘ ta˘ leh yon˘ tu˘ ku˘ pi˘ ve yo˘. Aw˘ hkui˘ pui˘ te leh aw˘ leh meu˘ hk'a˘ ga˘ yaw˘ ma˘ ve leh˘, ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ tu˘ k'o˘ hta˘, yaw˘ a shu hpeh˘ hta˘ shi˘ ve ceh ti˘ ma˘ he˘, a shu yaw˘ a lo˘ leh ven˘ ba˘ hta˘ hpfuh˘ ba˘ ta˘ leh yaw˘ aw˘ hk'a˘ suh g'a˘ la˘ tu˘ k'o˘ ga˘ ve yo˘. Nga˘ hui hta˘ ma˘ tcuh la˘ ve bon hkaw˘ htaw˘, “ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ leh ven˘ ba˘ hpeh˘ hk'a˘ tu˘ aw˘ lawn˘” hpeh˘ ve yo˘ (Lk. 24_47). **11**

VEN˘ BA˘ DAW˘ HPFUH˘ VE A˘ HTO˘ MA LE

Ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve leh˘, chaw aw˘ suh˘ hpeh˘ la tu˘ aw˘ hkui˘ pui˘ lo˘ ja˘ ve aw˘ ceu˘ hpeh˘ leh, **12** yon˘ ve aw˘ tan g'a˘ ba˘ ta˘ tu˘ ve ma˘ he˘. He˘la˘sa˘ hkaw˘ “ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve” hta˘ *meta* geh la˘ ve *metanoia*, “*peu˘ hk'aw˘ naw˘*” leh *noea* “*na g'a˘ tu˘*” teh˘ k'o˘ ga˘ ve yo˘. Li˘ meh˘ tcuh˘ kui˘ hk'a˘ suh k'o˘, “daw˘ nyi peu˘ hk'aw˘ naw˘” ma˘ he˘

7. Charles C. Ryrie, *The Ryrie Study Bible* *Chicago: Moody, 1976), 1950.

8. G. Michael Cocoris, *Lordship Salvation – Is It Biblical?* (Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1983), 12.

9. Thomas L. Constable, “The Gospel Message,” *Volvoord: A Tribute* (Chicago: Moody, 1982), 207.

10. Charles C. Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life* (Chicago: Moody, 1969), 176.

11. Chi leh˘, Lu˘ka˘ li˘, hk'aw Ye˘su˘ tcuh ta˘ la˘ ve teh˘, daw˘ naw˘ she˘. Ye˘su˘ aw˘ la˘ g'aw˘ hui hta˘ ma˘ tcuh ta˘ ve bon hkaw˘ aw˘ lawn te˘ hpa˘ hta˘ ha leh˘, bon hkaw˘ ma˘ pa˘ Lu˘ka˘ te˘ g'a˘ ceh ti˘ bvuh˘ ta˘ ve yo˘. Ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve leh˘, mi˘, gui˘, hk'o˘ te˘ ka˘ le le lo aw˘ la˘ g'aw˘ hui hta˘, Ye˘su˘ ma˘ tcuh ta˘ ve ha leh˘, bon hkaw˘ ve aw˘ nyi ma shi˘ hpeh˘ ve yo˘.

12. Berkhof bvuh˘ ta˘ ve leh˘, “Aw˘ teh˘ aw˘ na ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve ma˘ caw˘ k'o˘, yon˘ ve hk'e˘ le˘ hpeh˘ ve yo˘. Te˘ hkaw˘ g'a˘ k'o˘ ve k'o˘, aw˘ teh˘ aw˘ na yon˘ ve leh˘, aw˘ teh˘ aw˘ na ven˘ ba˘ daw˘ hpfuh˘ ve te˘ ceu˘, g'a˘ caw˘ ve yo˘. Chi ve nyi˘ ceu˘ hpa˘ da˘ ma˘ hpeh˘. Te˘ geh ca˘ da˘ leh kan˘ g'a˘ te ve yo˘.” Louis Berkhof, *Systematic Theology* (Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1939), 487.

k'o, "nyi ma pa ve" k'o ga leh Li, hpu tcuh kui, leh, o ka, lo ceh ma jeh she..¹³ Li, hpu suh hk'aw *metanoia* leh, ven ba hta, hpfulh ba, ta leh daw law kui, k'aw, pa ve teh, yeh ta ve yo..¹⁴ Ye-su ven ba daw hpfulh ve k'o ve leh, a sha, te, hk'a aw, pi hta, ba, ta leh hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, G'ui, sha geh hpfulh k'aw, la ve hta, k'o ve yo..¹⁵

Pawlu, nyi ma hk'aw daw law kui, k'aw, pa ve aw, lawn Hte'sa-law'ni chaw hui hta, ven ba daw hpfulh tu, k'o pi hta, "Te, cheh ve leh aw, teh, aw, na ve G'ui, sha aw, pon kan te hpeh, tu, sha ho, te hpa, hta, ba, ta leh G'ui, sha geh k'aw, hpfulh k'aw, la ve yo." (1Hte. 1:9). Ven ba daw hpfulh ve sheh hk'a caw, ve leh, G'ui, sha geh hpfulh k'aw, la ve, ven ba hta, hpfulh ba, ta ve leh G'ui, sha aw, pon kan te ga ve yo. Aw, ceu, chi sheh ceu, ma caw, leh nyi ma ma pa htaw, aw, teh, aw, na ven ba daw hpfulh ve teh, k'o hpeh, ve yo. Aw, teh, nyi ma pa ve leh, aw, li aw, hk'a pa ve yo.

Ven ba daw hpfulh ve leh, ven ba aw, pon ya, taw leh daw ha, ve ceh ma he, cha, na, leh daw hpfulh ve hta, k'o ve yo..¹⁶ Ma hte ma caw ve hta, ba, ta leh hte ve caw ve hta, ca tu, chaw ya ve a lo, k'aw, pa ve yo.

Ven ba daw hpfulh ve leh, chaw ya ve kan ceh ti ma he, G'ui, sha ve la, shawn, hpeh, ve yo. Aw law peu ve Hkri, ya aw, mo, Ni kaw de, chaw aw, suh hpeh, la ve hta, ha, yu, ve hk'aw, "Bui sha a na chaw hui htaw, co ha g'a te, tu, G'ui, sha yaw hui hta, ven ba daw hpfulh tu, a hkaw-an, pi ve yo." (Tc. 11:18; cf. 5:31). Pawlu, Ti mo se, hta, li, bvuh, pi hta, yaw, hta, taw, ta, ve chaw hui hta, nyi ma nu neh, ve hk'aw ma, pi leh, "yaw hui hte ve caw ve hta, shi, leh ven ba daw hpfulh tu, G'ui,

13. "Li, hpu suh hk'aw *metanoia* hta, cu yi, caw, pa, te hpa, nyi ma pa ve teh, ma yeh. Chaw te to hk'a peu-e, k'aw, hpfulh pa tu, daw che ve hta, k'o ve yo. Ma he k'o, aw, hta, hpaw lo k'aw, hpfulh pa ve leh cu yi, hpaw daw nyi hk'a pa ve teh, k'o ga ve yo." J. Gotzman, "Conversion," in Colin Brawn, gen. ed., *New International Dictionary of New Testament Theology* (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1986), 1:358.

14. W. E. Vine, *Vine's Expository Dictionary of Old and New Testament Words* (Old Tappan, N.J.: Revell, 1981), 3:280.

15. "Chaw aw, suh hpeh, la tu, aw, li aw, hk'a pa tu, hai, ve aw, ceu, hta, ba, ta tu, G'ui, sha hkaw na leh yaw geh hpfulh k'aw, la ve (Mk. 1:15; Mat. 4:17; 18:3). . . Chaw aw, suh hpeh, la ve chi leh, te paw ti yo. K'aw, hpfulh k'aw, la ve ma caw, aw, hk'a aw, suh hk'a suh ca leh k'ai ve ti yo. Aw, tcuh aw, yan hk'a peu-e, hk'aw a sha, te, hk'a, daw ve te, taw yaw ve hk'a peu-e, lo, e ta, ve yo. (Mat. 12:33ff. par.; 23:26; Mk. 7:15 par.). Ye-su ma, ve leh, hk'a, hk'e ve aw, tcuh aw, yan hta ma k'o, G'ui, sha hta, ma haw, ve aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e, hta, hpfulh ba, ta leh yaw geh k'aw, hpfulh k'aw, la tu, k'o ve yo. (Mat. 5:29f., 44; 6:19f., 7:13f. par.; 10:32-39 par.; Mk. 3:31ff. par.; Lk. 14:33; cf. Mk. 10:21 par.)." J. Behm, "Metanoia," in Gerhard Kittel, ed., *Theological Dictionary of the New Testament* (Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1967), 4:1002.

16. Thayer's Greek Lexicon leh, *metanoia* hta, "a shu yaw te ma caw ve ya, kui, hta, ba, ta leh da, ve aw, sha, te, hk'a hk'aw lo, e tu, daw che ve aw, hk'aw lo nyi ma aw, suh k'aw, pa ve pa taw, da, ve kan te hpa, te taw la ve hta, k'o ve yo." Joseph Henry Thayer, trans., *Greek English Lexicon of the New Testament* (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1962), 406.

sha te pi^u tu, le na.” teh, k'o^u ve yo. (2Ti^u. 2:25). Ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u tu, G'ui^u sha ceh ti^u te la^u g'a ve pa taw, chaw ya^u te ve kan^u ma^u he^u.

Aw^u hk'o^u ka, ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve leh^u, hta^u hk'aw^u ve hta^u ma^u g'a she^u g'u^u suh^u a sha, te, hk'a^u hta^u gu la^u ve ma^u he^u. Ven^u ba^u caw^u ve chaw hta, Ye-su^u Hkri^u geh hpfuh^u k'aw^u la leh yon^u tu, taw^u pi^u la^u ve ka, ma^u he^u. Chaw te^u g'a^u yaw^u hai^u ve aw^u ceu^u hta, can^u leh daw^u hpfuh^u ba^u ta^u ve hk'aw Ye-su^u Hkri^u geh g'ui^u la^u leh nyi ma aw^u to hk'a^u peu-e^u yaw^u hta^u a, pi^u ve yo. J. I. Packer k'o^u ve, “Ye-su^u Hkri^u heu^u ga^u ve ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve leh^u, a sha, te, kui^u hk'aw yaw^u k'o^u la^u ve taw^u hta^u ma^u g'a jaw k'ai tu, daw^u che^u ve te^u ceu^u hpeh^u ve yo.” 17

Ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve leh^u, daw^u nyi ve ceh ma^u he^u. Cu^u yi^u ma^u yi^u, nyi ma daw^u hk'a^u leh heu^u ga^u ve a lo^u hk'a^u peu-e^u lo^u-e ta^u ve yo. 18 Geerhardus Vos bvuh^u ta^u ve leh^u;

Ye-su^u Hkri^u aw^u pon ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve leh^u, tcuh^u kui^u na^u leh hte^u ve caw^u ve aw^u ceu^u hpeh^u ve yo. He-la-sa^u hkaw^u 3 hkaw^u yeh^u ta^u ve – metamelomai leh^u, pon^u la^u hta^u hai^u ve a sha, te, hk'a^u aw^u pon daw^u ha^u ve (Mat. 21:29-32); metanoco – nyi ma daw^u hk'a^u hk'a^u peu-e^u k'aw^u pa ve (Mat. 12:41; Lk. 11:32; 15:7,10); epistrophomai – aw^u ka^u aw^u nu chaw te^u g'a^u ve daw^u law kui^u aw^u pon a sha, te, hk'a^u hk'a^u peu-e^u k'aw^u pa ve (Mat. 13:15; Lk. 17:4; 22:32). Ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve leh^u, nyi ma daw^u hk'a^u te^u ceu^u aw^u pon ceh ti^u ma^u he^u, nyi ma daw^u hk'a^u, a lo^u leh ha^u ve aw^u ceu^u hk'a^u peu-e^u lo^u-e ta^u ve yo. Ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u peu^u leh a sha, te, hk'a^u aw^u suh^u g'a peu^u ve chaw aw^u pon ui^u ja^u mvuh ja^u ve G'ui^u sha leh^u hk'a^u peu-e^u hk'o^u u^u peun^u sheh^u hpa^u hpeh^u ve yo. Daw^u hpfuh^u peu^u ve chaw leh^u, a shu yaw^u aw^u to leh chaw ya^u aw^u pon te ve hta^u ba^u ta^u leh G'ui^u sha aw^u pon te ve yo.” 19

Daw^u shi^u pui^u ve cu^u yi^u hk'a^u suh g'a k'o^u ve k'o^u, ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve leh^u, ven^u ba^u hta^u shi^u ve hta^u tan^u leh nga, hui ven^u ba^u caw^u ve pa taw da, keh^u ja^u ve G'ui^u sha hta, can^u pa^u hpeh^u ve pa taw, nga, hui te ya, kui^u aw^u pon aw^u vui^u caw^u ve yo. Ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve leh^u, Ye-su^u Hkri^u a shu hpeh^u ve leh chaw ya^u a sha, te, kui^u hta^u yaw^u u^u peun^u tu, kan^u pa^u caw^u ve hta^u shi^u ve te^u ceu^u yo.

Nyi ma daw^u hk'a^u hta^u cu^u leh g'a k'o^u ve k'o^u, aw^u teh^u aw^u na ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve leh^u, ven^u ba^u aw^u pon daw^u ha^u ve te^u ceu^u g'a caw^u ve yo. Daw^u ha^u ve leh ya, taw ve ceh ka, ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u ve ma^u he^u she^u. Yu^u da, daw^u ha^u ja^u ve htaw^u, ven^u ba^u ma^u daw^u hpfuh^u (Mat. 27:3). Paw sha ve chaw ha^u pa^u daw^u ha^u ja^u ve hk'aw taw^u k'ai ve htaw^u, ma^u daw^u hpfuh^u (19:22). Aw^u teh^u daw^u ha^u ve leh^u, ven^u ba^u daw^u hpfuh^u tu, sheh k'ai pi^u g'a ve yo. 2Kaw^u. 7:10 k'o^u ve, “G'ui^u sha hta^u ca^u da^u ve daw^u ha^u ve te^u ceu^u leh^u,

17. J. I. Packer, *Evangelism and the Sovereignty of God* (Downers Grove, Ill.; InterVarsity, 1961), 72.

18. Cf. Berkhof, *Systematic Theology*, 486.

19. Geerhardus Vos, *The Kingdom of God and the Church* (Nutley, N. J.: Presbyterian and Reformed, 1972), 92-93.

htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ g'a hta' hk'a ga_, ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve te' ceu_ hta_ te taw' la ve yo_." G'ui_ sha hta_ te ya_ ve ven' ba' aw_ pon nyi ma lu_ ve, daw' ha_ ve leh nyi ma na_ ve ma' caw_ ve hta_ aw_ teh_ aw_ na ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve teh_ k'o' ma' hpeh_. Li_ hpu aw_ pi_ aw_ hk'aw lo ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' leh daw' ha_ ve aw_ he' meh htu' pui hpa leh hk'aw_ la' hta_ teh' ma_ la' ta_ ve yo_ (Yaw'ba' 42:6; Yo'na' 3:5-6).

Te ga' ve nyi ma hta_ cu' leh k'o' ve k'o, G'ui_ sha ve taw' hkaw' hta_ na yu_ leh yaw' ve a lo_ hta_ te tu_ taw_ ta_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a peu-e_ hta_ hpfuh' taw_ ba_ ta' leh a sha_ te_ hk'a' nyi ma a lo_ aw_ suh' k'aw_ pa ve hk'aw Ye-su' Hkri_ ve a lo_ hta_ te tu_ chi' a_ ve hta_ k'o' ve yo_. A sha_ te_ ve aw_ li' aw_ hk'a' k'aw_ pa ve yo_. Aw_ li' aw_ hk'a' k'aw_ pa ve hta_ ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve teh_ k'o' ma' hpeh_ she_. Ya_ hk'a' ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve k'o, aw_ shi_ g'a naw_ la ve yo_. A sha_ te_ leh te taw' la ve aw_ ceu_ peun da_ ve ma' caw_ k'o, ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve nyi hk'a' suh ma' hpeh_ she_ (Mat_ 3:8; cf. 1Yo'. 2:3-6; 3:17).

Aw_ teh_ ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve k'o, te' to ma ve aw_ li' aw_ hk'a' pa la ve yo_. Dr. Martyn Lloyd-Jones k'o' ve:

Ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve leh_, naw_ ven' ba' caw_ ve, G'ui_ sha meh' g'u' suh_ cha_ chi' ve, G'ui_ sha nyi ma zuh' leh ci_ yan_ ve hta_ hkan_ keun_ ve leh mo_ na' ho_ hk'aw g'a lo_-e tu_ shi_ ve pa taw, chi te' hpa_ hk'a peu-e_ hta_ hpfuh' ba_ ta' ve yo_. Mi_ gui_ hta_ ca' da_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a peu-e_ hta_ aw_ hpfuh' hk'a_ ma g'a pi' ve htaw' hpfuh' ba_ ta' leh a shu yaw' ve a lo_ hta_ ba_ ta' ve hk'aw la_ ka ta' leh Ye-su' hk'a' suh g'a_ k'ai ve hta_ k'o' ve yo_. Naw_ aw_ pa' ne' lo cheh' ve ha_ ja' ve chaw te' hpa_ leh mi_ gui_ ya' hk'a peu-e_ naw_ hta_ bon g'u' ve teh_ k'o' la' tu_ yo_. Aw_ suh_ aw_ sha_ hpaw' hpu shi maw' je_ ha_ ve g'aw' ve hta_ g'a hkan_ tu_ yo_. Ya_ hk'a', te_ chi' ma' hpeh_. Chi leh_, ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve yo_. 20

Ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve leh_, te' paw' ceh ti' hpeh_ leh peu_ ve ma' he'. Yon_ leh chaw aw_ suh' hpeh_ la hta' tan_ te leh aw_ meu' aw_ meu' te' coe ma ven' ba' hpeu_ ma_ leh g'a law_ hpeh' ve yo_ (1Yo'. 1:9). Ca' leh ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' cheh' ve chaw leh_, nyi ma hk'aw ha_ ve g'aw' ve, daw' ha_ ve leh aw_ bon ui_ ve nyi ma ta_ hk'a' hk'aw Ye-su' ma_ la' ve hk'e, nyi ma nu' nu' neh_ neh_ caw_ ve aw_ shi_ te' hpa_ naw_ la ve yo_ (Mat. 5:3-6).

VEN' BA' DAW' HPFUH' VE AW_ SHI_ TE' HPA_

Ye-su' bon ma_ hta', "Mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi_ ga_ la pa' ne' ve pa taw, ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' lo_" teh_ k'o' ve hta_ g'a ka' ve chaw hk'a peu-e_ na g'a ve yo_. Li_ hpu aw_ pi_

20. Dr. Martyn Lloyd-Jones, *Studies in the Sermon on the Mount (Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1959), 2:248.*

ve aw_↓ shin^ˉ aw_↓ ka leh sa_↓ la_↓ te^ˉ hpa_↓ ma_↓ pi^ˉ ve hta_↓ pa taw, ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ ve tuih^ˉ kui_↓ hta_↓ hk'a deh_↓ na g'a ve yo_↓. Nyi ma pa tu_↓ leh yaw^ˆ a shu hpeh_↓ ve hta_↓ aw_↓ suh^ˉ nyi maw_↓ tu_↓ aw_↓ pon ceh k'o^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve ma^ˆ he^ˆ teh_↓ yaw^ˆ hui shi_↓ ve yo_↓. Yaw^ˆ hui ve nyi ma a lo_↓ leh a sha_↓ te^ˉ hk'a^ˆ aw_↓ li^ˉ aw_↓ hk'a^ˆ aw_↓ suh^ˉ k'aw_↓ pa tu_↓ hta_↓ na g'a ve yo_↓. Yaw^ˆ hui ven^ˉ ba^ˆ caw_↓ ve hta_↓ hkan_↓ yu_↓ leh a shu yaw^ˆ aw_↓ pon ceh ti^ˉ ca ve ven^ˉ ba^ˆ hta_↓ hpfuh^ˆ ba_↓ ta^ˉ leh chaw aw_↓ suh^ˉ hpeh_↓ la ve hk'aw yaw^ˆ aw_↓ hk'a^ˆ suh g'a_↓ la_↓ tu_↓ ku_↓ la^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve hta_↓ yaw^ˆ hui shi_↓ ve yo_↓.

Chi hk'o^ˆ ka_↓ Yu^ˆda_↓ chaw hui ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ ve aw_↓ lawn na g'a ve aw_↓ hta_↓ mvuh la peu_↓. Yu^ˆda_↓ chaw ma_↓ pa_↓ sa_↓ la_↓ te^ˉ hpa_↓ I^ˆsa_↓ ya^ˆ 1:16-17 hk'aw ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ ve kan^ˉ 9 ceu_↓ g'a te tu_↓ ma_↓ la^ˆ ta_↓ ve leh_↓, “A shu yaw^ˆ aw_↓ to hta_↓ tsuh^ˉ-o^ˆ, da_↓ keh_↓ tu_↓ te-o_↓, cha_↓ chi^ˆ ve kan^ˉ hk'a^ˆ peu_↓-e_↓ hta_↓ ba_↓ ta^ˉ-o^ˆ, da_↓ ve hta_↓ te pui^ˉ tu_↓ hen^ˉ yu_↓-o_↓, hte^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve hta_↓ ca-o_↓, hai_↓ ve chaw hta_↓ ma_↓ pi^ˉ-o^ˆ, ya^ˆ cu_↓ shi hta_↓ ha_↓ sha^ˆ pi^ˆ leh meh^ˆ chaw^ˆ ma te^ˉ hpa_↓ hta_↓ ha k'a^ˆ pi^ˉ-o^ˆ.” Aw_↓ hk'aw hpaw^ˆ lo da_↓ keh_↓ tu_↓ tsuh^ˉ ba_↓ ve hta_↓ tan_↓ leh ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ ve leh_↓, aw_↓ meu^ˆ aw_↓ meu^ˆ nyi ma ta_↓ hk'a^ˆ leh te taw^ˆ la ve kan^ˉ te^ˉ hpa_↓ aw_↓ hk'aw lo hpeu_↓ ma_↓ la^ˆ ve hta_↓ tawn^ˉ ta_↓ she_↓.

Li_↓ hpu pi_↓ hk'aw aw_↓ lawn chi hta_↓ k'o^ˆ ma^ˆ ja^ˆ. Ye_↓sa_↓. 33:18-19 hk'aw k'o^ˆ ve, “Hte^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve chaw da_↓ ve hta_↓ ba_↓ ta^ˉ leh hai_↓ ve hta_↓ k'aw_↓ te ve k'o^ˆ, g'a suh tu_↓ yo_↓. Ya_↓ hk'a^ˆ, hai_↓ ve chaw da_↓ ve hte^ˆ ve kan^ˉ hta_↓ k'aw_↓ te ve k'o^ˆ, yaw^ˆ ve a sha_↓ hta_↓ pon_↓ pi^ˆ tu_↓ yo_↓.” 2Ra_↓. 7:14 hk'aw ka_↓ “Yaw^ˆ hui nga_↓ geh bon law_↓ leh a shu yaw^ˆ ve ven^ˉ ba^ˆ hta_↓ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ ve k'o^ˆ, yaw^ˆ hui ve ven^ˉ ba^ˆ hta_↓ hpeh^ˆ pi^ˆ leh yaw^ˆ hui ve mvuh^ˆ mi_↓ hta_↓ k'aw_↓ ui_↓ la da_↓ la pi^ˆ tu_↓ yo_↓.” I^ˆsa_↓ ya^ˆ 55:6-7 hk'aw hta_↓ hk'aw_↓ g'a tu_↓ ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ tu_↓ G'ui_↓ sha ku_↓ pi^ˆ ve leh_↓, “G'ui_↓ sha geh k'aw_↓ hpfuh^ˆ k'aw_↓ la leh yaw^ˆ geh bon law_↓-o_↓. Chi beu_↓ yaw^ˆ nga_↓ hui aw_↓ pa^ˆ ne^ˆ lo cheh^ˆ ta_↓ ve yo_↓. Hai_↓ ve chaw te^ˉ hpa_↓ a shu yaw^ˆ ve a lo_↓ hta_↓ ba_↓ ta^ˉ leh nyi ma k'aw_↓ pa ve hk'aw Jaw^ˆ maw^ˆ G'ui_↓ sha geh k'aw_↓ hpfuh^ˆ k'aw_↓ la-o_↓. Yaw^ˆ leh_↓ ha k'a^ˆ pui^ˆ leh ven^ˉ ba^ˆ hpeh^ˆ pi^ˆ pui^ˆ ve yo_↓.” Yo^ˆna^ˆ 3:10 hk'aw k'o^ˆ ve, “G'ui_↓ sha leh_↓, ven^ˉ ya^ˆ o^ˆ ve te^ˉ hpa_↓ cha_↓ chi^ˆ ve kan^ˉ hta_↓ ba_↓ ta^ˉ peu_↓ ve hta_↓ g'a maw_↓ ve pa taw, yaw^ˆ ve nyi ma k'aw_↓ pa leh yaw^ˆ k'o^ˆ ta_↓ ve hk'e yaw^ˆ hui hta_↓ ma^ˆ k'aw_↓ ci_↓ yan_↓ pi^ˆ ve yo_↓.”

Yo^ˆna^ˆ li_↓ hk'aw ven^ˉ ya^ˆ te^ˉ hpa_↓ ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ ve hta_↓ G'ui_↓ sha hk'a^ˆ hk'e cha_↓ nyi ve hta_↓ hk'a deh_↓ daw^ˆ nyi she_↓. Yaw^ˆ hui te ve kan^ˉ hta_↓ pa taw yo_↓. Te^ˆ ceu_↓ le le hta_↓ shi_↓ sheh_↓ hpa^ˆ maw_↓ sheh_↓ hpa^ˆ hpeh_↓ ve hta^ˆ, yaw^ˆ hui daw^ˆ ve leh bon law_↓ ve hta_↓ ka^ˆ ve pa taw ma^ˆ he^ˆ, hte^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve kan^ˉ hta_↓ nyi ve yo_↓.

Ba^ˆti^ˆsa_↓ pi^ˆ pa_↓ Yo^ˆhan_↓ hta^ˆ, ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ ve aw_↓ shi_↓ hta_↓ ma_↓ la^ˆ tu_↓ k'o^ˆ ve yo_↓. Ye_↓su^ˆ kan^ˉ ma^ˆ tan_↓ te she_↓ hta^ˆ ka_↓ ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ tu_↓ Yo^ˆhan_↓ bon ma_↓ ve yo_↓ (Mat. 3:1-2). Li_↓ hpu hk'aw bon ho^ˆ bon na_↓ chaw he_↓ pa_↓ te^ˉ hpa_↓ yaw^ˆ geh ba^ˆti^ˆsa_↓ hkan_↓ tu_↓ la_↓ ve hta_↓ maw_↓ hta^ˆ, “Vui_↓ hai_↓ ve aw_↓ ya^ˆ te^ˉ hpa_↓-o_↓, ga_↓ la tu_↓ ve nyi ma zuh^ˆ ve hta_↓ g'a pon_↓ tu_↓, a shu naw_↓ hui hta_↓ hto^ˆ la^ˆ ve le. Ven^ˉ ba^ˆ daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ ve hta_↓ keun_↓ da_↓ ve aw_↓ shi_↓ naw_↓ la-o^ˆ”(Mat. 3:7-8).

Hk'a, hk'e te ha, yu, pi ve le. "Aw, vi aw, nyi te hpa-o, nga, hui ve aw, ho aw, na, te hpa, ga, la-o, law" teh, k'o ve hta, vui da, ja. Yaw hui ba'ti'sa, hkan, ga leh la, ve daw hk'a leh, ya, ja ve yo. Chaw mo lon daw caw la tu, leh Yo'han, aw, meh bvuh, la ve hta, pawn da, ga ve pa taw yo. Yaw hui aw, teh, aw, na ven ba ma daw hpfuh ve pa taw, Yo'han, ma ha, yu, pi ve aw, hk'o, ven ba ta pi ve yo.

A, hto, ma pa taw Yo'han, hehn chaweh k'o pi ve le. Aw, lawn k'o, yaw hui he, pui ve daw hk'a leh, chaw hk'a peu-e, aw, pon aw, taw, ma hpeh, ve yo. Yaw hui ve aw, li aw, hk'a leh, aw, teh, aw, na ven ba daw hpfuh ve aw, shi, ma caw. Ven ba daw hpfuh teh, ve k'o, keun, da, ve aw, shi, naw, la tu, yo.

Ven ba daw hpfuh ve aw, shi, a, hto, ma le teh, aw, hkawn, shaw pa, te hpa, Yo'han, hta, na nyi pi ve yo (Lk. 3:10). "Naw, hui aw, hkawn, shaw keun, ve a keh ta ca shaw" teh, k'o pi ve yo (eh 13). Chi hk'a shu, na nyi ve ma, ya te hpa, hta, htaw, "A shu ve maw hta, ka, ta ca hi yu. Shu hta, ma he he ta ca he, ca. Naw, hui ve ha pa hpfuh hta, ceh nyi hk'a suh cheh-o" teh, k'o pi ve yo (eh 14).

Te ceu, g'a k'o ve k'o, chaw te g'a aw, teh, aw, na a sha, te, hk'a g'a pa ve yo. Aw, teh, ven ba daw hpfuh ve k'o, hai, ve hta, te cheh ve jeh leh hte ve caw ve hta, te tu, yo. Aw, teh, ven ba daw hpfuh leh nyi ma daw hk'a pa ve k'o, aw, li aw, hk'a leh te taw la ve kan htaw pa tu, yo.

Ven ba daw hpfuh ve aw, shi, sha hki aw, lawn Paw'lu, jaw maw A-gi pa hta, k'o ma, pi ve "Mvuh naw ma lo hpeu, ma, la ve aw, ceu, hta, nga, ma na yu, ve ma he. Ya, hk'a, bui sha a na chaw hui hta, nga, bon ma, pi ve pa taw, yaw hui a shu yaw ve ven ba hta, daw hpfuh leh G'ui, sha geh k'aw, hpfuh k'aw, la ve hta, keun, da, ve kan te hpa, te tu, nga, yaw hui hta, ma, pi ve yo (Tc. 26:19-20). Paw'lu, ma, ve leh, aw, teh, ven ba daw hpfuh ve k'o, hte ve caw ve aw, li aw, hk'a hta, cu leh ma, la tu, yo. 21

HA LEH, VE BON HKAW LEH VEN BA DAW HPFUH VE

Ven ba daw hpfuh ve leh, Li, hpu suh hk'aw hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, aw, hkui pui, ku, hkaw hpeh, ve yo. Ye-su k'aw, te, tu la peu, hk'aw, naw Pe-te, ko te, aw, nyi hta Pe-tru ha leh, bon hkaw aw law ma, leh k'o ve, "Naw, hui ve ven ba hta, hpeh hk'a la tu, ven ba daw hpfuh leh Ye-su Hkri, ve aw, meh aw, haw lo ba'ti'sa, hkan, yu, o." (Tc. 2:38).

Ven ba daw hpfuh tu, ma, ma, ve bon hkaw leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw ma he. Aw, lawn k'o, ven ba ya te hpa, nyi ma daw hk'a leh a lo, ma pa ve k'o, Ye-su Hkri, geh la, ma hpeh. O hk'e te ve leh, co ha hpaw lo aw, teh, aw, na hpfuh ba, ta leh hk'a

21. Aw, ca l hta, nyi she.

peu-e, k'aw, hta, k'aw, pa la ve yo. Chi hk'e hpeh, ve hta, Li, hpu hk'aw chaw aw, suh hpeh, la ve teh, k'o ta, ve yo. 22

Ma, hteh, 21:28-31 hk'aw ven ba ma daw hpfuh leh yon, ve teh, k'o ve chaw he, pa, aw, lawn Ye-su taw pa ha te ma, ve leh:

“Naw, hui hk'a, hk'e daw le. Chaw te g'a ya pa, nyi g'a caw, ve yo. Aw, vi pa, te g'a geh k'ai leh, Ya pa-o, ya, nyi a pch meu hko hk'aw kan ca te-o teh, k'o pi hta, “Nga, ma k'ai” teh, k'aw, k'o pi ve yo. Ya, hk'a yaw k'aw, daw hpfuh leh k'ai ve yo. Peu, leh aw, nyi pa, geh k'aw, k'ai leh o ve hk'a shu, k'o pi ve yo. “Nga, pa-o, nga, k'ai tu, yo,” teh, k'o ve htaw, yaw ma k'ai. Ya pa, o ve nyi g'a aw, hk'aw lo hk'a, ve te g'a aw, pa ve a lo, hta, te ve le.”

Ye-su leh, “Nga, k'ai tu, yo” teh, k'o ve hk'e k'ai ve ya pa, sheh g'a te g'a aw, lawn ma k'o ta, ve hta, an tu, caw, ve yo. Chi leh, chaw ya ve aw, li aw, hk'a hta, ma, la cheh ve pa taw, nga, hui g'a, ma mi ta, (Ro. 3:23). Cho, ka, lo Ye-su leh, o k'o, pui ve aw, li hta, ha, sha ve chaw nyi mo, aw, lawn ma, la ta, leh te mo, leh, na yu, pui ve hk'e te htaw, k'aw, hpfuh leh te mo, leh, k'aw, hpfuh ve hk'e te htaw k'aw, daw hpfuh ve yo.

Ye-su leh, taw pa ha chi a shu yaw ven ba caw, ve leh ma na yu, pui ve hta, ma nyi maw, ve Hpa-ri-seh hui hta, k'o ga ve yo. Ya pa, hk'a, ve te g'a aw, pa ve a lo, hta, te ve le teh, na nyi hta, yaw hui leh, “Aw, vi pa, te g'a yo” teh, k'aw, k'o pi ve yo. (Mat. 21:31). Yaw hui he, ve hta, yaw hui ven ba k'aw, ta, cheh ve yo.

Ye-su yaw hui hta, ma, pi leh k'o ve, “Nga, naw, hui hta, aw, teh, aw, na k'o la ve, aw, hkawn, shaw pa, hui leh meh ma, lan te hpa, naw, hui aw, g'u suh, G'ui, sha ve mvuh mi, lo lo, -e ve yo, (eh 31). Hpa-ri-seh hui leh, o k'o, pui ve aw, li hta, g'a, te ma, pi ve pa taw nyi hk'a suh cheh ve yo. Yaw hui leh, nga, k'ai tu, yo, teh, k'o htaw, ma k'ai ve ya pa, hta, shu, ve yo. Yaw hui G'ui, sha hta, ha, leh yaw ve aw, li taw hkaw hta, na yu, ve teh, k'o htaw, ma na yu. Ya, nyi chaw ma chaweh Ye-su hta, yon, ve teh, k'o htaw, ma na yu, ve chaw hui hta, shu, ve yo. Yaw hui yon, ve teh, k'o ve leh, hk'e le hpeh, ve yo. Yaw hui ven ba ma daw hpfuh ve k'o, g'a lu, g'a she tu, yo.

Aw, hkawn, shaw pa, leh meh ma, lan te hpa, leh, a shu yaw ve ven ba hta, shi, leh daw hpfuh ve yo. Hk'a, ma hai, ja ui, ja ve ven ba hpeh, ve htaw, daw hpfuh ve k'o G'ui, sha mvuh mi, lo lo, -e tu, ve hta, taw, ta, ma g'a. Te hpa, lo bon li hta, hk'a deh, ha, sha ve Hpa-ri-seh hui a shu yaw ve ven ba hta, ma daw hpfuh ve k'o, G'ui, sha ve mvuh mi, hk'aw g'a lo, -e tu, ve ma he. Ven ba hta, ma daw hpfuh leh ma ba, ta ve k'o, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ma hpeh.

Nga, na yu, tu, yo, teh, k'o leh ma na yu, ve ya pa, hk'a shu, ya, nyi Ye-su Hkri, aw, lawn g'a ka leh la, ha yon, ve teh, k'o ve chaw caw, ma ja. Aw, hta, hpa, maw,

22. “Ye-su k'o ga ve chaw aw, suh hpeh, la ve leh, a sha, te, hk'a aw, pi, hta, ba, ta leh G'ui, sha u peun, ve haw lo cheh ve ... G'ui, sha ve mvuh mi, aw, suh hk'aw lo, -e leh a sha, te, ve hta, k'o ve yo.” Behm, “*Metanoia*,” 4:1003.

k'aw ceh Ye-su^ hta, ha, yu, ve leh, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, ve ma^ he^ . Yaw^ hui a sha, te, ve aw, shi, te^ hpa, leh, aw, teh, ven^ ba^ ma^ daw^ hpfulh^ .

Te^ hpaw^ lo chaw ma^ chaweh a shu yaw^ ve ven^ ba^ hta, hpfulh^ ba, ta^ ve hta^ , Ye-su^ hta, ma^ yon, leh ma^ na yu, . Aw, teh, aw, na ven^ ba^ daw^ hpfulh^ ve k'o, hte^ ve caw^ ve aw, shi, g'a naw, la ve yo, . Yaw^ hui leh, aw, teh, aw, na hte^ ve caw^ ve chaw hpeh, la ve yo, (1Pe., 4:18). Chi leh, Ye-su^ Hkri, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ aw, leh meu^ daw^ law kui, hpeh, ve yo, .

 AW, TEH, AW, NA YON, VE

Nga, pon naw, aw, suh, she^ pi^ leh
 naw, geh la, tu, nga, hta, ku, cheh^.
 Aw, nu ve hta, nga, ma^ cu^ ta,.
 G'ui, sha Yaw, eh^ naw, geh nga, la,.

K'a mui, li, chi te^ pu^ hta, 19 ha hk'aw, hta^, Charlotte Elliot bvuh, ta, leh ra,sa,van, hk'aw aw, nu ve k'a mui, hkaw^ te^ hpa, a keh^ ha leh, bon hkaw^ ma, leh chaw hta, ku, yu, hta^ yeh^ ve yo,. Li, hpu tcuh^ kui, hta, haw, leh ven^ ba^ ya^ a shu yaw^ hpeh, cheh^ ve hk'e ven^ ba^ daw^ hpfu^ leh Ye-su^ geh la, ve k'o, yaw^ htai, hk'aw, pi^ tu, yo,. Ye-su^ Hkri, ve ka ti, leh, Yo^han, 3:16 hk'aw k'o^ ta, ve hk'e, "G'ui, sha mi, gui, ya^ hta, ha, ja^ ve pa taw, yaw^ ve Ya^ hpu ti, pi^ la^ ve yo,. Hk'e te leh Ya^ hpu hta, hk'a yon, ve chaw hk'a peu-e, ma^ g'a lu, ma^ g'a she^ ve aw, hk'o^ ka, co ti, ha ti, hta, g'a ve yo,." Peu, leh yaw^ k'aw, k'o^ ve, "Nga, geh la, ve chaw hta, nga, ma^ chi^ ba,."(Yo^, 6:37).

Ya, nyi ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ chi hta, tcuh^ kui, yu, hpfu^ leh peh^ k'ai tu, te cheh^ ve yo,. Bon hkaw^ leh, "Nga, hpeh, cheh^ ve hk'e" teh, k'o^ ve hta, shu, ve htaw^, tcuh^ kui, peun da, ve yo,. Ya, nyi ven^ ba^ ya^ te^ hpa, yaw^ hui hpeh, cheh^ ve hk'e Ye-su^ ha, yu, la^ tu, yo, teh, k'o^ ve hta, o^ hk'e ceh ti^ te cheh^ hpeh, ve teh, na g'a ve yo,. Yaw^ hui Ye-su^ geh la, leh a sha, te, ve hta, g'a peu, k'o, k'aw, hpfu^ k'o,-e leh yaw^ hui daw^ caw^ ve hk'e "G'ui, sha hta, ba, ta^ leh a sha, te, hk'a^ aw, pi, hk'a^ suh te k'ai hpeh, ve" i teh, yon, ya, cheh^ ve yo,.

Pon, la, ve lai^ hk'aw, hta^, mi, gui, hk'o^ ya^ neh, aw, mo, aw, ho^ te^ hpa, yaw^ hui kan^ ma, kan^ hen^ ve aw, han te taw^ ta, ve hta, nyi tu, law, la^ ve yo,. Aw, lawn leh, ha leh, bon hkaw^ hpeh, leh ya^ neh, aw, ho^ te^ hpa, shu hta, ma, pi^ hta^, ma^ yon, ve chaw hui Ye-su^ ve taw^ hta, na tu, nyi ma leh a sha, te, hk'a^ chi^ a, pi^ tu, ven^ ba^ daw^ hpfu^ tu, yaw^ u^ peun, ve aw, haw^ lo cheh^ leh yaw^ aw, hk'a^ suh k'ai tu, ta^ ma, pi^, Chi hk'e te k'o yaw^ hui nyi ma sho, sha, ja^ tu, yo, teh, k'o^ ve yo,. Ye-su^ hkan, suh ve hta, yon, tu, ceh ti^ lo, ve teh, k'o^ ma, pi^ ve yo,(k'aw, te, tu la ve aw, lawn

1. Charles C. Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life* (Chicago: Moody, 1969), 35.

ma' k'o'). Aw, han o' ve aw, leh meu' lo hta, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw' aw, lawn lon' te' hpa, hta, na g'a leh ha, yu, tu, ceh lo, ve teh, k'o' ve yo.

Te' paw' hta', aw, meh bvuh, ja' ve Li, hpu ma, pa, te' g'a' hta, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn bon ma, kui, lo nga, taw' g'a yaw ve yo. Yaw' daw' hk'a' pi' ve leh, ma' yon, ve chaw Ye-su' hta, chi' a, tu, k'o' pi' ve leh, kan' te ve aw, lawn ma, ve hk'a shu, yo. Hta, hk'aw, ve leh, Ye-su' ve taw' hkaw' hta, na ma' na htaw', yaw' aw, lawn g'a ka' leh yon, ve chaw hui aw, pon aw, tcuh' aw, yan' ma' fui, leh pi' cheh' ve co ha te, ve la, shawn, hpeh, ve yo. Chaw te' g'a' ve aw, li' aw, hk'a' hta, ma' ca' da. A sha, te, hk'a' ma' pa htaw', bon hkaw' g'a ka' leh te taw' la ve kan' peun da, ve k'o, mvuh' naw ma hk'o' ga, tu, nyi hk'a' suh hpeh, ve yo.

Yaw' chi hk'e ma, ve pa taw, chaw ma' chaweh Ye-su' geh la, ve yo. G'ui, sha meh' g'u' suh, yaw' hui te ya, ve ven' ba' a ye' ui, ve hta, shi, leh o' ve hta, pon, ga' ve nyi ma ma' caw. Bon hkaw' ma, ya, na ya, ve yo. Yon, ve pa taw ceh ti' hta, hk'aw, g'a ve teh, ma, ve htaw', aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve ma' caw. Nyi ma daw' hk'a' hk'aw ha leh, bon hkaw' hta, shi, ve htaw', aw, teh, ma' yon, ve pa taw, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ma' g'a.

SUH TA, VE YON, VE GEH LO CO TI, HA TI,

Yon, ve hk'a' peu-e, hta, hk'aw, la' ma' g'a. Ya-ko' 2_14-16 hk'aw yon, ve leh, kan' ma' te ve k'o suh ta, ve yo. 2 Ya-ko' leh, chi ve hta, chaw he, pa, teh, k'o' leh (eh' 16) yon, ve hta, ca' da, ve kan' ma' te ve k'o te, chi' aw, bon ma' caw, (eh' 17-18), ne' te' hpa, htaw' yon, leh kaw' che' cheh' ve yo, (eh' 19). Yon, leh kan' ma' te ve te' ceu, leh, te, chi' aw, bon ma' caw, (eh' 20).

Ya, nyi ve ha leh, bon hkaw' leh, yon, ve leh kan' hta, a ci' ka, ma' ca' da, tcuh. Chi pa taw, aw, hta, hpaw' maw, k'aw ceh yon, ve hta, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve teh, shaw, ve yo. 3 Li, bvuh, pa, te' g'a' k'aw, k'o' ve, suh ta, ve yon, ve htaw' hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a hpeh, ve yo. 4 Ya-ko' li, 2 hta, tcuh' kui, yu, taw' ta, ve te' g'a' an' law, law, k'o' ta, ve, suh ta, ve yon, ve leh, aw, teh, hta, hk'aw, g'a ve sha' hki' hpeh, ve yo. 5

2. Ya, 2:14 hk'aw ve He-la-sa' hkaw' na nyi hkaw' "nga," hta, "Yon, ve o' ve yaw' hta, hta, hk'aw, pi' hpeh, aw la', ma' hpeh, ta," teh, k'aw, hk'aw, pi' ta, ve yo. Cf. A.T. Robertson, *Word pictures in the New Testament* (Nashville: Broadman, 1933), 6:34.

The Gospel Under Siege, 3. "Yaw' hui te, chi' peun da, kui, ma' caw." Johnny V. Miller, review of *Trinity Journal* 4 (Spring 1983): 93-94.

4. A. Ray Stanford, *Handbook of Personal Evangelism* (Hollywood, Fla. : Florida Bible College, n.d.), 102-3.

5. Zane C. Hodges, *The Gospel Under Siege* (Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1981), 19. Hodges k'o' ve, yon, ve suh-e tu, aw, pon te' paw' hta' a sha, te, ta' ve yo. (p. 20). Ya, 2:14 hk'aw yon, ve tcuh' kui, leh, chi te' hkui ve ven' ba' hta, ma' ca' da, co co tai, tai, hta, hk'aw, g'a ve ma' he' (p. 23). Yaw' k'o' ve, Ya-ko' leh, caw' ve yon, hk'a' aw, lawn yon, peu, ve chaw hui hta, k'o' pi' cheh' ve yo. Yaw' k'o' ve, yaw' hui yon, ve leh, "chaw suh keu ta, ve k'aw' k'o' hta,

Chaw te^h hpa^h hpa^h hte^h ve caw^h ve hta^h shi^h leh yon^h ve teh^h k'o^h hta^hw^h, a shu yaw^h a sha^h, te^h hk'a^h chi^h a^h g'a^h ve yon^h ve te^h ceu^h ma^h caw^h. 6 Chi pa taw, yon^h ve leh chi^h a^h ve ma^h ca^h da^h teh^h chaw ma^h chaweh k'o^h cheh^h ve yo^h. 7 Aw^h teh^h yon^h ve leh^h, ha leh^h ve bon hkaw^h hta^h g'a^h ka^h leh nyi ma hk'aw daw^h che^h g'a^h ve pa taw, "G'ui^h sha te la^h ve hta^h k'aw^h, te hk'aw^h pi^h ve ma^h he^h k'o^h, hpeh^h ma^h g'a^h" 8 teh^h k'o^h hpeh^h ve yo^h.

Ya^h nyi aw^h meh bvuh^h ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h ma^h ve aw^h hk'a^h ya^h cheh^h ve hta^h g'a^h maw^h ve yo^h. Ha leh^h bon hkaw^h ma^h hta^h yon^h ve teh^h k'o^h ve tcuh^h kui^h hpeu^h ma^h pi^h ve ma^h bi^h ma^h law^h ve hta^h ma^h la^h cheh^h ve yo^h. Yon^h ve aw^h lawn ma^h hta^h, ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h ve, aw^h li^h aw^h hk'a^h a ye^h ui^h ve, ven^h ba^h ya^h ve nyi ma hk'aw G'ui^h sha kan^h te pi^h ve leh Ye-su^h hta^h ca^h leh yon^h tu^h lo^h ve te^h hpa^h hta^h ba^h ta^h ve yo^h. Htai^h hk'aw^h g'a^h ve leh^h, chaw ya^h kan^h te ve hta^h ma^h ca^h da^h ve pa taw, ya^h nyi hk'a^h sha sha- eh^h yon^h tu^h ma^h ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h leh^h, chaw ya^h kan^h te ve hta^h aw^h hkui^h pui^h teh ve pa taw, aw^h hta^h hpaw^h te^h hkui^h te^h yan^h ceh hpeh^h leh ma^h ye^h. 9

shu^h ve yo^h."(p. 33). Yaw^h hui yon^h ve lu^h k'ai ve hta^hw^h, htai^h hk'aw^h ve ma^h shon^h teh, Hodges yon^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h hui yon^h ve suh k'ai hta^hw^h, te^h paw^h hta^h ta^h peu^h ve pa taw htai^h hk'aw^h ve hta^h g'a^h ve yo^h. Chi leh^h, aw^h hta^h hpaw^h ceh hpeh^h leh "Suh ta^h ve yon^h ve" leh^h, E'fe^hsu^h. 2:1 hk'aw k'o^h ve hk'e^h, ("Naw^h hui leh^h, te ya^h kui^h leh ven^h ba^h te^h hpa^h aw^h hk'aw lo suh cheh^h ta^h ve yo^h.") ven^h ba^h ya^h te^h g'a^h le le te^h paw^h hta^h co ha hpaw^h lo k'aw^h te, la ve yo^h.

6. Cf. Livingstone Blauvelt Jr., "Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh^h ve htai^h hk'aw^h ve aw^h lawn Li^h hpu hk'aw ma^h ma^h ve la^h," *Bibliotheca Sacra* (January – March 1986), 37 – 45. Blauvelt ve li, hk'aw nyi ma hk'aw shi^h ve hta^h htai^h hk'aw^h g'a^h ve yon^h hk'a^h ma^h he^h teh. tan^h k'o^h ta^h ve yo^h. "Chaw ma^h chaweh yon^h ve teh^h k'o^h hta^hw^h (Ya^h. 2:14), aw^h teh^h aw^h na chaw aw^h suh^h ma^h hpeh^h. Ye-su^h hkan^h suh ve hta^h nyi ma hk'aw daw^h shi^h leh maw^h k'aw yon^h ve teh^h k'o^h ve hta^hw^h, a shu yaw^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve hta^h ma^h shi^h ve k'o^h ma^h law^h she^h."(p. 37).

Ya^h hk'a^h, Blauvelt aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h ve aw^h lawn jeh^h da^h ta^h ve li, meh^h 4 tawn aw^h hk'aw lo htai^h hk'aw^h g'a^h tu^h yon^h ve leh chi^h a^h ve ma^h ca^h da^h teh^h k'o^h peu^h hk'aw^h naw^h, "Li^h hpu suh^h hk'aw yon^h ve teh^h k'o^h hta^h, "Na^hza^hreh^h ven^h ya^h Ye-su^h leh^h, G'ui^h sha ve Ya^h hpu hpeh^h leh nga^h hui ve ven^h ba^h aw^h pon hkan^h suh leh k'aw^h te, tu la ve yo^h (Yo^h. 20:31; 1Kaw^h. 15:3-4). Yon^h ve leh^h, co ti^h ha ti^h g'a^h tu^h aw^h pon Ye-su^h hta^h yon^h ve te^h ceu^h yo^h."(p. 43). Nyi ma hk'aw shi^h leh maw^h k'aw ceh yon^h ve te^h ceu^h leh Ye-su^h hta^h chi^h a^h ve yon^h ve peun da^h ve hta^h peh^h da^h g'a^h tu^h ha^h ve yo^h.

7. Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life*, 170. Ryrie bvuh^h ta^h ve leh^h, "Yon^h ve aw^h lawn ha leh^h bon hkaw^h leh a sha, te^h hk'a^h chi^h a^h ve . . . ha leh^h bon hkaw^h hpeh^h ma^h g'a^h."
8. Hodges, *Gospel Under Siege*, 21. Chi ve hta^h, "Yon^h ve leh kan^h te ve aw^h lawn hen^h ve" teh^h k'o^h ta^h hta^hw^h, yaw^h ve li, hk'aw k'aw^h k'o^h ta^h ve leh^h, "Li^h hpu hk'aw nga^h hui shi^h ve yon^h ve leh^h, G'ui^h sha te la^h ve hta^h k'aw^h te hk'aw^h pi^h ve ceh ti^h hpeh^h leh co ha te^h ve la^h shawn^h hta^h g'a^h hpeh^h ve aw^h hk'a^h hpeh^h ve yo^h."
9. Hodges an^h law^h law^h bvuh^h ta^h ve, "Ya^h nyi Hkri^h ya^h hk'a^h peu^h-e, ha, yu^h ta^h ve leh^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h ve te^h ceu^h ma^h lu^h ma^h shon^h pui^h. Ya^h hk'a^h, Li^h hpu aw^h suh^h hk'aw chi^h hk'e^h hk'a^h deh^h ma^h k'o^h ta^h (ibid., 68), "Yon^h ve hk'aw yeun^h hkan^h ve te^h ceu^h leh^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na htai^h hk'aw^h g'a^h ve sha^h hki^h hpeh^h ve teh^h k'o^h ma^h hpeh^h." (p. 83). Chi hta^h peun da^h ve hk'aw Paw^hlu^h leh^h Kaw^h. 1:22-23 hk'aw, "Yaw^h aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h aw^h to hkan^h suh ve pa taw, naw^h hui hta^h k'aw^h caw^h da^h haw^h da^h pi^h law^h peu^h. Yaw^h chi^h hk'e^h te ve leh^h, naw^h hui da^h keh^h ve chaw, ven^h ba^h ta^h kui^h ma^h caw^h ve chaw leh shu k'o^h kui^h yaw^h kui^h ma^h caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h ve aw^h hk'aw lo G'ui^h sha hta^h chi^h a^h pi^h tu^h aw^h pon yaw^h te ve yo^h. Naw^h hui ha leh^h ve bon hkaw^h hta^h ca^h da^h ve daw^h law^h kui^h hta^h ma^h ji^h leh ye^h chaweh vaw^h ta^h ve k'o^h, yaw^h chi^h hk'e^h chi^h a^h pi^h hpeh^h tu^h yo^h." Hk'a^h hk'e^h hpeh^h hta^hw^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h ve te^h ceu^h leh^h, aw^h leh hk'a^h ga^h ye^h cheh^h tu^h yo^h.(Cf. 1Kaw^h. 15:1-2; 2Ti^h. 2:12; He^h. 2:1-3; 3:14; 6:11-12; 12:14; Ya^h. 1:2; 1Yo^h. 2:19).

Ya, hk'a' htaí, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ve te' hkui yon, ve hta, lo, htaw', aw, hk'aw, naw' k'o ma' k'aw, lo-o teh, Li, hpu hk'aw ma' k'o' ta. 2Ti'mo'se. 2:12 hk'aw Paw'lu, hehn' chaweh k'o' ta, ve, "Nga, hui yeun' hkan, ve k'o, yaw' geh te' geh g'a u' peun, tu, yo. Yaw' hta, chi' ba, ve k'o, yaw' htaw' nga, hui hta, chi' ba, la' tu, yo." Yeun' hkan, ve leh, Ye-su' Hkri, ve mvuh' mi, hk'aw yaw' geh te' geh g'a u' peun, tu, ve aw, he' hpeh, ve yo. Yeun' hkan, ve leh, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve aw, li' aw, hk'a' hpeh, leh, ka ti, ma' ye, ve leh k'aw, hpfuh' pui' ve leh, ma' yon, ve nyi ma hta, hpeu, ma, la' ve yo. Ye-su' Hkri, hta, chi' ba, ve k'o, yaw' htaw' chi' ba, la' tu, yo. Paw'lu, ca' leh k'o' ta, ve, "Nga, hui ka ti, ma' ye, htaw', yaw' ka ti, ye, cheh' ve yo. Aw, lawn k'o, yaw' aw, to hta, yaw' chi' ba, ma' hpeh," (eh' 13). G'ui, sha ka ti, ye, ve leh, yon, leh ka ti, ye, ve chaw hui hta, ga pi' leh ma' yon, ve chaw hui hta, sha, ti, pi' cheh' ve yo. (Yo'. 3:17-18).

LI, HPU MA, LA' VE YON, VE

Ven' ba' daw' hpfuh' ve leh, chaw ya' te ve kan' ma' he', G'ui, sha te la' ve teh, g'a shi, peu. (Tc. 11:18; 2Ti'. 2:25). Chi hk'a shu, yon, ve htaw', G'ui, sha pi' la' ve la, shawn, hpeh, ve yo. E'fe'. 2:8-9 leh, chi hta, shu, da, leh "Yon, ve aw, hk'aw lo G'ui, sha ve aw, bon hta, pa taw naw, hui htaí, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ve yo. Chaw te' g'a' ka, nyi ma ma' g'a ui, tu, kan' te ve hta, pa taw g'a ve ma' he'. G'ui, sha pe, la' ve la, shawn, hpeh, ve yo. Paw'lu, k'o' ve "G'ui, sha ve la, shawn." a, hto, ma le. Westcott leh, "htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve aw, g'a' hta, k'o' ve yo." 10 "Naw, hui hk'a' naw, hui te ve" leh, He-la-sa' li, hk'aw yon, ve hta, ma' ca' da. Ya, hk'a', a shu yaw' hk'a' yaw' yon, tu, te ve hta, ceh k'o' ga' ve yo. Paw'lu, ve nyi ma hk'aw aw, bon aw, shin', yon, ve leh htaí, hk'aw, ve leh, G'ui, sha ve aw, bon la, shawn, hpeh, ve teh, k'o' ga' ve yo. Chi hk'e hpeh, g'a tu, "Ven' ba' te' hpa, aw, hk'aw lo nga, hui suh ta, ve htaw', Hkri, geh te' geh yaw' nga, hui hta, k'aw, te, tu la pi' peu. (G'ui, sha ve aw, bon hta, pa taw naw, hui htaí, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a peu.)" (eh' 5). Co ha hpaw' suh peu, ve pa taw, G'ui, sha ma' k'aw, te, la pi' ve k'o, nga, hui te, chi' te ma' g'a. Yon, ve leh, G'ui, sha pi' la' ve aw, bon aw, shin' la, shawn, te' ceu, hpeh, ve yo.

Li, hpu ma, la' ve hk'e yon, ve te' ceu, leh, chaw ya' ve a lo, hta, pa taw ma' he', kan' pa' ui, ja' ve G'ui, sha pi' la' ve la, shawn, hpeh, ve yo. Ye-su' k'o' ve, "Nga, hta, peu la' sheh, hpa' Aw, pa nga, geh lo ma' g'aw, veu la' ve k'o, chaw te' g'a' ka, nga, geh la, ma' hpeh," (Yo'. 6:44). "Aw, pa a hkaw-an, ma' pi' ve k'o, chaw te' g'a' ka, nga, geh la, ma' hpeh," (6:65). Tc. 3:16 hk'aw "Yon, ve te' ceu, leh, Ye-su' hta, pa taw g'a ve yo." Hpi'li'pi' 1:29 hk'aw "Hkri, hta, pa taw yaw' hta, yon, tu, aw, bon hta, g'a ve yo." Pe-tru' htaw', yon, ve chaw te' hpa, hta, k'o' pi' ve, "Nga, hui yon, ve hk'a shu, shu, yon, ve nyi ma caw, ve chaw hui hta, li, bvuh, la' ve yo." (2 Pe., 1:1). Yon, ve leh, G'ui,

10. B. F. Westcott, *St. Paul's Epistle to the Ephesians* (Minneapolis: Klock and Clock, n.d. , 1906 hk'aw, hta' ve hta, k'aw, yan, ta, ve), 32.

sha ve la, shawn_ hpeh_ ve hta_ nga_ hui hk'a_ hk'e te shi_ hpeh_ le. Nga_ hui ta' k'o^ she_.. Chaw te' g'a' ka_ yon_ ma' g'a law_ law_ k'o^ ta_ ve leh_.. "Shi_ ve chaw te' g'a' ka_ ma' caw_.. G'ui_ sha hta_ ca ve chaw htaw' te' g'a' ka_ ma' caw_." (Ro_. 3:11). "Chi pa taw, heu' ga' ve pa taw ma' k'o^, g'a' hte_ te ve pa taw ka_ ma' k'o^, g'a ve ma' he^.. G'ui_ sha aw_ bon te pi' ve hta_ pa taw ceh ti' g'a ve yo_ (Ro_. 9:16). G'ui_ sha ven' ba' ya' hta_ Ye-su^ geh g'aw_ veu la' leh yon_ la tu_ te pi' ve yo_.. G'ui_ sha yon_ tu_ ma' te pi' ve k'o, te' g'a' ka_ ma' shi_ leh hta_ hk'aw_ pa_ geh ji' la_ ma' hpeh_.. "Co ha hpaw' ma' daw' pawn_ ve chaw leh_.. G'ui_ sha ve Aw_ ha hpu hta_ ca_ da_ ve te' hpa_ hta_ ma' ha_ yu_.. Aw_ ceu_ o' ve te' hpa_ yaw' hui aw_ pon cu' yi_ ma' caw_ ve aw_ ceu_ hpeh_ ve yo_." (1Kaw_. 2:14). Chi pa taw Pe-tru^ Ye-su^ hta_ G'ui_ sha ve Ya' hpu hpeh_ ve teh_ k'o^ pi' hta', "Yo' na' ve ya' Si' mon_-o_.. naw_ leh_ aw_ bon ui_ ve yo_.. Chaw ya' naw_ hta_ hpeu_ ma_ la' ve ma' he^.. Mvuh' naw ma hk'o^ cheh' ve nga_ ve Aw_ pa naw_ hta_ hpeu_ ma_ la' ve yo_." (Mat. 16:17). Yon_ ve te' ceu_ leh_.. G'ui_ sha hk'e le' pi' ve aw_ bon aw_ shin' hpeh_ ve yo_..

Yon_ ve leh_ G'ui_ sha ve la_ shawn_ hpeh_ ve pa taw, aw_ g'a' nu' leh meh' k'ai lu_ k'ai pui' ve ma' he^, aw_ leh hk'a ga_ caw_ cheh' ye_ cheh' ve yo_.. Ha_ba_ku^ 2:4 hk'aw k'o^ ta_ ve hk'e, "Hte' ve caw' ve chaw leh_.. yon_ ve pa taw g'a te_ cheh' tu_ yo_." (Ro_. 1:17; Ga_. 3:11; He_. 10:38). G'ui_ sha hta_ g'a' va ve te' ceu_ hk'a_ hta' ka_ te_ cheh' ye_ cheh' tu_ ve hta_ k'o^ ve yo_.. He_. 3:14 hk'aw ka_ "Aw_ hku' pui_ hta' nyi ma ye_ ve hk'e, aw_ leh hk'a ga_ hk'a deh_ ye_ ta_ ve k'o, nga_ hui Hkri_ hta_ ca_ da_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve yo_..". G'ui_ sha pi' la' ve yon_ ve leh_ ma' meh' k'ai pui'. G'ui_ sha hta_ hk'aw_ ve kan' hk'a' hta_ taw_ ta_ ma' g'a. Hpi'. 1:6 hk'aw Paw'lu_ k'o^ ve, "Naw_ hui aw_ hk'aw lo da_ ve kan' hta_ tan_ te sheh_ hpa' G'ui_ sha leh_.. Ye-su^ Hkri_ ve aw_ nyi te' nyi hk'a ga_ kan' o' ve hta_ te peu_ pi' tu_ yo_ teh_ nga_ yon_ teh_ ve yo_." (cf. 1Kaw_. 1:8; Kaw_. 1:22-23).

G'ui_ sha ve aw_ bon aw_ shin' hta_ pa taw pi' la' ve yon_ ve leh_.. yaw' ve a lo_ hta_ te ga' ve nyi ma leh te pui' te hpeh_ ve aw_ g'a' pi' la' ve yo_ (Hpi'. 2:13: "G'ui_ sha nyi ma caw' ve hta_ te ga' ve nyi ma caw_ tu_ leh te g'a tu_.. naw_ hui aw_ hk'aw lo yaw' te cheh' ve yo_.."). Yon_ ve leh na yu_ ve te' ceu_ hpa^ da_ ma' hpeh_.. Berkhof aw_ pon yon_ ve hta_ 3 ceu_ peh_ ta_ ve leh_.. Daw' hk'a' aw_ hk'aw lo hte' ve caw' ve hta_ shi_ ve (*notitia*), nyi ma hk'aw shi_ leh ha_ yu_ ve (*assensus*) leh te ga' ve nyi ma a lo_ caw_ leh Ye-su^ Hkri_ hta_ Jaw' maw' hta_ hk'aw_ pa_ hpeh_ ve teh_ yon_ leh chi' a_ ve (*fiducia*). 11 Ya_ nyi aw_ meh bvuh_ ve G'ui_ lawn sha lawn aw_ hk'aw lo *notitia* leh *assensus* hta_ ha_ yu_ ve htaw', *fiducia* hta_ ma' yeh'. Ye-su^ hta_ chi' a_ ve nyi ma ma' caw_ k'o, yon_ ve leh_ aw_ teh_ aw_ na yon_ ve ma' he^.

W.E. Vine "na yu_ tu_ ve" (*peitho*) aw_ lawn bvuh_ ta_ ve leh_:

-
11. Louis Berkhof, *Systematic Theology* (Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1939), 503-5. Cho_ ka_ lo Berkhof leh_.. Augustus Strong, *Systematic Theology* (Philadelphia: Judson, 1907), 837-38 ve daw' hk'a' hta_ yu_ ta_ ve hta_ shu_ ve yo_.. Strong leh_.. Berkhof *fiducia* yon_ ve tcuh' kui_ yu_ taw' ta_ ve hta_ shu_ da_ ve yo_.. Yaw' k'o^ ve, "co ha hk'a_ ma hai_ leh te ya_ ve htaw', Ye-su^ u' peun_ ve hta_ chi' a_ ve yo_..". Chi pa taw, yon_ ve aw_ nyi ma shi_ leh_.. "Ye-su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve hta_ hk'aw_ ve te' ceu_ yo_.."

Peitho leh pisteuo leh, “yon_ tu_” hta_ ne_ da_ ja_ leh tcuh_ kui_ a ci_ peun da_ ve htaw_, Peitho – na yu_ ve leh_, pisteuo – yon_ ve hta_ pa taw hpeh_ la ve yo_. He_ 3:18-19 hk’aw – I’sa-re-la^ chaw ma_ na yu_ ve leh_, ma_ yon_ ve sha_ hki^ hpeh_ ve hk’e . . . Chaw te_ g’a_ G’ui_ sha ve taw_ hkaw_ hta_ na yu_ ve leh_, nyi ma hk’aw G’ui_ sha hta_ yon_ ve sha_ hki^ hpeh_ ve yo_. Li_ hpu suh_ hk’aw Peitho leh_, nyi ma hk’aw yon_ ve hta_ aw_ teh_ aw_ na aw_ hta_ hpaw_ lo te taw_ la ve hta_ k’o^ ga_ ve yo_. 12

Chaw te_ g’a_ yon_ ve k’o_ na yu_ tu_ g’a chi_ a_ ve yo_. Nga_ hui hk’a peu-e_ ven_ ba^ ve aw_ suh_ aw_ sha_ caw_ ve pa taw, hk’a bi_ bi_ na yu_ ma_ g’a (2Kaw_. 7:1; 1Hte_. 3:10). Ya_ hk’a_, aw_ teh_ yon_ ve chaw hui G’ui_ sha ve a lo_ hta_ te ga_ ve nyi ma caw_ ve yo_ (Ro_. 7:18). 13 Chi pa taw Li_ hpu hk’aw yon_ ve leh na yu_ ve hk’a_ hta_ ka_ ca_ da_ cheh_ ve yo_.

Chi_ a_ ve nyi ma ma_ caw_ ve yon_ ve leh_, hta_ hk’aw_ ve bon hkaw_ hta_ te lu_ ve yo_. Paw’lu_ leh_, ha leh_ ve bon hkaw_ hta_ na yu_ tu_ k’o^ ta_ ve yo_ (Ro_. 10:16; 2Hte_. 1:8). Cho_ ka_ lo chaw aw_ suh_ hpeh_ la ve aw_ lawn yaw_ k’o^ ta_ ve: “Naw_ hui ven_ ba^ ve aw_ ce_ hpeh_ jaw htaw_, nyi ma aw_ taw_ hk’a ga_ na yu_ ve chaw hpeh_ la ve yo_ (Ro_. 6:17). Yaw_ ha leh_ bon hkaw_ ma_ ve daw_ law kui_ leh_, “taw_ yaw ve leh kan_ te ve aw_ hk’aw lo na yu_ tu_ aw_ pon_” hpeh_ ve yo_(15:18). “Yon_ leh na yu_ tu_” yaw_ te_ paw_ peu_ te_ paw_ bvuh_ ta_ ve yo_ (1:5; 16:26).

Li_ hpu hk’aw yon_ ve leh na yu_ ve hpa^ da_ ma_ hpeh_. “Yon_ ve” leh_, na yu_ ve hta_ hk’a shu_ shu_ yeh_ ta_ leh (Yo_. 3:36 - Ya_ hpu hta_ yon_ ve chaw leh_, co ti_ ha ti_ caw_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk’a_, Ya_ hpu hta_ ma_ ha_ yu_ ve chaw leh_, co ti_ ha ti_ hta_ ma_ g’a maw_.” Tc_ 6:7 hk’aw a_ shoe_ te_ coe Hkri_ ya_ hui hta_ hk’aw_ ve hta_ na g’a ve leh_, “Chaw ma_ ma_ . . . na yu_ leh yon_ ve yo_.” Na yu_ ve leh yon_ ve ca_ da_ ta_ ve hta_ He_ 5:9 hk’aw k’o^ ta_ ve leh_, “Yaw_ bi_ la peu_ hk’aw_ naw_, yaw_ ve taw_ hkaw_ hta_ hk’a na yu_ ve chaw hui aw_ pon yaw_ leh_, co co tai_ tai_ Htai_ hk’aw_ sheh_ hpa_ hpeh_ la ve yo_.” He_ 11- Yon_ ve ka ti_ sha_ ca_ hk’aw, Yon_ ve pa taw . . . A_bra_han_ . . . na yu_ ve yo_”(eh_ 8). A_bra_han_ ceh ti_ ma_ he_. Yon_ ve aw_ pa lon_ hk’a peu-e_ yon_ ve pa taw na yu_ ve aw_ lawn ma_ la^ ta_ ve yo_.

Na yu_ ve te_ ceu_ leh_, aw_ teh_ yon_ ve sha_ hki^ hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ lawn chi Paw’lu_ Ti_mo-se_ hta_ bvuh_ pi_ hta_, “cha_ chi_ ve chaw leh ma_ yon_ ve chaw hui leh_, G’ui_ sha hta_ shi_ ve yo_ teh_ k’o^ ve htaw_, yaw_ hui yaw_ hta_ ma_ shi_ ve hk’e te ve yo_ (Ti_. 1:15-

12. W.E. Vine, *Vine’s Expository Dictionary of Old and New Testament Words* (Old Tappan, N. J.: Revell, 1981), 3:124.

13. Ro_ma_ 7 leh_, yon_ ve chaw aw_ suh_ aw_ sha_ hpaw_ ven_ ba^ hta_ taw_ da_ ve aw_ lawn hta_ ma_ la^ ve yo_. Paw’lu_ yaw_ ma_ na yu_ ve aw_ lawn k’o^ hta_, da_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ te ga_ ja_ ve htaw_: “Nga_ te ga_ ve hta_ ma_ te leh nga_ can_ ja_ ve te_ hpa_ hta_ te ve yo_.” (eh_ 15); “Nga_ aw_ hk’aw lo da_ ve hta_ te ga_ ve nyi ma caw_ ve yo_.”(eh_ 18); “Nga_ ve nyi ma hk’aw ti_ k’o_ G’ui_ sha ve aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ hta_ ha leh_ ve yo_.”(eh_ 22); leh “Nga_ ve nyi ma daw_ hk’a leh_, G’ui_ sha ve aw_ li_ aw_ hk’a hta_ caw_ ve hk’e te ve yo_.”(eh_ 25).

Tcuh ya_ Paw’lu_ leh_, ven_ ba^ ya_ aw_ hk’aw lo yaw_ shu a keh_ ven_ ba^ ui_ ja_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve teh_ k’o^ leh (1Ti_. 1: 15), ven_ ba^ ta_ tu_ ma_ caw_ ve nyi ma hta_ ba_ ta_ ve chaw hui g’a lu_ k’ai tu_ yo_.

16). 14 Yaw^h hui ma^h na yu^h ve leh^h, ma^h yon^h ve hta^h ma^h la^h cheh^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h hui G'ui^h sha hta^h chi^h ba^h ve leh^h, taw^h yaw ve a keh^h aw^h hkaw^h bvuh^h ja^h ve yo^h. Aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h ve te^h ceu^h leh^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve kan^h hta^h te taw^h la ve yo^h. Hkri^h ya^h aw^h mo^h hta^h k'aw^h gu pa ve chaw hui k'o^h ve hk'e^h nga^h hui yon^h ve hta^h pa taw ceh ti^h hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h la leh yon^h ve o^h ve te^h ceu^h ceh ti^h ma^h he^h. Spurgeon k'o^h ve, "Chaw ya^h leh^h kan^h hta^h pa taw hta^h hk'aw^h g'a ve ma^h he^h htaw^h, kan^h ma^h te ve yon^h ve leh^h hta^h hk'aw^h ve hta^h g'a ma^h hpeh^h." 15 Na yu^h ve hta^h cu^h leh aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h ve hta^h hpeu^h ma^h la^h ve yo^h.

Aw^h law^h te^h ha hk'aw^h hta^h ve Hkri^h ya^h hui aw^h pon yon^h ve leh yon^h ye^h ve peun da^h kui^h ma^h caw^h. Taw^h hkaw^h te^h hkaw^h ti^h ve hta^h Ka^h la^h hpu Li^h hpu hk'aw tcuh^h kui^h nyi^h hk'a^h yu^h taw^h ta^h ve yo^h. 16 Lightfoot leh^h, Ga^h la^h ti^h li^h tcuh^h kui^h hk'aw "yon^h ve" hta^h k'o^h hta^h:

He^h la^h sa^h pistis . . . leh Ka^h la^h hpu "yon^h ve" tcuh^h kui^h nyi^h ceu^h caw^h ve leh^h; g'a^h va ja^h ve, chaw te^h g'a^h hta^h g'a^h va ve; yon^h hpeh^h ve, g'a^h va hpeh^h ve nyi^h ma hta^h k'o^h ve yo^h. Taw^h hkaw^h ca^h da^h ve ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, taw^h te^h hkaw^h ti^h htaw^h te ve chaw leh te ve hta^h g'a hkan^h ve chaw teh^h aw^h li^h aw^h hk'a^h hta^h peh^h ma^h la^h ta^h ve yo^h. Peun da^h ja^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta^h ka ti^h ye^h ve, daw^h che^h ta^h ve, ye^h ve, nyi^h hk'a^h suh ve, g'a^h va ve leh yon^h ve – taw^h te^h hpa^h hta^h cu^h leh ca^h da^h pi^h ta^h ve yo^h. Taw^h hkaw^h chi^h te^h hpa^h ma^h peun da^h htaw^h, a shu yaw^h yeh^h ga^h kui^h hk'aw yu^h yeh^h ve peun da^h kui^h a ci^h caw^h ve ma^h he^h k'o^h, tcuh^h kui^h ma^h peun da^h. Yon^h tcuh^h yon^h hk'a^h aw^h pon aw^h bon g'a ve a keh^h te^h paw^h paw^h taw^h hkaw^h hta^h a ye^h yu^h cheh^h ve hta^h sha^h ti^h ta^h caw^h ve yo^h. "Yon^h ye^h ve chaw^h" teh^h k'o^h hta^h, nyi^h ma hk'aw caw^h ve hta^h ceh ti^h k'o^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h, yaw^h yon^h ve pa taw nga^h hui yaw^h hta^h yon^h hpeh^h g'a^h va hpeh^h ve teh^h k'o^h ga^h ve yo^h. G'ui^h sha hta^h yon^h ve chaw hui leh^h, kan^h te kui^h aw^h hk'aw lo ka^h ka ti^h ye^h leh ma^h hp^h fuh^h ma^h ha^h pui^h. 17

14. Paw^h lu^h aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h ve chaw aw^h lawn Ti^h tu^h hta^h bvuh^h pi^h ve hta^h Zane Hodges ma^h yon^h g'a law^h law^h k'o^h ta^h ve leh^h, (Hodges, *Gospel Under Siege*, 96), "Ti^h tu^h 1:16 hk'aw yaw^h k'o^h cheh^h ve chaw hui leh^h, eh^h 13 hk'aw k'o^h cheh^h ve chaw hk'a shu^h hpeh^h leh, "Yon^h ve aw^h hk'aw lo aw^h g'a^h ui^h la tu^h, yaw^h hui hta^h hehn^h chaweh ma^h pi^h o^h. He^h la^h sa^h hkaw^h 'aw^h g'a^h ui^h ve' hta^h cheh^h sha ve teh^h k'o^h ga^h ve yo^h. Cho^h ka^h lo ma^h yon^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h le le hta^h k'o^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Ya^h hk'a^h, co ha hpaw^h lo 'na^h gaw^h cheh^h ve chaw^h k'aw^h cheh^h sha la tu^h k'o^h ga^h ve yo^h. Chi hk'e^h k'o^h hta^h, Paw^h lu^h yaw^h hui hta^h 'hai^h ve leh ma^h yon^h ve chaw^h hpeh^h ve pa taw, yaw^h hui ve daw^h hk'a^h leh shi^h pui^h ve nyi^h ma cha^h chi^h k'ai^h ve (eh^h 13) leh 'shu cha^h na^h ve chaw leh ma^h na yu^h pui^h ve chaw . . . da^h ve kan^h te tu^h a ci^h ka^h yeh^h ma^h g'a ve chaw hpeh^h ve yo^h (eh^h 16). Chi leh^h, G'ui^h sha ve aw^h ya^h aw^h du^h hta^h k'o^h cheh^h ve ma^h he^h.

15. Charles H. Spurgeon, *The New Park Street Pulpit* (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1958 ve hta^h, 1962 hta^h k'aw^h yan^h ta^h ve hk'aw^h), 4:265.

16. Cf. Ga^h la^h ti^h 5:22 hk'aw *pistis* hta^h Aw^h ha hpu ve aw^h shi^h 'ka ti^h ye^h ve' teh^h yeh^h ta^h ve yo^h. E^h fe^h su^h, 2:8 hk'aw 'yon^h ve' teh^h k'o^h ve hta^h shu^h da^h leh "Naw^h hui yon^h ve aw^h hk'aw lo G'ui^h sha ve aw^h bon hta^h pa taw hta^h hk'aw^h ve hta^h g'a ve yo^h" teh^h k'o^h ta^h ve yo^h.

17. J. B. Lightfoot, *The Epistle of St. Paul to the Galatians* (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, n.d.), 154 – 55.

Chi pa taw, yon_ ye_ ve chaw leh_ na yu_ pui_ ve hk'aw ka_ ka ti_ ye_ ve yo_. Ka ti_ ye_ ve, daw_ che_ ta_ ve, ye_ ve, nyi hk'a_ suh hpeh_ ve, g'a_ va ve leh yon_ ve te_ hpa_ leh_, yon_ ve hta_ ceh ti_ ca_ da_ ta_ ve yo_. Hte_ ve caw_ ve hk'aw a sha_ te_ ve leh_, aw_ teh_ yon_ ve hk'aw taw_ la ve yo_ (Ro_. 10:10).

Yon_ ve te_ ceu_ leh_, ven_ ba_ ma_ caw_ leh bi_ law_ ve pa taw caw_ la ve ma_ he_. Aw_ teh_ yon_ ve chaw leh_, ne_ geh ta_ ve ya_ pa_ ve aw_ pa_ – “Nga_ yon_ ma_ bi_ ve hta_ a ci_ ga la_ o” teh_ law_ hkaw_ ve hta_ na g'a_ ve yo_ (Mk. 9:24). Yon_ ve chaw na yu_ ga_ leh ma_ bi_ ma_ law_ hta_, hk'a_ hta_ ka_ aw_ hk'a_ suh g'a_ k'ai tu_ yo_. Yon_ ve teh_ k'o_ hta_, ma_ chi_ a_ g'a_ ve k'o_ yon_ ve ma_ he_. Ma_ na yu_ pui_ ve nyi ma leh_, ma_ yon_ ve te_ ceu_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

YE_SU^ MA_ LA_ VE YON_ VE

Ma_hteh_ 5:3-12 hk'aw Aw_ bon ui_ ve nyi ma ta_ hk'a_ leh_, nga_ shi_ ve Li_ hpu tawn hk'aw aw_ teh_ yon_ ve aw_ li_ aw_ hk'a_ hta_ hpeu_ ma_ la_ ve yo_.¹⁸ Nyi ma hk'aw ha_ ve g'aw_ ve, hte_ ve caw_ ve hta_ meu_ ve ka_ ve, nyi ma hk'aw hpu ve keh_ ve leh aw_ ka_ aw_ nu ve aw_ li_ aw_ hk'a_ te_ hpa_ leh_, te ma_ g'a_ ve aw_ hta_ ma_ he_. Yon_ ve chaw hui ve aw_ li_ aw_ hk'a_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ law_ te_ ceu_ Mat. 5:3 hk'aw “*Nyi ma hk'aw ha_ ve g'aw_ ve chaw hui aw_ bon ui_ ve yo_. Aw_ lawn k'o_ mvuh_ naw ma mvuh_ mi_ leh_, yaw_ hui ve mvuh_ mi_ hpeh_ ve yo_*” teh_ chaw hk'a_ peu_ aw_ pon k'o_ cheh_ ve yo_. Yon_ leh hta_ hk'aw_ g'a_ peu_ ve pa taw, mvuh_ naw ma mvuh_ mi_ hta_ ca_ da_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui yon_ ve a_ hto_ ma hta_ shu_ da_ ve le teh_ ma_ la_ cheh_ ve yo_.

Aw_ hkui_ pui_ nyi ma ta_ hk'a_ leh_, nyi ma nu_ neh_ ve – co ha hpaw_ lo te_ chi_ ma_ caw_ ve hta_ shi_ leh nyi ma hk'aw ha_ ve g'aw_ ve yo_. Aw_ teh_ yon_ ve chaw leh_, a shu yaw_ aw_ to ven_ ba_ ya_ hpeh_ ve pa taw, G'ui_ sha nyi ma caw_ tu_ te_ chi_ te ma_ g'a_ teh_ shi_ ve yo_. Chi pa taw, daw_ ha_ leh ven_ ba_ daw_ hpfuh_ ve aw_ hk'aw lo (eh_ 4), nyi ma nu_ neh_ ta_ leh (eh_ 5), hte_ ve caw_ ve hta_ meu_ la ka_ la ve yo_ (eh_ 6). Yaw_ hui meu_ ve ka_ ve hta_ nyi hk'a_ suh tu_ G'ui_ sha te pi_ leh ha k'a_ pui_ ve chaw (eh_ 6), nyi ma hk'aw hpu ve keh_ ve chaw (eh_ 7) leh caw_ da_ hui da_ tu_ te ve chaw (eh_ 9) hpeh_ la ve yo_. Hte_ leh_ caw_ leh_ te ve pa taw, shu hk'a_ mvuh_ hk'a_ na k'o_ leh faw_ meh_ ve hta_ g'a_ hkan_ ve yo_ (eh_ 10).

Chi leh_, Ye_su^ ma_ la_ ve aw_ teh_ aw_ na yon_ ve te_ ceu_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Aw_ li_ aw_ hk'a_ te_ ceu_ le le nyi ma nu_ neh_ ve hta_ tan_ te leh na yu_ ve aw_ shi_ naw_ la hta_ hk'a_ ga_ yon_ ve pa taw hpeh_ taw_ la ve yo_. Yon_ ve hk'aw na yu_ ve leh_, aw_ hta_ hpaw_ ceh ma_ he_ nyi ma hk'aw taw_ la ve yo_. Chi pa taw, yaw_ hui ve hte_ ve caw_ ve te_ ceu_ li_ bvuh_ pa_ leh Hpa_ri_seh_ hui a keh_ da_ leu_ ve yo_ (eh_ 20). Ye_su^ ca_ leh_ yon_ ve hta_ ca_ da_ ve hte_ ve caw_ ve te_ ceu_ caw_ la ve teh_ k'o_ ta_ ve yo_ (Ro_. 10:6). Na yu_ ve te_ ceu_ leh_, aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ ve li_ meh_ hta_ ceh ca_ da_ ve ma_ he_, aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ ve

18. Aw_ bon ui_ ve nyi ma ta_ hk'a_ aw_ lawn John MacArthur teuh_ kui_ yu_ taw_ ta_ ve *The MacArthur New Testament Commentary, Mat. 1-7* (Chicago: Moody, 1985), 131-233) hta_ nyi. Li_ hpu tawn chi ve hta_ John MacArthur ve *Kingdom Living Here and Now* (Chicago: Moody, 1980) hta_ nyi.

tcuh⁻ kui, htaw⁻ hpeh, ve yo⁻ (eh⁻ 21- 48). Hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chi te⁻ ceu, leh, ha⁻ chaw⁻ ha⁻ pa⁻ ma⁻ te ve ceh ti⁻ ma⁻ he⁻, te tu, ka, ma⁻ daw⁻ nyi ve yo⁻. Can⁻ da, ve hta, htaw⁻, chaw hta, ti⁻ peh, ve hk'a shu, jaw k'ai ve yo⁻.

G'ui, sha teh ta, ve aw, hta, leh, nga, hui te g'a ve a keh⁻ mvuh ja⁻ ve hta, shi, k'o, Ye-su⁻ k'o⁻ cheh⁻ ve Aw, bon ui, ve nyi ma ta, hk'a⁻ caw, la cheh⁻ ve yo⁻. Chi leh, co ha hpaw⁻ ha, g'aw⁻ ve hta, shi, leh nyi ma nu⁻ neh, ve hk'aw tan, hpeh, taw⁻ la leh aw, leh meu⁻ hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve hk'aw na yu, ve te⁻ ceu, caw, la ve yo⁻. Chi te⁻ hpa, leh, co ha hpaw⁻ aw, hta, mvuh ve a sha, te, hk'a⁻ ve aw, li⁻ aw, hk'a⁻ hpeh, ve yo⁻. Yon, ve ma⁻ caw, k'o, aw, ceu, chi te⁻ hpa, caw, ma⁻ hpeh, leh G'ui, sha mvuh⁻ mi, hta, ca⁻ da, ve chaw hk'a peu-e, aw, li⁻ aw, hk'a⁻ chi te⁻ hpa, ma⁻ caw, ma⁻ hpeh, (Mat. 5:3).

Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve aw, li⁻ aw, hk'a⁻ aw, lawn Ye-su⁻ ma, hta⁻, ya⁻ eh⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ hta, aw, la, g'aw⁻ hui aw, ka, lo teh ta, leh k'o⁻ pi⁻ ve, “Nga, naw, hui hta, aw, teh, aw, na k'o⁻ la⁻ ve, naw, hui ve nyi ma ma⁻ pa leh ya⁻ eh⁻ hk'e ma⁻ hpeh, la ve k'o, G'ui, sha ve mvuh⁻ mi, aw, hk'aw lo ma⁻ g'a lo, -e ta.” (Mat. 18:3). Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, yon, ve aw, lawn hen⁻ yu, tu, ya⁻ eh⁻ leh, nyi ma nu⁻ neh, ve hk'aw na yu, ve aw, ho, aw, han hpeh, ve yo⁻. 19

Ye-su⁻ aw, lawn chi hta, teh⁻ ma, pi⁻ ve leh, nga, hui chaw maw⁻ hpeh, ve a hkaw-an, hta, cu⁻ leh a shu yaw⁻ hk'a⁻ aw, ho⁻ te ga⁻ ve, a shu yaw⁻ aw, pon ceh te ga⁻ ve, a shu yaw⁻ hk'a⁻ u⁻ peun, ga⁻ ve k'o, mvuh⁻ naw ma mvuh⁻ mi, aw, hk'aw lo ma⁻ g'a lo, -e. Ya, hk'a⁻, ya⁻ eh⁻ hk'a shu, nyi ma nu⁻ neh, leh, ta, leh yon, ve hk'aw hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ha, yu, leh Ye-su⁻ u⁻ peun, ve aw, haw⁻ lo chi⁻ a, ga⁻ ve k'o, aw, bon ui, ve nyi ma ta, hk'a⁻ caw, la peu.

Ye-su⁻ k'o⁻ ve, “Nga, ve yaw, te⁻ hpa, leh, nga, ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta, na yu, ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ hui nga, hta, shi, leh nga, hk'a⁻ suh la, ve yo⁻. Nga, yaw⁻ hui hta, co ti, ha ti, pi⁻ leh yaw⁻ hui hk'a, hta⁻ ka, ma⁻ g'a lu, ma⁻ g'a she⁻ (Yo⁻. 10:27-28). Aw, teh, aw, na ve yaw, eh⁻ a shu le. Ye-su⁻ aw, hk'a⁻ suh g'a, k'ai leh co ti, ha ti, pi⁻ ta, peu, ve chaw hui yo⁻.

Yon, ve k'o, na yu, ve yo⁻. Ma⁻ yon, ve k'o, k'aw, hpfuh⁻ taw, da, ve yo⁻. Chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ ve a sha, te, hk'a⁻ leh, yon, ve leh ma⁻ yon, ve hta, cu⁻ leh hpeu, ma, la⁻ ve yo⁻. Aw, k'aw ji lo cheh⁻ ta, ma⁻ hpeh, 20 Hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve aw, ceu, hta, shi, ve htaw⁻, na yu, ve te⁻ ceu, ma⁻ caw, ve k'o, Li, hpu ma, la⁻ ve yon, ve te⁻ ceu, ma⁻ he⁻ she. Te⁻ paw⁻ hta⁻ daw⁻ che⁻ leh yon, ta⁻ peu, ve htaw⁻, ca⁻ leh na yu, ve hk'aw kan⁻ ma⁻ te ve chaw hui leh, Li, hpu sha, ti, pi⁻ la⁻ ta, ve – “Ya⁻ hpu hta, ma⁻ ha, yu, ve chaw leh, co ti, ha ti, hta, ma⁻ g'a maw. Yaw⁻ aw, hk'o⁻ hta, G'ui, sha nyi ma zuh⁻ ve te⁻ ceu, caw, ta, ve yo⁻.” teh, sha, ti, pi⁻ ta, ve hta, daw⁻ nyi caw⁻ ve yo⁻ (Yo⁻. 3:36).

19. Ya⁻ eh⁻ te⁻ hpa, hk'a, hta⁻ ka, na yu, ve ma⁻ he⁻. Ya, hk'a⁻, yaw⁻ hui te⁻ g'a⁻ g'a⁻ u⁻ peun, ve aw, haw⁻ lo cheh⁻ ve pa taw, ma⁻ na yu, ve k'o, ma, pi⁻ leh ci, yan, ve yo⁻.

20. Chi leh, Hkri, ya⁻ te⁻ hpa, ven⁻ ba⁻ te ya, pui⁻ ve yo, teh, k'o⁻ ve hta, ma⁻ ha, yu, ve ma⁻ he⁻. Yon, ve chaw ven⁻ ba⁻ te ve htaw⁻, yaw⁻ hui ven⁻ ba⁻ aw, pon daw⁻ ha, tu, ven⁻ ba⁻ hta, can⁻ tu, leh na yu, ga⁻ ve nyi ma caw, la tu, Aw, ha hpu te pi⁻ ve yo⁻. Aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve teh, k'o⁻ htaw⁻, chaw aw, suh⁻ tan, hpeh, la hta⁻ ka, aw, ca⁻ ma⁻ che⁻ leh hk'a, hta⁻ ka, ma⁻ na yu, ve aw, hk'o⁻, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve aw, shi, ma⁻ naw, la ve k'o, Li, hpu ma, la⁻ ve yon, ve te⁻ ceu, ma⁻ caw.

HTE˘ VE CAW˘ VE CHAW AW˘ PON KA TI˘

Ye˘-su˘ Hk'aw Pui Hk'o˘ Bon Ma˘ Hkaw˘ hk'aw nyi ma ma˘ gaw˘ law˘ law˘ ve taw˘ te˘ hkaw˘ leh˘, “Hk'e te leh, mvuh˘ naw ma hk'o˘ cheh˘ ve naw˘ ve Aw˘ pa bi˘ ve hk'a shu˘ shu˘ naw˘ hui htaw˘ bi˘ la pi˘-o˘” (Mat. 5:48).

Hte˘ ve caw˘ ve hta˘ bi˘ la tu˘ g'a teh˘ nyi ve k'o, chaw te˘ g'a˘ le le aw˘ pon a˘ hto˘ ma daw˘ law kui˘ caw˘ le.

O˘ te˘ nyi Ye˘-su˘ ma˘ pi˘ ve hta˘ na cheh˘ ve chaw hui aw˘ pon li˘ bvuh˘ pa˘ leh Hpa˘-ri-seh˘ hui leh˘, hte˘ ja˘ caw˘ ja˘ ve chaw hpeh˘ ve teh˘ yon˘ ve yo˘. Te˘ hpaw˘ lo yaw˘ hui leh˘, aw˘ li˘ aw˘ hk'a˘ teh hehn˘ ja˘ ve yo˘. Paw˘lu˘ yaw˘ Hpa˘-ri-seh˘ hpeh˘ ve a sha˘ te˘ hk'a˘ hta˘ k'o˘ ma˘ la˘ ve leh˘: “Nga˘ paw la peu˘ hk'aw˘ naw˘ hi˘ nyi ga˘ hta˘, aw˘ gui˘ meu˘ sho˘ ve, I˘sa-re-la˘ chaw ceu˘ hk'aw Ben˘-ya-men˘ aw˘ ceu˘ aw˘ hk'a˘ hpeh˘ ve, He˘-bre˘h˘ chaw ceu˘ aw˘ hk'aw lo paw la ta˘ ve, aw˘ li˘ taw˘ hkaw˘ hta˘ ca˘ da˘ leh Hpa˘-ri-seh˘ hpeh˘ ve, nyi ma pfuh˘ leh Hkri˘ ya˘ aw˘ mo˘ hta˘ faw˘ meh˘ sheh˘ hpa˘ hpeh˘ ve, aw˘ li˘ taw˘ hkaw˘ hta˘ ca˘ da˘ ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve te˘ ceu˘ hta˘ k'o˘ ve k'o, nga˘ leh˘ ven˘ ba˘ ma˘ caw˘ ve chaw hpeh˘ ve yo˘.” (Hpi˘. 3:5-6). Hpa˘-ri-seh˘ hui leh˘, ca˘ tu˘ ce ve, bon law˘ ve, aw˘ li˘ aw˘ hk'a˘ hta˘ hk'a˘ deh˘ g'a˘ te ve, te˘ chi pun te˘ pun te ve, shu hta˘ ga pi˘ tan˘ pi˘ ve, Li˘ hpu hta˘ tawn˘ g'aw ve aw˘ hk'o˘ ka˘ Li˘ hpu hk'aw G'ui˘ sha pi˘ ta˘ ve aw˘ li˘ taw˘ hkaw˘ a keh˘ hehn˘ ja˘ ve te˘ hpa˘ k'aw˘ teh leh g'a˘ te cheh˘ ve yo˘.

Chi hk'o˘ ka˘ Ye˘-su˘ leh˘, “Li˘ bvuh˘ pa˘ leh Hpa˘-ri-seh˘ hui a keh˘ naw˘ hui hte˘ ve caw˘ ve te˘ ceu˘ ma˘ caw˘ leu˘ ve k'o, naw˘ hui mvuh˘ naw ma mvuh˘ mi˘ aw˘ hk'aw lo ma˘ g'a lo˘-e ta˘” (Mat. 5:20). Chaw ya˘ ca g'a˘ te ma˘ g'a ve aw˘ li˘ hta˘ naw˘ hui yon˘ ve k'o, bon hkaw˘ hta˘ naw˘ hui na g'a peu˘.

Paw sha pa˘ chaw ha˘ pa˘ hta˘ daw˘ naw˘ she˘. Yaw˘ htaw˘ Hpa˘-ri-seh˘ hpeh˘ leh chaw ya˘ te g'a ve hk'e aw˘ li˘ taw˘ hkaw˘ hta˘ hk'a bi˘ g'a˘ te peu˘ teh˘ nyi hk'a˘ suh ve yo˘. Yaw˘ ma˘ yon˘ ve hk'aw taw˘ k'ai peu˘ hk'aw˘ naw˘, Ye˘-su˘ aw˘ la˘ g'aw˘ hui hta˘ k'o˘ pi˘ ve, “Paw sha ve chaw mvuh˘ naw ma mvuh˘ mi˘ hk'aw lo˘-e tu˘ ha˘ ja˘ ve yo˘.” (Mat. 19:23). Yaw˘ hui an˘ ja˘ ve hk'aw k'aw˘ yaw hk'aw˘ pi˘ ve leh˘, “A shu hta˘i˘ hk'aw˘ ve hta˘ g'a tu˘ le˘” (eh˘ 25).

Ye˘-su˘ k'aw˘ k'o˘ pi˘ ve, “Chaw ya˘ ca te ma˘ g'a. Ya˘ hk'a˘, G'ui˘ sha hk'a˘ peu˘-e˘ hta˘ te g'a ve yo˘.”

Ven˘ ba˘ caw˘ ve chaw hta˘i˘ hk'aw˘ ve hta˘ g'a ma˘ hpeh˘. Nga˘ hui a shu yaw˘ hk'a˘ hta˘i˘ hk'aw˘ ma˘ g'a. Ven˘ ba˘ pon˘ tu˘ te ma˘ g'a. G'ui˘ sha ma˘ ga la˘ k'o, yon˘ tu˘ te ma˘ g'a (Yo˘. 6:44,65); chaw ya˘ ve a lo˘ aw˘ hk'aw lo yon˘ pui˘ tu˘ ka˘ te ma˘ g'a. G'ui˘ sha ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve aw˘ hta˘i˘ aw˘ hk'a˘ suh ka˘ nga˘ hui a sha˘ te˘ ma˘ g'a.

Te[˘] chi hkaw_˩ ha hk'aw_˩ hta[˘], Wittenberg ven[˘] hk'aw, Black Cloister mvuh kui_˩ lo caw_˩ ve aw_˩ baweh[˘] hk'aw Ga_˩ma_˩ni_˩ chaw cao_˩ bu[˘] sa_˩ la_˩ te[˘] g'a[˘] G'ui_˩ sha ve hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve aw_˩ lawn bon law_˩ leh daw[˘] nyi cheh[˘] ve yo_˩. Ma[˘] g'a te ya_˩ tu_˩ sha_˩ ti_˩ hk'a deh_˩ ta_˩ leh te[˘] nyi le le aw_˩ yan[˘] maw chaweh i ja[˘] ve ven[˘] ba[˘] hta_˩ ma[˘] g'a te tu_˩ law_˩ hkaw[˘] cheh[˘] ve htaw[˘], da_˩ keh_˩ hte[˘] caw[˘] ja[˘] ve aw_˩ hta_˩ hta_˩ g'a_˩ ma[˘] mi ta_˩ teh_˩ shi_˩ la ve yo_˩. G'ui_˩ sha leh_˩ ma[˘] ha k'a[˘] pui[˘], ven[˘] ba[˘] ma[˘] hpeh[˘] la[˘] pui[˘] leh nyi ma zuh[˘] ve hk'aw k'aw_˩ te hk'aw_˩ la[˘] pui[˘] ve pa taw, yaw[˘] aw_˩ pon daw[˘] law kui_˩ ma[˘] caw_˩. Yaw[˘] a sha_˩ te_˩ hk'a[˘] k'aw_˩ pa la ve hta_˩ k'aw_˩ daw[˘] naw[˘] leh k'o[˘] ve:

“G'ui_˩ sha ve hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve[˘] leh_˩, nga_˩ ve nyi ma shi_˩ hk'aw mvuh[˘] taw_˩ hkaw[˘] hk'e yo_˩. Ha leh_˩ ve bon hkaw[˘] aw_˩ hk'aw lo G'ui_˩ sha ve hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve hta_˩ hpeu_˩ ma_˩ la[˘] ve yo_˩ teh_˩ k'o[˘] ve Paw[˘]lu_˩ hta_˩ nga_˩ can[˘] ja[˘] ve yo_˩ (Ro[˘]. 1:16-17). Aw_˩ hk'aw_˩ naw[˘] 'hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw leh_˩, yon_˩ ve hta_˩ pa taw co ha g'a te_˩ tu_˩ yo_˩’ (1:17) teh_˩ k'o[˘] ve leh Augustine hta_˩ g'a jeh_˩ da_˩ hta[˘] heh_˩, nga_˩ ha leh_˩ la ve yo_˩. G'ui_˩ sha ve hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve leh_˩, yaw[˘] ve ha k'a[˘] ve hta_˩ k'o[˘] leh yaw[˘] ha k'a[˘] ve aw_˩ hk'aw lo nga_˩ hui hta_˩ hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh_˩ la pi[˘] ve aw_˩ hk'o[˘], nga_˩ hui ve na_˩ kui_˩ gaw_˩ kui_˩ hta_˩ gu nai la[˘] ve yo_˩. 1

Lu[˘]teu_˩ ca maw_˩ ve aw_˩ ceu_˩ leh_˩, yon_˩ ve hta_˩ pa taw hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh_˩ la ve yo_˩. Yaw[˘] ca maw_˩ ve aw_˩ ceu_˩ hta_˩ cu[˘] leh k'aw_˩ hta_˩ k'aw_˩ pa ve aw_˩ hk'aw lo Na[˘] ho_˩ ve aw_˩ coe aw_˩ yan[˘] hta_˩ peu_˩ pi[˘] ve yo_˩. Ha leh_˩ ve bon hkaw[˘] aw_˩ hk'aw lo hpeu_˩ ma_˩ la[˘] ve G'ui_˩ sha ve hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve aw_˩ ceu_˩ leh_˩, ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hpfu[˘] leh Ye_˩su[˘] hta_˩ hk'a yon_˩ ve chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] le le hta_˩ pi[˘] la[˘] leh G'ui_˩ sha meh[˘] g'u[˘] suh_˩ hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve o[˘] ve aw_˩ hk'o[˘] lo hu[˘] cheh[˘] hpeh_˩ ve yo_˩.

Hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve yon_˩ hk'a[˘] aw_˩ lawn Paw[˘]lu_˩ bi[˘] chaweh k'o[˘] ma_˩ la[˘] ta_˩ ve yo_˩. Ro[˘]ma_˩ li_˩ aw_˩ hk'aw lo aw_˩ lawn chi hta_˩ ma[˘] chaweh k'o[˘] ta_˩ leh Aw_˩ hkui[˘] pui_˩ li_˩ hta_˩ ka_˩ tan_˩ leh yon_˩ ve chaw hui hta_˩ hk'aw_˩ ve hta_˩ g'a tu_˩, G'ui_˩ sha hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve aw_˩ ceu_˩ pi[˘] la[˘] ve teh_˩ k'o[˘] ta_˩ ve yo_˩. Nga_˩ hui ve aw_˩ law[˘] peuh[˘] ve aw_˩ pa aw_˩ e ven[˘] ba[˘] te ve aw_˩ yan[˘] hta_˩ tan_˩ leh chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] ka_˩ bon li[˘] shin[˘] li[˘] da_˩ hkui[˘] ja hkui[˘] hta_˩ pa taw hta_˩ hk'aw_˩ ve hta_˩ g'a ve ma[˘] he[˘], yon_˩ ve aw_˩ hk'aw lo G'ui_˩ sha ve aw_˩ bon hta_˩ pa taw ceh ti[˘] g'a ve yo_˩. Nga_˩ hui hen[˘] yu_˩ yu_˩ aw_˩ pon – “A_˩bra_˩han_˩ yon_˩ ve hta_˩ pa taw, yaw[˘] hta_˩ hte[˘] ve chaw[˘] ve chaw teh_˩ shaw_˩ ta_˩ ve yo_˩.” (Ro[˘]. 4:3).

HTE[˘] VE CAW[˘] VE K'O[˘] VE A_˩ HTO_˩ MA LE

Ye_˩su[˘] mi_˩ gui_˩ hk'o[˘] kan[˘] te cheh[˘] hta[˘], hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] hta_˩ yeh[˘] ve yo_˩. Yaw[˘] ma_˩ ve bon hkaw[˘] aw_˩ lawn lon[˘] htaw[˘], yon_˩ ve pa taw hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh_˩ la ve yo_˩. Hpa_˩ri_˩seh[˘] leh aw_˩ hkawn_˩ shaw pa_˩ hui aw_˩ lawn taw[˘] pa ha[˘] hta_˩ nyi she_˩:

1. Martin Luther, *Table Talk*, Theodore G. tappert, ed., in Helmut T. Lehmann, gen. ed., *Luther's Works*, 55 vols. (Philadelphia: Fortress, 1967), 54:308 -9.

A shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to hta^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve teh^ˋ shaw^ˋ ta^ˋ leh shu hta^ˋ te^ˋ chi^ˋ ma^ˋ shaw^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ chi te ma^ˋ leh k'o^ˋ ve, “Chaw nyi^ˋ g'a^ˋ bon law^ˋ tu^ˋ bon yeh^ˋ lon^ˋ lo ta^ˋ-e ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ g'a^ˋ Hpa-ri-seh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ leh te^ˋ g'a^ˋ aw^ˋ hkawn^ˋ shaw pa^ˋ yo^ˋ. Hpa-ri-seh^ˋ hu^ˋ ta^ˋ leh ‘G'ui^ˋ sha-o^ˋ, nga^ˋ aw^ˋ ka^ˋ aw^ˋ nu chaw hta^ˋ ma^ˋ shu^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ naw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ bon hta^ˋ chi^ˋ mvuh ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui leh^ˋ, hi^ˋ yu^ˋ lu yu^ˋ ve chaw^ˋ ma^ˋ hte^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve chaw^ˋ ha^ˋ chaw^ˋ ha^ˋ pa^ˋ te ve chaw hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ hkawn^ˋ shaw pa^ˋ chi te^ˋ g'a^ˋ hta^ˋ ka^ˋ ma^ˋ shu^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ naw^ˋ hta^ˋ chi^ˋ mvuh ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ shin^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'aw lo nyi^ˋ nyi nga^ˋ ca^ˋ tu^ˋ ce ve yo^ˋ. G'a^ˋ ve hk'a^ˋ peu-e^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'aw lo te^ˋ chi pun te^ˋ pun tan^ˋ ve yo^ˋ teh^ˋ k'o^ˋ leh bon law^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ hkawn^ˋ shaw pa^ˋ leh^ˋ vui^ˋ kui^ˋ lo hu^ˋ ta^ˋ leh mvuh^ˋ naw ma lo chi^ˋ nyi ma^ˋ hpeh^ˋ. Daw^ˋ ha^ˋ ja^ˋ ve aw^ˋ hk'aw lo nyi ma pui hta^ˋ hta leh ‘G'ui^ˋ sha-o^ˋ, nga^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve hta^ˋ a ci^ˋ ha k'a^ˋ la^ˋ-o^ˋ’ teh^ˋ law^ˋ hkaw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ!” (Lk. 18:9-13).

Ye-su^ˋ leh^ˋ, Hpa-ri-seh^ˋ ve nyi ma ta^ˋ hk'a^ˋ hta^ˋ shaw^ˋ ba^ˋ ga^ˋ ve hk'aw^ˋ nga^ˋ naw^ˋ hui hta^ˋ aw^ˋ teh^ˋ aw^ˋ na k'o^ˋ la^ˋ ve aw^ˋ hkawn^ˋ shaw pa^ˋ leh^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ la leh yaw^ˋ ve yeh^ˋ lo k'o^ˋ-e ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ lawn k'o^ˋ, a shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to hta^ˋ ta^ˋ ui^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ le le leh^ˋ, ta^ˋ i ve hta^ˋ g'a^ˋ hkan^ˋ leh a shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to hta^ˋ ta^ˋ i ve chaw leh^ˋ, ta^ˋ ui^ˋ ve hta^ˋ g'a^ˋ hkan^ˋ tu^ˋ yo^ˋ.” (eh^ˋ 14).

Taw^ˋ pa ha^ˋ chi hta^ˋ nyi hta^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve chaw^ˋ ve chaw la^ˋ ha^ˋ hpeh^ˋ la ve yo^ˋ. Ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfu^ˋh^ˋ ve aw^ˋ hkawn^ˋ shaw pa^ˋ leh^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ sha meh^ˋ g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ “hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ ve yeh^ˋ lo k'o^ˋ-e ve yo^ˋ.” Daw^ˋ ha^ˋ ve, bon li^ˋ shin^ˋ li^ˋ da^ˋ hkui^ˋ ja^ˋ hkui^ˋ, ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ hta^ˋ te bi^ˋ ve, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hpeu^ˋ ma^ˋ ve, da^ˋ ve kan^ˋ te^ˋ ceu^ˋ ceu^ˋ te tu^ˋ aw^ˋ yan^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ pon te^ˋ ceu^ˋ le le te bi^ˋ peu^ˋ. Yon^ˋ ve pa taw te^ˋ paw^ˋ ti^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ la ve yo^ˋ.

Ye-su^ˋ cho^ˋ ka^ˋ lo G'ui^ˋ lawn sha lawn te^ˋ chi^ˋ ma^ˋ k'o^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ la ve ceh^ˋ ti^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yon^ˋ ve hta^ˋ pa taw hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ la ve hta^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ leh Ro^ˋma^ˋ li^ˋ 3 – 5 hk'aw Paw^ˋlu^ˋ ma^ˋ ve yon^ˋ tcuh^ˋ yon^ˋ hk'a^ˋ hta^ˋ haw^ˋ da^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ la ve leh^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ sha te ve kan^ˋ hpeh^ˋ leh yon^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ hte^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hk'a^ˋ peu-e^ˋ hpeh^ˋ pi^ˋ leh Ye-su^ˋ Hkri^ˋ ve hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'aw lo caw^ˋ la pi^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ ci^ˋ yan^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta^ˋ pon^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chi^ˋ hk'e^ˋ te ve hta^ˋ taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ lai^ˋ ceu^ˋ yeh^ˋ ta^ˋ leh^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve teh^ˋ shaw^ˋ pi^ˋ ve, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hpeh^ˋ pi^ˋ ve, G'ui^ˋ sha meh^ˋ g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ chaw aw^ˋ suh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ la ve leh G'ui^ˋ sha nyi ma zuh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ pon^ˋ la^ˋ ve teh^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ chi te^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ ve nyi ma hk'aw hpeh^ˋ taw^ˋ la ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ sha suh^ˋ jeh^ˋ kui^ˋ k'aw jaw meh^ˋ g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ lo shaw^ˋ pi^ˋ ve pa taw hpeh^ˋ la ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ hkaw^ˋ g'a^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve k'o^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ sha meh^ˋ g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ hu^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ho^ˋ aw^ˋ han la^ˋ ha^ˋ pa k'ai leh yaw^ˋ ve nyi ma hk'aw aw^ˋ meu^ˋ aw^ˋ meu^ˋ pa la hpeh^ˋ la ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ.

Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ lawn jaw k'ai caw^ˋ ve ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve ya^ˋ kui^ˋ nyi^ˋ ceu^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ law^ˋ te^ˋ ceu^ˋ - hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve leh da^ˋ ve keh^ˋ ve ma^ˋ shu^ˋ da^ˋ. Cao^ˋ bu^ˋ aw^ˋ mo^ˋ leh^ˋ, yon^ˋ ve chaw ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta^ˋ hpa^ˋ da^ˋ leh da^ˋ la keh^ˋ la tu^ˋ G'ui^ˋ sha te ve kan^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chaw ya^ˋ yaw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ yaw^ˋ k'o^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ sha meh^ˋ g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ chaw aw^ˋ suh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ leh hu^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve ka^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ, ya^ˋ hk'a^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ya^ˋ aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ suh^ˋ k'aw^ˋ pa la ve hta^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Da^ˋ keh^ˋ ve a sha^ˋ te^ˋ hk'a^ˋ leh^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ te^ˋ ceu^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ la^ˋ ha^ˋ te^ˋ paw^ˋ ti^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ la ma^ˋ

g'a teh, Cao, bu⁻ aw, mo⁻ ma⁻ ve yo⁻. Chi hk'e k'o⁻ hta⁻, chaw ya⁻ ma⁻ bi⁻ ma⁻ law⁻ ve hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve leh⁻, Ye⁻su⁻ Hkri⁻ ve bi⁻ law⁻ ja⁻ ve hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve aw⁻ ceu, aw⁻ tan hpeh⁻ la ve te⁻ ceu, yo⁻.

Kaw⁻ tu⁻ caw⁻ ve ya⁻ kui⁻ nyi⁻ ceu, te⁻ ceu, leh⁻, Hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve leh da⁻ ve keh⁻ ve hta⁻, yu, hpa⁻ da⁻ ma⁻ hpeh⁻. Aw⁻ lawn k'o⁻, te⁻ ceu, ma⁻ caw⁻ k'o⁻, te⁻ ceu, ka⁻ caw⁻ ma⁻ hpeh⁻. Chi leh⁻, *antinomianism* ve ya⁻ kui⁻ yo⁻. G'ui⁻ sha yaw⁻ da⁻ keh⁻ pi⁻ ta⁻ ve chaw hta⁻ ma⁻ he⁻ k'o⁻, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw teh⁻ ma⁻ shaw⁻ pi⁻. Htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a tu⁻ aw⁻ hk'a⁻ hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve te⁻ ceu, hta⁻ ceh ti⁻ G'ui⁻ sha teh ta⁻ ve ma⁻ he⁻. Leu⁻ yu⁻ ve, chaw aw⁻ suh⁻ hpeh⁻ ve, yon⁻ ve, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve, da⁻ ve keh⁻ ve leh aw⁻ me⁻ aw⁻ hpon⁻ g'a ve chi te⁻ hpa⁻ leh⁻, G'ui⁻ sha htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ pi⁻ tu⁻ aw⁻ hkui⁻ pui⁻ lo⁻ ve aw⁻ htai⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. “Aw⁻ g'u⁻ suh⁻ hta⁻ ka⁻ yaw⁻ shi⁻ ta⁻ ve chaw te⁻ hpa⁻ leh⁻, yaw⁻ ve Ya⁻ hpu aw⁻ ho⁻ aw⁻ han hk'a shu⁻ shu⁻ hpeh⁻ la tu⁻, aw⁻ law⁻ hta⁻ ka⁻ yaw⁻ fui⁻ teh ta⁻ ve chaw hui hta⁻ yaw⁻ ku⁻ yu⁻ leh, ku⁻ yu⁻ ta⁻ ve chaw hui hta⁻ htaw⁻, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hpeh⁻ la pi⁻ law⁻ ve, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hui hta⁻ htaw⁻, yaw⁻ aw⁻ me⁻ aw⁻ hpon⁻ pi⁻ ve yo⁻.” (Ro⁻. 8:29-30). Hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve leh⁻, yaw⁻ te⁻ ceu⁻ ceh ti⁻ peh⁻ da⁻ leh cheh⁻ ma⁻ hpeh⁻ ve aw⁻ hk'o⁻, htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve kan⁻ hk'a⁻ hk'aw aw⁻ ka⁻ aw⁻ nu⁻ ve aw⁻ ceu, hk'a⁻ peu-e⁻ aw⁻ tan ka⁻ te ma⁻ hpeh⁻. Ya⁻ nyi coe G'ui⁻ lawn sha lawn aw⁻ hk'aw lo a ye⁻ ui⁻ ja⁻ ve ya⁻ kui⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻.

HTE⁻ VE CAW⁻ VE CHAW TEH⁻ SHAW⁻ LA⁻ VE

Hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw hpeh⁻ tu⁻ aw⁻ hkui⁻ pui⁻ leh⁻, yon⁻ ve chaw ve ca⁻ ran⁻ aw⁻ hk'aw lo hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve aw⁻ ceu⁻ keu la⁻ tu⁻ lo⁻ ve yo⁻. Chi leh⁻, ma⁻ he⁻ he⁻ ve o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve aw⁻ li⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hta⁻ peun da⁻ ve Hkri⁻ ya⁻ hui ve hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve yon⁻ tcuh⁻ yo⁻. Chi ve hta⁻ “hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw teh⁻ shaw⁻ la⁻ ve” teh⁻ k'o⁻ ve yo⁻. Chi hk'e ma⁻ te k'o⁻, htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve hta⁻ g'a ma⁻ hpeh⁻.

Sa⁻la⁻ lon⁻ James Buchanan bvuh⁻ ta⁻ ve, “Te ya⁻ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ hta⁻ daw⁻ hpfulh⁻ leh chaw aw⁻ suh⁻ hpeh⁻ la ve pa taw te meh⁻ ma⁻ g'a, aw⁻ li⁻ aw⁻ hk'a⁻ aw⁻ hk'aw lo k'aw⁻ taw⁻ la pui⁻ ve yo⁻. G'ui⁻ sha suh⁻ jeh⁻ leh hpeh⁻ la⁻ ve pa taw ceh ti⁻ pon⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻.” 2 Ven⁻ ba⁻ leh⁻, nga⁻ hui hta⁻ cha⁻ chi⁻ tu⁻ te la⁻ ve yo⁻. Tcuh ya⁻ Ya⁻ ko⁻ bvuh⁻ ta⁻ ve, “Aw⁻ li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hk'a⁻ peu-e⁻ aw⁻ hk'aw lo te⁻ ma⁻ hta⁻ ceh te ya⁻ ve ka⁻ hk'a⁻ peu-e⁻ hta⁻ te ya⁻ ve chaw hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻.” (Ya⁻. 2:10). Da⁻ ve hk'a⁻, ma te ve htaw⁻, ven⁻ ba⁻ te⁻ ceu⁻ hta⁻ te meh⁻ ma⁻ g'a. Ven⁻ ba⁻ te⁻ ceu⁻ ceu, te ya⁻ ta⁻ ve k'o⁻, pon⁻ ma⁻ g'a ve je⁻ pfuh⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻.

Chi hk'o⁻ ka⁻, hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve G'ui⁻ sha leh⁻, ven⁻ ba⁻ hta⁻ hk'e le⁻ nyi ta⁻ hpeh⁻ ta⁻ ma⁻ g'a. Caw⁻ da⁻ tu⁻ g'a te ve yo⁻. Aw⁻ li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ aw⁻ hk'aw lo ven⁻ ba⁻ ve aw⁻ hpfulh⁻ hta⁻ g'a shai⁻ ve teh⁻ k'o⁻ ta⁻ leh “Ven⁻ ba⁻ ve aw⁻ hpfulh⁻ leh⁻, suh ve te⁻ ceu⁻ yo⁻.” (Ro⁻. 6:23).

K'aw⁻ caw⁻ da⁻ tu⁻ te ve ceh ti⁻ ma⁻ law⁻ she⁻. Ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ te⁻ g'a⁻ k'aw⁻ caw⁻ da⁻ tu⁻ te leh ven⁻ ba⁻ pon⁻ peu, hk'aw⁻ naw⁻, te, chi⁻ aw⁻ bon ma⁻ g'a leh G'ui⁻ sha meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh⁻ hu⁻ cheh⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ te ya⁻ ve hta⁻ shi⁻ ba⁻ peu, htaw⁻, G'ui⁻ sha heu⁻ ga⁻ ve hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ ma⁻ caw⁻ she⁻ (Mat. 5:20, 48).

Hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve chaw teh⁻ shaw⁻ la⁻ ve leh⁻, bi⁻ law⁻ peu⁻. Ye⁻su⁻ la⁻ ka hk'o⁻ aw⁻ suh⁻ she⁻ leh caw⁻ da⁻ tu⁻ te la⁻ ve leh⁻, ven⁻ ba⁻ hpeh⁻ la⁻ ve yo⁻. La⁻ ka hk'o⁻ nga⁻ hui ve

ven˘ ba˘ yaw˘ aw, hk˘o˘ ta˘ pi˘ ve pa taw, yaw˘ ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve aw, ceu, nga, hui ve ca˘ ran˘ aw, hk˘aw lo keu la˘ ve yo.. Yaw˘ ve bi˘ law, ja˘ ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve leh, G˘ui, sha meh˘ g˘u˘ suh, nga, hui hu˘ ye, cheh˘ kui, hpeh, la ve yo..

Chi leh, Cao, bu˘ aw, mo, hta, hpa˘ taw˘ la ve Protestant te˘ hpa, ha, yu, ta, ve aw, lawn hpeh, leh – ven˘ ba˘ ya˘ hui leh, yaw˘ hui aw, hk˘aw lo da, ve aw, ceu, hta, pa taw hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw hpeh, la ve ma˘ he˘, Ye-su˘ Hkri, ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve aw, ceu, yaw˘ hui aw, pon shaw, keu pi˘ leh hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw teh, G˘ui, sha shaw, pi˘ ve yo.. G˘ui, sha meh˘ g˘u˘ suh, lo nga, hui hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw hk˘a shu, hu˘ cheh˘ hpeh, ve yo.. Suh˘ jeh, sheh, hpa˘ Aw, pa leh, yaw˘ ve Ya˘ hpu hk˘a shu, hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw shaw, la˘ ve yo..

Nga, hui aw, hk˘aw lo da, ve aw, ceu, leh nyi ma hk˘aw da, keh, la tu, G˘ui, sha aw, suh˘ k˘aw, te la˘ ve hta, ka, ma˘ lo.. Ye-su˘ Hkri, ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve aw, ceu, nga, hui hta, pi˘ la˘ ve pa taw hpeh, la ve yo.. “Kan˘ te ve pa taw ma˘ he˘, hai, ve chaw hta, hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw hpeh, la pi˘ law, sheh, hpa˘ hta, yon, ve pa taw, hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw hpeh, la ve yo.” (Ro˘. 4:5). “Ma˘ ja˘ ve aw, bon hta, ka, hte˘ ve caw˘ ve la, shawn, hta, ka, g˘a ve chaw hui leh, Ye-su˘ te˘ g˘a˘ hta, pa taw te, ve aw, hk˘aw lo g˘a u˘ peun, tu, yo.” (Ro˘. 5:17). “Chaw te˘ g˘a˘ na yu, ve hta, pa taw, chaw ma˘ ma˘ hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw hpeh, la tu, yo.” (eh˘ 19). “Aw, li˘ taw˘ hkaw˘ hta, ma˘ ca˘ da, ve aw, hk˘aw lo Ye-su˘ Hkri, hta, yon, ve chaw hk˘a peu-e, G˘ui, sha ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve aw, ceu, hta, g˘a ve teh, aw, li˘ taw˘ hkaw˘ leh tcuh ka, pa, hui ve li, te˘ hpa, sha˘ hki˘ hkan, ta, peu, (Ro˘. 3:21-22). “Hkri, leh, ven˘ ba˘ hta, ma˘ shi, jaw htaw˘, yaw˘ aw, hk˘aw lo nga, hui G˘ui, sha ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve hpeh, la tu, nga, hui aw, pon yaw˘ hta, ven˘ ba˘ hpeh, la pi˘ law, ve yo. (2Kaw˘. 5:21). “Nga, leh, aw, li˘ taw˘ hkaw˘ hta, ca˘ da, ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve te˘ ceu, ma˘ caw, Hkri, hta, yon, ve te˘ ceu, hta, pa taw ceh ti˘ G˘ui, sha lo la, ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve hta, g˘a ve yo. (Hpi˘. 3:9).

VEN˘ BA˘ HPEH˘ LA˘ VE

Hte˘ ve caw˘ ve leh, ven˘ ba˘ hpeh˘ la˘ peu, teh, ka ti, pi˘ la˘ ve yo.. Taw˘ hkaw˘ tcuh˘ kui, o˘ hk˘e hk˘a deh, ma˘ k˘o˘ ta, htaw˘, te ya, ta, ve aw, ceu, hk˘a peu-e, hta, te, chi˘ ma˘ shaw, la˘-o ve yo.. G˘ui, sha o˘ ve hta, shaw, ba˘ la˘ leh yaw˘ da, keh, ve aw, ceu, hta, caw˘ da, tu, te la˘ ve yo.. Ye-su˘ suh ve pa taw, ven˘ ba˘ ve aw, hpfu˘h˘ hk˘a peu-e, hta, pi˘ peu.. Chi pa taw, “nga, hui hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw hpeh, la ve leh, Ye-su˘ Hkri, ve aw, suh, leh yaw˘ hta, hk˘aw, la˘ ve aw, bon la, shawn, hta, hk˘a yon, ve chaw hui hta, ven˘ ba˘ hpeh˘ hk˘a tu, Ye-su˘ leh, tan˘ tu, hpeh, ve hta, G˘ui, sha te ma, la˘ ve yo. (Ro˘. 3:24-26).

G˘ui, sha yaw˘ ve hte˘ ve caw˘ ve hta, ma˘ te lu, ma˘ te yawn˘ htaw˘, Ye-su˘ nga, hui aw, pon te la˘ ve pa taw, yaw˘ nga, hui hta, hte˘ ve caw˘ ve chaw hpeh, la pi˘ g˘a ve yo.. Chi leh, G˘ui, sha ven˘ ba˘ ya˘ hta, k˘aw, caw˘ da, tu, te la˘ ve taw˘ hkaw˘ hpeh, ve yo.. Nga, hui ve ven˘ ba˘ hta, Ye-su˘ yu, ba, la˘ ve pa taw, G˘ui, sha nyi hk˘a˘ suh leh nga, hui hta, ven˘ ba˘ hpeh˘ la˘ ga˘ ja˘ ve yo.. Can˘ da, ve te˘ ceu, hta, yu, ba, peu.. Aw, hpfu˘h˘ hk˘a

peu-e, pi^h la^h peu^h ve pa taw, yaw^h ve hte^h ve caw^h ve hta, cha, chi^h tu, ma^h te leh yon^h ve ven^h ba^h ya^h hui hta, G'ui, sha ha, yu, g'a ve yo.

AW, SUH^h K'AW, HPEH, LA VE

“Chaw o^h ve hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh, la leh yaw^h ve yeh, lo k'o^h-e ve yo.” (Lk. 18:14) teh, k'o^h ve leh, aw, hkawn, shaw pa, G'ui, sha meh^h g'u^h suh, lo hu^h cheh^h ve hta, ma, la^h ve yo. Ye-su^h chi hk'e k'o^h hta^h, Hpa-ri-seh^h hk'a, ma beu, tu, heh^h le. Yaw^h hui a keh^h ha k'a^h pui^h ve aw, hkawn, shaw pa, hui hta, G'ui, sha ha, yu, g'a ve teh, k'o^h ga^h ve yo.

A, hto, ma pa taw chi hk'e hpeh, ve le teh, k'o^h ve k'o, yaw^h hui leh, a shu yaw^h aw, to hta, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw shaw, ta, ve yo. (eh^h 19). Chi hk'a shu, taw^h pa ha^h chi ve hk'aw Hpa-ri-seh^h leh, yaw^h aw, to hta, hte^h ve caw^h ve shaw, leh – “nga, leh, hi^h yu, lu yu, ve chaw, ma^h hte^h ma^h caw^h ve chaw, ha^h chaw^h ha^h pa^h te ve chaw leh aw, hkawn, shaw pa, chi te^h g'a^h hta, ka, ma^h shu. Te^h shin^h nyi^h paw^h ca^h tu, ce leh g'a ve hk'a peu-e, hk'aw te^h chi pun te^h pun tan^h ve yo. (eh^h 11-12). Chi hk'e ve chaw hta, a shu yaw^h aw, to hta, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw shaw, ve teh, k'o^h ve yo. A, hto, ma pa taw chi hk'e k'o^h ve le teh, naw, hui daw^h nyi jaw la^h. Aw, lawn k'o, a shu yaw^h hk'a^h yaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh, shaw, ve pa taw, hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, ceu, hta, ma^h lo, teh, daw^h ve yo.

Ya, hk'a^h, aw, hkawn, shaw pa, chi hk'e ma^h daw^h. Ha k'a^h leh ven^h ba^h hpeh^h la^h tu, ceh law, hkaw^h ve yo. Bi^h law, ja^h ve hte^h ve caw^h ve yaw^h ve ca^h ran^h hk'aw shaw, keu pi^h ve pa taw, G'ui, sha meh^h g'u^h suh, co co tai, tai, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh, la ve yo.

G'UI, SHA NYI MA ZUH^h VE HTA, K'AW, PA VE

Hte^h ve caw^h ve leh, suh^h jeh, ve hta, taw, ta, ve yo. Aw, bon ui, ja^h ve Li, hpu taw^h hkaw^h hta, Ro^h. 8:1 hk'aw g'a maw, ve : “Hk'e te leh, Ye-su^h Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo cheh^h ve chaw hui hta, chi beu, ci, yan, tu, ma^h k'aw, caw.” Yon, ve aw, hk'aw lo hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh, la ve pa taw yo. Ye-su^h Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo ui, la heh la peu, ve yon, ve chaw hui htaw^h, ven^h ba^h ui, ja^h cheh^h she, ve pa taw, G'ui, sha ve aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h hta, shaw, teh^h da, ve k'o, yaw^h nyi ma zuh^h ve hta, te^h g'a^h ka, pon, hpeh, tu, ve ma^h he^h (Ro^h. 7:24). Ya, hk'a^h, nga, hui Ye-su^h Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo cheh^h leh hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh, peu, ve pa taw, suh^h jeh, ve hta, kaw^h tu, ma^h lo.

Ye-su^h taw^h pa ha^h teh^h ma, ve aw, hkawn, shaw sheh, hpa^h hk'e naw, hk'a, hk'e te hpeh, g'a tu, le. Te^h shin^h peu, te^h shin^h yaw^h daw^h ha, ve aw, hk'aw lo bon law, cheh^h tu, she, heh^h la^h. Ma^h te ta. Aw, hkawn, shaw pa, Ma, hteh, leh Sa, keh^h hui hk'a shu, yaw^h htaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, ceu, ven^h ba^h hta, pon, la^h g'a ve hta, shi, la ve yo. Yaw^h a sha, te, hk'a^h pon, la, hta^h hta, ma^h shu, -o teh, nga, hui shi, hpeh, ve yo.

HTE^h VE CAW^h VE LEH YON, VE CHAW A SHA, TE, HK'A^h

Cu^h yi, daw^h hk'a^h ma^h caw, ve chaw hui leh, hte^h ve caw^h ve leh da, ve keh, ve ma^h ca^h da, teh, k'o^h ve yo. Lu^h teu, yaw^h a sha, te, ve te^h coe ca maw, leh k'o^h ta^h ve yon, hk'a^h

- yon_ ve pa taw hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ la ve k'o, aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ aw_ lawn bon ma_ tu_ leh na yu_ tu_ ma_ lo_, da_ ve keh_ ve leh_ hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ la ve sha_ hki_ yo_ teh_ k'o_ ve hta_ chaw te_ hpa_ hpa_ te lu_ ve yo_. Yaw_ hui aw_ lawn Lu^teu_ k'o_ ve, “Cu_ yi_ daw_ hk'a_ ma_ caw_ ve aw_ chaw_ te_ hpa_ leh_, yaw_ hui hta_ hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw shaw_ la_ peu_ teh_ daw_ naw_ pi_ ve hk'aw nyi hk'a_ suh tu_ te pi_ ve htaw_, aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ suh_ jeh_ ve hta_ pon_ ma_ hpeh_ ta_. Ma_ he_ he_ ve hk'aw nyi hk'a_ suh cheh_ ve chaw hui hta_ aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ suh_ jeh_ ve hta_ cu_ leh sha_ ti_ pi_ caw_ ve yo_.” 3

Cu_ yi_ daw_ hk'a_ ma_ caw_ ve chaw hui aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ aw_ lawn ma_ ve hta_ Lu^teu_ k'aw_ gu pi_ ve leh_, hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ peu_ k'o_ ve ka ti_ hta_ cu_ leh ma_ hte_ ma_ caw_ ve hk'aw a sha_ te_ cheh_ ve leh_, ma_ he_ he_ ve hk'aw nyi hk'a_ suh cheh_ she_ ve yo_.

Yon_ ve hta_ pa taw hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve leh_, a shu yaw_ a sha_ te_ ga_ ve hk'e te_ hpeh_ ve la_. Yon_ teu^ yon_ hk'a_ hta_ hk'a deh_ na g'a ve k'o, chi hk'e ma_ he_. Aw_ lawn chi ve hta_ Paw^lu_ leh_, “Hk'e te leh, nga_ hui hk'a_ hk'e k'o_ tu_ caw_ le. Aw_ bon ma_ la tu_, ven_ ba^ aw_ hk'a_ suh k'aw_ k'ai tu_ she_ la_ (Ro_. 6:1). “Hk'a_ hk'e le. Aw_ li_ taw_ hkaw_ aw_ haw_ lo ma_ cheh_ leh aw_ bon aw_ haw_ lo cheh_ ve pa taw, ven_ ba^ k'aw_ te tu_ la_. Ma_ he_ ta_ (eh_ 15). Ro^ma_ 6 leh_, cu_ yi_ daw_ hk'a_ ma_ caw_ ve chaw hui hta_ Paw^lu_ taw_ da_ cheh_ ve yo_. Ye_su^ Hkri_ geh te_ geh cheh_ ve k'o, ven_ ba^ ve aw_ ce_ ma_ k'aw_ te-o. “Nga_ hui ven_ ba^ aw_ ce_ ma_ k'aw_ te leh ven_ ba^ ve aw_ to lu_ k'ai tu_, nyi ma aw_ pi_ leh_ yaw_ geh te_ geh la_ ka hk'o_ lo hkan_ suh peu_. Suh peu_ ve chaw te_ g'a_ leh_, ven_ ba^ aw_ hk'aw lo pon_ taw_ la peu_” (eh_ 6 -7).

Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a_ peu_ ve chaw Ye_su^ Jaw_ maw_ hpeh_ leh u_ peun_ ve aw_ haw_ lo cheh_ tu_ ma_ lo_ k'o_ ve chaw hui yon_ hk'a_ leh_, G'ui_ sha ve htai_ hk'aw_ ve kan_ hk'a_ leh_, hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ la pi_ ve hta_ leh ta_ ve yo_. Aw_ ka_ aw_ nu da_ ve keh_ ve, na yu_ ve, chi^ a_ ve leh aw_ la_ g'aw_ hpeh_ tu_ te ve – chi te_ hpa_ leh_, yon_ ve chaw hui leu^ yu_ leh te hpeh_ ve yo_. G'ui_ sha ve aw_ bon aw_ shin_ hta_ ma_ cu_ ve htai_ hk'aw_ ve te_ ceu_ leh_, yaw_ hui hk'a_ yaw_ hui aw_ li_ k'aw_ teh leh hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ la tu_ chaw ya_ ve kan_ hta_ g'a_ cu_ ve teh_ k'o_ ve yo_.

Ye_su^ ma_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw_ hk'aw yon_ ve chaw hui a shu yaw_ ve aw_ g'a_ aw_ sha_ hta_ cu_ leh kan_ te tu_ ma_ k'o_ la_ ve pa taw, bon ui_ ja_ ve yo_. Hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ la ve leh_, ka ti_ pi_ la_ ta_ ve bi_ law_ ve co ti_ ha ti_ g'a tu_ aw_ hku_i_ pui_ hpeh_ ve yo_ (Yo_. 10:10). “Li_ hpu hk'aw bvuh_ ta_ ve hk'e, nga_ hta_ yon_ ve chaw leh_, yaw_ ve nyi ma aw_ hk'aw lo co ha te_ pi_ law_ ve i^ ka^ law_ te_ hpa_ taw_ la leh yo_ ya_-e tu_ yo_.” (Yo_. 7:38). Yaw_ ka ti_ pi_ la_ ta_ ve htai_ hk'aw_ ve leh_, da_ ve keh_ ve, yaw_ geh te_ geh cheh_ ve, Aw_ ha hpu yaw_ aw_ hk'aw lo cheh_ ve leh co co tai_ tai_ aw_ bon na_ la_ ve – chi te_ hpa_ lo_-e ta_ ve yo_. Te_ paw_ ceh ti_ pa k'ai htai_ k'ai ve ma_ he_.

Te_ paw_ ceh ti_ pa k'ai htai_ k'ai leh da_ ve keh_ ve chaw hpeh_ la ve leh_, chaw aw_ suh_ k'aw_ hpeh_ la ve yo_. Chi leh_, G'ui_ sha hta_ aw_ suh_ te_ paw_ k'aw_ ca_ da_ leh yaw_

3. Luther. In ibid.

aw_ g'eu^ hpeh_ ve hk'e, yaw^ ve aw_ g'eu^ aw_ hk'aw lo to^ k'ai tu_ te la^ ve yo_ (1Yo^ 1:7). G'ui_ sha hta_ can^ pa_ hpeh_ da_ cheh^ kui_ lo caw^ da_ haw_ da_ ve pi^ la^ ve yo_ (Ro^ 5:1). “Co ti_ ha ti_ hta_ daw^ law ve aw_ hk'aw lo aw_ shin^ ca^ sheh_ hpa^ hpeh_ tcuh la^ ve yo_ (Ti^ 3:7). Chi leh_ nga_ hui aw_ pon G'ui_ sha te la^ ve kan^ hk'a peu-e_ ve aw_ nyi ma shi_ hpeh_ leh aw^ law^ hta^ ka_ yaw^ shi_ ta_ ve chaw hui leh_, aw_ leh meu^ yaw^ ve aw_ me_ aw_ hpon^ hta_ g'a hta^ hk'a ga_ yaw^ te la^ ve yo_ (Ro^ 8:28-29). Chi leh_, Jaw^ maw^ Ye-su^ Hkri_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw^ aw_ nyi ma shi_ hpeh_ ve yo_.

HTAI HK'AW, G'A TU, AW, HK'A'

Ya, nyi coe hk'a sha sha-eh, yon_ ve hta_ hehn' chaweh taw_ ta_ ve leh_, Li_ hpu hk'aw Ma_hteh_ 7:13-14 a keh' hehn' ve ma' caw_. Chi leh_, Hk'aw Pui Hk'o' Bon Ma_ Hkaw' aw_ leh meu' hpeh_ leh htai_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ lawn aw_ leh meu' k'o' ta_ ve ka_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Ya, nyi ve ha leh_ bon hk'aw' hta_ hk'a_ hk'e peun da_ le. Ye-su' aw_ lawn g'a ka' leh aw_ hta_ hpaw' ceh ha_ yu_ ve chaw hui hta_ aw_ g'a ma' pi' ve hk'aw: "Ma' k'o_ ve yeh_ mi' hpe_ hta_ lo_-e lo_. Aw_ lawn k'o, lu_ kui_ lo k'ai ve ya_ k'aw leh_ k'eh_ ja' leh_ yeh_ mi' hpe_ ka_ k'o_ ja' ve yo_. O' ka_ lo lo_-e ve chaw ma' ja' ve yo_. Ya_ hk'a', a sha_ te_ kui_ lo lo_-e ve yeh_ mi' hpe_ leh_, ma' k'o_ leh ya_ k'aw ka_ ha_ ja' ve yo_. Ca maw_ leh lo_-e ve chaw a ci' ceh ti' caw_ ve yo_." Ye-su' Hk'aw Pui Hk'o' Bon Ma_ Hkaw' hk'aw ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' aw_ lawn cho_ ka_ lo aw_ leh meu' peu_ pi' ta_ ve yo_.

Li_ hpu tawn chi ve Ye-su' Hk'aw pui hk'o' bon ma_ ve leh_, ha leh_ bon hkaw' ma' he', aw_ li' taw' hkaw' aw_ lawn ma_ ve teh_ k'o' ve chaw hui hta_ k'aw_ hk'aw_ pi' ta_ ve yo_.¹ Aw_ teh_ k'o, aw_ leh meu' ve ka nan' eh' chi te' hpa_ leh_, chaw hta_ ku_ yu_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' hpeh_ ve yo_. Chaw ya' daw' caw' tu_, da_ ve leh ma' da_ ve hta_ fui_ da_ peh_ da_ g'a tu_ ceh ma_ la' cheh' ve teh_ k'o' ve daw' hk'a' hta_ k'aw_ gu pi' cheh' ve yo_. Chaw ya' chi' mvuh la' ve hta_ yaw' heu' ga' ve ma' he'. G'u' suh_ hpaw' aw_ lawn ceh k'o' cheh' ve ka_ ma' he', cho_ ka_ chi te' hkui aw_ pon a ye' ui_ ja' ve aw_ lawn te' hpa_ hta_ ma_ la' cheh' ve yo_.

Te' g'a le le g'a leu' yu_ ve yo_. Li_ hpu hk'aw g'a leu' yu_ tu_ lai' ceu_ caw_. Mo'se_ hta_ te' ca' G'ui_ sha I'sa_re_la' chaw hui hta_ k'o' pi' ve, "A sha_ te_ ve leh suh ve, aw_ bon na_ la' ve leh hkeu ve - nga_ naw_ hui hta_ leu' yu_ tcuh la' ve yo_. A sha_ te_ ve te' ceu_ hta_ leu' yu_-o_"(Bon. 30:19). Ka ti_ pi' ta_ ve mvuh' mi_ hk'aw lo_-e hta', Yaw'su' I'sa_re_la' chaw hui hta_ k'o' pi' ve, "Naw_ pu_ naw_ pi hui o' k'o_ pui jaw ve g'ui_ sha te' hpa_ hta_ la', ma' he' k'o, chi beu_ naw_ hui cheh' ta_ ve A_maw'ri' chaw hui ve g'ui_ sha te' hpa_ hta_ leu' yu_ tu_ la'. Ya_ nyi naw_ hui leu' yu_-o_. Ya_ hk'a', nga_ leh nga_ ve

1. E. g., Charles C. Ryrie, *Dispensationalism Today* (Chicago: Moody, 1965), 108. Ryrie bvuh_ ta_ ve leh_, "Bon ma_ hkaw' hk'aw ha leh_ bon hkaw' k'o' ve hta_ hk'a_ lo maw_ le. Bon ma_ hkaw' hk'aw ha leh_ bon hkaw' k'o' ve taw' hta_ ma' g'a maw_."

2. Cf. R. C. H. Lenski, *The Interpretation of Mathew's Gospel* (Columbus, Ohio: Wartburg, 1943), 180.

yeh, ya' k'a ya' te' hpa, leh., G'ui, sha hta, ceh ti' o' k'o, pui tu, yo." (Yaw, 24:15). Ga-me-la' hk'aw hk'o' lo E'li'ya, daw' che' tu, k'o' pi' ve, "Naw, hui hk'a, maw maw nyi ma heh cheh' tu, she, ve le. Jaw' maw' G'ui, sha aw, teh, aw, na G'ui, sha hpeh, ve k'o, yaw' hta, o' k'o, pui-o. Ba-la' aw, teh, aw, na G'ui, sha hpeh, ve k'o, yaw' hta, o' k'o, pui-o (1Jaw, 18:21). G'ui, sha Ye-ra-mi' hta, k'o' pi' ve, "Nga, G'ui, sha leh., naw, hui aw, pon a sha, te, kui, lo k'ai ve ya, k'aw leh suh kui, lo k'ai ve ya, k'aw nyi' ca' teh ta, la' ve hta, leu' yu, -o." (Ye, 21:8).

Ye-su' Hkri, leu' yu, tcuh la' ve leh., te' hkui te' yan' aw, pon ceh ma' he', te' coe ma aw, bon g'a tu, leh g'a hkan, tu, aw, pon te' paw' ceh ti' g'a daw' che' ve yo. Chaw te' g'a' le le ve a sha, te, hk'a' aw, leh meu' aw, pon Ye-su' hu' ta, leh a sha, te, ve ma' k'o', suh ve ma' k'o', mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi, leh mo, na' ho, aw, pon leu' yu, tcuh la' ve yo. Hk'aw Pui Hk'o' Bon Ma, Hkaw' aw, leh meu' lo te' g'a' le le hta, ya, k'aw k'o, ja' leh k'ai sha ja' ve hta, k'ai tu., ma' he' k'o, yaw' aw, hk'a' suh ha, ja' ve ya, k'aw hta, k'ai tu, la' teh, leu' yu, tcuh ga' ve yo. Li, hpu hk'aw Ye-su' ha leh, bon hkaw' aw, lawn k'o' ta, ve chi a keh' shi, sha na sha ve te' ka, ka, ca maw, tu, ve ma' he'.

Cho, ka, lo ui, ve leh i ve yeh, mi' hpe, nyi' ma., k'o, ve leh ma' k'o, ve ya, k'aw nyi' ca', a sha, te, ve leh suh ve aw, ti nyi' ka., i ve leh ma' ve chaw nyi' mo, caw, ve yo. Yaw' k'aw, ca' leh k'o' ve, da, ve leh ma' da, ve suh' ceh., da, ve leh ma' da, ve aw, shi., cu' yi, caw, ve leh cu' yi, ma' caw, ve yeh, te sheh, hpa' nyi' g'a', ha' pui leh sheh' shi, aw, hkui' pui, nyi' ceu, caw, ve yo. (Mat. 7:16-27). Daw' che' leh leu' yu, tu, yaw' taw' pi' la' ve yo. Nga, hui hk'a' peu-e, ya, k'aw ceh lo cheh' ta, leh te' g'a' le le hk'a, ve te' ka, lo k'ai tu, aw, pon g'a leu' yu, ve yo.

YEH, MI' HPE, NYI' MA,

"Ma' k'o, ve yeh, mi' hpe, hta, lo, -e lo." teh, la, ha' daw' che' leh leu' yu, tu, Ye-su' taw' pi' la' cheh' ve yo. Yeh, mi' hpe, lo ceh hu' ta, leh ha leh, cheh' tu, ma' he', te' hpe, hpe, lo g'a lo, -e tu, yo.

Caw' ve te' hpe, hta, lo, -e tu, a ye' ui, ja'. Ma' k'o, ve ya, k'aw hta, k'ai tu, hpaw ta, ve yeh, mi' te' hpe, ti' caw, ve yo. Ye-su' k'o' ve, "Nga, leh, yeh, mi' hpe, yo. Nga, aw, hk'aw lo lo, la ve chaw leh., hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo." (Yo, 10:9). "Yeh, mi' hpe, lo ma' lo, la ve chaw leh., chaw hk'aw' chaw na' hpeh, ve yo. (Yo, 10:1). "Nga, leh., ya, k'aw, hte' ve caw' ve leh a sha, te, ve te' ceu, hpeh, ve yo. Nga, hta, ma' cu' k'o, chaw te' g'a' ka, Aw, pa geh ga, ma' hpeh, (Yo, 14:6). "Aw, ka, aw, nu chaw te' g'a' ka, hta, hk'aw, la' ma' g'a. Nga, hui hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu., yaw' ve aw, meh ma' he' k'o, mi, gui, hk'o' chaw ya' hui hta, pi' ta, ve aw, ka, aw, nu aw, meh ma' caw. (Tc. 4:12). "G'ui, sha leh chaw ya' aw, ka, lo aw, ka, te sheh, hpa' chaw ya' hpeh, ve Ye-su' Hkri, te' g'a' ti' caw, ve yo." (1Ti, 2:5). Ye-su' leh, yeh, mi' hpe, yo. Yaw' leh, ya, k'aw yo. Mvuh' naw ma hk'o' lo k'ai tu, aw, ka, aw, nu ya, k'aw ma' caw.

Aw, ka, aw, nu ve hta, leu' yu, k'o, ya, ve yo. Aw, ka, lo ve ya, k'aw leh sheh' ca' te' ca' ka, ma' caw. Chaw li' va' li' hta, cu' leh caw' da, haw, da, tu, te ta, ve g'o, pa hta, hpa' pawn, leh lo, -e ga' ve chaw hui aw, pon cheh' kui, baweh' ma' caw. John Stott k'o'

ve, “Nga, hui hk’a sha sha-eh, k’ai g’a ve aw, hk’a hta, Ye-su^h taw^h che^h peu.” 3 Da, ve o^h k’o-^h pui ve aw, li^h lai^h ceu, ma^h caw, te^h ceu, ti^h caw^h ve yo. Chi pa taw, daw^h hk’a^h nyi^h ceu, ti^h caw^h ve leh, aw, teh, ve leh ma^h he^h ve, caw^h ve leh ma^h caw^h ve, G’ui, sha ve aw, hk’a^h leh chaw ya^h ve aw, hk’a^h ceh yo.

Mi, gui, hk’o^h o^h k’o-^h pui ve aw, li^h hk’a^h peu-e^h leh, chaw ya^h co^h ca^h leh te g’a ve kan^h hta, aw, hkui^h pui, teh ve yo. Li, hpu ma, la^h ve Hkri, hta, o^h k’o-^h pui ve aw, li^h ceh ti^h chaw ya^h hta, hk’aw, g’a tu, Ye-su^h la, ka hk’o^h hkan, suh leh ven^h ba^h aw, hpfuh^h pi^h la^h ve (1Kaw^h. 15:3) leh yaw^h k’aw, te, tu la ve leh, suh ve hta, g’a^h peu, ve hta, ma, la^h ve hta, aw, hkui^h pui, teh ve yo. Htai, hk’aw, ve leh, G’ui, sha nyi ma caw^h tu, chaw ya^h da, ve kan^h te ve pa taw ma^h he^h, G’ui, sha ha, yu, la^h g’a tu, chaw te^h g’a^h ka, da, ve kan^h hta, te ma^h g’a (Ro^h. 3:10-18). Mo^h se, ve aw, li^h taw^h hkaw^h htaw^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh, la tu, te la^h ma^h g’a, nga, hui ven^h ba^h hk’a, ma ui, ve leh ma^h na yu, pui^h ve hta, ma, la^h ve ceh ti^h yo. (eh^h 20). Ka nan^h ui, 19 hk’aw ma, la^h ve hk’e, G’ui, sha ve aw, bon hta, pa taw, Ye-su^h Hkri, ve hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, ceu, yon, ve chaw hta, pi^h la^h ve yo. (eh^h 21-24). Chi pa taw, yaw^h hui G’ui, sha meh^h g’u^h suh, lo hu^h cheh^h hpeh, ve yo.

Hk’e te leh g’a leu^h yu, tu, ve leh, chaw ya^h te g’a ve kan^h hta, aw, hkui^h pui, teh ve o^h k’o-^h pui ve aw, li^h leh G’ui, sha te bi^h la^h ve aw, li^h nyi^h ceu, aw, ka, lo yo. Li, hpu hk’aw k’o^h ve, “Kan^h te leh g’a^h hpfuh^h g’a ve chaw hta, aw, bon te pi^h ve teh, ma^h shaw. G’a keun, ve pa taw g’a ve yo. 4 Yon, ve chaw hta, hte^h ve caw^h ve teh, shaw, ve leh, yaw^h kan^h te ve hta, pa taw ma^h he^h, hai, ve chaw hta, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh, la pi^h sheh, hpa^h hta, yon, ve pa taw yo. (Ro^h. 4:4-5).

Ma^h k’o-^h ve leh k’o-^h ve ya, k’aw aw, lawn leh, aw, ka, aw, nu o^h k’o-^h pui ve aw, li^h aw, pon ka, ma^h peu da. Ye-su^h leh, aw, hta, mvuh ve leh neh, ve o^h k’o-^h pui ve aw, li^h hta, k’o^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Hkri, ve aw, li^h leh aw, li^h aw, hk’a^h ma^h da, ve aw, mo, hta, teh^h ma, ga^h ve ka, ma^h he^h. G’ui, sha te bi^h la^h ve leh chaw ya^h co^h ca^h te ve kan^h hta, leu^h yu, ti^h lo, ve yo. Hk’a, ve te^h hk’a^h ka, G’ui, sha geh ga, tu, k’o^h ve yo. K’o-^h ja^h ve yeh, mi^h hk’o^h lo “Mo, na^h ho, lo k’ai ve ya, k’aw” teh, ma^h bvuh, ta. Ma^h k’o-^h ve yeh, mi^h hpe, hk’a^h shu, “Mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi, lo k’ai ve” teh, bvuh, ta, ve yo. Ya, hk’a^h, o^h ka, lo ma^h k’ai.

Sa-tan, leh, o^h k’o-^h pui ve aw, li^h hta, cu^h leh he, sheh, hpa^h hpeh, ve yo. Aw, g’eu^h ba ve mvuh^h naw ma tcuh ya^h hk’e te ve yo. (2Kaw^h. 11:14). Mvuh^h naw ma hk’o^h lo k’ai ve yeh, mi^h hta, shu, tu, na^h tsuh^h sheh^h ta, ve pa taw, lo, -e ve chaw ma^h ja^h ve yo. (Mat^h. 7:13). Ye-su^h k’o^h ve ma^h k’o-^h ve yeh, mi^h hpe, leh, leu^h yu, caw^h ve yeh, mi^h hpeh, leh Li, hpu tcuh^h kui, yu, taw^h pa, lai^h g’a^h chaw ya^h nyi ma lu, leh k’aw, hpfuh^h k’o-^h -e kui, teh, k’o^h ve yo. 5 Chaw te^h g’a^h ceh lo, -e hpeh, leh Ye-su^h Hkri, ve mvuh^h mi, hk’aw aw, mo, aw, tan te leh lo, -e ma^h hpeh. Ye-su^h aw, coe Yu^h da, chaw hui aw, ceu, aw, hk’a^h shaw, leh mvuh^h naw ma hk’o^h lo k’ai tu, daw^h law ve yo. Ya, nyi bon yeh, lo k’ai cheh^h ve chaw lai^h g’a^h htaw^h, ceu^h cao, ya^h hpeh, ve leh aw, mo, aw, tsuh, ve aw, meh hta, cu^h leh mvuh^h naw ma hk’o^h lo ga, tu, daw^h law cheh^h ve yo. Yeh, mi^h hpe, chi hta, te^h paw^h

3. John R. W. Stott, *Christian Counter-Culture* (Downers Grove, Ill.: Inter Varsity, 1978), 193.

4. Keun, da, ve aw, hpfuh^h leh, suh ve te^h ceu, yo. (Ro^h. 6:23).

5. D. Martin Lloyd-Jones, *Studies in the Sermon on the Mount* (Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1959), 2:221.

teʔ g'aʔ ceh tiʔ lo_-e hpeh_ ve teh_ k'oʔ htaʔ, hta_i_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ bon leh_ teʔ g'aʔ taw_ teʔ g'aʔ a shu yawʔ aw_ pon ceh hpeh_ ve yo_. Hkri_ yaʔ yeh_ k'a hk'aw paw la ve ceh maʔ law_. Aw_ hpawʔ aw_ miʔ hk'aʔ suh g'a_ lo_-e ka_ maʔ hpeh_. Yon_ ve teʔ ceu_ leh_, a shu yawʔ aw_ to hta_ ceh caʔ da_ ve yo_.

Maʔ k'o_- ve yeh_ miʔ hpe_ hta_ lo_-e ve maʔ sha. Luʔka_ 13 - Ye-suʔ hk'aʔ hk'aw ma_ piʔ chehʔ htaʔ, chaw teʔ g'aʔ na nyi piʔ ve, “Jawʔ mawʔ-o_, hta_i_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ g'a ve chaw a ciʔ ceh tiʔ caw_ ve laʔ (chʔ 23). Hk'a sha sha-eh_ yon_ gaʔ ve hta_ taw_ ta_ gaʔ leh k'oʔ piʔ ve, “Maʔ k'o_- ve yeh_ miʔ hpe_ hk'aw g'a lo_-e tu_ g'aʔ hte_ te-o. Nga_ naw_ hui hta_ k'oʔ laʔ ve, chaw maʔ maʔ lo_-e tu_ te ve htaʔ, lo_-e maʔ hpeh_”(chʔ 24). “G'aʔ hte_ te veʔ” hta_ He-la-saʔ hkawʔ *agonizoma* k'oʔ leh tcihʔ kui_ leh_, hkeu_ ve, hehnʔ ve, dawʔ law ve hk'aw coʔ caʔ ve teh_ k'oʔ ve yo_. 1Kawʔ. 9:25 hk'aw le_ guiʔ sheh_ hpaʔ g'aʔ tu_ coʔ caʔ ve tawʔ hkawʔ hk'a shu_ yehʔ ta_ ve yo_. Kawʔ. 4:12 hk'aw Eʔpa-hpa-raʔ coʔ caʔ leh kanʔ te ve, 1Tiʔ. 6:12 hk'aw “yon_ ve bawʔ da_ ve hta_ bawʔ da_ veʔ” teh_ yehʔ ta_ ve yo_. Ma_ bawʔ ve hk'e coʔ caʔ leh aw_ g'aʔ yu_ tawʔ ve hk'aw g'a te ve yo_. G'ui_ sha ve mvuhʔ mi_ hk'aw lo_-e ve leh_, ma_ bawʔ kui_ lo k'ai ve hta_ shu_ ve yo_. Ma_hteh_ 11:12 hk'aw Ye-suʔ k'oʔ ve, “Mvuhʔ naw ma mvuhʔ mi_ leh_, hiʔ yu_ ve hta_ g'a hkan_ leh g'aʔ hte_ buiʔ da_ leh lo_-e ve yo_.” Lk. 16:16 hk'aw “G'ui_ sha ve mvuhʔ mi_ aw_ lawn ha leh_ bon hkawʔ ma_ piʔ leh chaw hk'a peu-e_ mvuhʔ mi_ oʔ ve aw_ hk'aw lo buiʔ da_ leh lo_-e ve yo_.” Pe-truʔ k'oʔ ve, “Hteʔ ve cawʔ ve chaw hta_i_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ ha_ ve k'o, G'ui_ sha hta_ maʔ yawʔ yan ve venʔ baʔ yaʔ leh_, hk'a_ hk'e te pon_ hpeh_ tu_ leʔ” (1Pe_ 4:18).

Ya_ nyi hta_i_ hk'aw _ g'a tu_ sha jaʔ teh_ k'oʔ chehʔ ve hta_ hk'a_ hk'e peun da_ le. Hkri_ yaʔ hpeh_ la tu_ aw_ lawn teʔ hpa_ hpa_ hta_ ha_ yu_ ve, la_ ma_ bvuh_ ve, shu g'uʔ suh_ lo juʔ k'ai ve, la_ sheh chiʔ ve, bvuh_ ta_ ve bon law_ hkawʔ hk'aʔ suh g'a_ law_ ve ceh yo_ teh_ k'oʔ ve hta_ hk'a_ hk'e peun da_ le. Ya_ nyi chaw aw_ suhʔ hpeh_ la peu_ ve chaw maʔ chaweh maʔ heʔ heʔ ve yeh_ miʔ hpe_ hta_ lo_-e leh maʔ cawʔ ve ya_ k'aw hk'aʔ suh k'ai chehʔ ve maʔ heʔ laʔ.

Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ maʔ sha. Yeh_ miʔ hpe_ maʔ k'o_- ve pa taw_ ca maw_ leh lo_-e ve chaw i jaʔ ve yo_ (Mat. 7:14). K'oʔ gaʔ ve leh_, chaw teʔ g'aʔ yehʔ miʔ hpe_ hta_ hk'a deh_ maʔ ca nyi ve k'o, ca maw_ tu_ maʔ heʔ. Ye-ra_ 29:13 hk'aw G'ui_ sha k'oʔ ve, “Nyi ma aw_ taw_ hk'a ga_, naw_ hui nga_ hta_ ca ve pa taw_ nga_ hta_ maw_ tu_ yo_.”

Ye-suʔ ma_ ve bon hkawʔ leh_, aw_ hpfuhʔ pawnʔ ve aw_ bon aw_ shinʔ hta_ cuʔ leh hk'a sha sha-eh_ yon_ ve chaw aw_ pon chehʔ kui_ gu piʔ chehʔ ve maʔ heʔ. G'ui_ sha ve mvuhʔ mi_ leh_, Ye-suʔ hta_ ceh heuʔ gaʔ leh nyi ma maʔ pa gaʔ ve chaw hui aw_ pon maʔ heʔ. Nyi ma aw_ taw_ hk'a ga_ ca ve chaw hui aw_ pon hpeh_ ve yo_.

Yeh_ miʔ hpe_ aw_ paʔ lo la_ ve chaw maʔ chaweh yeh_ miʔ maʔ k'o_- ve hta_ maw_ leh k'aw_ hpfuhʔ k'o_-e ve yo_. Mawʔ htiʔ lonʔ taʔ leh hko ko ta_ ve hta_ taʔ heu_ jaw laʔ. Maʔ k'o_- ve yeh_ miʔ hpe_ aw_ hk'aw lo aw_ meh bvuh_ ve chaw hui aw_ hpfuhʔ hk'aʔ ve mawʔ je_ hta_ yu_ lo_-e gaʔ ve yo_. Paw sha ve chaw haʔ pa_ yeh_ miʔ hpe_ hta_ maw_ htaʔ hk'a ga_ ca ve yo_. Ya_ hk'aʔ, oʔ ka_ lo lo_-e hpeh_ tu_ yawʔ ve mawʔ je_ hk'a peu-e_ g'a teh taʔ tu_ ve pa taw_ k'aw_ hpfuhʔ k'o_-e ve yo_. Nga_ hui hk'a_ hk'e ve chaw hpeh_ leh aw_ hpfuhʔ hk'aʔ ve mawʔ je_ a hto_ ma caw_ ve htaʔ, maʔ k'o_- ve yeh_ miʔ hpe_ lo ga_ htaʔ, hk'a peu-e_ hta_ g'a ba_ taʔ tu_ yo_. Mawʔ aw_ leuʔ hpeh_ ve – a shu yawʔ aw_ to hta_ hteʔ ve cawʔ ve shaw_ ve, a shu yawʔ aw_ pon tiʔ ca ve, venʔ baʔ leh mi_ gui_ hta_ caʔ da_ ve aw_

ceu. hk'a peu-e, g'a ba, ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ha leh, tu, ui^ˋ ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ leh^ˋ, yeh, mi^ˋ hpe, ma^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve chaw lo^ˋ-e hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. (1Ti^ˋ. 1:15).

Maw^ˋ hti^ˋ ta^ˋ to^ˋ ve chaw hui leh^ˋ, yeh, mi^ˋ hpe, k'o^ˋ ja^ˋ leh “Mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ” ma^ˋ he^ˋ k'o^ˋ, “Ye-su^ˋ” teh, bvuh, ta^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ca tu^ˋ yo^ˋ. O^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, Ye-su^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ, mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ lo ga, tu^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Yeh, mi^ˋ hpe, o^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, chaw ma^ˋ chaweh o^ˋ k'o^ˋ pui ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ pon hpeh^ˋ leh a shu yaw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw shaw^ˋ ve, ca^ˋ mui^ˋ pui^ˋ ve, paw sha ve leh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ ve chaw hui aw^ˋ pon k'eh^ˋ chaweh hpaw ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yeh, mi^ˋ hpe, chi hta^ˋ leu^ˋ yu^ˋ ve chaw hui aw^ˋ pon htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ g'a ma^ˋ hpeh^ˋ.

Ye-su^ˋ hta^ˋ ha, yu^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, nga^ˋ hui chi^ˋ ba, ta^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta^ˋ Ye-su^ˋ ca pawn^ˋ da, la tcuh ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, hk'a peu-e^ˋ aw^ˋ suh^ˋ k'aw^ˋ pa leh – “Chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ Hkri^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'aw lo cheh^ˋ k'o^ˋ, yaw^ˋ chaw aw^ˋ suh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ peu^ˋ. Aw^ˋ pi^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ meh^ˋ k'ai peu^ˋ leh hk'a peu-e^ˋ aw^ˋ suh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ la peu^ˋ.” (2Kaw^ˋ. 5:17). Chi aw^ˋ hk'o^ˋ a^ˋ hto^ˋ ma k'o^ˋ tu^ˋ caw^ˋ she^ˋ le. Aw^ˋ pi^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve – ven^ˋ ba^ˋ, a shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to pon ti^ˋ ca ve leh mi^ˋ gui^ˋ ha leh, tu, hk'a peu-e^ˋ aw^ˋ tan aw^ˋ suh^ˋ ti^ˋ k'aw^ˋ pa yu^ˋ keu peu^ˋ. Chi leh^ˋ a sha, te^ˋ hk'a^ˋ hk'a peu-e^ˋ hta^ˋ k'aw^ˋ pa pi^ˋ ve htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ bon la^ˋ shawn^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

YA, K'AW NYI^ˋ CA^ˋ

Ya, k'aw nyi^ˋ ca^ˋ htaw^ˋ, yeh, mi^ˋ hpe, nyi^ˋ ma^ˋ hta^ˋ shu^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ ca^ˋ leh^ˋ, k'eh^ˋ leh k'ai sha ve, te^ˋ ca^ˋ leh^ˋ, ma^ˋ k'eh^ˋ leh k'ai ha^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Mat. 7:14). Chi^ˋ. 1:6 htaw^ˋ, chi hta^ˋ k'o^ˋ ta^ˋ leh, “G'ui^ˋ sha leh^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw ve ya, k'aw hta^ˋ shi^ˋ ta^ˋ leh hai^ˋ ve chaw hui leh^ˋ, g'a lu^ˋ g'a she^ˋ tu^ˋ yo^ˋ.” Leu^ˋ yu^ˋ tu^ˋ leh, hk'a shu^ˋ yo^ˋ. G'ui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ma^ˋ shaw^ˋ ma^ˋ ca^ˋ te ve, chaw ma^ˋ ja^ˋ ve ya, k'aw leh G'ui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ kaw^ˋ pui^ˋ ve chaw hui aw^ˋ pon ma^ˋ k'eh^ˋ ve ya, k'aw yo^ˋ.

K'eh^ˋ ve ya, k'aw leh^ˋ, k'ai sha ve yo^ˋ. Ga^ˋ ta^ˋ ga, ya, ma^ˋ caw^ˋ. Taw^ˋ leh^ˋ le^ˋ leh^ˋ caw^ˋ leh ya, k'aw k'a^ˋ lo ca^ˋ tu^ˋ daw^ˋ tu^ˋ hk'a bi^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Nyi ma sha leh gui^ˋ to^ˋ ve ceh yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ, aw^ˋ k'aweh^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ, mi^ˋ tcuh^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ. Ye-su^ˋ hta^ˋ ha^ˋ ve yo^ˋ teh, k'o^ˋ peu^ˋ k'o^ˋ, a^ˋ hto^ˋ ma ven^ˋ ba^ˋ te ga^ˋ ka^ˋ te hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. O^ˋ k'o^ˋ pui ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ hta^ˋ g'a^ˋ te cheh^ˋ k'o^ˋ, te ga^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hk'a peu-e^ˋ te hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ya, k'aw chi aw^ˋ pon aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ ma^ˋ lo^ˋ. I^ˋ ka^ˋ hk'a^ˋ suh g'a^ˋ k'ai ve nga^ˋ hk'e te hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. E^ˋfe^ˋsu^ˋ 2:2 hk'aw “mi^ˋ gui^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ” teh, k'o^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. “Caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ teh, naw^ˋ daw^ˋ ta^ˋ ve ya, k'aw leh^ˋ, naw^ˋ hta^ˋ suh kui^ˋ lo shi^ˋ k'ai la^ˋ pui^ˋ ve yo^ˋ” (Taw^ˋ. 16:25).

Ye-su^ˋ chaw mo^ˋ lon^ˋ hta^ˋ g'a^ˋ ca ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ, a shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to hta^ˋ meh^ˋ k'ai ve chaw teh, shi^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ ca leh htai^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ pi^ˋ tu^ˋ ca ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ hpful^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ shaw^ˋ nyi leh la^ˋ ha^ˋ daw^ˋ che^ˋ ve hk'aw yaw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ suh g'a^ˋ la^ˋ tu^ˋ Ye-su^ˋ ma^ˋ te. Yaw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ mo^ˋ hk'aw lo^ˋ la tu^ˋ ka^ˋ la^ˋ ha^ˋ ma^ˋ ku^ˋ pi^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ suh g'a^ˋ la^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ ka^ˋ k'aw^ˋ k'o^ˋ-e tu^ˋ lai^ˋ paw^ˋ k'o^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Taw_ˊ pa ha_ˊ Yo_ˊhan_ˊ 6:64 hk_ˊaw a shu yaw_ˊ aw_ˊ to hta_ˊ aw_ˊ la_ˊ g_ˊaw_ˊ teh_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ ve chaw hui hta_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ pi_ˊ ve, “Naw_ˊ hui aw_ˊ hk_ˊaw lo chaw te_ˊ hpa_ˊ hpa_ˊ ma_ˊ yon_ˊ.” Eh_ˊ 66 hk_ˊaw “O_ˊ ve aw_ˊ hk_ˊaw_ˊ naw_ˊ yaw_ˊ ve aw_ˊ la_ˊ g_ˊaw_ˊ lai_ˊ g_ˊa_ˊ k_ˊaw_ˊ hp_ˊfuh_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ-e leh yaw_ˊ geh ma_ˊ k_ˊaw_ˊ te to_ˊ ve yo_ˊ.” Ye_ˊ-su_ˊ aw_ˊ la_ˊ g_ˊaw_ˊ te_ˊ chi nyi_ˊ g_ˊa_ˊ hpaw_ˊ lo hp_ˊfuh_ˊ leh, “Naw_ˊ hui htaw_ˊ k_ˊaw_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ-e tu_ˊ ve la_ˊ” teh_ˊ na nyi_ˊ ve yo_ˊ (eh_ˊ 67). Yaw_ˊ aw_ˊ pon a sha_ˊ tan_ˊ g_ˊa ve chaw ma_ˊ he_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ, hk_ˊa sha sha-eh_ˊ g_ˊa k_ˊai ga_ˊ ve chaw hta_ˊ ma_ˊ heu_ˊ ga_ˊ.

Lu_ˊ-ka_ˊ 14 hk_ˊaw Ye_ˊ-su_ˊ hk_ˊa_ˊ suh k_ˊai cheh_ˊ ve chaw mo_ˊ lon_ˊ hta_ˊ yaw_ˊ hp_ˊfuh_ˊ nyi leh k_ˊo_ˊ pi_ˊ ve, “Nga_ˊ aw_ˊ hk_ˊa_ˊ suh la_ˊ ve chaw hk_ˊa_ˊ ve te_ˊ g_ˊa_ˊ ma_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ, a shu yaw_ˊ ve aw_ˊ pa aw_ˊ e, aw_ˊ mi_ˊ aw_ˊ ya_ˊ, aw_ˊ vi_ˊ aw_ˊ nyi leh a shu yaw_ˊ ve a sha_ˊ hta_ˊ ma_ˊ can_ˊ ve k_ˊo_ˊ, nga_ˊ ve aw_ˊ la_ˊ g_ˊaw_ˊ te ma_ˊ hpeh_ˊ ta_ˊ. A shu yaw_ˊ ve la_ˊ ka hta_ˊ ta_ˊ leh nga_ˊ hk_ˊa_ˊ suh ma_ˊ la_ˊ ve k_ˊo_ˊ, nga_ˊ ve aw_ˊ la_ˊ g_ˊaw_ˊ te ma_ˊ hpeh_ˊ ta_ˊ. Chi hk_ˊa shu_ˊ shu_ˊ, hk_ˊa_ˊ ve chaw te_ˊ g_ˊa_ˊ ma_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ, yaw_ˊ hk_ˊa caw_ˊ ve hk_ˊa peu-e, hta_ˊ ma_ˊ ba_ˊ ta_ˊ ve k_ˊo_ˊ, nga_ˊ ve aw_ˊ la_ˊ g_ˊaw_ˊ te ma_ˊ hpeh_ˊ ta_ˊ.” (eh_ˊ 25-27, 33). Ye_ˊ-su_ˊ leh_ˊ, ma_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ ve yeh_ˊ mi_ˊ hk_ˊa_ˊ, ma ha_ˊ ve hta_ˊ ma_ˊ pi_ˊ ga_ˊ ve pa taw_ˊ aw_ˊ teh_ˊ aw_ˊ na yaw_ˊ hk_ˊa_ˊ suh g_ˊa k_ˊai ga_ˊ ve chaw leh_ˊ, chaw mo_ˊ lon_ˊ g_ˊu_ˊ suh_ˊ taw_ˊ la leh faw_ˊ meh_ˊ ve leh suh ve aw_ˊ he_ˊ hpeh_ˊ ve la_ˊ ka hta_ˊ ta_ˊ ga_ˊ ve chaw hpeh_ˊ tu_ˊ yo_ˊ teh_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ pi_ˊ ve yo_ˊ.

Aw_ˊ lawn chi hta_ˊ hk_ˊaw_ˊ naw_ˊ te_ˊ paw_ˊ te_ˊ la naw_ˊ la ve bon paweh_ˊ hta_ˊ co_ˊ ca_ˊ leh bon ma_ˊ pi_ˊ nyi. Hk_ˊa_ˊ nyi_ˊ g_ˊa_ˊ g_ˊu_ˊ suh_ˊ lo taw_ˊ la leh chi_ˊ a, la tu_ˊ leh na_ˊ. La_ˊ ve chaw hui hk_ˊa_ˊ hk_ˊe g_ˊa chi_ˊ a, tu_ˊ ve hta_ˊ shi_ˊ ve chaw g_ˊa hpeh_ˊ ve yo_ˊ.

Ha_ˊ ve ya_ˊ k_ˊaw hta_ˊ k_ˊai ve chaw hui leh_ˊ, ci_ˊ yan_ˊ faw_ˊ meh_ˊ ve hta_ˊ g_ˊa hkan_ˊ tu_ˊ daw_ˊ law caw_ˊ ve yo_ˊ. Aw_ˊ lawn k_ˊo_ˊ, “Naw_ˊ hui hta_ˊ ti_ˊ peh_ˊ ve chaw hui leh_ˊ, G_ˊui_ˊ sha ve kan_ˊ hta_ˊ te peu_ˊ teh_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ tu_ˊ ve aw_ˊ yan_ˊ ga_ˊ la tu_ˊ yo_ˊ.” (Yo_ˊ. 16:2). Ya_ˊ k_ˊaw chi hta_ˊ hkui_ˊ nu_ˊ ma_ˊ tcuh_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ k_ˊai ha_ˊ tu_ˊ yo_ˊ. Mvuh_ˊ de eh_ˊ nu_ˊ leh_ˊ ve ma_ˊ he_ˊ, heh ja_ˊ ve yo_ˊ. Hkri_ˊ ve aw_ˊ li_ˊ chi leh_ˊ, nyi ma co ha aw_ˊ g_ˊa_ˊ nu_ˊ ve chaw hui hk_ˊa sha sha-eh_ˊ leu_ˊ yu_ˊ hpeh_ˊ ve teh_ˊ Ye_ˊ-su_ˊ ma_ˊ ma_ˊ ta_ˊ la_ˊ. Hkri_ˊ ya_ˊ hpeh_ˊ la peu_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ, mo_ˊ na_ˊ ho_ˊ hta_ˊ g_ˊa taw_ˊ da_ˊ ve yo_ˊ. Mo_ˊ na_ˊ ho_ˊ htaw_ˊ naw_ˊ hui hta_ˊ k_ˊaw_ˊ taw_ˊ da_ˊ tu_ˊ yo_ˊ. Ye_ˊ-su_ˊ hk_ˊa_ˊ suh k_ˊai ve leh_ˊ, co ha hpaw_ˊ naw_ˊ ve a sha_ˊ hta_ˊ g_ˊa tan_ˊ ve yo_ˊ. Nyi ma ma_ˊ ye_ˊ leh htaw_ˊ hp_ˊfuh_ˊ naw_ˊ hp_ˊfuh_ˊ te ve chaw hui aw_ˊ pon daw_ˊ law kui_ˊ ma_ˊ caw_ˊ.

K_ˊai ha_ˊ ja_ˊ ve ya_ˊ k_ˊaw yo_ˊ ma_ˊ he_ˊ la_ˊ. Aw_ˊ leh hk_ˊa ga_ˊ to_ˊ k_ˊai g_ˊa tu_ˊ Ye_ˊ-su_ˊ sheh k_ˊai la_ˊ leh aw_ˊ g_ˊa_ˊ aw_ˊ sha_ˊ pi_ˊ la_ˊ tu_ˊ yo_ˊ (Hpi_ˊ. 4:12-13). Yaw_ˊ ve ta_ˊ tu_ˊ ta_ˊ sha leh yaw_ˊ ve maw_ˊ htaw_ˊ law_ˊ ve yo_ˊ (Mat. 11:30).

GA_ˊ KUI_ˊ AW_ˊ TI NYI_ˊ KA_ˊ.

Yeh_ˊ mi_ˊ hpe_ˊ nyi_ˊ ma_ˊ leh ya_ˊ k_ˊaw nyi_ˊ ca_ˊ hta_ˊ leu_ˊ yu_ˊ ve leh_ˊ, co co tai_ˊ tai_ˊ aw_ˊ pon yo_ˊ. K_ˊeh_ˊ ja_ˊ ve ya_ˊ k_ˊaw aw_ˊ law_ˊ hta_ˊ sha ja_ˊ ve htaw_ˊ, aw_ˊ leh meu_ˊ ha_ˊ ja_ˊ ve mo_ˊ na_ˊ ho_ˊ hk_ˊaw ga_ˊ ve yo_ˊ. K_ˊai ga_ˊ law_ˊ law_ˊ ve ya_ˊ k_ˊaw leh_ˊ, aw_ˊ leh meu_ˊ lu_ˊ kui_ˊ she_ˊ kui_ˊ lo shi_ˊ k_ˊai la_ˊ ve yo_ˊ.

Ma_ˊ k_ˊo_ˊ ve yeh_ˊ mi_ˊ hpe_ˊ leh k_ˊai ha_ˊ ve ya_ˊ k_ˊaw leh_ˊ, co ha te_ˊ kui_ˊ lo shi_ˊ k_ˊai la_ˊ ve yo_ˊ. Aw_ˊ hkui_ˊ pui_ˊ hta_ˊ ha_ˊ ve ya_ˊ k_ˊaw leh_ˊ, co co tai_ˊ tai_ˊ aw_ˊ bon ui_ˊ ve mvuh_ˊ naw ma yeh_ˊ mi_ˊ hta_ˊ hpaw_ˊ la_ˊ ve yo_ˊ.

CHAW MON_ LON_ NYI_ MO_

Aw_ leh me_ ma_ shu_ da_ ve ya_ k'aw hta_ to_ k'ai ve chaw nyi_ mo_ caw_ ve yo_. Mat. 7:13 hk'aw k'eh_ ve yeh_ mi_ hpe_ hta_ lo_-e ve chaw mo_ lon_ aw_ lawn k'o_ ta_ ve, "O_ ka_ lo lo_-e ve chaw ma_ ja_ ve yo_." Ma_ k'o_ ve yeh_ mi_ hpe_ aw_ lawn leh_, "Ca maw_ leh lo_-e ve chaw a ci_ ceh ti_ caw_ ve yo_." (eh_ 14). O_ k'o_ pui ve aw_ li_ hta_ ceh g'a_ te ve chaw mo_ lon_ leh_, mo_ na_ ho_ lo k'ai cheh_ ve yo_. Li_ hpu pi_ hk'aw ka_ aw_ teh_ yon_ ve chaw hui leh_, ma_ ve ma_ he_, leu_ ta_ ve chaw a ci_ ti_ caw_ ve yo_. Mat. 22:24 hk'aw Ye-su_ k'o_ ve, "Ku_ yu_ ve chaw ma_ ja_ ve htaw_, leu_ yu_ ve chaw a ci_ ceh ti_ caw_ ve yo_." Lk. 12:32 hk'aw Ye-su_ yaw_ ve aw_ la_ g'aw_ hui hta_ nyi_ ta_ leh "I ve yaw_ te_ mo_-o_, ta_ kaw_" teh_ k'o_ pi_ ve yo_. Taw_ hkaw_ chi leh_, Mat. 13:32 hk'aw i ja_ ve g'aw_ ca_ yaw_ hk'a shu_ yeh_ ta_ ve yo_. Leu_ ta_ ve yon_ ve chaw hui leh_, hk'a_ hta_ ka_ i ve yaw_ mo_ hk'e hpeh_ leh G'ui_ sha ve kan_ pa_ aw_ hk'aw lo kan_ te ve, a shu yaw_ hk'a_ yaw_ te ma_ g'a ve hta_ shi_ leh aw_ hpfuh_ pi_ g'a ve yo_. Aw_ ka_ aw_ nu chaw ya_ hui leh_, k'eh_ ja_ ve ya_ k'aw hta_ k'ai leh lu_ kui_ she_ kui_ lo ga_ ve yo_.

Chaw ya_ ma_ chaweh k'eh_ ve ya_ k'aw hta_ leu_ ve yo_. Chaw ya_ leh_, ven_ ba_ hta_ daw_ caw_ ve yo_. Ye-su_ k'o_ ve, "Mi_ gui_ ya_ hui aw_ hai_ hta_ te ve pa taw_ aw_ g'eu_ hta_ a keh_ na_ ho_ ve hta_ ha_ ve yo_." (Yo_ 3:19). Naw_ ve ven_ ba_ leh maw_ je_ aw_ pon Ye-su_ ve aw_ meh hta_ cu_ ve k'o_ hte_ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ peu_ teh_ daw_ tu_ yo_. Bon yeh_ ta_ leh bon kan_ te cheh_ k'o_ te ga_ ve hk'e te hpeh_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk'a_, a shu yaw_ ve a lo_ hta_ ma_ ba_ ta_, la_ ka hta_ ma_ ta_. Pon_ la_ hta_ hk'a shu_ ceh a sha_ te_ cheh_ ve pa taw_ lu_ kui_ she_ kui_ lo g'a ga_ ve yo_.

Chaw te_ g'a_ Australia mvuh_ mi_, Melbourne ven_ hk'aw li_ sha tan_ nu_ taw_ ta_ ve te_ pe_ nga_ geh feu la_ ve yo_. Li_ chi leh_, Sa_la_ lon_ Billy Graham bon ma_ paweh_ peu_ hta_, li_ sha tan_ bvuh_ pa_ aw_ ho_ hta_ bvuh_ pi_ ta_ ve li_ hpeh_ leh_ :

Sa_la_ lon_ Billy Graham bon ma_ hkaw_ hta_ ka_ ve, TV hk'aw aw_ to hta_ maw_ ve, yaw_ aw_ to leh kan_ te ve aw_ lawn li_ te_ hpa_ hta_ g'aw hta_, nga_ te cheh_ ve o_ k'o_ pui ve aw_ li_ chi aw_ teh_ aw_ na nga_ hta_ htai_ hk'aw_ la_ g'a tu_ lo_ ve teh_ jaw_ la ve yo_. Nga_ meh_ k'ai cheh_ ve teh_ nga_ ma_ shi_. Shu bon ma_ hkaw_ lai_ paw_ g'a ka_ ve htaw_, nga_ ven_ ba_ hk'aw k'a suh cheh_ she_ ve hta_ ma_ jaw_.

Hte_ ve caw_ ve leh pon_ ve hpeh_ ve hta_ ma_ la_ ve o_ k'o_ pui ve aw_ li_ nga_ hta_ pi_ la_, chaw ceu_ leh aw_ htai_ ma_ fui_ ve, chaw maw_ ya_ neh_ ya_ ch_ hui hta_ daw_ naw_ leh da_ ve aw_ li_ aw_ hk'a_ ma_ pi_ ve aw_ li_ hta_ nga_ lo_ ve yo_.

Nga_ ve co ha htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ g'a tu_, g'a ka_ peu_ ve bon hkaw_ hta_ ha_ yu_ tu_ lo_ ve yo_. Ma_ he_ k'o_ nga_ co co tai_ tai_ ci_ yan_ ve hta_ g'a hkan_ tu_ yo_.

Daw_ ha_ tu_ caw_ ve li_ yo_. Ya_ hk'a_, chaw chi leh_ a_ hto_ ma hta_ g'a leu_ yu_ caw_ ve hta_ shi_ ve yo_. Ma_ caw_ ve hta_ yaw_ leu_ yu_ ve yo_. Leu_ leh daw_ ha_ tu_ caw_ ve leh_, yaw_ geh ya_ k'aw te_ ca_ ti_ k'ai cheh_ ve chaw ma_ ja_ she_. Yaw_ hui leh_, mvuh_

naw ma mvuh[~] mi_~ lo k'ai cheh[~] ve teh_~ daw[~] ta_~ ve yo_~. Ya_~ hk'a[~], aw_~ leh meu[~] lu_~ kui_~, she[^] kui_~, ci_~ yan_~ faw[~] meh_~ ve hta_~ hkan_~ kui_~, sa_~ tan_~ te lu_~ te she[^] ve hta_~ g'a hkan_~ kui_~ lo k'ai cheh[~] ve yo_~.

Ya_~ nyi coe aw_~ meh bvuh_~ ve ha leh_~ bon hkaw[~] leh_~, chaw ya[~] nyi ma sha tu_~ chi hk'e he_~ leh be_~ ma_~ cheh[~] ve yo_~. Te[~] g'a[~] le le a sha_~ te_~ kui_~ hk'aw hpeh_~ sha la tu_~ ka ti_~ pi[~] ve yo_~. La_~ ka aw_~ lawn fa[~] ta_~ ve yo_~ (1Kaw[~]. 1:23; Ga_~. 5:11). Ye-su[^] Hkri_~ ya_~ k'aw, hte[~] ve caw[~] ve leh a sha_~ te_~ ve aw_~ lawn k'o[^] ma_~ ve htaw[~], ma[~] k'o_~ ve yeh_~ mi[~] hpe_~ leh ma[~] k'eh_~ ve ya_~ k'aw aw_~ lawn te_~ chi[~] ma[~] k'o[^] ma_~. G'ui_~ sha ha_~ pehn[~] ve aw_~ lawn ceh k'o[^] ma_~ leh nyi ma zuh[^] ve aw_~ lawn ma[~] ma_~. Chaw ya[~] taw_~ ta_~ pui[~] ve ceh k'o[^] ma_~ leh daw[~] law kui_~ ma[~] caw_~ ve aw_~ lawn ma[~] k'o[^] ma_~. Ha_~ pehn[~] ve leh na g'a ve aw_~ lawn k'o[^] leh G'ui_~ sha da_~ keh_~ ja[~] ve pa taw ven[^] ba[^] hta_~ can[~] ve teh_~ ma[~] ma_~. Ven[~] ba[^] daw[~] hpful[^] tu_~ leh suh[~] jeh_~ tu_~ aw_~ lawn sha_~ ti_~ ma[~] pi[~], nyi ma lu_~ leh pe_~ hko[~] ve chaw hta_~ ha yu_~ tu_~, ven[~] ba[^] aw_~ pon daw[~] ha_~ caw[~] ve aw_~ lawn ma[~] ma_~. Htai_~ hk'aw_~ ve hta_~ hk'a sha sha-eh_~ g'a hpeh_~ ve, ha[^] ha[^] daw[~] che[^] tu_~, aw_~ suh_~ aw_~ sha_~ hpaw[~] cheh[~] sha tu_~, ha leh_~ daw[~] sha leh paw sha la tu_~, ma[~] he[^] he[^] ve ka ti_~ te[~] hpa_~ te pi[~] ve yo_~. Chi leh_~, Ye-su[^] Hkri_~ ma_~ ve ha leh_~ bon hkaw[~] ma[~] he[^].

“A sha_~ te_~ kui_~ lo k'ai ve yeh_~ mi[~] hpe_~ ma[~] k'o_~ leh ya_~ k'aw ma[~] k'eh_~ ve pa taw, ca maw_~ leh lo_~-e ve chaw i ja[~] ve yo_~.” Chi a keh[~] a_~ hto_~ ma k'o[^] tu_~ lo_~ she_~ le. Ye-su[^] Hkri_~ ve ha leh_~ bon hkaw[~] be[^] ma_~ la[~] ve ya_~ k'aw leh_~, chi te[~] ca[^] ti[~] yo_~. Aw_~ meh bvuh_~ leh sha ve ya_~ k'aw ma[~] he[^]. Ya_~ hk'a[~], co co tai_~ tai_~ aw_~ me_~ aw_~ hpon[~] g'a kui_~ lo shi_~ k'ai la[~] g'a ve leh_~, ya_~ k'aw chi te[~] ca[^] ceh ti[~] yo_~.

SUH^h JEH^h VE AW^h TEH^h AW^h NA CAW^h VE

Hkri^h ya^h aw^h mo^h hta^h k'aw^h gu k'aw^h pa ve chaw (Reformers) te^h hpa^h yon^h ve hta^h pa taw hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h la ve aw^h lawn li^h bvuh^h leh ma^h pi^h ve te^h yan^h, Ro^hma^h ven^h aw^h ho^h aw^h na^h hui leh^h, yon^h hk'a^h chi hk'a^h sha sha-eh^h da^h keh^h hte^h caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h tu^h te ga^h ve teh^h k'o^h ve yo^h. Ven^h ba^h ya^h te^h g'a^h yon^h ve hta^h pa taw ceh Hkri^h ve hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h hk'a^h bi^h g'a^h hpeh^h ve k'o^h da^h keh^h ta^h peu^h ve chaw hui leh^h yaw^h hui te ga^h ve hk'e^h te ve htaw^h, mvuh^h naw ma hk'o^h ga^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. G'ui^h sha meh^h g'u^h suh^h da^h keh^h hte^h caw^h peu^h ve chaw leh^h, aw^h ka^h aw^h nu hte^h ve caw^h ve hta^h ma^h lo^h-o.

K'aw^h gu k'aw^h pa ve chaw hui (Reformers) k'aw^h hk'aw^h pi^h ve leh^h, aw^h teh^h yon^h ve chaw hui da^h keh^h hte^h caw^h ve a sha^h te^h hk'a^h g'a^h caw^h ve yo^h. Yo^hhan^h Hkavin (John Calvin) bvuh^h ta^h ve, “Yon^h ve hta^h pa taw, G'ui^h sha hta^h k'aw^h caw^h da^h tu^h te la^h ve Ye^h-su^h Hkri^h ve hte^h ve caw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hta^h nga^h hui shi^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. “G'ui^h sha leh^h, nga^h hui aw^h pon Ye^h-su^h Hkri^h hta^h cu^h yi^h ma^h yi^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve, da^h ve keh^h ve leh^h htai^h hk'aw^h ve aw^h ceu^h hpeh^h la pi^h ve” hta^h ma^h yon^h ve k'o^h da^h keh^h ve aw^h lawn chi hta^h shi^h ma^h hpeh^h (1Kaw^h. 1:30). *Hkri^h leh^h da^h keh^h hte^h caw^h ve chaw ma^h hpeh^h ve k'o^h, shu hta^h ka^h da^h keh^h hte^h caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h la pi^h ma^h g'a^h 1*

K'aw^h hpfuh^h taw^h da^h taw^h la ta^h ve (Protestant) te^h mo^h leh^h, yon^h hk'a^h chi ve hta^h ma^h k'o^h cheh^h-o. Ro^hma^h mvuh^h mi^h aw^h ho^h te^h hpa^h K'aw^h gu k'aw^h pa ve chaw hui hta^h ven^h ba^h ta^h ve hk'e^h, Ye^h-su^h u^h peu^h ve aw^h haw^h lo ma^h cheh^h ve htai^h hk'aw^h ve te^h ceu^h leh^h, ma^h he^h ve yon^h hk'a^h teh^h shaw^h ve yo^h. Yon^h ve pa taw hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h ve k'o^h da^h keh^h ve a sha^h te^h hk'a^h hta^h ma^h lo^h teh^h ma^h ve yo^h. Te^h hkui te^h yan^h hte^h ve caw^h ve hta^h heu^h ga^h ve htaw^h, co co tai^h tai^h htai^h hk'aw^h ve aw^h bon hta^h ma^h ca^h da^h. Pon^h la^h ve te^h lawn hk'aw^h k'o^h ve hk'e^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve te^h ceu^h leh^h, G'ui^h sha ve htai^h hk'aw^h ve kan^h hk'a^h aw^h leh^h meu^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h ve leh^h, chaw te^h g'a^h yaw^h na yu^h ma^h na yu^h ve hta^h caw^h ve yo^h. Yon^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h le le hta^h hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh^h shaw^h ve leh^h, ma^h hte^h ma^h caw^h ve chaw hui hta^h shaw^h ba^h ga^h ve yo^h.

Chi leh^h, K'aw^h gu k'aw^h pa ve chaw hui ve yon^h hk'a^h hta^h te lu^h pi^h ve yo^h. Hte^h ve caw^h ve leh^h da^h ve keh^h ve yon^h hk'a^h peu^h da^h ve hk'e^h, htai^h hk'aw^h ve kan^h hk'a^h hk'aw^h nyi^h

1. John Calvin, *Institute of the Christian Religion*, 2 vols. (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1972), 2:99, emphasis added.

ceu, ceu, ka, a ye'ui. ve yo. Chaw te' g'a' hta, hte' ve caw' ve chaw ma' hpeh, la pi' she, ve k'o, hte' ve caw' ve chaw teh, G'ui, sha ma' shaw, pi'. Htai, hk'aw, g'a ve teh, k'o' hta', mi, gui, ma' te hpan, she, g'u' suh, hta' ka, co co tai, tai, aw, me, aw, hpon' g'a tu, nga, hui aw, pon te' ceu, le le G'ui, sha te la' ve yo. (Ro. 8:29-30). Da, keh, ve leh na yu, ve hta, chi' ba, ve k'o, co ha te, ve te' ceu, hta, leu' yu, ma' hpeh. G'ui, sha hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh, la pi' peu, ve chaw hta, yaw' k'aw, da, keh, la pi' ve yo. 2

D. Martyn Lloyd-Jones bvuh, ta, ve, "Yon, ve hta, pa taw hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh, la ve aw, lawn shi, ve k'o, Li, hpu suh' ma, la' ve da, keh, ve leh da, ve keh, ve chaw hpeh, la ve aw, lawn hta, nga, hui aw, teh, aw, na vaw' ti, g'a ta, peu, teh, shi, a, la'. Yon, ve hta, pa taw hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh, la peu, ve k'o, nga, hui da, keh, ve chaw hpeh, peu, ve hta, shi, a, la'. Chi pa taw, da, ve keh, ve chaw hpeh, la ve leh, aw, hk'aw, naw' hta' heh, hpeh, la tu, ve peun da, ve aw, lawn ma' he'. 3

Htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn leh, sha' nan' hk'aw yeh' ve taw' hk'e' ceh hpeh, leh aw, hk'aw, naw' te, chi' aw, lawn ma' k'aw, caw, teh, k'o' ve chaw hui hta, Li, hpu ma, pi' cheh' ve yo. He, 12:14 hk'aw k'o' ta, ve, "Da, ve keh, ve ma' caw, ve chaw G'ui, sha hta, ma' g'a maw." Aw, nu ve KJV Li, hpu hk'aw k'aw, k'o' ta, ve leh, "Da, keh, ve aw, hk'a' suh ma' g'a, k'ai ve chaw G'ui, sha hta, ma' g'a maw." (He, 12:14).

Ka nan' eh' chi leh, da, ve keh, ve chaw ma' hpeh, she, hta' da, keh, ve g'a caw, ta, ve teh, k'o' ve ma' he' htaw', da, ve keh, ve chaw hui leh, da, keh, ve te' ceu, g'a caw, ve yo. Te' ceu, g'a k'o' ve k'o, da, ve keh, ve leh, htai, hk'aw, g'a peu, ve chaw hui ve aw, li' aw, hk'a' hpeh, ve yo. Aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve chaw hui leh, da, keh, leh ma' yon, ve chaw hui da, ve keh, ve te' ceu, ma' caw. G'ui, sha meh' g'u' suh, suh' jeh, ve hta, g'a hkan, tu, aw, pon g'a tu hu' ve ma' he' k'o, G'ui, sha hta, g'a maw, tu, daw' law kui, ma' caw.

Chaw ma' chaweh htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a peu, daw' leh ma' hte' ma' caw' ve hk'aw a sha, te, cheh' ve chaw aw, leh meu' suh' jeh, kui, hk'aw ga, leh mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi, yaw' hui aw, pon ma' he' ve hta, shi, la hta', an' ja' tu, yo. Ma, hteh, 7:21-13 hk'aw "Nga, hta, Jaw' maw'-o, Jaw' maw'-o, teh, hk'a k'o' la' ve chaw hk'a peu-e, mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi, aw, hk'aw lo g'a lo, -e tu, ve ma' he'. Mvuh' naw ma hk'o' cheh' ve nga, Aw, pa ve a lo, hta, te ve chaw ceh ti' g'a lo, -e tu, yo. O' te' nyi ga, k'o, Jaw' maw'-o, nga, hui naw, ve aw, meh aw, hk'aw lo bon ma, ve, ne' hai, te' hpa, hta, g'a, k'o, leh kan' pa' ui, ja' ve lai' ceu, te peu, ve ma' he' la' teh, nga, hta, k'o' la' tu, yo. O' hta', Naw, hui hta, nga, a ci' ka, ma' shi. Hai, ve hta, te ve chaw hui-o, nga, geh taw' k'ai lo," teh, k'o' pi' ve leh, kaw' tu, ui, ja' ve yo.

Hte' ve caw' ve ma' caw, leh htai, hk'aw, ve te' ceu, hk'e' le' g'a hpeh, ve teh, daw' ve chaw hui aw, pon Ye-su' sha, ti, pi' ve taw' hkaw' chi leh, daw' ha, tu, caw, ve yo. Htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, g'a co' ca' ve aw, lawn Hk'aw pui hk'o' bon ma, hkaw' hk'aw Ye-su' leh, "Nga, naw, hui hta, k'o' la' ve, li, bvuh, pa, leh Hpa, ri, seh' hui a keh' naw, hui hte' ve caw' ve te' ceu, ma' caw, leu' ve k'o, mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi, hk'aw ma' g'a lo, -e ta." (Mat. 5:20).

2. 1Kaw. 1:2 leh 6:11 hk'aw yon, ve chaw hk'a peu-e, da, la keh, la peu, teh, k'o' ta, ve yo.

3. D. Martyn Lloyd-Jones, *Romans: The New Man* (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1974), 190.

Cho, ka, Ma, hteh, 7 hk'aw suh^h jeh, tu, ve aw, lawn a ci^h k'o^h ta, ve leh, nyi ma hk'aw aw, hta, hpaw^h ceh yon, ve chaw hui G'ui, sha ve k'aw jaw g'u^h suh, lo ga, hta^h hk'a, ma g'a daw^h ha, tu, k'o^h ta, ve yo, Yaw^h hui Ye-su^h aw, pon kan^h lai^h ceu, te ta, ve teh, k'o^h ve htaw^h, yaw^h hui ve taw^h hkaw^h he, leh nyi ma hk'aw te, chi^h ma^h caw, Daw^h ha, tu, ui, ja^h ve leh, Ye-su^h Hkri, yaw^h hui hta, mvuh^h naw ma hk'o^h lo g'a ba, pi^h tu, yo.

Eh 21 hk'aw mvuh^h naw ma hk'o^h g'a lo, e tu, ve chaw hui aw, lawn k'o^h ta, ve, “Nga, Aw, pa ve a lo, hta, te ve chaw ceh ti^h” hta, tawn^h ta, she, Ye-su^h hta, shi, leh yaw^h ve aw, lawn hta, yon, ve teh, k'o^h ve chaw hui ma^h he, Aw, pa ve a lo, hta, te ve chaw ceh ti^h hpeh, ve yo, Hai, ve hta, te ve chaw hui hta, g'a ba, tu, yo, (eh 23). Cho, ka, lo hen^h yu, tu, leh, chaw te^h g'a na yu, ve te^h ceu, ma^h caw, k'o, yaw^h a, hto, ma k'o^h ve leh da, ve aw, ceu, a, hto, ma te ta^h ve ka, te, chi^h aw, bon ma^h caw, Yaw^h leh, ma^h yon, ve chaw hpeh, leh co co tai, tai, ci, yan, ve hta, g'a hkan, tu, yo.

Chi leh, hehn^h chaweh ma, la^h ta, leh Ye-su^h Hkri, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h hta, yu, hpa^h da, pi^h ma^h hpeh, Ngeh ja^h ve Li, hpu tawn chi hk'aw suh^h jeh, ve hta, g'a hkan, tu, aw, lawn nyi^h ceu, leh, yon, ve teh, k'o^h htaw^h kan^h ma^h te ve (Mat. 7:22-23) leh g'a ka^h ve htaw^h ma^h na yu, ve te^h ceu, yo, (eh 24-27).

MAW, K'AW CEH K'O^h LEH MA^h TE VE VEN^h BA^h

Suh^h jeh, kui, lo g'a ba, pi^h ve chaw hui “ma^h ja^h ve” leh, bui^h sha^h a^h na^h chaw ma^h he, Chaw ya^h da, ve kan^h te ve aw, hk'a^h hta, cu^h ve bon ho^h bon na, te^h hpa, yo, Mat. 7:13 hk'aw ma^h k'o, ve yeh, mi^h hpe, leh k'eh, ja^h ve ya, k'aw hta, leu^h yu, ve “ma^h ja^h ve” chaw hui yo, Yaw^h hui te ta^h peu, ve bon kan^h shin^h kan^h hta, cu^h leh law, hkaw^h ve yo, (eh 22). 2Ti^h, 3:5 hk'aw Paw^h lu, k'o^h ve, yaw^h hui leh, “G'ui, sha hta, yaw^h yan ve aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h hta, te ve htaw^h, kan^h pa^h hta, chi^h ba, ve yo,” Yaw^h hui leh, yon, ve hta, ca^h da, ve hte^h ve caw^h ve hta, ma^h te, aw, hta, hpaw^h kan^h hta, ceh cu^h leh G'ui, sha nyi hk'a^h suh tu, te ve Hpa-ri-seh^h hui hta, shu, ve yo, Ma^h he^h he^h ve hta, ma, ve Hkri, ve can^h pa, leh G'ui, sha ma^h caw, teh, k'o^h ve chaw hui ma^h he.

Yaw^h hui te ve kan^h leh, aw, hta, hpaw^h ceh hpeh, leh caw^h ve aw, ceu, hta, k'o^h ve htaw^h, nyi ma aw, taw, hk'a ga, ma^h te ve chaw he, pa, hpeh, ve yo, Yaw^h hui da, ve kan^h lai^h ceu, te ta, ve teh, k'o^h htaw^h, g'a ba, ve hta, g'a hkan, ve leh, Aw, pa ve a lo, hta, ma^h te ve pa taw yo, (Mat. 7:21). Hai, ve hk'aw a sha, te, ve yo, (eh 23). Aw, hta, hpaw^h taw^h hkaw^h te^h hpa, da, ve htaw^h, aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h ma^h da, Ya, nyi Hkri, ya^h aw, mo, hk'aw chaw ma^h chaweh caw^h ve yon, hk'a^h hta, shi, ta, htaw^h, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, ma^h g'a ve hta, shu, ve yo.

Yaw^h hui leh, Ma, hteh, 7:21-22 hk'aw chaw ma^h chaweh te cheh^h ve hk'e “Jaw^h maw^h-o, Jaw^h maw^h-o, teh, k'o^h leh Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve hta, shi, ta, htaw^h, yaw^h u^h peun, ve aw, haw^h lo chi^h a, ma^h g'a ve chaw hpeh, ve yo, Yaw^h hui leh, Lk. 6:46 hk'aw “Nga, k'o^h ve hk'e naw, hui ma^h te leh a, hto, ma te nga, hta, Jaw^h maw^h-o, Jaw^h maw^h-o, teh,

k'o^o ve le^o teh, Ye-su^o k'o^o pi^o ve chaw hui hta, shu^o ve yo^o. Yaw^o hui leh^o, bon li^o hta, nyi ma pfuh^o ja^o leh g'a^o te ve yaw^o yan keun^o ve chaw hpeh^o ve yo^o. “Naw^o ve aw^o meh aw^o hk'aw lo^o” teh, sheh^o paw^o hk'a^o ga, yaw^o hui k'o^o ve yo^o (eh^o 22). Yaw^o hui leh^o, Ye-su^o ve aw^o meh aw^o hk'aw lo nyi ma pfuh^o leh an^o tu, aw^o he^o kan^o lai^o ceu, te leh kan^o ma^o ja^o ve htaw^o, yaw^o hui ve taw^o hkaw^o te^o hpa^o te, chi^o tcuh^o kui, ma^o caw^o.

“Jaw^o maw^o-o, Jaw^o maw^o-o^o” teh, k'o^o leh ma^o na yu^o ve leh^o, Yu^oda, Ye-su^o hta, bo^o nu ve hk'e^o ceh yo^o. Aw^o teh, yon^o ve leh^o, caw^o ve yon^o hk'a^o hta, yon^o ve hk'e^o Aw^o pa ve a lo^o hta, ka, te ve yo^o.

Ye-su^o leh^o, Mat. 7:21-23 hk'aw a shu yaw^o aw^o to hta^o hk'aw^o ve hta^o g'a^o peu, daw^o leh G'ui, sha ve taw^o hta, ma^o na yu^o ve chaw hui hta, sha^o ti^o pi^o cheh^o ve yo^o. Ya^o nyi shu nyi ma lu, tu, ma^o ma^o ha^o ve bon ma pa^o hta, ma^o shu^o ve hk'aw Ye-su^o leh^o, hta^o hk'aw^o g'a^o peu, teh, ma^o caw^o ve daw^o law kui, hta, te lu, pi^o cheh^o ve yo^o. A shu yaw^o aw^o to hta^o hk'aw^o g'a^o peu, ve hta^o nyi hk'a^o ma^o suh ve chaw hui hta, yaw^o te^o paw^o ka, aw^o g'a^o ma^o pi^o. Yaw^o ve ha leh^o bon hkaw^o leh^o, ya^o nyi ma^o he^o he^o ve hk'aw nyi hk'a^o suh cheh^o ve hta, taw^o ta^o ve yo^o. Ya^o nyi ve ha leh^o bon hkaw^o leh^o, chaw ya^o ha leh^o leh sha ja^o ve aw^o hk'a^o - bon g'a^o, law^o tcuh^o ve, aw^o meh bvuh, tcuh^o ve, hta^o hk'aw^o ve hta^o g'a^o peu, htaw^o daw^o naw^o daw^o ta^o te lo, teh, k'o^o pi^o ve yo^o. Chi hk'e^o te ve leh^o, Ro^o. 8:16 hk'aw Aw^o ha hpu chaw ya^o ve nyi ma hk'aw kan^o te ve leh Yo^o. 16:8-9 hk'aw Aw^o ha hpu ven^o ba^o aw^o lawn, hte^o ve caw^o ve leh suh^o jeh^o ve aw^o lawn hpeu, ma^o pi^o tu, ve hta^o taw^o ta^o ve yo^o. Peun da^o kui, caw^o ve hta^o nga, hui ma^o shi^o, G'ui, sha shi^o ve yo^o. Chaw ya^o hta, hta^o hk'aw^o pi^o ve kan^o leh^o, nga^o hui ve kan^o ma^o he^o, G'ui, sha ve kan^o hpeh^o ve yo^o.

Chaw ya^o hk'a^o hta^o hta^o hk'aw^o ve hta^o g'a^o hpeh^o ve le teh, daw^o nyi ve leh^o ma^o ya^o. Hte^o ve caw^o ve hk'aw Li^o hpu hk'a^o hta^o cu^o leh shaw^o nyi teh^o nyi hpeh^o ve yo^o. 2Kaw^o. 13:5 hk'aw a shu yaw^o aw^o to hta^o law^o nyi tu, Paw^olu, k'o^o ta^o ve, “Naw^o hui yon^o ve aw^o hk'aw lo ye^o cheh^o na^o, ma^o ye^o cheh^o na^o, a shu yaw^o aw^o to hta^o hk'a^o deh^o teh^o nyi law^o nyi she^o. Law^o nyi ve hta^o hkan^o ma^o g'a^o ve chaw aw^o hk'aw lo Hkri^o ma^o cheh^o.” Ya^o nyi aw^o coe Hkri^o ya^o aw^o mo^o hk'aw sha^o ti^o pi^o hkaw^o chi hta^o k'o^o ma^o pi^o ve htaw^o, a ye^o ma^o yu^o leh hk'e^o le^o leun^o ba^o ta^o ve yo^o. 4

4. Cf. Zane C. Hodges, *The Gospel Under Siege* (Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1981), 95. Hodges bvuh, ta^o ve, “Lai^o paw^o Paw^olu, k'o^o ta^o ve hta^o te^o hpaw^o lo ceh ti^o nyi maw^o ve yo^o. Paw^olu, bvuh, ve li^o te^o k'o^o le le yon^o peu, ve chaw hui hta, bvuh, pi^o ta^o ve htaw^o, g'a^o g'aw ve chaw hui aw^o leh meu^o hk'a^o hk'e^o hpeh^o, la tu, ve aw^o lawn hta, ca^o da^o ve teh, tcuh^o kui, yu, taw^o leh yeh^o ve yo^o. O^o hk'e^o ma^o hpeh^o caw^o ve yo^o. Aw^o lawn k'o^o, yaw^o ve li^o hta, g'aw ve chaw hk'a^o peu-e, yon^o ve chaw ceh ti^o ma^o he^o, chaw o^o ve te^o hpa^o chaw aw^o suh^o hpeh^o, la tu, lo^o ve yo^o teh, Paw^olu, ve nyi ma hk'aw caw^o ta^o ve yo^o. Hodges htaw^o, 2Kaw^o. 13:5 hk'aw Paw^olu, ve daw^o hk'a^o hta, peun da^o ve te^o ceu, ka, ma^o k'o^o ta^o. Ceu^o cao^o sa^o la^o te^o g'a^o hpeh^o ve hk'e^o nga, htaw^o Hodges hk'a^o shu. Paw^olu, leh^o, yaw^o ve yaw^o aw^o mo^o ya^o te^o hpa^o ve aw^o leh meu^o daw^o law kui, hta, ma^o daw^o nyi law teh, k'o^o ga^o ve yo^o. A shu yaw^o ve ceu^o cao^o ya^o hk'a^o peu-e, hta^o hk'aw^o g'a^o peu, ve hta, nyi hk'a^o suh hpeh^o ve yo^o teh, k'o^o g'a^o ve sa^o la^o te^o g'a^o ka, ma^o maw^o jaw. A shu yaw^o a lo^o aw^o hk'a^o suh g'a^o hte^o te k'ai^o cheh^o ve Kaw^oren^ohtu^o ven^o ya^o hui hta, a shu yaw^o aw^o to yon^o ve aw^o hk'aw lo ye^o cheh^o ma^o ye^o cheh^o na^o teh^o nyi law^o nyi-o teh, aw^o g'a^o pi^o ve leh^o, yaw^o daw^o law kui, caw^o ve pa taw yo^o.

Hkri, ya^h hk'a k'o^h ve te^h g'a^h le le hk'a^h hk'e a sha, te cheh^h ka, hta^h hk'aw^h ve hta, g'a^h peu^h ve nyi hk'a^h suh hpeh^h ve teh^h k'o^h ve aw^h meh bvuh^h la ve yo^h. Ha leh^h ve bon hkaw^h aw^h lawn hta^h ceh yon^h leh hta^h hk'aw^h ve la, shawn^h hta^h g'a^h hpeh^h ve k'o^h, a sha, te^h hk'a^h hk'a^h hk'e hpeh^h caw^h ve le teh^h te^h hpa^h hpa^h na nyi ve yo^h. Ma^h he^h he^h ve hk'aw^h nyi hk'a^h suh tu^h k'o^h pi^h ta^h ve pa taw, yaw^h hui ve a sha, te^h hk'a^h leh^h, he^h ve, ma^h na yu^h pui^h ve leh ven^h ba^h aw^h hk'aw^h lo nyi hk'a^h suh cheh^h she^h ve yo^h. A shu yaw^h aw^h to hta^h law^h nyi teh^h nyi ve ma^h caw^h, Li, hpu ma^h hk'a^h hta^h ma^h haw^h ve yo^h. Ye-su^h hta^h daw^h naw^h ve paweh^h ca^h ve te^h paw^h le le law^h nyi tu^h k'o^h la^h ta^h ve yo^h (1Kaw^h. 11:28).

Ya, nyi nga^h hui ve aw^h coe aw^h yan^h aw^h hk'aw^h lo, a shu yaw^h aw^h to hta^h law^h nyi tu^h leu^h leh a ye^h ui^h ve yo^h. Ya, nyi mi^h gui^h hk'o^h Hkri, ya^h te^h hin^h lan^h g'a^h caw^h ve teh^h k'o^h ve leh^h, k'eh^h ve ya^h k'aw hk'a^h suh k'ai ve chaw ma^h ja^h leh ha^h ve ya^h k'aw hk'a^h suh k'ai ve chaw i ja^h teh^h Ye-su^h k'o^h ve hta^h ma^h haw^h. Chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la peu^h ve aw^h shen^h ca^h ran^h hk'aw caw^h peu^h ve pa taw, co co tai^h tai^h hk'a^h hk'e hpeh^h la tu^h ca k'o^h ma^h hpeh^h. Aw^h meh bvuh^h ve ceu^h cao^h aw^h mo^h ya^h hpeh^h ve htaw^h, Ye-su^h Hkri, aw^h hk'aw^h lo G'ui^h sha ve hte^h ve caw^h ve ma^h caw^h ve chaw ma^h ja^h ve yo^h.

Hkri, ya^h aw^h mo^h hk'aw^h he^h ve hta^h g'a^h hkan^h ve lai^h hta^h caw^h ve yo^h. O^h k'o^h pui^h ve aw^h li^h hta^h he^h leh g'a^h te cheh^h ve chaw caw^h ve yo^h. Te^h hpa^h hpa^h ya^h eh^h hta^h Shin^h nyi Li, hpu hen^h kui^h lo k'ai jaw leh Ye-su^h Hkri, hta^h ha^h yu^h ve teh^h sha^h hki^h hkan^h peu^h htaw^h, yon^h ve chaw hk'e a sha, ma^h te^h, aw^h meh ceh pfuh^h ta^h ve yo^h. Te^h hpa^h hpa^h ha leh^h bon hkaw^h aw^h lawn hta^h shi^h ta^h htaw^h, G'ui^h sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta^h ma^h na yu^h, Hkri, ya^h aw^h mo^h ve kan^h hta^h ma^h te^h. Yaw^h hui bon yeh^h lo k'ai ve leh^h, nyi ma sha tu^h, aw^h bon g'a^h tu^h, hpu^h jaw maw^h jaw tu^h, gu nai la^h tu^h, an^h tu^h aw^h he^h g'a^h maw^h tu^h leh Aw^h ha hpu ve la, shawn^h g'a^h tu^h aw^h pon k'ai ve yo^h. Yaw^h hui leh^h, aw^h mo^h aw^h tsuh^h leh ceu^h cao^h hta^h ceh ha^h leh G'ui^h sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta^h ma^h ha^h. G'ui^h lawn sha lawn hta^h ceh nyi ma pfuh^h pui^h ve yo^h. Hk'a^h hk'e htaw^h, yaw^h hui Hkri, geh^h te^h geh^h cheh^h ta^h ve teh^h k'o^h ve chaw ma^h chaweh^h hta^h suh^h jeh^h ve aw^h yan^h hta^h g'a^h ba^h ve hta^h g'a^h hkan^h tu^h yo^h (Mat. 7:22).

Bon ma^h ve, g'u^h suh^h hpeh^h la tu^h aw^h lawn k'o^h ma^h ve, ne^h g'a^h taw^h ve leh an^h tu^h aw^h he^h te ma^h ve aw^h ceu^h te^h hpa^h hk'a^h peu^h e^h hta^h hk'aw^h g'a^h peu^h ve sha^h hki^h ma^h he^h teh^h tawn^h ta^h she^h. G'ui^h sha hta^h ma^h yon^h ve chaw hui hta^h cu^h leh chi te^h hpa^h hta^h te hpeh^h ve yo^h. Nyi ma ma^h pa ve Ba^h lan^h leh yaw^h ve pi^h la^h hta^h ka^h G'ui^h sha yeh^h ve yo^h (Heh. 23:5). Hai^h ve paw hku^h lon^h Ka^h ya^h hpa^h htaw^h, yaw^h ve chaw ceu^h aw^h pon Ye-su^h g'a^h hkan^h suh^h tu^h aw^h lawn k'o^h ve yo^h (Yo^h. 11:51-52). Sa^h tan^h htaw^h, yaw^h ve kan^h pa^h hta^h cu^h leh he^h ve aw^h hk'aw^h lo an^h tu^h ui^h ve aw^h he^h te^h hpa^h te pui^h ve yo^h. E^h ji^h tu^h chaw fa^h te pui^h pa^h hui htaw^h, Mo^h se^h te ve hk'e g'a^h te ve yo^h. Tcuh ya^h li, 19 hk'aw Ke^h va^h ve ya^h te^h hpa^h htaw^h ne^h g'a^h taw^h ve yo^h. Ma^h hteh^h 24:24 hk'aw^h ma^h he^h he^h ve Hkri, leh tcuh ka^h pa^h hui taw^h la leh an^h tu^h aw^h he^h lai^h ceu^h te ma^h tu^h yo^h teh^h k'o^h ta^h ve yo^h. Sa^h tan^h leh^h ma^h yon^h ve chaw hui hta^h ka^h hta^h hk'aw^h ve hta^h g'a^h peu^h teh^h daw^h la tu^h aw^h pon an^h tu^h aw^h he^h te pui^h ve kan^h pa^h pi^h tu^h yo^h.

An^h tu^h aw^h he^h, g'u^h suh^h hpeh^h la tu^h k'o^h ma^h g'a^h ve leh an^h law^h law^h ve kan^h te^h hpa^h leh^h, da^h keh^h ve a sha, te^h hk'a^h hta^h peun da^h ve yo^h. Da^h keh^h ve ma^h caw^h k'o^h, G'ui^h sha hta^h ma^h g'a^h maw^h (He^h. 12:14). G'ui^h sha leh^h, nga^h hui shu hta^h yaw^h ve aw^h li^h aw^h

hk'a^h hpeu^h ma^h pi^h tcuh ga^h ve yo^h. “Naw^h hui hta^h ku^h yu^h ve te^h g'a^h da^h keh^h ve hk'e^h, naw^h hui hk'a^h te ve aw^h li^h aw^h hk'a^h hk'a^h peu-e^h da^h keh^h pi^h-o^h. Nga^h da^h keh^h ve pa taw^h, naw^h hui htaw^h da^h keh^h pi^h-o^h”(1Pe^h. 1:15-16). “Mvuh^h naw ma hk'o^h cheh^h ve naw^h ve Aw^h pa bi^h ve hk'a^h shu^h shu^h, naw^h hui htaw^h bi^h la pi^h-o^h”(Mat. 5:48). G'ui^h sha da^h keh^h ve pa taw^h, yaw^h cheh^h ta^h ve chaw hui aw^h hk'aw lo sha^h te sha^h da^h keh^h la tu^h yo^h. Yaw^h bi^h ve hk'a^h shu^h shu^h, yaw^h ve aw^h ya^h aw^h du^h hui htaw^h, aw^h meu-e^h aw^h meu-e^h bi^h la tu^h yo^h. Naw^h hui a sha^h te^h ve hk'a^h hk'e^h hpeh^h cheh^h ve htaw^h, a shu yaw^h aw^h to hta^h teh^h nyi law^h nyi caw^h ve yo^h.

Bi^h ve law^h ve hta^h g'a^h tu^h co^h ca^h cheh^h hta^h, ma^h ya^h pui^h ve ma^h he^h. Ya^h pui^h k'o^h g'a^h gu ve yo^h. Aw^h teh^h yon^h ve chaw hui htaw^h, te ya^h pui^h leh yaw^h hui te ya^h ve te^h yan^h, Aw^h pa geh^h la^h leh ven^h ba^h hpeh^h la^h tu^h hpeu^h ma^h law^h hkaw^h pui^h ve yo^h (1Yo^h. 1:9). Bi^h law^h ve leh^h, teh^h ta^h ve aw^h hta^h hpeh^h leh^h te ve aw^h hk'a^h leh^h, teh^h nyi law^h nyi ve te^h ceu^h yo^h. Naw^h hui a sha^h te^h ve leh^h, aw^h bon aw^h shin^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve leh^h da^h ve keh^h ve aw^h hk'aw lo ma^h ui^h ma^h mvuh^h la ve k'o^h, Ye-su^h Hkri^h, ve aw^h meh aw^h hk'aw lo ui^h ja^h ve an^h tu^h kan^h te^h hpa^h hta^h te peu^h teh^h daw^h ve htaw^h, aw^h teh^h yon^h ve hta^h teh^h nyi law^h nyi caw^h ve yo^h.

KA^h LEH MA^h NA YU^h VE : NYI MA HK'AW TE^h CHI^h MA^h CAW^h VE VEN^h BA^h

Ye-su^h leh^h, kaw^h tu^h ui^h ve suh^h jeh^h ve ga^h la tu^h aw^h lawn Hk'aw pui^h hk'o^h bon ma^h hkaw^h aw^h leh meu^h lo ngeh chaweh teh^h ma^h la^h ta^h ve yo^h. Yon^h ve, hte^h ve caw^h ve leh^h G'ui^h sha teh^h ta^h ve aw^h hta^h hk'a^h suh^h a sha^h te^h tu^h lo^h ve aw^h lawn suh^h jeh^h ve hta^h ma^h g'a^h hkan^h tu^h aw^h leh meu^h law^h hkaw^h ve leh^h; -

Nga^h ma^h pi^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta^h, ka^h leh na yu^h ve chaw te^h g'a^h le le leh^h, ha^h pui^h hk'o^h yeh^h te ve cu^h yi^h caw^h pa^h hta^h shu^h ve yo^h. Mvuh^h ye^h la^h leh i^h ka^h ui^h ta^h la ve, mvuh^h haw meu^h leh yeh^h o^h ve hta^h htin^h ve htaw^h, yeh^h o^h ve ma^h pai^h. Nga^h ma^h pi^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta^h ka^h leh ma^h na yu^h ve chaw leh^h, sheh^h shi^h hk'o^h yeh^h te ve cu^h yi^h ma^h caw^h ve chaw hta^h shu^h ve yo^h. Mvuh^h ye^h la^h leh i^h ka^h ui^h ta^h la ve, mvuh^h haw meu^h leh yeh^h o^h ve hta^h htin^h ve te^h yan^h, yeh^h o^h ve pai^h ve yo^h. Pai^h ve o^h ve leh^h ja^h ve yo^h (Mat. 7:24-27).

Aw^h lawn chi^h k'o^h sha na sha^h ja^h ve law teh^h daw^h ve htaw^h, g'a^h ka^h leh shi^h ta^h htaw^h nyi ma hk'aw te^h chi^h ma^h na yu^h ve chaw hui aw^h pon tcuh^h kui^h, na^h ja^h ve yo^h. Ka^h leh na yu^h ve hk'aw g'a^h te ve chaw leh ma^h na yu^h ma^h te ve chaw peun da^h kui^h hta^h teh^h ma^h la^h cheh^h ve yo^h. Ye-su^h Hkri^h nga^h hui hta^h hen^h yu^h tcuh ga^h ve leh^h, aw^h leh meu^h peun da^h kui^h hk'a^h hk'e^h caw^h ve hta^h yo^h.

Cho^h ka^h lo Hk'aw pui^h hk'o^h bon ma^h hkaw^h aw^h lawn lon^h hta^h aw^h leh meu^h k'aw^h k'o^h ta^h ve leh^h, ma^h hte^h ma^h caw^h ve chaw hui mvuh^h naw ma mvuh^h mi^h aw^h hk'aw lo ma^h g'a^h

lo-e (Mat. 5:20). Taw^ˋ chi te^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, a shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ shi^ˋ leh mvuh^ˋ naw ma mvuh^ˋ mi^ˋ lo ga^ˋ tu^ˋ teh^ˋ daw^ˋ ta^ˋ htaw^ˋ, G^ˋui^ˋ sha ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ hta^ˋ a sha^ˋ te^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ma^ˋ g^ˋa ve chaw hui hta^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ma^ˋhteh^ˋ 7:24-27 hk^ˋaw g^ˋa ka^ˋ ve chaw nyi^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ yeh^ˋ te ve hta^ˋ teh^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. I^ˋ ka^ˋ ui^ˋ ta^ˋ la ve, mvuh^ˋ haw meu^ˋ leh yeh^ˋ hta^ˋ htin^ˋ ve hta^ˋ nyi hta^ˋ, yeh^ˋ te^ˋ ka^ˋ lo ti^ˋ te ta^ˋ leh yeh^ˋ ka^ˋ hk^ˋa shu^ˋ shu^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Peun da^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, yeh^ˋ te kui^ˋ aw^ˋ hkui^ˋ pui^ˋ aw^ˋ ti hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ leh^ˋ ha^ˋ pui hk^ˋo^ˋ lo te leh te^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ sheh^ˋ shi^ˋ hk^ˋo^ˋ lo te ve yo^ˋ.

Chi leh^ˋ, Hpa^ˋri^ˋseh^ˋ hui ve bon li^ˋ shin^ˋ li^ˋ hta^ˋ hehn^ˋ chaweh ma^ˋ pi^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui leh^ˋ, co ha hpaw^ˋ lo nyi ma hk^ˋaw da^ˋ, keh^ˋ ve leh aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ hta^ˋ a ye^ˋ ma^ˋ ta^ˋ. Aw^ˋ hta^ˋ hpaw^ˋ aw^ˋ ho^ˋ aw^ˋ han ceh shu hta^ˋ, te ma^ˋ leh G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ, na yu^ˋ ve ma^ˋ caw^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui bon te shin^ˋ te ve leh^ˋ, sheh^ˋ shi^ˋ hk^ˋo^ˋ yeh^ˋ te ve aw^ˋ ho^ˋ aw^ˋ han hta^ˋ shu^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ hta^ˋ hpaw^ˋ da^ˋ leh nyi sha ve htaw^ˋ, aw^ˋ leh meu^ˋ k^ˋo lu^ˋ k^ˋai pa^ˋ k^ˋai ve pa taw^ˋ, aw^ˋ yan^ˋ leh aw^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ aw^ˋ sha^ˋ shon^ˋ ve ceh ti^ˋ yo^ˋ.

Hpa^ˋri^ˋseh^ˋ hui leh^ˋ, bon law^ˋ ve, ca^ˋ tu^ˋ ce ve leh hpu tan^ˋ tan^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, aw^ˋ hta^ˋ hpaw^ˋ aw^ˋ me^ˋ aw^ˋ hpon^ˋ g^ˋa leh aw^ˋ meh da^ˋ tu^ˋ ceh te ve yo^ˋ. Ye^ˋsu^ˋ Hk^ˋaw pui hk^ˋo^ˋ bon ma^ˋ hkaw^ˋ aw^ˋ chaweh ve leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui leh yaw^ˋ hui ma^ˋ ve hk^ˋa^ˋ suh g^ˋa^ˋ na cheh^ˋ ve chaw hui aw^ˋ pon hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ye^ˋsu^ˋ aw^ˋ hkui^ˋ pui^ˋ tan^ˋ ma^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, nyi ma nu^ˋ neh^ˋ tu^ˋ, ven^ˋ ba^ˋ daw^ˋ hpfuh^ˋ tu^ˋ, hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ca tu^ˋ, ha k^ˋa^ˋ pui^ˋ tu^ˋ leh nyi ma hk^ˋaw hpu ve keh^ˋ ve caw^ˋ tu^ˋ aw^ˋ pon yo^ˋ (Mat. 5:1-8). Chi te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ ceh yaw^ˋ hui nyi hk^ˋa^ˋ suh leh nyi ma ui^ˋ ve, co ha hpaw^ˋ ca^ˋ mui^ˋ ve, a shu yaw^ˋ aw^ˋ to hta^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw teh^ˋ shaw^ˋ ve leh bon li^ˋ hta^ˋ co^ˋ ca^ˋ leh g^ˋa^ˋ te bi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ hui a keh^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve ma^ˋ caw^ˋ leu^ˋ ve k^ˋo teh^ˋ, Ye^ˋsu^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ hui lo^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ caw^ˋ she^ˋ teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (eh^ˋ 20). Aw^ˋ li^ˋ taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ te leh daw^ˋ law kui^ˋ hta^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ ve aw^ˋ lawn Ye^ˋsu^ˋ de^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (eh^ˋ 21-47). Yaw^ˋ hui nyi ma ui^ˋ ve (6:1-18), shu hta^ˋ suh^ˋ jeh^ˋ pui^ˋ ve (7:1-5) leh shu hta^ˋ ma^ˋ pi^ˋ ve hta^ˋ na nyi pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (eh^ˋ 15-20).

Ye^ˋsu^ˋ leh^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ma^ˋ ve hk^ˋe te tu^ˋ ma^ˋ te tu^ˋ leh cu^ˋ yi^ˋ caw^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ shaw^ˋ teh^ˋ nyi tu^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (eh^ˋ 24). Aw^ˋ leh meu^ˋ yaw^ˋ hui k^ˋaw^ˋ yaw hk^ˋaw^ˋ la^ˋ tu^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, “Hai^ˋ ve hta^ˋ te ve chaw hui-o^ˋ, nga^ˋ geh taw^ˋ k^ˋai lo^ˋ. Nga^ˋ naw^ˋ hui hta^ˋ a ci^ˋ ka^ˋ ma^ˋ shi^ˋ” teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve hta^ˋ daw^ˋ nyi tcuh tu^ˋ aw^ˋ pon hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (eh^ˋ 23).

Ha^ˋ pui hk^ˋo^ˋ yeh^ˋ te ve hta^ˋ lai^ˋ g^ˋa^ˋ tcuh^ˋ kui^ˋ lai^ˋ ceu^ˋ yu^ˋ taw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Te^ˋ hpa^ˋ leh^ˋ, Li^ˋ hpu pi^ˋ hk^ˋaw G^ˋui^ˋ sha hta^ˋ ha^ˋ pui k^ˋo^ˋ ve teh^ˋ be^ˋ ma^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Chi^ˋ. 18:2). Paw^ˋlu^ˋ htaw^ˋ teh^ˋ ta^ˋ peu^ˋ ve aw^ˋ hkui^ˋ pui^ˋ leh^ˋ Ye^ˋsu^ˋ ti^ˋ yo^ˋ teh^ˋ k^ˋo^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (1Kaw^ˋ. 3:11). Ya^ˋ hk^ˋa^ˋ Li^ˋ hpu tawn hk^ˋaw, “Nga^ˋ ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ ka^ˋ leh na yu^ˋ ve chaw leh^ˋ, ha^ˋ pui hk^ˋo^ˋ yeh^ˋ te ve cu^ˋ yi^ˋ caw^ˋ ve chaw hta^ˋ shu^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.” (eh^ˋ 24). Ye^ˋsu^ˋ ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ na yu^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, ye^ˋ ve ha^ˋ pui hk^ˋo^ˋ yeh^ˋ te ve hta^ˋ shu^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Kaw^ˋlaw^ˋseh^ˋ 1: 21-23 hk^ˋaw “Pon^ˋ la^ˋ hta^ˋ naw^ˋ hui yaw^ˋ hta^ˋ hpa^ˋ da^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ ve can^ˋ pa^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, chi beu^ˋ yaw^ˋ naw^ˋ hui hta^ˋ k^ˋaw^ˋ caw^ˋ da^ˋ peu^ˋ leh yon^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu^ˋ.

hta, ye, chaweh vaw^ˆ ta, peu,.” Ya₋ko^ˆ 1: 22 hk^ˆaw chi hk^ˆa shu, k^ˆaw, k^ˆo^ˆ ta, leh, “Naw, hui bon hkaw^ˆ hta, na yu, leh te ve chaw hpeh, pi^ˆ-o^ˆ. Ka^ˆ ve chaw ceh ti^ˆ hpeh, ve k^ˆo, a shu yaw^ˆ aw, to hta, he, pa, hpeh, ve yo,.” 1Yo^ˆ. 2:3-4 hk^ˆaw “Yaw^ˆ ve taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ hta, na yu, leh te ve k^ˆo, yaw^ˆ hta, shi, ve sha^ˆ hki^ˆ hpeh, ve yo,.” Ti^ˆtu^ˆ 1:15-16 hk^ˆaw “Cha, chi^ˆ ve chaw leh ma^ˆ yon, ve chaw hui aw, pon da, keh, ve te^ˆ ceu, ka, ma^ˆ caw,.” Yaw^ˆ hui G^ˆui, sha hta, shi, ve teh, k^ˆo^ˆ ve htaw^ˆ, da, ve kan^ˆ aw, pon a ci^ˆ ka, yeh^ˆ ma^ˆ hpeh.”

Li, hpu tawn hk^ˆa peu-e, ma, ve leh, aw, teh, yon, ve chaw hui Ye₋su^ˆ hta, ha, yu, leh yaw^ˆ aw, hk^ˆaw lo cheh^ˆ ta, ve teh, k^ˆo^ˆ ve yo,.” Yaw^ˆ ve taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ hta, ka^ˆ leh te ve yo,.” Yaw^ˆ ve aw, li^ˆ taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ te^ˆ hpa, hta, shi, leh ha, sha^ˆ ve yo,.” Yaw^ˆ hui te ve kan^ˆ hta, cu^ˆ leh G^ˆui, sha hta, shi, ve sha^ˆ hki^ˆ ma, pi^ˆ ve yo,.” Htai, hk^ˆaw, g^ˆa peu, ve aw, he^ˆ leh, na yu, ve te^ˆ ceu, yo,.” Ye₋su^ˆ Hkri, ve taw^ˆ hta, ma^ˆ na yu, ve chaw leh, yaw^ˆ hta, shi, ve teh, k^ˆo^ˆ ve htaw^ˆ te, chi^ˆ tcuh^ˆ kui, ma^ˆ caw,.”

Chaw te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ sha ve vai^ˆ ve hk^ˆaw yeh, te ve leh te^ˆ g^ˆa^ˆ hkeu, ve ha, ve hk^ˆaw te ve hta, te^ˆ hkui daw^ˆ nyi she,.” Sheh^ˆ shi, hk^ˆo^ˆ yeh, te ve leh, aw, yan^ˆ yu, leh gu hehn^ˆ tu, ma^ˆ lo,.” Mi, k^ˆo^ˆ du^ˆ tu, ka, ma^ˆ lo,.” Te^ˆ ceu, le le a shu yaw^ˆ cheh^ˆ kui, lo yu, teh leh daw^ˆ neh^ˆ da, yu, ca^ˆ da, pi^ˆ ve hk^ˆaw hk^ˆa sha sha-eh, te peu, g^ˆa ve htaw^ˆ, ma^ˆ ye,.”

Ya, nyi ve ha leh, bon hkaw^ˆ ma, ve ma^ˆ chaweh leh, sheh^ˆ shi, hk^ˆo^ˆ lo yeh, te cheh^ˆ ve yo,.” Ven^ˆ ba^ˆ aw, lawn daw^ˆ nyi tu, daw^ˆ hpfuh^ˆ tu, nga, hui meh^ˆ k^ˆai cheh^ˆ ve hta, shi, tu, leh Aw, ha hpu kan^ˆ te tu, a hkaw-an, aw, yan^ˆ ma^ˆ pi^ˆ. Vai^ˆ ja^ˆ ve hk^ˆaw la, ha^ˆ daw^ˆ che^ˆ tu, ceh k^ˆo^ˆ ma, ve yo,.” Arthur Pink bvuh, ta, ve, “Chaw te^ˆ hpa, hpa, a shu yaw^ˆ aw, to meh^ˆ k^ˆai ta, peu, ve hta, ma^ˆ jaw, htaw^ˆ, htai, hk^ˆaw, g^ˆa peu, teh, k^ˆo^ˆ ve yo,.”⁵ Chaw ma^ˆ chaweh Ye₋su^ˆ ve aw, meh hta, cu^ˆ leh mi, sha, pa^ˆ ja^ˆ kui, sheh^ˆ shi, hk^ˆo^ˆ lo yeh, te ve htaw^ˆ, na yu, ve ma^ˆ caw, (Mat. 7:26). Ya, nyi coe Hkri, ve aw, li^ˆ leh, aw, hta, hpaw^ˆ ceh chaw ya^ˆ hta, pon, ve hpeh^ˆ ve aw, lawn ma, leh ye, ve aw, hkui^ˆ pui, hk^ˆaw lo na^ˆ chaweh ye, chaweh ma^ˆ du^ˆ ti ve hta, g^ˆa maw, ve yo,.”

Ye₋su^ˆ k^ˆo^ˆ ve, cu^ˆ yi, caw, ve chaw leh, aw, hpfuh^ˆ hta, ma^ˆ shaw, nyi she, k^ˆo, mvuh ve yeh, hta, ma^ˆ te (Lk. 14:28). Yaw^ˆ leh, na^ˆ chaweh du^ˆ ti tu, hk^ˆa, ma hkeu, tu, hk^ˆa, ma peu, tu, leh da, ve caw^ˆ ve hk^ˆaw te peu, g^ˆa tu, ve hta, daw^ˆ nyi ve yo,.” Chi hk^ˆe ve chaw leh, ka^ˆ leh na yu, ve chaw hpeh, ve yo, (Mat. 7:24).

Suh^ˆ jeh, ve aw, nyi ga, la cheh^ˆ ve yo,.” O^ˆ ve leh, mvuh^ˆ ye, la, ve, mvuh^ˆ haw meuh^ˆ leh i^ˆ ka^ˆ hton, ve yo, (eh^ˆ 25, 27). G^ˆui, sha leh, suh^ˆ jeh, ve mvuh^ˆ haw g^ˆui, ba^ˆ hta, peu la^ˆ ve yo,.” Te^ˆ hpa, hpa, hu^ˆ ye, leh te^ˆ hpa, hpa, pai, tu, yo,.” Hu^ˆ ye, ve chaw leh, aw, teh, yon, ve chaw hpeh, leh pai, ve chaw leh, ma^ˆ yon, ve chaw yo,.” Peun da, ve leh, ka^ˆ leh na yu, ve leh yon, ve hk^ˆa^ˆ suh hte^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve a sha, te, hk^ˆa^ˆ g^ˆa, la, ve yo,.”

Taw^ˆ pa ha^ˆ teh^ˆ ma, la^ˆ ve chi leh, eh^ˆ 21- 23 hk^ˆaw sha, ti, pi^ˆ la^ˆ ta, ve hta, haw, da, ve yo,.” Aw, teh, yon, ma^ˆ yon, ve hta, teh^ˆ nyi tu, leh, na yu, ve caw, ma^ˆ caw, ve te^ˆ ceu, yo,.”

5. Arthue W. Pink, *An Exposition of the Sermon on the Mount* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1953), 424.

Ye-su^h Hk^haw pui hk^ho^h bon ma_{ve} aw_{le}h meu^h leh_{ni} ma lu_{tu} suh^h jeh_{ve} aw_{lawn} sha_{ti} pi^h la^h ve – “Pai_{ve} o^h ve leh_{ja} ve yo_{ve}” (eh^h 27). Chi leh_{ya} ni coe ha leh_{bon} hkaw^h ma_{ve} hta_{peun} da_{ve} Ye-su^h bon ma_{hkaw} hk^haw g^ha daw^h ha_{tu} sha_{ti} pi^h la^h cheh^h ve yo_{ve}. Ye-su^h Hkri_{ve} ha leh_{bon} hkaw^h leh_{daw} hk^ha^h aw_{suh} ceh k^ho^h ma_{la} ve ma^h he^h, aw_{teh} aw_{na} peun da_{ve} hk^haw chi^h a_{tu} ma_{ve} yo_{ve}.

Bon ma_{hkaw} hta_{pa} taw hk^ha^h hk^he hpeh_{la} le. Te_{la} naw^h la ja^h la^h. Chaw ma^h chaweh yon_{la} ve la^h. Te^h g^ha^h g^ha^h ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h ve teh_{ma} k^ho^h ta_{ve}. Eh^h 28-29 hk^haw “Yaw^h ma_{ve} taw^h hkaw^h te^h hpa_{hta} chaw aw_{mo} lon^h an^h ja^h ve yo_{ve}. Aw_{lawn} k^ho^h, yaw^h hui ve li_{bvuh} pa_{hui} ma_{ve} ma^h he^h, kan^h pa^h caw_{pa} hk^he ma_{ve} yo_{ve}.”

Ye-su^h ma_{ve} te ve te^h hpa_{hta} ceh yaw^h hui g^ha^h k^ho^h cheh^h ve yo_{ve}. Ye-su^h te tcuh ga^h ve hta_{yaw} hui te ma^h g^ha^h ve pa taw, yaw^h hui an^h ja^h ve yo_{ve}. He_{la} sa^h hkaw^h tcuh^h kui_{leh}, “yaw^h hui ve daw^h hk^ha^h hta_{te} lu_{pi} ve” teh_ko^h ga^h ve yo_{ve}. Ya_{ni} ve taw^h hkaw^h hta_ga k^ho^h ve k^ho^h, bon ma_{hkaw} yaw^h hui ve ni ma hta_{heu} ja^h ve teh_ko^h ga^h ve yo_{ve}. Ma^h da_{ve} hpaw^h lo k^ho^h cheh^h ve ma^h he^h, yaw^h hui chi taw taw cu^h yi_{caw} leh tcuh^h kui_{na} ve hte^h ve caw^h ve aw_{lawn} hta_{ma} g^ha ka^h jaw. Mo_{na} ho_{aw} lawn chi taw taw kaw^h tu_{caw} ve te^h g^ha^h ka_{sha} ti_{ma} pi^h la^h jaw. Bon ho^h bon na_{hui} hta_{chi} hk^he taw_{da} ve ma^h maw_{jaw}. Aw_{nu} ve sa_{la} hui k^ho^h ve hk^he ma^h he^h, kan^h pa^h caw_{ve} hk^haw k^ho^h ve yo_{ve}. Chaw ya^h ve ni ma daw^h hk^ha^h leh a sha_{te} hk^ha^h hta_{heu} ja^h ve yo_{ve}. Li_{hpu} tawn te^h tawn hta_{ceh} ti^h chi hk^he taw tcuh^h kui_{na} ve ma^h ka^h jaw. An^h law_{law} ve chaw yo_{teh} chaw mo_{lon} daw^h ve yo_{ve}.

Htai_{hk}aw_ga peu_{leh} k^ho^h cheh^h ve ma^h he^h, sheh^h shi_{hk}o^h yeh_{te} la_{peu} ve yo_{ve}. Ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h ve leh na_{yu} ve ma^h caw_{ve}, ven^h ba^h g^ha_{ta} ve ceh ti^h yo_{ve}. Yaw^h hui aw_{pon} chi hk^he ceh peu_{ve} yo_{ve}.

Yon_{ve} chaw hui aw_{pon} aw_{leh} meu^h ma^h he^h. Aw_{teh} yon_{ve} chaw hui leh_{Ye} su^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta_{ka} leh ma^h te ve hk^haw ma^h taw^h k^hai ta_{ve}. Yaw^h hui leh_{ma} daw^h ma^h ga^h an^h leh hpeh_{ga} ve ceh ti^h ma^h he^h, na_{yu} tu_{yo} yo_{ve}. Yaw^h hui leh_{ye} ve ha^h pui hk^ho^h lo yaw^h hui ve yeh_{hta} te ve yo_{ve}.

 AW LA G'AW HPEH VE AW HPFUH

Pon la ve aw lawn te' hpa hk'aw Ye-su aw la g'aw hpeh tu ku ve hta k'o ta' peu. Cho ka lo k'aw daw nyi sha. A shu yaw ve a lo hta ba ta leh yaw hk'a' suh la tu Ye-su ku ve leh htai hk'aw g'a tu aw pon hpeh leh aw htai mvuh ve a sha te hk'a' pi la' tu, ma' he k'o htai hk'aw g'a tu yon ve nyi htai te' htai g'a caw ve teh k'o ga' ve ma' he. Ya nyi aw la g'aw hpeh ve leh htai hk'aw g'a ve peun da kui caw ve teh ma ve leh, Li hpu ma hk'a' hta ma haw. 1

Yon ve chaw te' g'a' le le aw la g'aw hpeh ve yo. 2 Ye-su tcuh ta' la' ve leh, mi gui aw leh hk'a ga k'ai leh chaw ceu hk'a peu-e aw la g'aw hpeh la tu ca te-o. Nga naw hui hta ma la' peu ve aw ceu hk'a peu-e hta na yu leh te tu ma pi'-o" (Mat. 28:19-20). Hkri ya aw mo ve kan leh ha leh bon hkaw ma ve daw law kui leh, aw la g'aw hpeh la tu aw pon yo. Aw la g'aw leh, yon leh Ye-su ve taw hkaw hta na yu ve chaw hpeh ve yo. Tcuh ya li, 6:1,2,7; 11:26; 14:20,22; 15:10 hk'aw aw la g'aw leh, yon ve chaw hta k'o ve yo. Taw chi nyi hkaw hta tcuh kui peun da ve hk'aw ma ve leh, Ye-su ha ve aw lawn ma ve hta yu ba leh hk'a sha sha-eh, yon hpeh ve aw hk'a' hta ma ve te' ceu yo.

Ye-su aw la g'aw hui hta ku yu hta, yaw hk'a' suh k'ai ve aw hpful aw lawn hk'a deh ma pi' ve yo. Nyi ma te' hko' ceh pfuh leh ma' chi a g'a ve chaw hui g'a k'ai ma' hpeh. Paw sha ve chaw ha pa hk'e aw hpful pi' ma' g'a ve chaw hui hta yaw taw ta ve yo. Aw hpful hta hk'a deh shaw nyi tu sha ti pi' ve yo. "Naw hui aw hk'aw lo mvuh ja' ve yeh lon hta te peu tu hpu law ma' law ve hta mui ta

1. Cf. Zane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit* (Portland, Ore.: Multnomah, 1980), 83-84, hk'aw bvuh ta ve, "Chaw te' g'a' G'ui sha mvuh' mi lo-e hpeh tu, aw la g'aw hpeh ma' hpeh ve hta ma' caw ve leh, hk'a ma aw bon da ja' ve le. O' hk'e ma' he k'o, G'ui sha mvuh' mi ga tu ve chaw hk'a, ma i ja' tu, heh le." A ci' ceh ti' g'a lo-e tu, yo, teh, Ye-su ma' ma ve la. Ma' k'o ve yeh, mi hpeh leh ha ve ya, k'aw aw lawn sha ti pi' ve ma' he la. "Ca maw leh lo-e ve chaw a ci' ceh ti' caw ve yo." (Mat. 7: 14).

2. Aw la g'aw hpeh ve chaw te' g'a' le le aw teh aw na Hkri ya ma' he' (Yo. 6:66). Li hpu hk'aw aw la g'aw k'o ve Yu'da, hk'a shu. Ye-su hk'a' suh g'a k'ai ve chaw ka, caw ve yo. Aw htai mvuh ve a sha, te, hk'a' peh, ma la ta ve ma' caw. Mat. 8:21-22 hk'aw aw teh aw na chi a g'a ve chaw hta aw la g'aw teh, k'o ve yo.

leh aw⁻ law⁻ ma⁻ shaw⁻ nyi ve chaw caw, la⁻. O⁻ hk'e ma⁻ shaw⁻ nyi k'o, yeh, aw, hkui⁻ pui, hta, tan, kaw, peu, hk'aw, naw⁻, peu, hta⁻ hk'a ga, te ma⁻ g'a ve k'o, hk'a maw, ve chaw te⁻ hpa⁻. Chi hpa⁻ leh, yeh, tan, te she, leh peu, hta⁻ hk'a ga, te ma⁻ g'a law teh, k'o⁻ gui⁻ g'ui, gui⁻ tu, yo⁻” (Lk. 14:28-30).

Li, hpu tawn chi ve hta, John Stott k'aw, k'o⁻ ta⁻ ve leh, ;

Hkri, ya⁻ ve mvuh⁻ mi, leh, lu, ta⁻ pa⁻ ta⁻ ve hta, gu te ma⁻ peu, she⁻ ve hk'e hpeh, leh Ye-su⁻ sha⁻ ti, pi⁻ ta⁻ ve taw⁻ hta, ka, chaw lai⁻ g'a⁻ ma⁻ na ve aw, hk'o⁻, a, hto, ma te ka, aw, hpfu⁻ hta, ceh ti⁻ aw⁻ law⁻ daw⁻ nyi ve pa taw, “aw, meh ceh ti⁻ Hkri, ya⁻ hpeh, ve” teh, aw, meh lu, cheh⁻ ve yo⁻. Hkri, ya⁻ ma⁻ chaweh cheh⁻ ta⁻ ve mvuh⁻ mi, te⁻ hpa⁻ aw, hk'aw lo ka, aw, hta, hpaw⁻ hk'a sha sha-eh, te gui⁻ cheh⁻ leh tu, hkan⁻ ve hta, a ci⁻ ka, ma⁻ hkan⁻ ga⁻. Yaw⁻ hui ve o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve aw, li⁻ leh, hk'a, lo ji⁻ k'ai pa k'ai ve ka, tu, hkan⁻ hpeh, ha⁻ ve aw, ceu, hta, htan, la⁻ leh nyi ma sha ve hk'aw g'a⁻ jeh⁻ kui, nu⁻ leh, ve hpa⁻ teh mui hk'aw⁻ hk'e ceh hpeh, ve yo⁻. Cu⁻ yi⁻ caw, pa⁻ hui Hkri, ya⁻ aw, mo⁻ hta, ven⁻ ba⁻ ta⁻ leh k'o⁻ ve hk'e, pon, kui, aw, ti ca ve hk'e ceh yo, teh, k'o⁻ ve yo⁻. 3

Hkri, ya⁻ leh, “a, mi, to, ve hta, hkan⁻ la⁻ ve la, ma, vui, ve” leh mo, na⁻ ho, hta, g'a pon, tu, “Ye-su⁻ hta, ha, yu, ve” ma⁻ he⁻. Nga, hui g'a maw, cheh⁻ ve hk'e, aw, teh, yon⁻ ve chaw hui leh, G'ui, sha nyi ma caw⁻ tu, Ye-su⁻ Hkri, hta, htai⁻ hk'aw, pa⁻ hpeh, ve teh, chi⁻ a, leh aw, hk'a⁻ suh g'a, k'ai ve hk'aw hpeu, ma⁻ la⁻ ve yo⁻. Nyi ma ta⁻ neh, leh te ya, ve te⁻ yan⁻, law, hkaw⁻ leh g'u⁻ suh, k'ai ve yo⁻. He-la-sa⁻ hkaw⁻ *methetes* k'o⁻ ve yo⁻.

Aw, la, g'aw⁻ hpeh, tu, ku, yu, ve htaw⁻, aw, teh, aw, na aw, to nyi ma leh co ha hk'a peu-e, g'a chi⁻ a, ve yo⁻. A shu yaw⁻ aw, to yon⁻ ve aw, hk'aw lo ye, cheh⁻ la⁻, ma⁻ ye, cheh⁻ la⁻ teh, k'o⁻ ve hta, hk'a deh, teh⁻ nyi law⁻ nyi she⁻. (2Kaw⁻. 13:5).

Ma,hteh- 10:32-39 hk'aw Ye-su⁻ aw, la, g'aw⁻ hui hta, k'o⁻ pi⁻ ve:

A shu te⁻ g'a⁻ ma⁻ k'o⁻, chaw ya⁻ meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh, nga, hta, hkan⁻ yu, ve k'o, mvuh⁻ naw ma hk'o⁻ cheh⁻ ve nga. Aw, pa meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh, nga, yaw⁻ hta, hkan⁻ yu, tu, yo⁻. Chaw ya⁻ meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh, nga, hta, chi⁻ ba, ve k'o, Aw, pa meh⁻ g'u⁻ suh, nga, htaw⁻ yaw⁻ hta, chi⁻ ba, tu, yo⁻. Nga, hta, ha, ve a keh⁻ aw, pa aw, e leh ya⁻ pa⁻ ya⁻ mi⁻ hta, ha, ve chaw nga, hta, ma⁻ keun⁻. La, ka hta, ta⁻ leh nga, hk'a⁻ suh ma⁻ la, ve chaw nga, hta, ma⁻ keun⁻. A shu yaw⁻ ve a sha, hta, g'a ve chaw a sha, shon⁻ tu, yo⁻. Nga, aw, pon a sha, shon⁻ ve cheh leh, a sha, hta, k'aw, g'a tu, yo⁻.

3. John R. W. Scott, *Basic Christianity* (London: Inter-Varsity. 1958), 108

Chi a keh⁻ leu⁻ leh aw_u la_u g^{aw} hpeh_u tu_u aw_u lawn Ye_u su^h ma^h k^o ta_u. Aw_u la_u g^{aw} hpeh_u tu_u aw_u hpfuh^h g^a pi^h tu_u aw_u lawn aw_u la_u g^{aw} te^h chi nyi^h g^a hta_u ceh k^o pi^h ta_u ve hta^h, nga_u hui hk^a a peu^{-e} aw_u pon aw_u li^h aw_u hk^a a ka_u hpeh_u ve yo_u. (Mat. 10:5). Eh⁻ 24 hk^{aw} “Aw_u la_u g^{aw} leh_u, sa_u la_u a keh⁻ ui_u ve ma^h he^h.” Ka nan⁻ ui_u chi ve aw_u leh me^h hk^a ga_u “aw_u la_u g^{aw} te^h g^a” leh_u hk^a a peu^{-e} ve hta_u ca⁻ da_u ve yo_u.

Aw_u la_u g^{aw} hpeh_u ve chaw o^h ve te^h chi nyi^h g^a leh_u, Ye_u su^h hta_u yon_u leh chi^h a_u ta_u peu_u ve pa taw_u hta_u hk^{aw} a_u g^a tu_u Ye_u su^h geh la_u tu_u aw_u lawn k^o ma^h pi^h tu_u ma^h lo_u. Yaw^h hui leh_u, chaw aw_u suh^h hpeh_u leh ku_u yu_u ta_u peu_u ve pa taw_u, k^{aw} sha_u tu_u ma^h lo_u hta^h, aw⁻ law⁻ tan⁻ ca⁻ da_u hta^h ve aw_u lawn hta_u k^{aw} daw^h naw^h pi^h cheh^h ve yo_u. (Mat. 10:1). Ye_u su^h leh_u, ca⁻ leh yaw^h hui yon_u ve, hta_u hk^{aw} a_u ve leh chi^h a_u ve aw_u lawn aw_u hkui⁻ pui⁻ tan⁻ yon_u leh yaw^h aw_u hk^a a^h suh g^a la_u hta^h ve hta_u k^{aw} daw^h naw^h pi^h cheh^h ve yo_u.

Taw^h chi te^h hpa_u leh_u, naw_u nga_u hui hk^a a peu^{-e} hta_u ka_u ca⁻ da_u ve yo_u. Lu⁻ka_u li_u 14:25-35 hk^{aw} aw_u la_u g^{aw} te^h chi nyi^h g^a hta_u ceh ma^h he^h, yaw^h ma_u ve hta_u ca na la ve chaw mo_u lon⁻ hta_u ka_u hehn⁻ chaweh k^o pi^h cheh^h ve yo_u.

Ma_u hteh_u li_u 10:2 hk^{aw} aw_u la_u g^{aw} te^h chi nyi^h g^a hta_u “tcuh ya^h”, ma^h he^h k^o, “tcuh peu ve hta_u g^a hkan_u ve chaw” teh_u k^o ta_u ve leh_u, Ye_u su^h yaw^h hui hta_u aw_u hkui⁻ pui⁻ ma_u pi^h tu_u aw_u ceu_u ma_u pi^h peu_u ve pa taw_u, shu hta_u te^h ca⁻ k^{aw} ma_u pi^h tu_u aw_u pon tcuh peu ve teh_u yon_u leh yaw^h aw_u hk^a a^h suh hk^a a_u ve chaw te^h g^a le le hta_u ka_u k^o ga^h ve yo_u.

CHAW YA^h MEH^h G^u SUH_u YE_u SU^h HTA_u HKAN_u YU_u VE

Ma_u hteh_u li_u 10:32-33 leh_u, Ma_u hteh_u li_u 7:21-23 hk^{aw} kaw^h law_u law_u suh⁻ jeh_u tu_u ve aw_u lawn “Chaw ya^h meh^h g^u suh_u nga_u hta_u hkan_u yu_u ve chaw hta_u mvuh^h naw ma hk^o Aw_u pa meh^h g^u suh_u nga_u yaw^h hta_u hkan_u yu_u leh chaw ya^h meh^h g^u suh_u nga_u hta_u chi^h ba_u ve chaw hta_u nga_u chi^h ba_u tu_u ve aw_u lawn” k^{aw} daw^h naw^h pi^h cheh^h ve yo_u. Chaw ya^h meh^h g^u suh_u hkan_u yu_u ve leh_u, aw_u teh_u aw_u na Hkri_u ya^h hpeh_u peu_u ve teh_u k^o ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Ya_u hk^a a^h, aw_u teh_u aw_u na yon_u ve chaw te^h g^a Ye_u su^h hta_u yon_u leh chi^h a_u ve aw_u li^h aw_u hk^a a^h hta_u ma_u la^h cheh^h ve yo_u. Paw⁻lu_u k^o ve, “Ha leh_u ve bon hkaw^h ma_u tu_u nga_u ma^h ya_u taw_u. Aw_u lawn k^o, hk^a a_u yon_u ve chaw te^h g^a le le hta_u hta_u hk^{aw} a_u pi^h tu_u, ha leh_u ve bon hkaw^h chi G^u ui_u sha ve kan^h pa^h hpeh_u ve yo_u (Ro⁻. 1:16).

Aw_u la_u g^{aw} hpeh_u tu_u chi^h a_u ve leh_u, te ve daw^h ve hk^a a peu^{-e} Ye_u su^h hta_u shu_u da_u la tu_u aw_u pon yaw^h hta_u taw_u ta_u ve mi_u gui_u ya^h hta_u ma^h kaw^h ve hk^{aw} Aw_u pa meh^h g^u suh_u nga_u hui hta_u hkan_u yu_u la^h tu_u shi_u ve hk^{aw} chi^h a_u leh te ve te^h ceu_u yo_u.

“Hkan_ yu_ ve” leh_, nyi ma caw_ leh ka ti_ te ve hta_ ha_ yu_ ve yo_. Yon_ leh nyi hk’a_ suh ve hk’aw chi_ a_ ve yo_. Ro_ma_ 10:9 leh Ti_tu_ 1:16 hk’aw k’o^ ve hk’e, da_ keh_ ve aw_ li_ aw_ hk’a_ hta_ cu_ leh chaw ya_ meh^ g’u_ suh_ hkan_ yu_ ve yo_. Ro_ma_ 10:10 hk’aw “Chaw ya_ leh_ nyi ma hk’aw yon_ ve pa taw hte^ ve caw_ ve chaw hpeh_ la leh maw_ k’aw hkan_ yu_ ve pa taw hta_ hk’aw_ ve hta_ g’a ve yo_”. Nyi ma hk’aw aw_ teh_ yon_ ve k’o, maw_ k’aw sha_ hki^ hkan_ ga_ ve yo_. Hkan_ yu_ ve leh_, chaw ya_ te ve kan_ ceh ti_ ma^ he^, G’ui_ sha aw_ g’a_ pi_ ve pa taw te g’a ve yo_. Hkan_ yu_ ve leh_, aw_ teh_ yon_ ve aw_ li_ aw_ hk’a_ hpeh_ leh hta_ hk’aw_ ve hta_ g’a peu_ ve kan_ aw_ leu_ ma^ he^.

1Yo_han_ 4:15 hk’aw “Ye_su^ leh_ G’ui_ sha ve Ya_ hpu yo_ teh_ hkan_ yu_ ve chaw aw_ hk’aw lo G’ui_ sha cheh_ leh yaw_ hta_ G’ui_ sha aw_ hk’aw lo cheh_ ve yo_”. Hkri_ ya_ aw_ teh_ hpeh_ ve aw_ he^ sha_ hki^ leh_, Ye_su^ hta_ G’ui_ sha ve Ya_ hpu yo_ teh_ hkan_ yu_ ve yo_.

Aw_ la_ g’aw^ hk’a_ peu-e_ hk’a_ hta^ ka_ Ye_su^ aw_ pon hu_ ye_ ve ma^ he^. Ye_su^ hta_ chi_ a_ pi_ ve te^ ha_ Pe_tru^ yaw_ hta_ sheh^ paw^ hk’a_ ga_ chi_ ba_ ve yo_. Paw_lu_ ve aw_ la_ g’aw^, ka ti_ ye_ ve E’fe’su_ ven_ ceu_ cao_ sa_ la_ Ti_mo^se_ hta_ kaw^ leh co ha hpaw_ lo kan_ ma^ te ve pa taw, 2Ti_mo^se_ 1:8 hk’aw “Jaw_ maw_ Ye_su^ aw_ pon sha_ hki^ hkan_ tu_ ta_ ya_ taw” teh_ aw_ g’a_ pi_ ta_ ve yo_.

Te^ paw^ te ya_ ve pa taw, aw_ la_ g’aw^ ma^ hpeh_-o ve ma^ he^. Nga_ hui hk’a_ peu-e_ hta_ lai^ paw^ chaw ya_ meh^ g’u_ suh_ hkan_ yu_ caw_ ve hk’e ma^ hkan_ yu_. Ya_ hk’a_ aw_ la_ g’aw^ aw_ teh_ hpeh_ ve k’o, yon_ ve hta_ hk’a_ hta^ ka_ fa_ ta_ ma^ g’a. Aw_ la_ g’aw^ hpeh_ ve teh_ shu hta_ ma^ shi_ tcuh ve A_ri_ma_hteh_ ven_ ya_ Yo_sch_ leh_, ha_ han_ ve hk’aw Pi_la_ jaw_ maw_ geh k’ai leh Ye_su^ ve aw_ to hta_ tu_ pi_ tu_ ca law_ yu_ ve yo_ (Yo_. 19:38).

Ye_su^ leh_, mvuh_ naw ma hk’o^ Aw_ pa meh^ g’u_ suh_ nga_ hui hta_ hkan_ yu_ tu_ yo_ (Mat. 10:32). A_ hto_ ma k’o^ ga_ ve le. Suh_ jeh_ ve aw_ nyi hta_, Hkri_ leh_ “Yaw_ nga_ ve chaw yo_” teh_ k’o^ tu_ yo_. Yaw_ hta_ ka ti_ ye_ ve chaw hui hta_ yaw_ ka ti_ hk’a_ ma ye_ ve ma_ pi_ tu_ yo_. Ya_ hk’a_, te^ hpaw_ lo “Chaw ya_ meh^ g’u_ suh_ nga_ hta_ chi_ ba_ ve chaw hta_ mvuh_ naw ma hk’o^ nga_ Aw_ pa meh^ g’u_ suh_ nga_ chi_ ba_ tu_ yo_ (eh_ 33). Chaw ya_ meh^ g’u_ suh_ yaw_ hta_ ma^ ha_ yu_ ve chaw hk’a_ peu-e_ hta_ k’o^ ga_ ve ma^ he^. Yaw_ hta_ ma^ ca_ da_ ve aw_ hk’o^ yaw_ ve aw_ meh_ hta_ ma^ shaw_ ma^ ca^ k’o^ leh yaw_ hta_ taw_ ta_ ve chaw hui hta_ k’o^ ga_ ve yo_. Ma^ he^ he^ ve aw_ la_ g’aw^ te^ hpa_ hpeh_ leh Hkri_ ya_ hpeh_ ve teh_ k’o^ hta_, aw_ teh_ Hkri_ ya_ ma^ he^ ve chaw hui hta_ k’o^ ga_ ve yo_.

Can_ nyi law_ nyi ve aw_ yan_ ga_ la hta_, gaw_ leh_ ve aw_ hk’aw lo ma^ k’o^, taw_ yaw ve leh kan_ te ve aw_ hk’aw lo ma^ k’o^, Ye_su^ hta_ chi_ ba_ ve yo_. Cho_ ka_ lo k’o^ ga_ ve leh_, chi hk’e ceh ti_ ka_ ma^ he^ she_. Maw_ k’aw Ye_su^ hta_ yon_ ve teh_ k’o^ ve hta_,

a sha, te, hk'a' hk'a' peu-e. Ye-su' hta, chi' ba, ve hta, hpeu, ma, cheh' ve yo. (Ti'. 1:16). Hkri, ya' aw, mo, hk'aw aw, meh ceh aw, la, g'aw' hpeh, leh Ye-su' hta, taw, ta, ve chaw hui hk'a' bi' cheh' ta, ve yo. G'ui, sha meh' g'u' suh, yaw' hui hta, Ye-su' chi' ba, tu, yo. (Mat. 10:33).

Ma, hteh, 25:31-46 hk'aw tu, hkan, ja' ve aw, coe aw, yan' peu, hk'aw, naw' yaw, eh' leh a' che, peh, da, leh chaw ceu, te' hpa, hta, suh' jeh, ve aw, nyi hta', hk'a' hk'e hpeh, tu, ve aw, lawn hta, k'o' ta, ve yo. (eh' 32). Jaw' maw' Ye-su' leh, yaw' hta, hkan, yu, ve yon, ve chaw yaw, eh' te' hpa, hta, yaw' ve la, sha hpaw' lo ta, leh, ma' yon, leh chi' ba, ve a' che, te' hpa, hta, yaw' ve la, meh, hpaw' ta, ve hk'aw (eh' 33), yaw, eh' te' hpa, hta, yaw' ve mvuh' mi, hk'aw cheh' tcuh pi' tu, yo. Yaw' hui leh, yaw' hta, hkan, yu, ve chaw da, chaw keh, hui hpeh, ve yo. Hk'a' hk'e te shi, hpeh, le. Ye-su' k'o' ve, "Nga, aw, meu, ve te' yan', aw, ca, la' ve, i' ka' shi' ve te' yan', i' ka' taw la' ve, hkeh' chaw hpeh, hta', ha, yu, la' ve, veu, k'a' ma' caw, hta', veu, k'a' feu' la' ve, cheh' ha, hta', nyi la' ga la' leh htawn, hk'aw cheh' hta' ca nyi la ve yo." (eh' 35-36). Yaw' hui a sha, te, hk'a' leh, Ye-su' hta, shi, ve yon, ve hta, hpeu, ma, la' ve yo. Yon, ve hk'a' suh a sha, ma' te, ve chaw hui hta, co co tai, tai, ci, yan, kui, lo k'ai tcuh tu, yo. (eh' 46).

AW' LAW' G'A TE CAW' VE AW, CEU, TE' HPA.

Aw, la, g'aw' hpeh, ve aw, he' nyi' ceu, te' ceu, leh, a shu yaw' ve yeh, k'a a keh' Ye-su' hta, ha, ve yo. (Mat. 10:34-37). Eh' 37 hk'aw "Nga, hta, ha, ve a keh' a shu yaw' ve aw, pa aw, e leh ya' pa, ya' mi' hta, ha, ve chaw leh, nga, hta, ma' keun," teh, hehn' chaweh k'o' ta, ve yo.

Chi ve hehn' ja' law teh, daw' ve k'o, Lu'ka, 14:26-27 hk'aw "Nga, hk'a' suh la, ga' ve chaw leh, a shu yaw' ve aw, pa aw, e, aw, mi' aw, ya', aw, vi' aw, nyi leh a shu yaw' ve a sha, hta, ma' can' ve k'o, nga, ve aw, la, g'aw' te ma' hpeh, ta," teh, k'o' ta, ve hta, k'aw, teh' da, nyi she.

Aw, la, g'aw' hpeh, tu, yeh, k'a hta, g'a can' tu, ve la'. Chi hk'e k'o' ve leh, "Naw, ve aw, pa aw, e hta, yaw' yaw' yan yan te-o" (Taw'. 20:12) leh "Aw, hpaw' te' hpa-o, a shu yaw' ve aw, mi' ma hta, ha-o," (E'fe'. 5:25) teh, k'o' ta, ve G'ui, sha ve aw, li' taw' hkaw' hta, te ya, tu, k'o' ve ma' he'. K'o' ga' ve leh, "a shu yaw' ve a sha, hta, g'a can' ve yo. (Lk. 14:26). A shu yaw' aw, to leh yeh, k'a hta, a keh' Ye-su' yaw' hta, ka ti, g'a ye, ve teh, k'o' ga' ve yo. Ma, hteh, 16:24 hk'aw a shu yaw' ve a lo, hta, g'a ba, ta' ve yo. A shu yaw' aw, to chaw aw, pi, ve a lo, aw, li' aw, hk'a' leh maw' je, hk'a' peu-e, hta, g'a ba, ta' ve teh, k'o' ga' ve yo. (E'fe'. 4:22; 1Kaw'. 9:27).

A, hto, ma pa taw hehn' ve taw' hkaw' hta, yeh' ve le. A, hto, ma pa taw Ye-su' taw' chi hk'e ve hta, yeh' ve le. Ma' daw' che' ma' chi' a, g'a ve hta, taw, ta, leh yaw' ve aw, la,

g'aw' hpeh, tcuh tu, g'aw, yu, ga' ve pa taw yo. Nyi ma te' hko' ceh pfuh' leh G'ui, sha mvuh' mi, hk'aw cheh' ta, peu, teh, daw' ve chaw hui hta, taw, ta, ga' ve yo. Yaw' hta, aw, hkui' pui, ma' teh k'o, yaw' hui aw, pon cheh' kui, ma' caw.

LA, KA TA' VE

Ye-su' Hkri, aw, pon a sha, ma' shon' ve chaw hui yaw' hta, ma' keun. (Mat. 10:38). Yaw' ve aw, la, g'aw' te ma' hpeh, (Lk. 14:27). Taw' chi te' hpa, leh, ya, nyi nga, hui aw, coe chaw aw, suh' hpeh, ga' ve chaw hui hta, k'o' ga' ve ma' he'. Chaw ya' a sha, te, kui, hk'aw Ye-su' hta, ca pawn' da, la tu, law, cheh' ve ka, ma' he'. Aw, la, g'aw' te' hpa, te' ceu, le le hta, ba, ta' tu, k'o' pi' cheh' ve yo. A shu yaw' ve a lo, hta, ba, ta' tu, leh lo, ve k'o yaw' aw, pon a sha, tan' tu, k'o' cheh' ve yo.

Ma, hteh, 10:38 hk'aw "A shu yaw' ve la, ka hta, ta' leh nga, hk'a' suh ma' la, ve chaw nga, hta, ma' keun." teh, k'o' ve leh, ha, ja' ve aw, ceu, na, gaw, ve, taw' ma' leh de' pui' ja' ve aw, mi' ma aw, haw' lo hkan, cheh' tu, ve hta, k'o' ve ma' he'. Aw, yan' maw chaweh tu, hkan, ha, g'aw' ve hta, g'a hkan, tu, k'o' cheh' ve ka, ma' he'. Ye-su' la, ka ta' leh ma' hkan, suh she, ve pa taw, la, ka hk'o' g'a hkan, suh tu, k'o' cheh' ve ka, ma' he'. Ye-su' o' hk'e g'a te hkan, suh tu, yaw' hui ma' shi, she.

"Naw, hui ve la, ka hta, ta'-o'" teh, Ye-su' yaw' hui hta, k'o' pi' hta', ci, yan, faw' meh, ve hta, hkan, leh g'a suh tu, ve teh, daw' ve yo. Chaw ya' aw, pon hkan, ha, ja' ve hk'aw g'a suh tu, teh, daw' ve yo. Ha, g'aw' ja' ve, te ya, ve chaw hta, ya, k'aw hpui' lo la, ka hk'o' hta, peh, pi' ve teh, daw' ve yo. Chi hk'e g'a te hkan, suh ve chaw hta, yaw' hui maw, jaw ve pa taw yo.

Ye-su' taw' yaw pi' cheh' ve chaw hui leh, yaw' aw, pon hkan, suh tu, k'o' la' cheh' ve teh, na g'a ve yo. Te' ceu, te' hpaw' le aw, pon Ye-su' Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve hta, hkan, yu, chi' a, tu, k'o' la' cheh' ve teh, na g'a ve yo.

Aw, la, g'aw' hpeh, tu, Ye-su' aw, leh meu' k'o' ve leh, "A shu yaw' ve a sha, hta, g'a ve chaw a sha, shon' tu, yo. Nga, aw, pon a shu yaw' ve a sha, shon' ve chaw leh, a sha, hta, k'aw, g'a tu, yo." (Mat. 10:39). "A sha, hta, g'a ve chaw" teh, k'o' ve leh, Ye-su' aw, pon g'a tu, hkan, hta', a shu yaw' a sha, pon, tu, ca ve leh la, ka hta, ta' ve a keh' sha ve hta, ca ve teh, k'o' ga' ve yo. Aw, suh, aw, sha, hpaw' a sha, te, ve hta, aw' law' ca ve pa taw, co co tai, tai, te, ve co ha g'a shon' ve yo. Te' hpaw' lo Ye-su' aw, pon a sha, tan' pi' ve chaw leh, co ha te, ve hta, g'a tu, yo.

Ye-su' Hkri, aw, pon hkan, suh ve pa taw hta, hk'aw, g'a ve teh, Li, hpu hk'aw ma' ma, la'. Aw, la, g'aw' te' hpa, yaw' aw, pon shu ti' peh, la' tu, aw, pon co' ca' tu, ka, aw, g'a ma' pi'. Yaw' aw, hk'a' be' ma, la' ve leh, aw, teh, aw, na ve Hkri, ya' te' hpa, suh kui, lo ga, hta', hk'aw, naw' ma' hpufuh' k'o, -c. Te' hk'a' k'aw, ma, la' ve leh, a shu yaw' aw, pon te tu, ve leh Ye-su' aw, pon te tu, g'a daw' che' ve k'o, aw, hpufuh' hk'a.

ma g'a pi^h ve hta^w Jaw^w maw^w Ye-su^h aw^w pon te tu^w yo^w teh^w daw^w che^h ve chaw hui leh^w, aw^w la^w g'aw^w aw^w teh^w hpeh^w ve yo^w.

Hk'a^w hk'e hta^w, Pe-tru^h hk'a shu^w te^w paw^h te^w yan^w g'a^h nu^w ve ka^w aw^w la^w g'aw^w aw^w teh^w aw^w na hpeh^w ve hta^w sha^w hki^h ma^w la^w ve yo^w. Ye-su^h aw^w pon yaw^w ve a sha^w hta^w tan^w hta^w hk'a ga^w ka ti^w ye^w ve hta^w g'a maw^w ve yo^w.

Lu^hka 9:23 hk'aw chi hk'a shu^w k'o^h ta^w ve, “Nga^w hk'a^h suh la^w ga^h ve chaw leh^w, a shu yaw^w ve a lo^w hta^w ba^w ta^w leh te^w nyi le le a shu yaw^w ve la^w ka hta^w ta^h leh nga^w hk'a^h suh la^w-o^w.” “Te^w nyi le le” k'o^h ve taw^w hkaw^w hta^w daw^w naw^w she^w. Aw^w la^w g'aw^w ve a sha^w te^w hk'a^h leh^w, a shu yaw^w ve a lo^w hta^w ba^w ta^w leh tu^w hkan^w ha^w g'aw^w ve hta^w hkan^w tu^w gu hehn^w ta^w ve hk'e hpeh^w ve yo^w. Paw^hlu^w Kaw^hren^whtu^h ven^w ya^h hui hta^w k'o^h pi^h ve, “Aw^w vi^w aw^w nyi te^w hpa^w-o^w, nga^w hui ve Jaw^w maw^w Ye-su^h Hkri^w aw^w hk'aw lo naw^w hui hta^w pa taw nga^w nyi ma ui^w kui^w caw^w leh te^w nyi le le suh ve te^w ceu^w hta^w g'a hpu^w da^w cheh^w ve yo^w.”(1Kaw^h. 15:31).

Te^w nyi le le a shu yaw^w ve a lo^w hta^w ba^w ta^w ve teh^w k'o^h hta^w, la^w ha^w Ye-su^h hta^w yon^w leh daw^w che^h ve hta^w ma^w shaw^w ma^w ca^h k'o^h ga^h ve ma^w he^h. Aw^w teh^w aw^w na aw^w la^w g'aw^w hpeh^w ve leh^w, te^w coe aw^w pon ka ti^w te ve yo^w. “Ye-su^h hta^w law^w nyi hpeh^w-aw^w” teh^w k'o^h ve leh^w, aw^w hta^w hpaw^w ve daw^w hk'a^h ceh hpeh^w ve yo^w. Te^w nyi le le te^w ceu^w le le Ye-su^h hta^w a pi^h leh te^w nyi le le la^w ka hta^w g'a ta^h ve teh^w k'o^h ga^h ve yo^w. Aw^w yan^w ta^h ji^h, ta^h law cheh^w, ma^w yon^w ve ta^h caw^w pi^h (Lk. 9:59-61). Te^w ceu^w hta^w ka^w ta^h she^w lai cheh^w. Ye-su^h hta^w Jaw^w maw^w te leh u^h peun^w tcuh tu^w ta^h taw^w ta^w. Mi^w gui^w hta^w ca^w da^w ve aw^w ceu^w hk'a^h peu-e^w hta^w g'a ba^w ta^w leh aw^w hk'aw^w naw^w ma^w hpfu^h k'o^h-e tu^w ka ti^w g'a te ve yo^w. Aw^w teh^w aw^w na yon^w ve chaw hui leh^w, suh hta^w hk'a^h ga^w Ye-su^h geh te^w geh g'a k'ai ve yo^w. La^h hpui^w tu^w hta^w vaw^h ta^w leh hk'aw^w naw^w ma^w g'a hpfu^h nyi (Lk. 9:62).⁴

Chi leh^w, Ye-su^h aw^w hk'a^h suh k'ai ve chaw hk'a^h hk'e g'a hpeh^w ve leh aw^w la^w g'aw^w aw^w teh^w aw^w na hpeh^w ve chaw hk'a^h hk'e g'a te tu^w ve aw^w lawn hpeh^w ve yo^w.

4. Ka nan^h eh^h chi aw^w hk'aw lo Jaw^w maw^w Ye-su^h leh^w, hk'aw^w naw^w hpfu^h nyi ve chaw G'ui^w sha ve mvuh^w mi^w hta^w ma^w keun^w teh^w k'o^h ta^w ve yo^w.

 HKRI, JAW[˘] MAW[˘] HPEH, VE

Li, te[˘] k'o[˘] hk'aw hta[˘] hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su[˘] hta[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] te tcuh ve aw, lawn hta[˘] ma[˘] shaw, ma[˘] ca[˘] ven[˘] ba[˘] ta[˘] ve hk'aw, "Chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] hta[˘] hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su[˘] hta[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] g'a te tcuh ve la[˘] teh, na ta[˘] ve yo[˘]. Li, meh[˘] hpful[˘] nyi[˘] ma[˘] hk'aw "Hkri, hta[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] te tcuh ve" teh, te[˘] chi paw[˘] k'o[˘] ta[˘] ve yo[˘].¹ Taw[˘] hkaw[˘] chi ya, nyi coe Hkri, ya[˘] te[˘] hpa[˘] aw, pon Li, hpu hk'aw k'o[˘] ta[˘] ve teh, daw[˘] ve yo[˘].

Li, hpu hk'aw G'ui, sha ma[˘] he[˘] k'o[˘] chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] ka, Hkri, hta[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] te tcuh ma[˘] hpeh, "G'ui, sha leh, Ye-su[˘] hta[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] ka, Hkri, ka, hpeh, pi[˘] law, peu." (Tc. 2:36). Yaw[˘] leh, hk'a peu-e, hk'o[˘] u[˘] peun, sheh, hpa[˘] hpeh, ve yo[˘] (Ro[˘]. 14:9; Hpi[˘]. 2:11). Li, hpu hk'aw Hkri, hta[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] te tcuh tu, ma[˘] k'o[˘] ta[˘]. Ya, hk'a[˘] yaw[˘] u[˘] peun, ve aw, haw[˘] lo hkui tcuh[˘] teh tu, k'o[˘] ta[˘] ve yo[˘]. Yaw[˘] u[˘] peun, ve haw[˘] ma[˘] cheh[˘] leh maw, k'aw ceh hkan, yu, ve chaw hta[˘] hk'aw, ve hta[˘] ma[˘] g'a (1Kaw[˘]. 12:3; Lk. 6:46-49). Ma, hteh, 7:22 hk'aw Ye-su[˘] ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] hta[˘] nyi hta[˘], maw, k'aw leh nyi ma hk'aw ceh Ye-su[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve teh, hkan, yu, ve chaw mvuh[˘] naw ma hk'o[˘] cheh[˘] ve Aw, pa ve a lo, hta[˘] ma[˘] te ve pa taw, mvuh[˘] naw ma mvuh[˘] mi, hk'aw g'a, ba, ve hta[˘] g'a hkan, tu, yo[˘].

G'ui, sha ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] hta[˘] yon, ve chaw hui Ye-su[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve hta[˘] ha, yu, ve yo[˘]. Chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] ka, yaw[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve leh kan[˘] pa[˘] ui, ve hta[˘] ma[˘] shi, htaw[˘], yaw[˘] hk'a, hta[˘] ka, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, cheh[˘] ve yo[˘].

Ya, nyi ha leh, bon hkaw[˘] aw, lawn bvuh, pa, te[˘] hpa[˘] Ye-su[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve aw, lawn k'o[˘] ta[˘] ve hta[˘] na nyi cheh[˘] ve yo[˘]. Yaw[˘] hui maw, k'aw ma[˘] hkan, yu, ve htaw[˘], bon hkaw[˘] ma, kui, hk'aw Ye-su[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve aw, lawn sha[˘] hki[˘] hkan, cheh[˘] ve yo[˘]. Te[˘] na, hta[˘] ve li, hk'aw chi hk'e k'o[˘] ta[˘] ve:

Ye-su[˘] hta, Htai, hk'aw, pa, teh, yon, k'o[˘] chaw aw, suh[˘] hpeh, la ve yo[˘]. Chi leh, aw[˘] law[˘] peu[˘] daw[˘] che[˘] ve ceh ti[˘] she[˘]. Ye-su[˘] hta[˘] hk'aw, pa, hpeh, ve hta, yon, ve leh yaw[˘] hta, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] te tcuh ve leh, nyi[˘] ceu, hpeh, leh peun da, ve yo[˘]. Aw[˘] law[˘] te[˘] ceu, leh, ma[˘] yon, she[˘] ve chaw aw, pon hpeh, leh nyi[˘] ceu, te[˘] ceu, leh, yon, peu, ve chaw aw, pon hpeh, ve yo[˘]. Chi ve nyi[˘] ceu, hta, daw[˘] che[˘] tu, te[˘] geh ti[˘] hpeh, g'a ve hk'e, aw, ka, aw, yan[˘] ka, maw pui[˘] ve yo[˘]. Ya, hk'a[˘] hta[˘] hk'aw, g'a ve leh, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve teh, ha, yu, ve aw, g'u[˘] suh, g'a hpeh, pi[˘] ve yo[˘]. A sha, te, kui, hk'aw Hkri, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve hta, ma[˘] ha, yu, leh hta[˘] hk'aw, g'a ve leh, hpeh, g'a ve teh, k'o[˘] htaw[˘] ha, ja[˘] ve yo[˘]. 2

1. Rich Wager, "Thia so called 'Lordship Salvation.'" *Confident Living* (July-August 1987), 54-55.

2. Ibid., 55

Chi leh, Jaw maw Ye-su^h ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h hta, shu-a, la^h. Ma^h shu, ta. Ma^h yon, ve chaw hta, Ye-su^h Jaw maw hpeh, pi^h law, tu, te^h hkui te^h hkui k'o^h pi^h ve yo. Taw^h pa ha^h te k'o, Ma, hteh, 19 hk'aw paw sha ve chaw ha^h pa. Ye-su^h Jaw maw hpeh, ve hta, ha, yu, tu, k'o^h pi^h ve yo. Ma, hteh, 7:21-22 leh Lk. 6:46-49 hk'aw yaw^h hta, Jaw maw-o, Jaw maw-o, teh, k'o^h hta^h yaw^h hta, ma^h shi. G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, na yu, ve ceh ti^h mvuh^h naw ma hk'o^h g'a lo, e tu, yo. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, bon hkaw^h aw, hkui^h pui, leh, Ye-su^h Jaw maw hpeh, ve hta, ha, yu, ve te^h ceu, yo.

Li, hpu hk'aw Ye-su^h hta, Jaw maw k'o^h ve aw, meh leh, hk'a peu-e, a keh^h ma^h ja^h ve yo. Aw, meh chi ve ma^h caw, k'o, htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn ma^h caw.

YE-SU^h G'UI, SHA HPEH, VE

Ye-su^h Jaw maw hpeh, ve teh, k'o^h hta^h, aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e, hta, yaw^h te hpan, leh ha, sha^h sheh, hpa^h kan^h pa^h ui, ja^h ve G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, aw^h law^h shi, ve yo. (Kaw^h. 1:16-17). Chi leh, hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, ceu, yo. Ye-su^h G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, shu ma^h na nyi. Ma^h yon, ve chaw hui daw^h sho, sha, ve ceh yo. (Yo^h. 1:1, 14). Aw, pa G'ui, sha yaw^h hta, G'ui, sha hpeh, ve teh, k'o^h ve yo. (He. 1:8). Yaw^h te^h ka, le le lo cheh^h ve (Mat. 18:20), te^h ceu, le le hta, te pui^h ve (Hpi^h. 3:21), ma^h htai, ma^h pa pui^h (He. 13:8). Yaw^h ven^h ba^h hta, hpeh^h g'a ve (Mat. 9:2-7), o^h k'o^h pui ve hta, ha, yu, ve (Mat. 28:17), hk'a peu-e, hk'o^h kan^h pa^h caw, ve (eh^h 18). Chaw ya^h aw, suh, aw, sha, pfuh^h leh G'ui, sha ve aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h hta, hpeu, ma, la^h ve (Kaw^h. 2:9). G'ui, sha geh te^h geh cheh^h ta, ve yo. Yo^hhan, 10:30 hk'aw “Aw, pa leh nga, te^h g'a^h ti^h hpeh, ve” teh, k'o^h ve yo. Chi ve leh aw, nu lai^h ka, hk'aw yaw^h G'ui, sha hpeh, ve teh, k'o^h ve hta, yaw^h ve can^h pa, hui ven^h ba^h ta, ve yo. (Yo^h. 5:18; 8:58-59; Mk. 14:61-64).

Ye-su^h Hkri, kan^h te ve aw, lawn hta, g'aw hta^h, G'ui, sha kan^h te cheh^h ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo. Li, hpu suh^h hk'aw Ye-su^h ve taw^h hta, na hta^h, G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, g'a ka^h ve yo. Ye-su^h nyi ma hk'aw caw, ve aw, ceu, hta, k'o^h ma, la^h hta^h, G'ui, sha ve nyi ma hta, g'a shi, ve yo. Yaw^h ma, la^h ve aw, ceu, leh, G'ui, sha ve aw, li^h taw^h hkaw^h hpeh, ve yo. Yaw^h ma^h shi, ve, ma^h te pui^h ve, k'o^h ta, ve hk'e ma^h te ve te^h ceu, ka, ma^h caw. Ye-su^h leh, G'ui, sha hk'a bi^h hpeh, ve yo.

YE-SU^h HK'A PEU-E, HK'O^h KAN^h PA^h UI, VE

Ye-su^h leh, G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hk'e hk'a peu-e, hk'o^h kan^h pa^h caw, ve yo. Shin^h nyi ve Aw, Jaw maw hpeh, ve leh, Aw, li^h taw^h hkaw^h pi^h sheh, hpa^h hpeh, leh aw, li^h taw^h hkaw^h a keh^h ui, ve teh, k'o^h ga^h ve yo. (Mat. 12:8). Yo^hhan, 5:17 hk'aw Hpa-ri-seh^h hui teh ta, ve shin^h nyi ve aw, li^h hta, te lu, hpeh, ve hta, ma, pi^h ga^h ve pa taw, “Nga, Aw, pa chi beu, hk'a ga, kan^h te cheh^h ve hk'e, nga, hta^h kan^h te cheh^h ve yo.” teh, k'o^h hta^h, yaw^h G'ui, sha hk'a shu, hpeh, ve teh, k'o^h ve hta, Yu^hda, chaw aw, ho^h te^h hpa, nyi ma zuh^h ja^h leh yaw^h hta, ti^h peh, tu, g'a, ca ve yo. (eh^h 18).

Ye-su^h leh., ma^h yon. ve chaw hui chi hk'e taw. ta. ve hta. nyi ma heh leh te^h paw^h ka. taw^h ma^h g'aw. da.. G'ui. lawn sha lawn htaw^h te^h paw^h ka. ma^h g'aw. da.. Yaw^h G'ui. sha ve kan^h pa^h caw. ve aw. lawn ceh hto ma. pi^h ve yo. (eh^h 19- 47; Yo^h. 10:22-42).

Yaw^h ve aw. yan^h ma^h ga. she. hta^h Yu^h da. chaw hui yaw^h hta. ti^h peh. ma^h g'a ve leh., yaw^h kan^h pa^h caw. ve hta. ma. pi^h tu., “Nga. ve a sha. hta. k'aw. g'a tu. nga. tan^h pi^h ve ma^h he^h k'o, chaw te^h g'a^h ka. hi^h yu. lu yu. ma^h g'a. Nga. ve a sha. hta. tan^h pi^h tu. leh k'aw. yu. hk'aw. tu. kan^h pa^h nga. geh caw. ve yo.” teh. k'o^h pi^h ve yo. (Yo^h. 10:17-18). Yaw^h kan^h pa^h caw. ve hta. chaw te^h g'a^h le le shi. ve yo.. “Aw. pa chaw te^h g'a^h hta. ka. suh^h ma^h jeh.. Suh^h jeh. tu. hk'a peu-e. Ya^h hpu hta. chi^h a. pi^h peu.” (Yo^h. 5:22). A. hto. ma pa taw le. “Aw. pa hta. yaw^h yan ve hk'e, Ya^h hpu hta. yaw^h yan tu. aw. pon chi hk'e te ve yo.” (eh^h 23). Ya^h hpu hta. ma^h yaw^h yan ve chaw leh., yaw^h hta. peu la^h sheh. hpa^h Aw. pa hta. htaw^h ma^h yaw^h yan ve yo.

Aw. leh meu^h suh^h jeh. ve te^h yan^h, Aw. pa G'ui. sha aw. me. aw. hpon^h g'a tu., Ye-su^h Hkri. leh. Jaw^h maw^h hpeh. ve yo. teh. chaw hk'a peu-e. hkui tcuh^h teh leh maw. k'aw sha^h hki^h g'a hkan. tu. yo.” (Hpi^h. 2:11-12). Chi hk'e k'o^h ve leh., chaw hk'a peu-e. hta^h hk'aw. ve hta. g'a tu. k'o^h ve ma^h he^h, ya. hk'a^h ma^h yon. leh suh ta. ve chaw hk'a peu-e. htaw^h Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh. ve hta. sha^h hki^h g'a hkan. tu. yo. teh. k'o^h ga^h ve yo.. Yaw^h ve kan^h pa^h hta. taw. ta. ma^h g'a. Ye-su^h kan^h pa^h ui. ve aw. lawn Marc Mueller k'o^h ta. ve leh., “Yaw^h leh. kan^h pa^h ui. ve G'ui. sha yo.. Mi. gui. hk'o^h ve kan^h pa^h hk'a peu-e. yaw^h hta. teh^h ma^h g'a. Yaw^h leh. te hpan. leh hta^h hk'aw. la^h sheh. hpa^h hpeh. ve yo.. Yaw^h u^h peun. ve kan^h pa^h aw. haw^h lo cheh^h tcuh. tu. hk'a peu-e. hk'o^h kan^h pa^h caw. ve yo. (Yo^h. 1:9-13). 3

YE-SU^h HTAI. HK'AW. SHEH. HPA^h HPEH. VE

Ye-su^h leh., kan^h pa^h ui. ja^h ve G'ui. sha hpeh. ve htaw^h, chaw ya^h ve aw. suh. aw. sha. pfuh^h leh ven^h ba^h ya^h hui geh cheh^h la ve yo. (Yo^h. 1:14). Yaw^h mi. gui. hk'o^h cheh^h hta^h, tu. hkan. daw^h ha. ve aw. ceu. hk'a peu-e. hta. g'a hkan. ve htaw^h, ven^h ba^h a ci^h ka. ma^h te (He. 4:15). Yaw^h ya. k'aw te to^h ve, ha. pehn^h ve leh kan^h pa^h caw. ve hta. ma. pi^h ve, G'ui. sha hte^h ve caw^h ve aw. li^h aw. hk'a^h hta. ma. pi^h ve yo.. Ya. hk'a^h, yaw^h ve aw. ho. aw. han leh. aw. ce. hk'e te ve yo.. Li. hpu hk'aw “Yaw^h ve aw. me. aw. hpon^h hta. k'eh^h teh ta^h leh aw. ce. ve aw. ho. aw. han hta. deh leh chaw ya^h hk'a shu. hpeh. la ve yo. (Hpi^h. 2:7-8).

Te^h hkaw^h g'a k'o^h ve k'o, yaw^h leh. kan^h pa^h ui. ja^h ve Jaw^h maw^h hpeh. ve htaw^h, te^h ceu. le le aw. hk'aw lo yaw^h aw. to hta. ta. neh. leh tu. hkan. ha. g'aw^h ve aw. ceu. hk'a peu-e. hta. nga. hui aw. tan suh hta^h hk'a ga. hkan. yu. ve yo.. Suh keun. ve ven^h ba^h ma^h caw. htaw^h, nga. hui ve ven^h ba^h aw. pon hkan. suh ve yo. (Ro^h. 6:23).

3. Marc Mueller, “Jesus is Lord,” *Grace Today* (August 1981), 6.

“Suh^h hkui^h daw hk^ho^h yaw^h g^ha hkan^h suh hta^h, nga^h hui ve ven^h ba^h hta^h yaw^h pfuh^h ta^h ve yo^h. Nga^h hui ven^h ba^h hta^h suh ba^h ta^h leh hte^h ve caw^h ve hk^haw g^ha te^h cheh^h tu^h, yaw^h hkan^h suh ve yo^h.” (1Pe^h. 2:24).

Ye^h-su^h nga^h hui aw^h pon hkan^h suh ve leh^h, da^h keh^h ja^h ve tu^h tan^h tu^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Nga^h hui ve ven^h ba^h aw^h hpfuh^h hk^ha peu^h-e, shai^h la^h leh G^hui^h sha hta^h caw^h da^h tu^h te la^h ve yo^h. Ro^h-ma, 5:8-9 hk^haw “Nga^h hui ven^h ba^h ya^h hpeh^h cheh^h hta^h, Hkri^h nga^h hui aw^h pon hkan^h suh leh yaw^h ve aw^h suh^h hta^h pa taw chi beu^h hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h la leh G^hui^h sha nyi ma zuh^h ve hta^h g^ha pon^h tu^h yo^h.”

Ye^h-su^h suh kui^h lo k^haw^h te^h tu la ve ka^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh^h ve hta^h ma^h la^h ve yo^h. Paw^hlu^h k^ho^h ve, “Yaw^h leh^h nga^h ve Ya^h hpu yo^h teh^h kan^h pa^h aw^h hk^haw lo G^hui^h sha hpeu^h ma^h la^h peu^h.” (Ro^h. 1:4). Hpi^hli^hpi^h 2:9-11 hk^haw “G^hui^h sha yaw^h hta^h hk^ha peu^h-e, aw^h hk^ho^h yu^h ui^h yu^h mvuh pi^h leh hk^ha peu^h-e, a keh^h ui^h ja^h da^h ja^h ve aw^h meh yaw^h hta^h pi^h ta^h ve yo^h. Mvuh^h naw ma hk^ho^h, mi^h gui^h hk^ho^h leh mi^h gui^h aw^h haw^h lo hk^ha cheh^h ve hk^ha peu^h-e. Aw^h pa G^hui^h sha aw^h me^h aw^h hpon^h g^ha tu^h, Ye^h-su^h Hkri^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh^h ve yo^h teh^h hkui^h tcuh^h g^ha teh leh maw^h k^haw sha^h hki^h g^ha hkan^h tu^h yo^h.”

Chi pa taw, shu Ye^h-su^h hta^h hta^h hk^haw^h pa^h hpeh^h ve teh^h hkan^h yu^h tu^h k^ho^h pi^h hta^h, yaw^h kan^h pa^h ui^h ja^h ve pa taw G^hui^h sha yaw^h hta^h Jaw^h maw^h teh^h k^ho^h ta^h ve hk^he hkui^h tcuh^h teh leh ha^h yu^h ve chaw hta^h hk^haw^h ve hta^h g^ha tu^h yo^h teh^h k^ho^h ma^h pi^h tu^h lo^h ve yo^h. (Yo^h. 1:12). Chi hk^ho^h ka^h yaw^h leh^h, aw^h bon ui^h sheh^h hpa^h hpeh^h leh yaw^h te^h g^ha ceh ti^h u^h peun^h sheh^h hpa^h hpeh^h ve – hkun^h haw^h hkan^h aw^h hk^ho^h Hkun^h haw^h hkan^h leh jaw^h maw^h hk^ho^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh^h ve hta^h g^ha ha^h yu^h ve yo^h.” (1Ti^h. 6:15).

YE-SU^h JAW^h MAW^h HPEH^h VE

Li^h hpu hk^haw te^h ceu^h le le aw^h hk^ho^h Ye^h-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh^h ve teh^h ma^h la^h ta^h ve – suh^h jeh^h kui^h hk^haw, shin^h nyi aw^h hk^ho^h leh aw^h ceu^h hk^ha peu^h-e hk^ho^h (Tc. 10:36). Li^h hpu suh^h hk^haw He^hla^hsa^h hkaw^h *kurios* - Jaw^h maw^h teh^h 747 paw^h hk^ha ga^h yeh^h ta^h ve yo^h. 4 Tcuh ya^h li^h hk^haw ceh ti^h Jaw^h maw^h teh^h 92 paw^h leh Htai^h hk^haw^h pa^h teh^h 2 paw^h yeh^h ta^h ve yo^h. Aw^h law^h hta^h te^h coe Hkri^h ya^h hui bon ma^h ve leh^h, Ye^h-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh^h ve aw^h lawn lon^h aw^h nyi ma shi^h yo^h.

Li^h hpu hk^haw hta^h hk^haw^h ve aw^h lawn k^ho^h hta^h, Ye^h-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh^h ve leh^h aw^h hkui^h pui^h aw^h lawn lon^h hpeh^h ve yo^h. Ye^h-su^h hk^haw^h pa^h hpeh^h ve hta^h yon^h ve leh yaw^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh^h ve hta^h hkan^h yu^h ve peun da^h kui^h leh^h, Tc. 2:21 hk^haw “Jaw^h maw^h G^hui^h sha ve aw^h meh hta^h hk^ha ku^h ve chaw hta^h hk^haw^h ve hta^h g^ha tu^h yo^h.” leh Tc. 2:36 hk^haw “Naw^h hui la^h ka hk^ho^h hta^h peh^h ve Ye^h-su^h chi te^h g^ha hta^h G^hui^h sha leh^h Jaw^h maw^h

4.Li^h hpu suh^h tcuh^h kui^h, chan^h nyi kui^h, hk^haw *kurios* hta^h shi^h ga^h k^ho, Kenneth L. Gentry, “The Great Option: A Study of the Lordship Controversy,” *Baptist Reformation Review* 5 (Spring 1976): 63-69 hta^h nyi she^h.

ka, Hkri, ka, hpeh, pi[˘] law, peu, teh, ɽsa_re_la^ˆ te[˘] yeh, hk'a[˘] peu-e, hk'a[˘] deh, shi_-o, ” ma[˘] he[˘] k'o, Tc. 16:31 – “Jaw[˘] maw[˘] Ye-su^ˆ hta, yon_- k'o, naw, hta_- hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo, ” leu[˘] leh Ro[˘]. 1:9-10 hk'aw “ Ye-su^ˆ Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve hta, maw, k'aw hkan_- yu, leh G'ui, sha yaw[˘] hta, suh kui, lo k'aw, te, tu la pi[˘] ve hta, nyi ma hk'aw yon_- ve k'o, hta_- hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo, ”

Li, hpu tawn chi te[˘] hpa_- hk'aw Ye-su^ˆ Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve leh, yaw[˘] ve ha leh, bon hkaw[˘] hpeh, ve hta, ma_- la[˘] ve yo. Yaw[˘] Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve leh, u[˘] peun_- ve, kan[˘] pa[˘] caw, ve leh hk'a[˘] peu-e, hk'o[˘] ui_- ja[˘] ve hta, k'o[˘] ga[˘] ve yo. “Ye-su^ˆ Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve hta, hkan_- yu, ve” leh, hta_- hk'aw, g'a tu, yaw[˘] geh la, ve chaw hui yaw[˘] hta, chi[˘] a, ve hk'aw g'a na yu, ve yo (Ro[˘]. 10:9).

Htai_- hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su^ˆ Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve hta, ma[˘] ha, yu, ve chaw leh, Ro[˘]. 10 hta, cu[˘] leh k'aw, taw_- da, ga[˘] ve pa taw, pon, la, ve aw, yan[˘] hk'aw Ye-su^ˆ Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve hta, maw, k'aw hkan_- yu, ve htaw[˘], yaw[˘] u[˘] peun_- ve hta, ma[˘] ha, yu, ve aw, lawn lai[˘] g'a[˘] k'o[˘] ma_- la[˘] ta_- ve yo. Te[˘] hpa_- hpa_- ha leh, bon hkaw[˘] hk'aw Jaw[˘] maw[˘] teh, k'o[˘] ve leh, “kan[˘] pa[˘] ui_- ja[˘] ve aw, sheh_- hpa[˘] hpeh, ve” ma[˘] he[˘], “g'ui, sha ” hpeh, ve hta, k'o[˘] ve yo. Aw, lawn chi g'aw, da, ve hta, Charles Ryrrie k'o[˘] ta_- ve leh:

Aw, teh, k'o, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] leh, Aw, sheh_- hpa[˘] hta, k'o[˘] leh Li, hpu suh[˘] hk'aw G'ui, sha (Tc. 3:22), aw, sheh_- hpa[˘] (Lk. 19:33), jaw[˘] maw[˘] (Yo[˘]. 4:11), chaw ya[˘] te ta_- ve sha[˘] ho, (1Kaw[˘]. 8:5) leh aw, hpaw[˘] hta, ka, k'o[˘] ve yo. (1Pe[˘]. 3:6).

... 1Kaw[˘]. 12:3 hk'aw Paw[˘]lu, k'o[˘] ve, “Ye-su^ˆ leh, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve yo, teh, da, keh, ve Aw, ha hpu hta, ma[˘] cu[˘] k'o[˘] chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] ka, k'o[˘] ma[˘] hpeh, ” Cho, ka, lo Jaw[˘] maw[˘] k'o[˘] ve leh, Ya,ho[˘]va, G'ui, sha hta, k'o[˘] ga[˘] leh ma[˘] yon_- ve chaw te[˘] hpa_- da, keh, ve Aw, ha hpu hta, ma[˘] g'a she_- hta[˘] ka, Hkri, hta, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] teh, k'o[˘] ve yo.

A, hto, ma pa taw, Aw, ha hpu sheh k'ai pi[˘] ve chaw ceh ti[˘] G'ui, sha chaw ya[˘] hpeh, ve Ye-su^ˆ hta, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] teh, k'o[˘] hpeh, ve le. Chi leh, Htai_- hk'aw, pa_- aw, lawn k'o[˘] ga[˘] ve pa taw, hta_- hk'aw, g'a ve chaw hui yeh[˘] ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] ka, hpeh, ve yo. “Htai_- hk'aw, pa_-” teh, hk'a[˘] k'o[˘] ve chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] le le yaw[˘] hui hk'a[˘] suh g'a, ve chaw hui aw, hk'o[˘] aw, sheh_- hpa[˘] hpeh, ve teh, k'o[˘] ve htaw[˘], Hkri, hta, o[˘] k'o_- pui ve aw, li[˘] ma[˘] he[˘] k'o, chaw te[˘] g'a[˘] hta, ceh ti[˘] G'ui, sha ka, chaw ya[˘] ka, hpeh, ve teh, k'o[˘] ta_- ve ma[˘] caw. Ye-su^ˆ leh, Ya,ho[˘]va, G'ui, sha hpeh, leh Jaw[˘] maw[˘] ka, hpeh, ve pa taw, Hkri, ya[˘] hui hta_- hk'aw, ve aw, lawn ha leh, ve bon hkaw[˘] aw, pon aw, lawn lon[˘] aw, nyi ma shi_- hpeh, ve yo.

... Chi ve hta, Ro[˘]ma, 10:9 hk'aw ka, g'a maw, hpeh, leh “Ye-su^ˆ leh, Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh, ve yo, teh, maw, k'aw hkan_- yu, ve k'o, ... naw, hta_- hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo. ” Chi leh, Ye-su^ˆ

G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, hkan, yu, leh ven ba^ hk'aw pon, la^ sheh, hpa^ G'ui, sha - chaw ya^ hta, yon, ve teh, k'o^ ga^ ve yo.. 5

Aw, lawn chi hta, g'aw, hk'a^ ve chaw hui hta, Dr. Ryrie k'o^ pi^ ve leh, “Jaw^ maw^” k'o^ ve tuih^ kui, “kan^ pa^ ui, ja^ ve aw, sheh, hpa^ hpeh, ve” hta, ma^ ha, yu, ve k'o, Ye-su^ G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, ma^ yon, ve hk'a shu, yo..

Ya, hk'a^ chi hk'e g'aw, hk'a^ ve leh, te, chi^ tuih^ kui, ma^ caw, leh Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ leh Aw, sheh, hpa^ hpeh, ve hta, yu, hpa^ da, pi^ ma^ g'a. “Jaw^ maw^” leh, G'ui, sha hpeh, leh u^ peun, sheh, hpa^ ka, hpeh, ve yo.. Yo^han, 20:28 hk'aw Hto^ma, “Naw, leh, nga, ve Jaw^ maw^ nga, ve G'ui, sha hpeh, ve” teh, k'o^ ve leh, Ye-su^ G'ui, sha ka, Aw, sheh, hpa^ ka, hpeh, ve teh, k'o^ cheh^ ve yo.. Hk'a peu-e, hk'o^ kan^ pa^ ma^ caw, ve k'o, hk'a, hk'e te leh G'ui, sha teh, k'o^ hpeh, tu, le.

Ro^ma, 10:9 hta, k'aw, hpfuh^ nyi she, Eh^ 12 hk'aw “Chaw hk'a peu-e, hta, u^ peun, ve Jaw^ maw^” leh, hta, hk'aw, pa, hpeh, ve hta, k'o^ ga^ ve yo.. Yaw^ leh, Yu^da, chaw leh bui^ sha^ a^ na^ chaw, yon, ve chaw leh ma^ yon, ve chaw hk'a peu-e, hk'o^ u^ peun, sheh, hpa^ hpeh, ve teh, k'o^ ga^ ve yo.. Hk'a peu-e, hk'o^ u^ peun, sheh, hpa^ hpeh, ve teh, k'o^ ve tuih^ kui, ma^ caw, ve aw, ka, aw, nu tuih^ kui, hk'a yu, taw^ ve hk'a peu-e, leh, aw, bon ma^ caw.. “Ye-su^ hk'a peu-e, hk'o^ u^ peun, sheh, hpa^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve teh, maw, k'aw hkan, yu, ve k'o, . . . naw, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, yo.” 6 teh, k'o^ leh g'aw ve ceh ka, kan^ pa^ caw, ve taw^ hkaw^ hpeh, ve yo..

Li, hpu suh^ ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ li, te^ hpa, hk'aw Ye-su^ hta, “Jaw^ maw^” teh, k'o^ ve leh, yaw^ G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, ma, la^ cheh^ ve yo.. Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ li, aw, hkui^ pui, hta^ ka, Ye-su^ Hkri, leh G'ui, sha hta, te^ geh hk'a shu, shu, yeh^ ta, ve yo.. Ye-su^ Hkri, G'ui, sha hpeh, ve hta, ma^ ha, yu, ve chaw hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ma^ g'a (1Yo^, 4:2-3). G'ui, sha hpeh, ve teh, k'o^ hta^, kan^ pa^ caw, ve, u^ peun sheh, hpa^ hpeh, leh taw^ pi^ sheh, hpa^ hpeh, ve yo.. 7 Ye-su^ Hkri, kan^ pa^ caw, ve hta, ma^ ha, yu, leh a sha, te, ve chaw leh, yaw^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve hta, ma^ yon, ve chaw hpeh, ve yo, (Ti^, 1:16).

Htai, hk'aw, g'a ve sha^ hki^ leh, Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve hta, ha, yu, chi^ a, ve te^ ceu, yo.. Chaw te^ g'a Ye-su^ hta, ca^ da, ve aw, he^ leh, yaw^ ve kan^ pa^ aw, haw^ lo hkui tuih^ teh ve te^ ceu, yo.. 1Kaw^ren, htu^ 12:3 hk'aw Paw^lu, k'o^ ta, ve, “Ye-su^ leh, hkeu ta, ve chaw hpeh, ve yo, teh, Aw, ha hpu hta, cu^ leh k'o^ ma^ hpeh, Aw, ha hpu hta, ma^ cu^ ve k'o, Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve teh, te^ g'a ka, k'o^ ma^ hpeh.”

Chi hk'e k'o^ hta^, ma^ yon, ve chaw hui “Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve” teh, k'o^ ma^ hpeh, teh, k'o^ ga^ ve ma^ he^, k'o^ hpeh, ve yo.. Ye-su^ k'o^ ve, yaw^ hta, Jaw^ maw^ teh, k'o^

5. Charles C. Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life* (Chicago: Moody, 1969), 173-75.

6. Darrell Bock leh, Ro^ma, 10 hk'aw “Paw^lu, ‘Jaw^ maw^’ teh, k'o^ ve hta, tuih^ kui, hk'a deh, ma^ hpeu, ma, la^.” Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ li, leh Tuih^ ya^ li, hk'aw Ye-su^ hta, Jaw^ maw^ teh, k'o^ ta, ve yo.. *Bibliotheca Sacra* 143 (April – June 1986); 147. Te^ hpaw^ lo Ro^ma, 10:12 hk'aw Ye-su^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh, ve kan^ pa^ aw, lawn chi hk'e o^ hk'e ma^ k'o^ ta..

7. Aw, tawn lon^ 2, n. 21 hta, nyi she..

ve chaw hk'a peu-e, yaw hta, yon ve ma' he^ (Lk. 6:16). Ne' te' hpa_ htaw yon_ leh kaw^ che' cheh' ve yo. (Ya_, 2:19). Ma_ku^ 1:24 - Ye_su^ bon yeh, hk'aw ma_ pi' cheh' hta' ne' geh ve chaw te' g'a ku_ leh k'o^ ve, "Na_za_reh^ chaw Ye_su^-o_, naw_ nga_ hui hta, hk'a_ hk'e ca^ da_ le. Nga_ hui hta, te lu_ la' tu_ naw_ la_ ve la'. Naw_ leh, G'ui, sha ve da_ keh_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve hta_ nga_ shi_ ve yo_." Ma_ku^ 3:11 hk'aw "Ne' cha_ chi' te' hpa_ yaw' hta, g'a maw_ hta', yaw' meh' g'u' suh_ bo' she_ leh , 'Naw_ leh, G'ui, sha ve Ya' hpu yo_." teh_ ku_ ve yo_. Chaw o' ve aw_ hkaw' bvuh_ chaweh ku_ leh k'o^ ve, "Mvuh ja' ve G'ui, sha ve Ya' hpu Ye_su^-o_, naw_ nga_ hta, hk'a_ hk'e ca^ da_ ve le" (Mk. 5:7).

1Kaw'ren_htu^ 12:3 leh_, "Ye_su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve" hta_ ceh ti^ k'o^ ga' ve ma' he^ . Yaw' hta_ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve teh_ shi_ leh na yu_ ve, a shu yaw' ve a lo_ hta_ chi' a_ ve, taw' yaw ve leh kan^ te ve hk'a peu-e, yaw aw_ pon sha^ hki^ hkan_ ve hta_ k'o^ ve yo_ (Ti'. 1:16).

Chaw ya' te ve kan^ hta_ pa taw, ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' caw_ la ve ma' he^ . 8 Da_ keh_ ve Aw_ ha hpu hta_ cu' ve aw_ hk'aw lo ceh ti^ chaw te' g'a Ye_su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve teh_ k'o^ hpeh_ ve yo_. Ye_su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve teh_ hkan_ yu_ ve leh yaw' Htai_ hk'aw_ pa_ hpeh_ ve hta_ yon_ ve leh_, chaw ya' te g'a ve kan^ aw_ hk'aw lo aw_ hta_ mvuh ja' ve yo_. Chi aw_ hk'o^ aw_ ka_ aw_ nu G'ui, sha nyi ma caw' tu_ te g'a ve kan^ ma' caw_. Chi te' hpa_ leh_, yon_ ve chaw hui nyi ma hk'aw G'ui, sha te pi' ve kan^ hpeh_ ve yo_. Te' ceu_ ma' caw_ k'o, te' ceu_ ka_ caw_ ma' hpeh_. Ye_su^ Jaw' maw' ma' hpeh_ ve k'o, Htai_ hk'aw_ pa_, Hkun^ haw^ hkan^, Me_si^ya_ leh Paw hku^ lon^ hpeh_ ma' g'a. Yaw' Jaw' maw' ma' hpeh_ ve k'o, nga_ hui hta_ hta_ hk'aw_ la' tu_ te, chi^ te la' ma' g'a.

Nga_ hui hta_ hta_ hk'aw_ la' tu_ Ye_su^ geh la_ ve leh_, hk'a peu-e, hk'o^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve te' g'a' geh la_ ve yo_. Hte' ve caw' ve aw_ ceu_ chi ma' caw_ ve k'o, ha leh_ ve bon hkaw' ma' he^ . Jaw' maw' ma' he' ve hta_ hta_ hk'aw_ pa_ teh_ k'o^ cheh' leh ven' ba^ aw_ hk'o^ kan^ pa^ ma' caw_ ve hta_ pon_ la' sheh_ hpa' teh_ k'o^ ve pa taw, na_ gaw_ leh g'a^ nu^ ja' ve Me_si^ya_ ceh hpeh_ tu_ yo_.

Ye_su^ Hkri_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' leh_ chi hk'e ma' he^ . Ye_su^ Hkri_ leh_ Jaw' maw' Htai_ hk'aw_ pa_ hpeh_ leh yaw' hta_ ha_ yu_ ga' ve k'o, yaw' hpeh_ cheh' ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a peu-e, hta_ g'a ha_ yu_ ve yo_. Puritan John Flavel k'o^ ve, "Ye_su^ Hkri_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' leh_, yaw' ve a^ ya' leh kan^ pa^ hk'a peu-e, hta_ ha_ yu_ leh g'a chi' a_ ve, yaw' hta_ hk'aw_ la' ve hta_ ha_ yu_ ve, da_ keh_ ve yaw' ve a sha_ te_ hk'a^ hta_ hen' yu_ ve leh yaw' hkan_ suh ve aw_ shi_ aw_ nu hk'a peu-e, hta_ g'eu_ jaw_ ve hta_ k'o^ ve yo_. Jaw' maw' Ye_su^ Hkri_ hta_ ca^ da_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a peu-e, hta_ ha_ yu_ ve te' ceu_ yo_." 9

8. Cf. Wager, "This so-called 'Lordship of Salvation.'" 54: "Htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ Ye_su^ Jaw' maw' hpeh_ ve hta_ aw_ law' g'a ha_ yu_ ve leh_, aw_ bon aw_ shin^ a keh^ kan^ hta_ aw_ hku^ pui_ teh ve yo_. G'ui, sha chaw ya' geh te_ chi^ ma' lo_. Yaw' hta_ hk'aw_ la' ve leh_, hk'e le' pi' la' ve la_ shawn_ yo_. Chaw ya' g'a te tu_ leh_, yaw' ve ven' ba^ aw_ pon aw_ hpuh' pi' peu_ ve la_ shawn_ hta_ ha_ yu_ ve ceh ti^ yo_."

9. John Flavel, *The Work of John Flavel* (London: Banner of Truth, reprint), 2:111.

A.W. Tozer htaw^χ chi hk'a shu_┘ bvuh_┘ ta_┘ ve, "Hpa^ˆ da_┘ peh_┘ da_┘ ta_┘ ve Ye_┘su^ˆ Hkri_┘ hta_┘ yon_┘ tu_┘ shu hta_┘ aw_┘ g'a^χ pi^χ ve leh_┘, ma^χ da_┘. Aw_┘ lawn k'o, Ye_┘su^ˆ Hkri_┘ ve aw_┘ to hta_┘ te^χ hko^χ, sheh^ˆ pun te^χ pun leh aw^χ pun te^χ pun ceh ha_┘ yu_┘ ma^χ hpeh_┘. Yaw^χ ve a^χ ya^χ te^χ ceu_┘ ceu_┘ leh kan[┘] te^χ ceu_┘ ceu_┘ hta_┘ ceh yon_┘ leh htai_┘ hk'aw_┘ ve hta_┘ ma^χ g'a. 10 Ye_┘su^ˆ Jaw^χ maw^χ hpeh_┘ ve hta_┘ yu_┘ yawn^χ leh ma_┘ ve aw_┘ ceu_┘ hk'a peu_┘ ce_┘ leh_┘, Ye_┘su^ˆ ve ha leh_┘ bon hkaw^χ ma^χ he^ˆ.

Ye_┘su^ˆ Jaw^χ maw^χ hpeh_┘ ve hta_┘ ma^χ ha_┘ yu_┘ ve chaw yaw^χ hta_┘ Htai_┘ hk'aw_┘ pa_┘ teh_┘ shaw_┘ ma^χ hpeh_┘. Yaw^χ hta_┘ hk'a ha_┘ yu_┘ ve chaw yaw^χ u[┘] peun_┘ ve hta_┘ g'a hkan_┘ yu_┘ leh yaw^χ hta_┘ ha_┘ yu_┘ ve teh_┘ k'o^ˆ htaw^χ, yaw^χ u[┘] peun_┘ ve hta_┘ ma^χ hkan_┘ yu_┘ ve leh_┘, chaw he_┘ pa_┘ hpeh_┘ ve yo_┘. La_┘ sheh te^χ pa[┘] Ye_┘su^ˆ hta_┘ vaw^ˆ ta_┘ leh te^χ pa[┘] ven^χ ba^ˆ te cheh^χ ve hk'e hpeh_┘ ve yo_┘. Nga_┘ hui ven^χ ba^ˆ aw_┘ ce_┘ te cheh^χ she_┘ ve k'o, nga_┘ hui g'a ta_┘ ve htai_┘ hk'aw_┘ ve leh_┘, hk'a_┘ hk'e ve htai_┘ hk'aw_┘ ve te^χ ceu_┘ le.

10. A. W. Tozer, *I Call It Heresy!* (Harrisburgh, Pa.: Christian Publications, 1974), 10-11.

Aw, Tawn 5

YE_SU^

YAW~ VE HA LEH_ BON HKAW~

HTA_ TE BI~ VE

BĨ PEŨ : G'Ã VE TẼ CEŨ BĨ PEŨ!

1966 hk'aw, htã, aw, meh bvuh, ve da, keh, ve Hindu chaw Rao meh ve tẽ g'ã caw, ve yo. Heh puĩ hk'aw lo yaw̃ tẽ g'ã tĩ cã tu, ce leh bon law, ve hk'aw co ha hpaw̃ kañ pã g'a ve teh, yon, leh chaw mo, loñ meh̃ g'ũ suh, ĩ kã hk'õ ya, k'aw jũ g'a ve añ tu, te ma, lã tu, aw, pon la, ma, tẽ g'ã ve \$100 (Daw-la) te haw̃ ve yo. Bombay veñ yã hk'a peu-e, duĩ eh, shã eh, ca hpõ nyi la ve yo.

Ui, jã k'eh, jã ve hko loñ hk'aw caw, ve nawñ po pã lo te ve pa taw, Hindu aw, lĩ hta, yon, hehñ ve chaw 600 g'ã leh aw, ka, aw, nu chaw mã chaweh ca hpõ nyi la ve yo. Ã po, zuh, ma hpũ eh, veu, ta, ve ũ hk'eh mvuh leh pã tcuh̃ mvuh hpũ eh, ve yogi sa, la, loñ nawñ po aw, jã lo tã hũ ta, leh gaw, leh, bon law, ve yo. Chaw mo, loñ añ jã leh ka kehñ ve hk'aw gaw, leh, hpõ nyi ta, ve yo. Meh̃ hpaw leh mvuh̃ naw ma hk'õ chĩ nyi ta, leh ĩ kã hk'õ hkui sheh chĩ nã keu ve yo.

Ĩ kã peh̃ taw̃ la leh yaw̃ aw, to ĩ kã hk'aw tu, lo, -e ve yo.

Maw, k'aw hk'aw ĩ kã hpe, taw̃ leh meh̃ hp̃fuh̃ nyĩ - eh, te ve hk'aw nawñ po hk'aw taw̃ la ga, tu, cõ cã ve yo. Nyi ma zuh̃ jã ve hk'aw la, sheh ka, chẽ chẽ vẽ vẽ ta, leh aw, hkaw̃ bvuh, chaweh ku, leh k'õ ve, "Naw, hui aw, hk'aw lo mã yon, ve chaw tẽ g'ã g'ã caw, ve yo."

SUH KUI, HK'AW AW, G'Ã KAÑ PÃ MA, LÃ VE

Mi, gui, hk'õ da, keh, ve chaw teh, hk'a k'õ ve tẽ g'ã le le aw, teh, aw, na ĩ kã hk'õ jũ k'aĩ g'a ve chaw tẽ g'ã hta, peun da, ve yo. Ye-sũ añ tu, aw, hẽ laĩ ceu, te ve htaw̃, nga, te ma, lã-a teh, tẽ paw̃ ka, mã k'õ. Chi hk'õ ka, yaw̃ la, ka hk'õ hkan, suh htã, ui, jã ve co ha aw, g'ã kañ pã hta, ma, lã ve yo.

Shi, tu, yon, tu, ha, ve htaw̃ aw, teh, yo. Ye-sũ chaw tẽ g'ã hta, ka, veñ bã mã ta. Veñ bã aw, hp̃fuh̃ aw, tan, hkan, suh tu, aw, pon la, ta, ve yo (Lk. 19:10; Yo. 1:29). Yaw̃ la, ka hk'õ hkan, suh ve leh, hpeh, la ve aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e, chaw yã leh suh ve aw, hk'õ kañ pã caw, ve hta, ma, lã ve yo. Yaw̃ ve kañ hta, aw, leh meũ daw̃ ha, ve hk'aw shoñ ve teh, daw̃ ve htaw̃, aw, hta, mvuh jã ve hta, te bĩ ve yo.

Aw, lawn chi hta, chaw laĩ g'ã yon, ya, leh ta, neh, ve yo. Chaw laĩ coe Ye-sũ hta, tĩ peh, ve hta, veñ bã ta, ve yo. Chaw mã chaweh Ye-sũ g'ã hkan, suh ve leh, Yũ da, chaw hui hta, pa taw yo, teh, veñ bã ta, ve yo.

Yu'da, chaw aw, ho⁷ aw, na, te⁷ hpa. Ye-su⁷ hta, ven⁷ ba⁷ ta, tu, a hkaw-an, caw, ve yo. Yaw⁷ hui Ye-su⁷ hta, ti⁷ peh, tu, co⁷ ca⁷ ve, ma⁷ he⁷ he⁷ ven⁷ ba⁷ ta, ve leh yaw⁷ hui te ga⁷ ve hk'e te tu, jaw⁷ maw⁷ Pi⁷la, geh g'a⁷ hte, law, ve yo. Aw, teh, k'o yaw⁷ hui te, chi⁷ ma⁷ shi.

Ro⁷ma, jaw⁷ maw⁷ hui ka, ven⁷ ba⁷ caw, ve yo. Ye⁷ru⁷sa⁷lehn, ven⁷ hk'aw Ro⁷ma, jaw⁷ maw⁷ aw, tan te cheh⁷ ve chaw hui leh, nyi ma zuh⁷ ja⁷ ve chaw mo, lon⁷ nyi ma caw⁷ tu, te pi⁷ ve yo. Chi pa taw, ven⁷ ba⁷ ma⁷ caw, ve chaw hta, ti⁷ peh, ve yo.

Aw, teh, k'o, Ye-su⁷ leh, Ro⁷ma, chaw leh Yu'da, chaw hui hta, pa taw g'a suh ve ma⁷ he⁷. Tcuh ya⁷ li, 2:23 hk'aw Pe⁷tru⁷ k'o⁷ ve hk'e, "Aw⁷ law⁷ hta⁷ ka, G'ui, sha shi, ta, leh daw⁷ che⁷ ta, ve hk'e, Ye-su⁷ leh, chi⁷ a, pi⁷ ve hta, g'a hkan, ve yo." Ro⁷ma, jaw⁷ maw⁷ leh Yu'da, chaw aw, ho⁷ te⁷ hpa. Ye-su⁷ hta, ti⁷ peh, tu, yaw⁷ hui te ya, ve aw, pon yaw⁷ hui g'a hkan, ve yo. Ya, hk'a⁷ Ye-su⁷ hk'a, hk'e g'a te hkan, suh tu, aw⁷ law⁷ hta⁷ ka, G'ui, sha aw, hk'a⁷ gu ta, peu, ve yo.

Ye-su⁷ hkan, suh ve leh, yaw⁷ Aw, pa ve a lo, hta, na yu, leh chi⁷ a, pi⁷ ve te⁷ ceu, yo. Ye-su⁷ yaw⁷ chi hk'e te tu, kan⁷ pa⁷ caw, ve hk'aw k'o⁷ ve, "Nga, ve a sha, hta, nga, hk'a⁷ nga, tan⁷ pi⁷ ve ma⁷ he⁷ k'o, chaw te⁷ g'a⁷ ka, hi⁷ yu, lu yu, ma⁷ g'a. Nga, ve a sha, hta, chi⁷ a, pi⁷ tu, leh k'aw, yu, hk'aw, tu, kan⁷ pa⁷ nga, geh caw, ve yo. Chi hk'e te tu, Aw, pa nga, hta, taw⁷ pe, la⁷ peu," (Yo⁷. 1):17-18).

G'ui, sha a lo, ma⁷ caw, k'o, chaw te⁷ g'a⁷ ka, Ye-su⁷ hta, ti⁷ peh, ma⁷ g'a. G'ui, sha ve a lo, hta, chaw ya⁷ leh ne⁷ hai, ca yu, pa ma⁷ g'a. Pi⁷la, hta, Ye-su⁷ k'o⁷ pi⁷ ve, "G'ui, sha naw, hta, kan⁷ pa⁷ ma⁷ pe, la⁷ ve k'o, naw, nga, aw, hk'o⁷ te, chi⁷ kan⁷ pa⁷ ma⁷ caw." (Yo⁷. 19:11). Chaw mo, lon⁷ Ye-su⁷ hta, ti⁷ peh, tu, co⁷ ca⁷ ve yo. Ha⁷ hpaw⁷ hk'o⁷ ca, ce pi⁷ tu, te ve yo. (Lk. 4:29-30). Lai⁷ paw⁷ ha⁷ pui ba, peh, tu, te ve yo. (Yo⁷. 8:59; 10:31). Yaw⁷ ve aw, yan⁷ ma⁷ ga, she, ve pa taw, lai⁷ paw⁷ yaw⁷ hui aw, ka, lo hpan, taw⁷ e ve teh, k'o⁷ ta, ve yo. (Yo⁷. 7:30; 8:20).

Aw, leh meu⁷ yaw⁷ ve aw, yan⁷ ga, la ve hta, Ye-su⁷ shi, ve yo. (Mat. 16:28). Mi, gui, ya⁷ ve ven⁷ ba⁷ hk'a⁷ peu-e, hta, pfuh⁷ ba, tu, hk'a, ma na, ja⁷ tu, hkan, ja⁷ tu, ve hta, hta⁷ yaw⁷ shi, ve yo. Yaw⁷ aw, to hta, yaw⁷ chi⁷ a, pi⁷ ve yo. Yo⁷han, 18:4 hk'aw, Ge⁷se⁷ma⁷ni⁷ hko hk'aw ma, ya⁷ te⁷ hpa, yaw⁷ hta, ca hpeh yu, la hta, "Ye-su⁷ yaw⁷ aw, hk'o⁷ hk'a⁷ hk'e ga, la tu, ve hk'a⁷ peu-e, hta, shi, ve pa taw yaw⁷ hui geh k'ai leh, "Naw, hui a shu hta, ca ve le" teh, k'o⁷ pi⁷ ve yo. G'ui, sha yaw⁷ aw, pon daw⁷ che⁷ ta, ve aw, yan⁷ hpeh, ve hta, shi, ve pa taw, yaw⁷ aw, to hta, yaw⁷ chi⁷ a, pi⁷ ve yo.

TE⁷ CEU, LE LE AW, HK'O⁷ KAN⁷ PA⁷ CAW, VE

Tu, ja⁷ hkan, ja⁷ ve aw, yan⁷ hta⁷ ka, Ye-su⁷ te⁷ ceu, le le hta, te pui⁷ te hpeh, ve aw, lawn Yo⁷han, 19:28-30 hk'aw k'o⁷ ta, ve, "Kan⁷ hk'a⁷ peu-e, te peu, ve hta, Ye-su⁷ shi, leh 'Nga, i⁷ ka⁷ shi⁷ ve yo, teh, k'o⁷ ve leh, Li, hpu hk'aw k'o⁷ ta, ve hk'e bi⁷ la ve yo. O⁷ ka, lo ci ve aw, g'ui, keu ta, ve mu, hk'u te⁷ shi, caw, leh yaw⁷ hui la⁷ tsuh⁷ g'ui, mvuh, hta, yu, leh ci ve aw, g'ui, hk'aw tu, peu, hk'aw, naw, lo ta, hta, cho⁷ leh maw, k'aw

hta, chi^h daw, pi^h ve yo. Ye-su^h leh, ci ve aw, g'ui, hta, chaw, daw, peu, hk'aw, naw, 'Kan^h te peu, teh, k'o^h leh o^h k'o, k'aw, leh, te leh sha^h che^h ve yo.

Ye-su^h la, ka hk'o^h hkan, suh ve aw, lawn hk'a peu-e, G'ui, sha gu ta, ve aw, hk'a^h leh aw, yan^h hk'a^h suh hpeh, la bi^h la ve yo. Li, hpu aw, pi, tcuh ka, pa, hui ve ka ti, te^h ma, le le bi^h la ve yo. Leu^h leh Chi^h mvuh ve li, 22 leh I^hsa-ya^h li, 53 hk'aw yaw^h hk'a, hk'e g'a te suh tu, k'o^h ta, ve hk'e, te^h hta, peu, te^h hta, bi^h la ve yo.

Ye-su^h la, ka hk'o^h lo hkan, cheh^h hta, "Kan^h hk'a peu-e, te peu, ve hta, yaw^h shi, ve"(Yo^h. 19:28) leh, aw, leh meu^h ve tcuh ka, pa, taw^h hpeh, ve yo. Chi^h mvuh ve li, 60:21 hk'aw Ye-su^h yaw^h g'a suh tu, shi, leh k'o^h ve, "Nga, i^h ka^h shi^h hta, ci ve aw, g'ui, taw la^h ve yo." Li, hpu k'o^h ta, ve bi^h la tu, aw, pon yaw^h k'o^h ve, "Nga, i^h ka^h shi^h ve yo."(Yo^h. 19:28). Ma, ya^h te^h hpa, hta, cu^h leh G'ui, sha tcuh ka, pa, ve taw^h hkaw^h bi^h la tu, te ve yo.

Chaw te^h hpa, hpa, Ye-su^h leh, chaw ya^h te^h g'a^h ceh hpeh, leh yaw^h a sha, te, ve leh suh ve leh, Li, hpu aw, pi, hta, bi^h la tu, teh^h ma, la^h ta, ve teh, k'o^h ve yo. 1960 hk'aw, hta^h aw, meh bvuh, ve li, te^h k'o^h bvuh, sheh, hpa^h k'o^h ve, "Li, hpu taw^h hkaw^h bi^h la tu."(Yo^h. 19:28), Ye-su^h leh, o^h ve hta, shi, ta, leh bi^h la tu, g'a, te ta, ve teh, k'o^h ta, ve yo.1

Ya, hk'a^h chaw ya^h ceh hpeh, ve k'o, Ye-su^h lai^h paw^h te ma, ve an^h tu, aw, he^h te^h hpa, hta, te g'a tu, ve kan^h pa^h ma^h caw, ta. Ye-su^h te^h g'a^h ti^h ma^h he^h, o^h ka, lo cheh^h ta, ve chaw te^h hpa, aw, hk'aw lo yaw^h hta, can^h ve chaw ka, caw, ve yo. Li, hpu pi, hk'aw k'o^h ta, ve taw^h hkaw^h bi^h la tu, "O^h ka, lo ci ve aw, g'ui, keu ta, ve mu, hk'u te^h shi, caw, ve yo. Yaw^h hui la^h tsuh^h g'ui, mvuh, te^h ma, yu, leh ci ve aw, g'ui, hk'aw tu, peu, hk'aw, naw, lo ta, hta, cho^h leh Ye-su^h ve maw, k'aw hta, chi^h daw, pi^h ve yo."(Yo^h. 19:28). Chi leh, Li, hpu taw^h hkaw^h k'o^h ta, ve hk'e bi^h la ve yo.

La^h tsuh^h g'ui, mvuh, hta, hu^hso^h aw, k'a^h hta, cho^h leh yaw^h ve maw, k'aw hta, chi^h daw, pi^h ve teh, k'o^h ve hta, tawn^h ta, she. Hu^hso^h leh, lo ceh, hta, shu, leh aw, meu^h lo aw, hpa, te^h hpa, caw, ve yo. Taw^h k'ai ve li, 12:22 hk'aw aw^h law^h peu^h ve Pa-sa-hka, paweh^h te hta, hu^hso^h aw, hpa, hta, yaw, eh^h aw, suh, hk'aw tu, peu, hk'aw, naw, yeh, mi^h hpe, hk'o^h lo sheh^h tcuh ve yo. Le-vi^h chaw tu^h tan^h kui, hk'aw hu^hso^h hta, yeh^h ma^h ja^h ve yo (O^h k'o. 14:4,6,49-52; Heh. 19:6,18). Da-vi^h daw^h ha, ja^h leh ven^h ba^h daw^h hpufu^h ve hk'aw k'o^h ve, "Hu^hso^h hta, yu, leh nga, hta, tsuh^h hk'a la^h-o^h. Nga, da, la keh, la tu, yo." (Chi^h. 51:7).

Aw, teh, aw, na ve Pa-sa-hka. Yaw, eh^h hta, tu^h tan^h tu, hu^hso^h hta, yeh^h ve leh, hk'a, ma da, ja^h ve le. Ro^hma, ma, ya^h te^h hpa, yaw^h hui chi hk'e te ve tcuh^h kui, hta, ma^h shi, ta. Yaw^h hui leh, Ye-su^h hta, g'a^h ve kan^h pa^h hta, te ma, cheh^h ve teh, daw^h ve htaw^h, Ye-su^h leh, te^h ceu, le le G'ui, sha a lo, bi^h la tu, te cheh^h ve teh, shi, cheh^h ve yo.

1. Hugh Schoenfield, *The Passover Plot* (New York: Bantam, 1965).

KAN⁻ TE PEU⁻!

Ka nan⁻ eh⁻ 30 hk'aw “Ye⁻su[^] ci ve aw⁻ g'ui⁻ hta⁻ chaw⁻ daw⁻ peu⁻ hk'aw⁻ naw⁻, ‘Kan⁻ te peu⁻!’” teh⁻ k'o[^] ve yo⁻. He⁻la⁻sa[^] hkaw⁻ k'o[^] te⁻ meh[^] ceh ti⁻ – *telelestai* k'o[^] ve yo⁻. Tu⁻ hkan⁻ ja⁻ ve chaw hk'an⁻ leh hkeu ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ ma⁻ he⁻, g'a⁻ sheh⁻ hpa⁻ hpeh⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ yo⁻. G'a⁻ sheh⁻ hpa⁻ “KAN⁻ TE PEU⁻” teh⁻ ku⁻ cheh⁻ ve yo⁻.

Tcu⁻h⁻ kui⁻ na⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ chi hta⁻ chaw ya⁻ na g'a⁻ tu⁻ ha⁻ ve yo⁻. A⁻ hto⁻ ma te peu⁻ ve le. Yaw⁻ chaw ya⁻ hpeh⁻ ve a sha⁻ la⁻. Li⁻ hpu hk'aw k'o[^] ta⁻ ve chaw ya⁻ hta⁻ htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ pi⁻ tu⁻ te ve kan⁻ la⁻. Caw⁻ ve yo⁻. Ya⁻ hk'a⁻ chi ceh ti⁻ ma⁻ he⁻.

G'ui⁻ sha ve aw⁻ li⁻ taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hk'aw k'o[^] ta⁻ ve hk'e⁻ htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a⁻ tu⁻. G'ui⁻ sha heu⁻ ga⁻ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ aw⁻ hp⁻fuh⁻ pi⁻ tu⁻ yaw⁻ pi⁻ ta⁻ ve kan⁻ hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ hta⁻ Ye⁻su[^] te bi⁻ peu⁻ ve yo⁻. G'ui⁻ sha nyi hk'a⁻ suh leh ha⁻ yu⁻ peu⁻. Mi⁻ gui⁻ ya⁻ ve ven⁻ ba⁻ hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ hta⁻. G'ui⁻ sha ve Yaw⁻ eh⁻ pfuh⁻ ba⁻ peu⁻ (Yo⁻. 1:29). Yaw⁻ k'aw⁻ te⁻ tu⁻ la tu⁻ aw⁻ pon g'a⁻ hkan⁻ suh tu⁻ ve ma⁻ he⁻ k'o[^], mi⁻ gui⁻ hk'o[^] lo aw⁻ ka⁻ aw⁻ nu yaw⁻ te tu⁻ ve kan⁻ te⁻ ceu⁻ ka⁻ ma⁻ caw⁻o⁻.

Ye⁻su[^] “Kan⁻ te peu⁻” teh⁻ k'o[^] ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta⁻ hk'a⁻ deh⁻ tawn⁻ ta⁻ tu⁻ lo⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ te ta⁻ peu⁻ ve kan⁻ hta⁻ te⁻ chi⁻ k'aw⁻ hteh⁻ tu⁻ ma⁻ lo⁻. Chaw lai⁻ g'a⁻ Ye⁻su[^] te ta⁻ peu⁻ ve kan⁻ hta⁻ a shu yaw⁻ te ta⁻ ve da⁻ ve kan⁻ k'aw⁻ hteh⁻ tu⁻ lo⁻ ve teh⁻ yon⁻ ve yo⁻. A shu yaw⁻ htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a⁻ tu⁻, ba⁻ti⁻sa⁻ hkan⁻ ve, bon li⁻ shin⁻ li⁻ hta⁻ ce ka leh g'a⁻ te ve, pui⁻ ve hpeh⁻ ve hk'e⁻ da⁻ ve kan⁻ hta⁻ co⁻ ca⁻ leh g'a⁻ ve teh⁻ yon⁻ ve yo⁻. Nga⁻ hui co⁻ ca⁻ leh te ta⁻ ve da⁻ ve kan⁻ hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ yaw⁻ nga⁻ hui aw⁻ pon te la⁻ ta⁻ peu⁻ ve kan⁻ hta⁻ ca teh⁻ da⁻ ma⁻ g'a⁻. “Nga⁻ hui hte⁻ ve caw⁻ ve kan⁻ te ve hta⁻ pa taw ma⁻ he⁻. Yaw⁻ nga⁻ hui hta⁻ ha k'a⁻ ve pa taw htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ la⁻ ve yo⁻.” (Ti⁻. 3:5). Nga⁻ hui htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve hta⁻ g'a⁻ tu⁻ aw⁻ hkui⁻ pui⁻ leh aw⁻ leh meu⁻ ve kan⁻ hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ hta⁻ Ye⁻su[^] Hkri⁻ te bi⁻ la⁻ peu⁻. Nga⁻ hui te⁻ chi⁻ te tu⁻ ma⁻ lo⁻.

Nga⁻ hui htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve hta⁻ g'a⁻ tu⁻ aw⁻ pon ven⁻ ba⁻ pon⁻ leh G'ui⁻ sha hta⁻ k'aw⁻ caw⁻ da⁻ tu⁻ Ye⁻su[^] te la⁻ peu⁻. Htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a⁻ tu⁻ ven⁻ ba⁻ ve aw⁻ hp⁻fuh⁻ hk'a⁻ peu⁻e⁻ hta⁻ yaw⁻ shai⁻ pi⁻ peu⁻. “Nga⁻ kan⁻ te peu⁻!” Yaw⁻ nga⁻ hui aw⁻ pon te la⁻ ta⁻ peu⁻ ve kan⁻ hta⁻ te⁻ chi⁻ k'aw⁻ hteh⁻ tu⁻ ma⁻ lo⁻. Ma⁻ he⁻ k'o[^], “Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh⁻ ve htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ sheh⁻ hpa⁻” k'o[^] ve tcu⁻h⁻ kui⁻ te⁻ ceu⁻ k'aw⁻ hpeh⁻ k'ai⁻ tu⁻ yo⁻.

Jaw⁻ maw⁻ Ye⁻su[^] yaw⁻ ve kan⁻ te peu⁻ leh “o⁻ k'o⁻ k'aw⁻ leh⁻ te leh sha⁻ che⁻ ve yo⁻ (Yo⁻. 19:30). Ma⁻ naw⁻ ma⁻ hteh hpe⁻ daw⁻ ve hk'aw⁻ suh⁻ ve ma⁻ he⁻. O⁻ k'o⁻ k'aw⁻ leh⁻ te leh sha⁻ che⁻ ve teh⁻ k'o[^] ta⁻ ve yo⁻. He⁻la⁻sa[^] hkaw⁻ tcu⁻h⁻ kui⁻ leh⁻, o⁻ k'o⁻ u⁻ geh⁻ hk'o[^] teh ve hk'e⁻ hpeh⁻ ve teh⁻ k'o[^] ve yo⁻. Hte⁻ leh⁻ k'o[^] ve k'o[^], chaw te⁻ g'a⁻ ka⁻ yaw⁻ ve a sha⁻ hta⁻ hi⁻ yu⁻ lu yu⁻ ma⁻ g'a⁻. Yaw⁻ hk'a⁻ yaw⁻ chi⁻ a⁻ pi⁻ ve yo⁻ (Yo⁻. 10:17-18). Yaw⁻ ve co⁻ ha hta⁻ Aw⁻ pa ve la⁻ sheh hk'aw⁻ gaw⁻ leh⁻ chi⁻ a⁻ pi⁻ ve yo⁻ (Lk. 23:46).

Aw_ ceu_ hk'a peu-e_ hk'o^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh_ ve G'ui_ sha ceh ti^ chi hk'e te g'a ve yo_. Suh ve te^ ceu_ htaw^, Ye-su^ ve a lo_ hta_ taw_ ta_ ma^ g'a. Yaw^ aw_ pon hk'a hpeh_ la ve te^ ceu_ le le aw_ hk'o^ yaw^ kan^ pa^ caw_ ve yo_. Suh kui_ aw_ hk'aw lo ka_ yaw^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh_ ve yo_.

Chaw ya^ meh^ shi_ hk'aw Ye-su^ leh_, aw_ g'a^ ui_ ve chaw hui la_ sheh hk'aw te_ chi^ kan^ pa^ ma^ caw_ leh ha k'a^ law_ law_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk'a^, o^ hk'e ma^ he^_. Te^ ceu_ le le hta_ yaw^ u^ peun_ cheh^ ve hta_ ma^ maw maw tu_ hpfuh hk'aw k'aw_ te_ tu la ve leh_, suh ve kan^ pa^ hta_ te lu_ g'a ve hta_ ma_ la^ ve yo_ (1Kaw^ 15:20-57).

Ya_ nyi htaw^ yaw^ kan^ pa^ caw_ cheh^ ve teh_ ma_ la^ tu_, “Suh peu_ ve chaw hta_ ka_, te_ cheh^ ve chaw hta_ ka_ u^ peun_ tu_ Hkri_ hkan_ suh leh k'aw_ te_ tu la ve yo_ (Ro^ 14:9).

Ya_ nyi nga_ hui hta_ yaw^ ma_ tcuh la^ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw^ leh_, G'ui_ sha chaw ya^ hpeh_ la ve Ye-su^ Hkri_ yaw^ aw_ to hta_ ta_ neh_ ve aw_ hk'aw lo nga_ hui aw_ tan hkan_ suh peu_. Nga_ hui ve ven^ ba^ aw_ hpfuh^ pi^ tu_, yaw^ leh_ ven^ ba^ ma^ caw_ ve tu^ tan^ tu_ hpeh_ ve yo_. Yaw^ hk'a peu-e_ hk'o^ Jaw^ maw^ hpeh_ ve hta_ ma_ la^ tu_, suh kui_ lo k'aw_ te_ tu la leh nyi ma nu^ neh_ ve hk'aw ven^ ba^ daw^ hpfuh^ leh yaw^ hta_ yon_ ve hk'aw chi^ a_ ve ven^ ba^ ya^ hui hta_ te_ ve co ha hk'e le^ pi^ ve yo_. Ha leh_ ve bon hkaw^ chi leh_, nyi ma heh leh k'aw_ hpfuh^ pui^ ve chaw hui aw_ pon ma^ he^_. Nyi ma pe_ hko^ leh daw^ hpfuh^ ve chaw hui hta_ co ha te_ leh G'ui_ sha hta_ yaw^ yan hpeh_ tu_, hk'a lo_ ve hk'e peu-e_ yaw^ pe_ la^ peu_ (2Pe_ 1:3).

Aw_v tawn 6

AW_v CA⁻

TCUH YA[˘] HUI VE HA LEH, BON HKAW[˘]

Pon_˘ la_˘ ve lai⁻ hk'aw_˘ hta[˘], aw_˘ meh bvuh_˘ ve sa_˘ la_˘ lon⁻ te[˘] g'a[˘] bon paweh[˘] lo bon ma_˘ kui, hk'aw ha leh_˘ ve bon hkaw[˘] hk'a_˘ hk'e te ma_˘ caw[˘] ve aw_˘ lawn li_˘ bvuh_˘ leh na la[˘] ve yo_˘. Nga_˘ daw[˘] ve yaw[˘] leh_˘, htai_˘ hk'aw_˘ ve hta_˘ g'a tu_˘ ha leh_˘ ve bon hkaw[˘] hta_˘ g'a yon_˘ ve teh_˘ k'o[˘] la[˘] tguh ga[˘] ve yo_˘. Li_˘ chi hk'aw nga_˘ bvuh_˘ ta_˘ ve aw_˘ hk'a[˘] lon⁻ te[˘] hpa_˘ yaw[˘] hta_˘ pi[˘] ve yo_˘.

Nga_˘ ve li_˘ hta_˘ yaw[˘] g'aw leh Tguh ya[˘] hui ma_˘ ve bon hkaw[˘] ma[˘] he[˘] k'o, Ye-su[˘] ma_˘ ve ha leh_˘ bon hkaw[˘] aw_˘ lawn g'aw_˘ da_˘ tu_˘ ma[˘] caw_˘ teh_˘ k'aw_˘ k'o[˘] la[˘] ve yo_˘. “Naw_˘ Ro⁻ma_˘ li_˘ 3 leh 4 ma_˘ keu ta_˘ ve ca_˘ ba⁻ hta_˘ g'a ve pa taw aw_˘ bon ui_˘ ja[˘]. Ya_˘ nyi coe ka_˘ Paw[˘]lu_˘ bvuh_˘ ta_˘ ve htai_˘ hk'aw_˘ ve aw_˘ bon aw_˘ shin⁻ chi aw_˘ lawn ha leh_˘ ve bon hkaw[˘] hta_˘ hk'a deh_˘ ma_˘ caw[˘] ve yo_˘” teh_˘ li_˘ k'aw_˘ bvuh_˘ la[˘] ve yo_˘.

Nga_˘ daw[˘] nyi tu_˘ yaw[˘] k'aw_˘ ca⁻ leh k'o[˘] ta_˘ ve, “Machen cu[˘] yi_˘ caw_˘ ve hta_˘ ‘La_˘ ka ma[˘] caw_˘ she_˘ aw_˘ g'u[˘] suh_˘ hta[˘] ha leh_˘ ve bon hkaw[˘] teh_˘ ku_˘ tu_˘ te_˘ chi⁻ ma[˘] caw_˘ k'o[˘] ve hta_˘ shi_˘ hpeh_˘ ve yo_˘.” Dr. J. Gresham Machen leh_˘, I⁻ ka_˘ hpeh_˘ ve aw_˘ mo_˘ Presbyterian yon_˘ hk'a[˘] te hk'a[˘] hta_˘ k'aw_˘ gu sheh_˘ hpa[˘] hpeh_˘ leh Li_˘ hpu ve yon_˘ tguh⁻ hta_˘ ha_˘ sha⁻ sheh_˘ hpa[˘] ka_˘ hpeh_˘ ve yo_˘. Yaw[˘] k'o[˘] ga[˘] ve leh_˘, ya_˘ nyi coe hk'a ga_˘ Ye-su[˘] ma_˘ ta⁻ ve ha leh_˘ bon hkaw[˘] hta_˘ chi hk'e o[˘] hk'e k'o[˘] da_˘ g'aw_˘ da_˘ leh ha_˘ yu_˘ ma[˘] g'a tu_˘ aw_˘ hk'a[˘] ma[˘] caw_˘ teh_˘ k'o[˘] ga[˘] ve yo_˘.

Machen yeh[˘] ta_˘ ve taw[˘] hkaw[˘] hta_˘ nga_˘ g'a_˘ chan_˘ nyi leh g'a maw_˘ ve leh_˘;

Hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve hta_˘ yu_˘ hp[˘]fu[˘] ga[˘] ve chaw hui leh_˘, Ye-su[˘] g'a hkan_˘ suh leh k'aw_˘ te_˘ tu la hta[˘] yeh[˘] ta_˘ ve aw_˘ li[˘] taw[˘] hkaw[˘] te[˘] hpa_˘ leh Hk'aw pui hk'o[˘] bon ma_˘ hkaw[˘] te[˘] hpa_˘ leh_˘, chi beu_˘ nga_˘ hui a sha_˘ te_˘ cheh[˘] ve aw_˘ bon aw_˘ shin⁻ aw_˘ coe aw_˘ pon ma[˘] he[˘] teh_˘ k'o[˘] ve yo_˘.

Paw[˘]lu_˘ k'o[˘] ta_˘ ve hk'e, nga_˘ hui leh_˘ aw_˘ li[˘] taw[˘] hkaw[˘] aw_˘ haw⁻ lo cheh[˘] ta_˘ ve ma[˘] he[˘], aw_˘ bon aw_˘ shin⁻ aw_˘ haw⁻ lo cheh[˘] ta_˘ ve teh_˘ k'o[˘] ta_˘ ve hta_˘ k'aw_˘ nyi sha_˘. A_˘ hto_˘ ma aw_˘ lawn hta_˘ k'o[˘] ga[˘] ve leh na_˘. G'ui_˘ sha ve aw_˘ li[˘] taw[˘] hkaw[˘] leh yaw[˘] ve aw_˘ bon aw_˘ shin⁻ ma[˘] ca⁻ da_˘ teh_˘ k'o[˘] ga[˘] ve leh na_˘.

O[˘] hk'e ma[˘] he[˘]. Ro⁻ma_˘ li_˘ ka nan⁻ ui_˘ 2 hk'aw leh aw_˘ nu lai⁻ ka_˘ hk'aw aw_˘ li[˘] taw[˘] hkaw[˘] leh_˘ chaw hk'a peu⁻ e_˘ aw_˘ pon hpeh_˘ ve teh_˘ k'o[˘] ta_˘ ve yo_˘. Bui[˘] sha[˘] a⁻ na[˘] chaw hui hta[˘], Li_˘ hpu pi_˘ hk'aw ve aw_˘ li[˘] taw[˘] hkaw[˘] yaw[˘] hui ma[˘] g'a ta_˘ ve ka_˘, yaw[˘] hui

ve nyi ma hk'aw bvuh, ta_ leh ma' na yu, ve k'o pon, kui, ma' caw, teh, shi_ ve yo_. Paw'lu, aw, pon Hkri, ya' te' hpa_ leh_, G'ui, sha ve aw, li' taw' hkaw' hta, na yu, tu, pon, ve hpeh' ve hta, g'a ta_ ve yo_. Ya, hk'a' Paw'lu, k'o' ve, "Chi beu, aw, suh, aw, sha_ ve kan' te' hpa_ taw' la cheh leh gui' ya, ve, sha' ho, hta, o' k'o_ pui ve, ha' chaw' ha' pa' te ve, haw' hk'a' chaw' haw' hk'a' peh, ve tzu' ve hta, te ve, shu maw' hk'aw' ve, shu maw' shu je, hta, she' lai ve, tzu, daw, bvuh' ve, hk'a mvuh' hk'a na k'o' ve leh shu maw' hta, hi' yu, lu yu, ve chaw te' hpa_ leh_, G'ui, sha ve mvuh' mi, aw, hk'aw lo ma' g'a lo, -e teh, aw' law' hta' nga, naw, hui hta, k'o' la' ta_ peu, ve hk'e, chi beu, te' paw' k'aw, k'o' la' ve yo_." 1

Paw'lu, leh aw, ka_ aw_ nu tcuh ya' te' hpa_ ma_ ve ha leh, bon hkaw' leh Ye-su' ma_ ve ha leh, bon hkaw' leh_, aw, coe aw, yan' leh aw, tcuh' aw, yan' ma' haw_ da_ ve pa taw, ma' haw_ da_ teh, k'o' ve leh, ya, ja' ve yo_. Ha leh, ve bon hkaw' li, te' hpa_ leh_, tcuh ya' hui ve li, te' hpa_ aw, pon aw, hkui' pui_ hpeh, ve yo_. Taw' pa ha' te k'o, He-bre' li, leh_, Ye-su' Hk'aw pui hk'o' bon ma_ hkaw' hta, tcuh' kui, yu, taw' ta_ ve hk'e hpeh, ve yo_. Ye-su' Hk'aw pui hk'o' bon ma_ hkaw' hta, aw, hk'aw, naw' te' coe Li, hpu suh' bvuh, pa_ te' hpa_ tcuh' kui, k'aw, yu, taw' ga' k'o, aw' law' hta' ve hta, g'a k'aw, teh' ma_ ve yo_.

"Ye-su' Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve" hta, ma' ha, yu, leh htai_ hk'aw, ve aw, lawn tcuh ya' hui bvuh, ta' ve li, hta, cu' leh ma_ ve leh_, te, chi' tcuh' kui, ma' caw, ta_. Ye-su' hkan_ suh leh k'aw, te, tu la ve aw, yan' hta' hk'a ga_, Ye-su' ve ha leh, bon hkaw' ma' peu, she_ teh, k'o' htaw', aw, lawn lon' aw, hk'a' lon' te' hpa_ leh, na g'a ta_ peu_. Aw, ha hpu daw' pawn_ pi' leh bvuh, ta_ ve tcuh ya' hui htaw', Ye-su' ve ha leh, bon hkaw' hta, ceh ti' aw, hkui' pui_ teh leh bvuh, ta_ ve yo_.

PAW'LU,

Tcuh ya' Paw'lu, leh_, yon_ ve hta, pa taw hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh, la ve yon_ tcuh' aw, lawn aw, meh bvuh, ve chaw hpeh, ve yo_. Ye-su' Hkri, Jaw' maw' hpeh, ve (Ro'. 10:9-10) leh yon_ ve chaw kan' g'a te ve hta, yon_ ve yo_ (E'fe'. 2:10). Yon_ ve chaw te' g'a' leh_, da_ ve kan' leh hte' ve caw' ve aw, shi_ ma' naw, la ma' hpeh, teh, yon_ ve yo_.

Hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh, la ve aw, lawn Paw'lu, leh Ya_ ko' peun da, kui, caw, ve leh_, Paw'lu, aw, pon "Aw, li' taw' hkaw' ve kan' hta, ma' ca' da, leh yon_ ve hta, pa taw ceh ti' hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh, la ve teh, shaw_ ta_ ve yo_." (Ro'. 3:28). Ya, hk'a' Ya-ko' leh_, "Chaw te' g'a' yon_ ve hta, pa taw ceh ti' ma' he', kan' te ve hta, pa taw hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh, la ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo_" (Ya_. 2:24). Ya, hk'a', peun da, kui, ma' caw_. Paw'lu, aw, pon chaw ya' te ve kan' hta, G'ui, sha nyi ma caw' ve ma' he', Ya-ko' aw, pon aw, teh, yon_ ve k'o, da_ ve kan' aw, shi_ g'a naw, la ve yo, teh, k'o' ga' ve yo_.

1. J. Gresham Machen, *The Christian View of Man* (Edinburgh: Banner of Truth, 1937), 186-87.

Paw^lu_h leh_h, nyi ma ma^h pa ve chaw kan^h te ve pa taw G^ui_h sha ve hta_h hk^haw_h ve aw_h bon hta_h vui_h yu_h ma^h g^ha. Ya_h ko^h leh_h, aw_h teh_h yon_h ve chaw da_h ve kan^h aw_h shi_h ma^h naw_h leh ma^h hpeh_h teh_h k^ho^h ga^h ve yo_h.

Paw^lu_h aw_h pon hta_h hk^haw_h g^ha tu_h yon_h ve te^h ceu_h leh_h, da_h ve kan^h hte^h ve caw^h ve aw_h shi_h g^ha naw_h la ve yo_h. Da_h ve kan^h aw_h shi_h ma^h naw_h ve, a sha_h ma^h caw_h leh suh ta_h ve yon_h ve te^h ceu_h hta_h ma^h ha_h yu_h. Ro^hma^h 3 – 5 hk^haw yon_h ve hta_h pa taw hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh_h la ve aw_h lawn k^ho^h peu_h hta^h, yaw^h k^ho^h ve, “Hk^ha_h hk^he k^ho^h tu_h le. Aw_h bon ma^h la tu_h ven^h ba^h aw_h hk^ha^h suh k^haw_h k^hai tu_h she_h la^h. Ma^h k^hai ta_h. Ven^h ba^h hpaw^h suh peu_h ve chaw hk^ha_h hk^he te ven^h ba^h aw_h hk^haw lo k^haw_h te_h cheh^h hpeh_h tu_h le” (Ro^h. 6:1-2).

Paw^lu_h aw_h pon yon_h ve chaw leh_h, ven^h ba^h hpaw^h suh peu_h leh G^ui_h sha hpaw^h te_h cheh^h ve yo_h (Ro^h 6:11). Ven^h ba^h aw_h hk^ha^h suh k^haw_h k^hai tu_h ve hta_h yaw^h taw_h ta_h leh k^ho^h ve, “Chaw te^h g^ha^h ve hkaw^h hta_h na yu_h leh aw_h ce_h te tu_h, a shu yaw^h ve aw_h to hta_h a_h pi^h ve k^ho^h, naw_h hui leh_h chaw o^h ve te^h g^ha^h ve aw_h ce_h hpeh_h la ve hta_h ma^h shi_h la^h. Ven^h ba^h aw_h ce_h te ve k^ho^h g^ha^h suh tu_h yo_h. Na yu_h ve te^h ceu_h aw_h ce_h te ve k^ho^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh_h tu_h yo_h.” (eh^h 16). Yaw^h k^ho^h ga^h ve leh_h, yon_h ve chaw hui ven^h ba^h u^h peu_h ve aw_h haw^h lo pon_h leh hte^h ve caw^h ve aw_h haw^h lo cheh^h ve yo_h. Yaw^h k^haw_h ca^h leh k^ho^h ve, “Naw_h hui ven^h ba^h aw_h ce_h hpeh_h jaw hta^h, g^ha hen^h ve aw_h li^h aw_h hk^ha^h hta_h nyi ma aw_h taw_h hk^ha ga_h na yu_h ve pa taw_h hte^h ve caw^h ve te^h ceu_h aw_h haw^h lo aw_h ce_h hpeh_h la peu_h.” (eh^h 17-18).

Paw^lu_h yaw^h a sha_h te_h kui_h aw_h hk^haw lo ven^h ba^h hta_h g^ha^h hte^h g^ha taw_h da_h ve yo_h. Ro^hma^h 7:7-25 hk^haw yaw^h ven^h ba^h hta_h g^ha taw_h da_h ve hta^h, hk^ha_h hta^h ka_h na yu_h tu_h co^h ca^h ve aw_h lawn k^ho^h ta_h ve yo_h. (eh^h 15-16, 18, 21-22; Ka nan^h ui_h 18 leh 13 hta_h ka_h nyi she_h).

Paw^lu_h leh_h, G^ui_h sha ve aw_h bon aw_h shin^h ven^h ba^h ya^h hk^ha^h peu-e_h hta_h ha_h yu_h ve ma^h he^h. Aw_h bon aw_h shin^h o^h ve leh_h, chaw ya^h ve daw^h hk^ha^h leh a sha_h te_h hk^ha^h hta_h k^haw_h pa pi^h ve pa taw_h, “G^ui_h sha ve aw_h bon chaw hk^ha^h peu-e_h hta_h hta_h hk^haw_h tu_h taw^h la peu_h. Chi te^h ca_h na_h aw_h hk^haw lo G^ui_h sha hta_h ma^h yaw^h yan_h ve leh mi_h gui_h hta_h ca^h da_h ve she^h lai ve te^h hpa_h hta_h ba_h ta^h leh, nyi ma ta_h pui^h ve, hte^h ve caw^h ve hta_h te pui^h leh G^ui_h sha hta_h yaw^h yan pui^h tu_h ma_h la^h ve yo_h.” (Ti^h. 2:11-12).

Paw^lu_h ve yon_h hk^ha^h ‘yon_h ve hta_h pa taw hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh_h la ve^h leh_h, ven^h ba^h hta_h ma^h ba_h ta^h hta^h Ye^h-su^h Hkri^h hta_h chi^h a_h hpeh_h ve teh_h daw^h ve k^ho^h, Li^h hpu tawn chi te^h hpa_h hta_h daw^h nyi she_h :

“Ma^h hte^h ma^h caw^h ve chaw G^ui_h sha ve mvuh^h mi_h aw_h hk^haw lo ma^h g^ha lo_h-e ve hta_h ma^h shi_h la^h. Gui^h ya_h ve, sha^h ho_h hta_h o^h k^ho_h pui^h ve, ha^h chaw^h ha^h pa^h te ve, haw^h hk^ha^h chaw^h haw^h hk^ha^h peh_h ve tzu^h ve hta_h te ve, shu maw^h hk^haw^h ve, shu ve maw^h je_h hta_h she^h lai ve, tzu^h daw_h bvuh^h ve, hk^ha^h mvuh^h hk^ha^h na k^ho^h ve leh shu ve maw^h hta_h hi^h yu_h ve chaw te^h hpa_h G^ui_h sha ve mvuh^h mi_h aw_h hk^haw lo ma^h g^ha lo_h-e” (1Kaw^h.6:9-11). 2

2. Zane Hodges ve daw^h hk^ha^h “G^ui_h sha ve mvuh^h mi_h hta_h g^ha ve” leh G^ui_h sha ve mvuh^h mi_h aw_h hk^haw lo lo_h-e ve peu_h da_h ve teh_h nga_h daw^h ve yo_h. Ya_h hk^ha^h Hpeu_h ma_h ve li_h 21:7-8 hk^haw “G^ua^h ve chaw te^h g^ha^h - nga_h yaw^h ve G^ui_h sha hpeh_h leh yaw^h nga_h ve ya^h hpeh_h tu_h yo_h. Ya_h hk^ha^h, kaw^h pui^h ve, ma^h yon_h ve, cha_h chi^h ve, shu hta_h ti^h peh_h ve, ha^h chaw^h ha^h pa^h te ve, sha^h ho_h hta_h o^h k^ho_h pui^h ve leh he_h ve chaw hk^ha^h peu-e_h leh_h, nyi^h paw^h te^h paw^h suh ve a_h mi_h leh ma_h shi^h to, cheh^h ve g^hui_h, po aw_h hk^haw lo g^ha hkan_h tu_h yo_h.”

Aw, suh, aw, sha, ve kan⁻ te^h hpa, hk'a bi^h taw^h la ve leh, ha⁻ chaw^h ha⁻ pa^h te ve, cha^h chi^h ve, peh, ve tzu^h ve, sha⁻ ho, hta, o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve, ne^h te ve, can^h da, ve, ya, da, ji^h da, ve, shu maw^h hta, she⁻ lai ve, nyi ma zuh^h ve, taw^h g'aw, da, ve, hpa^h da, gui^h da, ve, aw, mo, peh, da, ve, hkaweh⁻ ve, tzu^h, daw, bvuh^h ve, ha leh, tu, te pon, te leu⁻ ve chi te^h hpa, yo. Chi hk'e te ve chaw G'ui, sha ve mvuh^h mi, aw, hk'aw lo ma^h g'a lo, -e teh, aw⁻ law⁻ hta⁻ k'o^h ta, ve hk'e, chi beu, k'aw, k'o^h la^h ve yo. (Ga. 5:19-21).

Ha⁻ chaw^h ha⁻ pa^h te ve, ma^h da, ma^h keh, ve leh shu maw^h je, hta, she⁻ lai ve chaw Hkri, leh G'ui, sha ve mvuh^h mi, aw, hk'aw lo aw, shin⁻ ma^h g'a ve hta, naw, hui shi, ta, ve yo. (E'fe. 5:5).

Aw, vi⁻ aw, nyi te^h hpa, -o, nga, te ve hta, hen^h yu, leh te cheh^h ve chaw hui hta, chi^h nyi-o. Pon, la, hta^h lai^h paw^h hto la^h peu, leh chi beu, ka, meh^h g'ui, ya, ve aw, hk'aw lo k'aw, hto la^h ve, aw, leh meu^h ga, k'o lu, k'ai she^h k'ai tu, ve Hkri, ve la, ka hta, can^h pa, te cheh^h ve chaw ma^h ma^h caw, ve yo. (Hpi. 3:17-19).

Cha, chi^h ve chaw hpeh, tu, G'ui, sha nga, hui hta, ku, yu, ta, ve ma^h he^h. Da, keh, ve chaw hpeh, la tu, ku, yu, ta, ve yo. Chi hta, ba, ta⁻ ve chaw leh, chaw ya^h hta, ba, ta⁻ ve ma^h he^h. Da, ve keh, ve Aw, ha hpu pe, la^h sheh, hpa^h G'ui, sha hta, ba, ta⁻ ve yo. (1Hte. 4:7-8).

Paw^h lu, aw, pon yon, ve aw, hk'aw lo yeun^h hkan, tu, a ye^h ui, ja^h ve yo. "Chi beu, yaw^h aw, suh, aw, sha, aw, to hkan, suh ve pa taw, yaw^h naw, hui hta, k'aw, caw^h da, haw, da, pi^h law, peu. Naw, hui da, keh, ve, ven^h ba^h ta, kui, ma^h caw, ve leh shu k'o^h kui, yaw kui, ma^h caw, ve chaw hpeh, ve aw, hk'aw lo naw, hui g'a ka^h peu, ve ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h hta, ca⁻ da, ve daw^h law kui, hk'aw ma^h ji^h leh ye, chaweh vaw^h ta, ve k'o, G'ui, sha hta, chi^h a, hpeh, tu, yo. Nga, Paw^h lu, htaw^h, mvuh^h naw ma aw, haw⁻ lo hpan, ta, ve aw, ceu, hk'a peu-e, hta, ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h o^h ve ma, pi^h sheh, hpa^h hpeh, ve yo." (Kaw. 1:22-23).

Paw^h lu, leh, k'aw, hpfuh^h k'ai ve chaw Hu, me, neh^h, A, le, sa, du^h leh Hpi^h leh^h hui hta, ma^h yon, ve chaw shaw, ta, ve yo. (1Ti. 1:20; 2Ti. 2:16-19). Yaw^h hui yon, ve leh, aw, hta, hpaw^h ceh hpeh, leh ma^h he^h he^h ve tcuh ka, pa, te^h hpa, hpeh, ve yo. (1Ti. 6:3-5). Yaw^h hui htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, hte^h ve caw^h ve te^h ceu, hta, ha, ve nyi ma ma^h caw, ve pa taw, ma^h he^h he^h ve te^h ceu, hta, yaw^h hui yon, tu, aw, pon daw^h ya, ja^h ve te^h ceu, G'ui, sha yaw^h hui aw, hk'o^h ga, la pi^h law, ve yo. (2Hte. 2:10).

Paw^h lu, yaw^h tcuh ya^h hpeh, ve aw, lawn shi, pi^h tu, yaw^h ma, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h leh, Ye, su^h Hkri, geh hte^h leh, g'a ta, ve teh, k'o^h ve yo. (Ga. 1:11-12). Yaw^h ngeh chaweh chi hk'e k'o^h ve, "Mvuh^h naw ma lo hpeu, ma, la^h ve hta, nga, ma^h na yu, ve ma^h he^h. Da, ma, seh^h ven^h, Ye, ru^h sa, lehn, ven^h, Yu^h da, mvuh^h mi, hk'a peu-e, leh bui^h sha^h a^h na^h chaw hk'a peu-e, hta, ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfuh^h leh G'ui, sha geh k'aw, hpfuh^h k'aw, la tu, nga, bon ma, pi^h ve yo." (Tc. 26:19-20; 20:20-27).

YU'DA

Yu'da, htaw, Ye-su^u Hkri, hta, shi- ve teh, k'o^o leh shi- ve hk'e a sha, ma^u te, ve chaw hui hta, sha- ti, pi^u ta- ve yo-. Htai- hk'aw, ve aw, lawn tan, bvuh, ta- ve htaw, ma^u he^u he^u ve ma- pa- leh ma- hk'a^u te^u hpa- kaw^u tu, caw, ve aw, lawn k'aw, k'o^o ta- ve yo- (Yu'da, 3-4). Aw, bon aw, shin^u aw, haw^u lo a sha, te, cheh^u ve teh, k'o^o htaw, Ye-su^u Jaw^u maw^u hpeh, ve hta, ma^u ha, yu, leh ma^u hte^u ma^u caw^u ve hk'aw a sha, te, cheh^u ve pa taw, "Yaw^u hui G'ui, sha hta, ma^u yaw^u yan ve aw, hk'aw lo hai, ve leh cha, chi^u ve lai^u ceu, hta, te tu, G'ui, sha ve aw, bon hta, yu, hp^ufuh^u pi^u ve yo- (eh^u 4). Yaw^u hui leh, co co tai- tai- a, mi- to, cheh^u ve ci- yan- ve hta, g'a hkan- cheh^u ve yo- (eh^u 7).

PE-TRU

Hkri, ya^u aw, mo- ve aw, coe hta, Pe-tru^u aw^u law^u te^u paw^u bon ma- ve aw, leh meu^u lo "I'sa-re-la^u te^u yeh, chi hta, hk'a deh, shi-o-. Naw, hui la, ka hk'o^o hta, peh- ve Ye-su^u chi te^u g'a^u hta, G'ui, sha leh, Jaw^u maw^u ka, Hkri, ka, hpeh, pi^u law, peu." (Tc. 2:36). Hkri, leh, la, sheh che law ta- ve Htai- hk'aw, pa- ceh ti^u ma^u he^u, na yu, tu, k'o^o la^u ve Jaw^u maw^u ka, hpeh, ve yo-. "Yaw^u leh, hk'a peu-e, aw, hk'o^o Jaw^u maw^u hpeh, ve yo- (Tc. 10:36). "I'sa-re-la^u chaw hui ven^u ba^u daw^u hp^ufuh^u leh hpeh^u hk'a g'a tu, aw, pon G'ui, sha yaw^u hta, U^u peun- sheh- hpa^u leh Htai- hk'aw, sheh- hpa^u hpeh, pi^u law, leh yaw^u ve la, sha pa^u lo yaw^u hta, chi^u ta^u-e peu, ve yo- (Tc. 5:31).

Pe-tru^u leh, ven^u ba^u hpeh^u hk'a la^u tu, ven^u ba^u daw^u hp^ufuh^u tu, ma- pi^u ve yo- (Tc. 2:38; 3:19). Htai- hk'aw, g'a tu, ven^u ba^u daw^u hp^ufuh^u ve leh, G'ui, sha ve kan^u hpeh, leh chaw ya^u te ve kan^u ma^u he^u (Tc. Tc. 11:17-18). Chaw aw, suh^u hpeh, la tu, G'ui, sha te leh (1Pe., 1:3), ven^u ba^u ya^u htai- hk'aw, g'a tu, G'ui, sha leu^u yu, ta, peu- (1Pe., 1:1-2; 2Pe., 1:10).

G'ui, sha htai- hk'aw, ve kan^u hta, te ve aw, lawn Pe-tru^u k'o^o ta- ve, "Nga, hui co ha te, leh G'ui, sha hta, yaw^u yan hpeh, tu, shi- ve pa taw, yaw^u ve aw, me, aw, hpon^u leh bi^u ja^u ve kan^u pa^u aw, hk'aw lo yaw^u nga, hui hta, ku, yu, ta, peu." (2Pe., 1:3). Yon- ye, ve chaw hui a sha, te, kui, hk'aw da, ve aw, shi- g'a naw, la ve yo- (eh^u 5-9). "Aw, vi^u aw, nyi te^u hpa-o-, G'ui, sha naw, hui hta, ku, yu, leu^u yu, ve ye, la tu, g'a^u hte, te ve k'o te^u paw^u ka, ma^u pai-. Nga, hui ve Jaw^u maw^u leh Htai- hk'aw, pa- Ye-su^u Hkri, ve co co tai- tai- ye, ve mvuh^u mi, aw, hk'aw lo g'a^u sheh- hpa^u hk'e aw, me, aw, hpon^u ui- ve hk'aw g'a lo-e tu, gu ta- la^u tu, yo." (eh^u 10-11).

Pe-tru^u yaw^u vaw^u ta- ve hte^u ve caw^u ve aw, htai, leh, Ye-su^u Hkri, geh g'a ka^u ta- ve hk'e, "Naw, hui hta, ku, yu, ve te^u g'a^u da, keh, ve hk'e, naw, hui hk'a te ve aw, li^u aw, hk'a^u hk'a peu-e, da, keh, pi^u-o^o. Li, hpu hk'aw bvuh, ta- ve hk'e, "Nga, da, keh, ve pa taw, naw, hui htaw^u da, keh, pi^u-o^o" (1Pe., 1:14-15; Mat. 5:48).

YA-KO^h

Ya-ko^h leh, yon- ve te^h ceu, kan^h ma^h te ve k'o suh ta- leh te, chi^h aw, bon ma^h caw, teh, k'o^h ta- ve yo. (Ya-2:17,20). Yaw^h ve li, hk'a peu-e, hk'aw aw, teh, aw, na yon- ve te^h ceu, law^h nyi ve hta, g'a hkan- tu, ve pa taw, hte^h ve caw^h ve aw, shi- te^h hpa- naw, la ve leh, yeun^h hkan- ve (1:1-12), G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hta, na yu, ve (eh^h 13-25), da, keh, ve hk'aw o^h k'o- pui ve (eh^h 26-27), meh^h hp^hfu^h ma^h nyi ve (2:1-13), hte^h ve caw^h ve kan^h (eh^h 14-26), ha teh, hta, ha, sha^h ve (3:1-12), aw, teh, aw, na ve cu^h yi- (eh^h 13-18), mi, gui, ve aw, li^h leh nyi ma ui- ve hta, can^h ve (4:1-6), nyi ma neh, leh, ta- leh G'ui, sha hta, chi^h a, ve (eh^h 7-17), yon- ve chaw nyi ma ta- pui^h ve – te^h hpa- hpeh, ve yo. (5:1-20).

Tcu^h ya^h hui bvuh, ve li, hk'a peu-e, aw, hk'aw lo htai- hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, ku, pi^h ve leh, 4:7-10 hk'aw g'a maw, ve yo. Ya- ko^h leh, yon- ve chaw hui hta, bvuh, pi^h ta- ve pa taw, hk'a deh, ma^h yon- ve aw, lawn be^h ma- pi^h ta- ve yo. Htai- hk'aw, ve aw, lawn hta, cu^h leh shu be, yu, ve hta, ma^h g'a hkan- tu, aw, teh, aw, na sha, te, leh htai- hk'aw, g'a ve yon- ve te^h ceu, caw, tu, ma- pi^h cheh^h ve yo. Yaw^h ve daw^h law kui, 5:20 hk'aw k'o^h ta- ve hk'e, “ven^h ba^h ya^h te^h g'a^h ya, k'ai cheh^h kui, lo shi- hk'aw, veu la^h ve hta, maw, ga^h ve yo.”

Ya-ko^h 4:7-10 hk'aw ku, pi^h cheh^h ve leh, htai- hk'aw, ve hta, ma^h g'a she- ve – hai, leh te ya, ve, taw^h hkaw^h hta, ka^h leh ma^h na yu, ve (1:21-22), suh ta- ve yon- ve hk'aw cheh^h ve (2:14-20), nyi ma ui- ve, a shu yaw^h aw, to pon ti^h ca ve, he, pui^h ve, mvuh^h naw ma lo la, ve cu^h yi- hta, ma^h g'a ve, hai, ve aw, sheh- hpa^h geh g'a ve cu^h yi- hta, pa taw, mi, gui, a lo- aw, hk'a^h suh k'ai ve (3:15), mi, gui, hta, ha, ve chaw G'ui, sha ve can^h pa- hpeh, ve (4:4), she^h lai pui^h ja^h ve (4:5), nyi ma ui- ve mvuh ve (4:6). Yaw^h hui leh, G'ui, sha ve aw, bon aw, shin^h hta, lo- ja^h ve yo. Ya, hk'a^h, nyi ma nu^h neh, ve chaw hui hta, ceh ti^h G'ui, sha aw, bon aw, shin^h pi^h ve pa taw, Ya-ko^h yaw^h hui ven^h ba^h ya^h te^h hpa- nyi ma ui- ve hta, ba, ta^h leh nyi ma neh, leh, ta- tu, ku, pi^h ve yo. Ven^h ba^h ya^h hui g'a ba, ta^h tu, ve aw, ceu, 10 ceu, k'o^h ta- ve leh, a shu yaw^h aw, to G'ui, sha hta, chi^h a, pi^h tu, (htai- hk'aw, ve), ne^h hai, hta, taw, ta- tu, (aw, sheh- hpa^h aw, suh^h haw^h cheh^h ve), G'ui, sha aw, pa^h lo cheh^h ve (aw, chaw^h mui, da, ve), la, sheh tsuh^h ve (ven^h ba^h daw^h hp^hfu^h ve), nyi ma da, keh, tu, te ve (hpeu, ma- pi^h ve), ha, g'aw^h ve, daw^h ha- ve, haw, ve, g'ui, ve leh ha leh, ve aw, ceu, daw^h ha- tu, k'aw, hpeh, la ve (daw^h ha- ve). Aw, leh meu^h chaw aw, suh^h hpeh, la peu, ve chaw nyi ma ta- hk'a^h leh, “G'ui, sha meh^h g'u^h suh, lo nyi ma neh, leh, ta-o.” Chi hk'a peu-e, leh, aw, bon leu^h leh pi^h sheh- hpa^h G'ui, sha te ve kan^h ceh ti^h hpeh, ve yo. (4:6).

YO^hHAN

Tcu^h ya^h Yo^hhan, leh, aw, teh, aw, na yon- ve chaw ve aw, ho, aw, han aw, lawn bvuh, ta- ve yo. (1Yo^h. 5:13). 3 Yon- ve chaw nyi hk'a^h suh tu, yaw^h k'o^h pi^h ve leh, tan, yon- geh^h hta^h ve aw, lawn hta, ceh nyi hk'a^h ma^h g'a suh cheh^h tu, aw, pon yo. Yon- tcu^h yon- hk'a^h leh aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h hta, chan, nyi teh^h ve aw, lawn te^h paw^h peu, te^h paw^h k'o^h ta- ve yo. Aw, li^h aw, hk'a^h aw, pon na yu, tu, lo- leh, “Nga, hui yaw^h geh aw, chaw^h

te cheh^ˋ ve teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ htaw^ˋ, na^ˋ ho_ˋ ve aw_ˋ hk'aw lo cheh^ˋ ta_ˋ ve k'o_ˋ, nga_ˋ hui he_ˋ cheh^ˋ leh hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hta_ˋ ma^ˋ te^ˋ (1:6). “Nga_ˋ hui yaw^ˋ pi^ˋ ta_ˋ ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ hta_ˋ na yu_ˋ leh te ve k'o_ˋ, yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ shi_ˋ ve teh_ˋ hk'a deh_ˋ g'a shi_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ma^ˋ na yu_ˋ ve k'o_ˋ, chaw he_ˋ pa_ˋ hpeh_ˋ leh yaw^ˋ aw_ˋ hk'aw lo hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu_ˋ ma^ˋ caw_ˋ.” (2:3-4). “Chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ mi_ˋ gui_ˋ hta_ˋ ha_ˋ ve k'o_ˋ, Aw_ˋ pa G'ui_ˋ sha hta_ˋ ha_ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu_ˋ ma^ˋ caw_ˋ.” (2:15). “Hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve hta_ˋ te ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ le le leh_ˋ, yaw^ˋ lo paw la peu_ˋ ve hta_ˋ naw_ˋ hui g'a shi_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.” (2:29). “Yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ daw^ˋ law cheh^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ le le leh_ˋ, yaw^ˋ da_ˋ keh_ˋ ve hk'e a shu yaw^ˋ aw_ˋ to hta_ˋ da_ˋ pi^ˋ keh_ˋ pi^ˋ ve yo_ˋ.” (3:3). Li_ˋ chi te^ˋ k'o^ˋ hk'aw lai^ˋ ka_ˋ k'o^ˋ ta_ˋ ve leh_ˋ, aw_ˋ teh_ˋ aw_ˋ na hta_ˋ hk'aw_ˋ g'a peu_ˋ ve chaw leh_ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ aw_ˋ hk'aw lo ha leh_ˋ cheh^ˋ ma^ˋ hpeh_ˋ (3:6-10).

Yon_ˋ tcuh^ˋ yon_ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw_ˋ lawn Yo^ˋhan_ˋ chan_ˋ nyi ve leh_ˋ, Ye_ˋsu^ˋ G'ui_ˋ sha leh Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve aw_ˋ lawn hpeh_ˋ leh, “He_ˋ sheh_ˋ hpa^ˋ a shu le. Ye_ˋsu^ˋ leh_ˋ Hkri_ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ teh_ˋ g'aw_ˋ hk'a^ˋ ve chaw yo_ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ la^ˋ. Aw_ˋ pa leh Ya^ˋ hpu hta_ˋ g'aw_ˋ hk'a^ˋ ve chaw leh_ˋ, Hkri_ˋ ve can^ˋ pa_ˋ lon^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ. Ya^ˋ hpu hta_ˋ chi^ˋ ba_ˋ ve chaw Aw_ˋ pa hta_ˋ ma^ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ. Ya^ˋ hpu hta_ˋ ha_ˋ yu_ˋ leh hkan_ˋ yu_ˋ ve chaw leh_ˋ, Aw_ˋ pa hta_ˋ htaw^ˋ ca^ˋ da_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.” (2:22-23). “Ye_ˋsu^ˋ Hkri_ˋ aw_ˋ suh_ˋ aw_ˋ sha_ˋ pfuh^ˋ leh la_ˋ ve hta_ˋ sha^ˋ hki^ˋ hkan_ˋ ve aw_ˋ ha leh_ˋ, G'ui_ˋ sha lo la_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.” (4:2). “Ye_ˋsu^ˋ leh_ˋ Hkri_ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve hta_ˋ yon_ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ le le G'ui_ˋ sha ve aw_ˋ ya^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.” (5:1).

Yo^ˋhan_ˋ leh_ˋ, yon_ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu_ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hta_ˋ g'a^ˋ ve teh_ˋ nyi hk'a^ˋ suh ve hk'aw yon_ˋ ve chaw hta_ˋ “g'a^ˋ ve chaw” teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ta_ˋ ve yo_ˋ (5:5; Rev. 2:7,11, 26; 3:5,12, 21; 21:7). 4 Yaw^ˋ k'o^ˋ ve, “Mi_ˋ gui_ˋ hta_ˋ g'a^ˋ ve chaw a shu le. Ye_ˋsu^ˋ leh_ˋ, G'ui_ˋ sha ve Ya^ˋ hpu hpeh_ˋ ve teh_ˋ yon_ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ceh ti^ˋ g'a^ˋ hpeh_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.” (1Yo^ˋ. 5:5).

HE-BREH^ˋ LI, BVUH, SHEH. HPA^ˋ

He-bre^ˋh^ˋ li, hk'aw Ye_ˋsu^ˋ hta_ˋ ha_ˋ yu_ˋ ve teh_ˋ k'o^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, nyi ma hk'aw yaw^ˋ hta_ˋ aw_ˋ teh_ˋ ma^ˋ yon_ˋ ve hta_ˋ sha_ˋ ti_ˋ pi^ˋ ta_ˋ ve lai^ˋ ka_ˋ hta_ˋ nga_ˋ chan_ˋ nyi ve yo_ˋ. 5 Sha_ˋ ti_ˋ pi^ˋ ve Li_ˋ hpu tawn hta_ˋ tcuh^ˋ kui_ˋ hk'a_ˋ hk'e te yu_ˋ taw^ˋ ve ka_ˋ pon_ˋ ma^ˋ g'a ve aw_ˋ lawn 12:10-14 hk'aw k'o^ˋ ta_ˋ ve, “Nga_ˋ hui da_ˋ keh_ˋ la tu_ˋ yaw^ˋ ma_ˋ la^ˋ ve leh_ˋ, . . . da_ˋ ve keh_ˋ ve ma^ˋ caw_ˋ ve chaw a shu te^ˋ g'a^ˋ ma^ˋ k'o^ˋ, G'ui_ˋ sha hta_ˋ ma^ˋ g'a maw_ˋ.”

3. 1Yo^ˋhan_ˋ li, tcuh^ˋ kui_ˋ hta_ˋ hk'a deh_ˋ shi_ˋ ga^ˋ k'o_ˋ, John F. MacArthur, *Confession of Sin: 1Yo^ˋ. 1:1-2:2* (Chicago: Moody, 1986); *Love Not the World: 1Yo^ˋ. 2:3-17* (Chicago/ Moody, 1986); *Marks of a True Believer: 1Yo^ˋ. 2:18-4:21* (Chicago: Moody, 1987); leh *Assurance of Victory: 1Yo^ˋ. 5* (Chicago: Moody, 1986) hta_ˋ g'aw she_ˋ.
4. James E. Rosscup, “The Overcomer of the Apocalypse,” *Grace Theological Journal* 3 (Fall 1982): 261-86, “g'a^ˋ sheh_ˋ hpa^ˋ” k'o^ˋ ve tcuh^ˋ kui_ˋ hta_ˋ hen^ˋ yu_ˋ ve hta_ˋ nyi. Dr. Rosscup leh_ˋ, taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ o^ˋ ve tcuh^ˋ kui_ˋ “yon_ˋ ve chaw” hta_ˋ shu_ˋ da_ˋ ve teh_ˋ ma_ˋ la^ˋ ta_ˋ ve yo_ˋ.
5. John F. MacArthur, *The MacArthur New Testament Commentary : Hebrews* (Chicago: Moody, 1983).

Hk'a peu-e_ k'o^ peu_ te peu_ ve te^ yan^, ma^ da_ keh_ ve chaw hui hta_ G'ui_ sha meh^ g'u^ suh_ yu_ taw^ leh co co tai_ tai_ lu_ kui_ she^ kui_ lo cheh^ tcuh pi^ tu_ yo_ (Mat. 25:41). He_breh^ li_ 12 hk'aw ve hte^ ve caw^ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ ca^ da_ ve yo_. Chi pa taw, He_breh^ li_ leh_ Yo^han_, Ya_ko^, Pe_tru^, Yu^da_ leh Paw^lu_ hui ve li_ hk'a shu_ hte^ ve caw^ ve kan^ leh_, aw_ teh_ yon_ ve hta_ ma_ la^ cheh^ ve teh_ k'o^ cheh^ ve yo_.

Cho_ ka_ lo nga_ ngeh chaweh ma_ la^ ve Li_ hpu tawn te^ hpa_ leh_, Tcuh ya^ li_ leh aw_ nu tcuh ya^ hui bvuh_ ta_ ve li_ te^ hpa_ hk'aw htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ ve aw_ hk'a^ hta_ ca^ da_ leh nga_ aw_ to aw_ ka_ aw_ nu tcuh ya^ hui htai_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ lawn ti^ bvuh_ ta_ ve li_ hta_ daw^ nyi cheh^ ve yo_. 6

Te^ ceu_ hk'a deh_ k'o^ hpeh_ ve leh_, Ye-su^ Hkri_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw^ leh yaw^ ve tcuh ya^ te^ hpa_ ve ha leh_ bon hkaw^ hk'a shu_ yo_. Yeh_ mi^ ma^ k'o_ leh ya_ k'aw k'ai ha_ ve yo_. Hk'e le^ g'a ve htaw^, te^ ceu_ le le g'a chi^ a_ ve yo_. Yon_ ve hta_ aw_ hkui^ pui_ teh ta_ ve htaw^, yon_ ve chaw a sha_ te_ kui_ leh aw_ li^ aw_ hk'a^ hk'aw hte^ ve caw^ ve aw_ shi_ hta_ cu^ leh g'a hpeu_ ma_ pi^ ve yo_.

6. John MacArthur, *Faith Works: The Gospel According to the Apostles* (Dallas:Word, 1993).

RA-SA-VAN- HK'A⁻ SUH

HKRI, YA⁻ O⁻ K'O⁻ PUI VE AW, LI⁻ VE

HA LEH, BON HKAW⁻

Ye-su⁻ Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh⁻ ve hta⁻ ma⁻ ha⁻ yu⁻ ga⁻ ve chaw hui Ga-la-ti⁻ li⁻ hk'aw ve yon⁻ hk'a⁻ hta⁻ ma⁻ hpfuh⁻ ga⁻ ve pa taw, ven⁻ ba⁻ ya⁻ hui ven⁻ ba⁻ hta⁻ ba⁻ ta⁻ leh Ye-su⁻ Hkri⁻ hta⁻ a⁻ pi⁻ ve hk'aw yaw⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hta⁻ na yu⁻ ve leh⁻, hk'a⁻ shu⁻ yo⁻ teh⁻ k'o⁻ ve yo⁻.
1 Chi leh⁻ te⁻ chi⁻ aw⁻ bon tcuh⁻ kui⁻ ma⁻ caw⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ hpeh⁻ leh pon⁻ la⁻ ve 20 ha hk'aw⁻ aw⁻ yan⁻ hk'aw da⁻ ja⁻ cheu⁻ ja⁻ ve bon ho⁻ bon na⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ hpa⁻ k'o⁻ ta⁻ ve taw⁻ hkaw⁻ ka⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻.

Te⁻ hpa⁻ hpa⁻ “Ye-su⁻ Jaw⁻ maw⁻ hpeh⁻ ve hta⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve” hta⁻ yon⁻ hk'a⁻ aw⁻ suh⁻ hk'e shaw⁻ ve yo⁻. Zane Hodges chi hk'e k'o⁻ ta⁻ ve :

Aw⁻ law⁻ te⁻ ha hk'aw⁻ aw⁻ coe hta⁻ ha leh⁻ ve bon hkaw⁻ hta⁻ ma⁻ shaw⁻ ma⁻ ca⁻ k'o⁻ ve aw⁻ ceu⁻ hk'a⁻ peu-e⁻ leh⁻, Ye-su⁻ Hkri⁻ hta⁻ yon⁻ ve aw⁻ lawn hta⁻ taw⁻ ta⁻ ve ma⁻ he⁻. Ya⁻ hk'a⁻, yon⁻ ve hta⁻ aw⁻ ka⁻ aw⁻ nu⁻ ve aw⁻ ceu⁻ te⁻ hpa⁻ k'aw⁻ hteh⁻ keu pi⁻ ve pa taw, ha leh⁻ bon hkaw⁻ pa k'ai ve hk'e hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. Htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ ve hta⁻ g'a tu⁻ yon⁻ ve leh ma⁻ g'a ve peun da⁻ ve yo⁻. Htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a tu⁻ yon⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ leh⁻, hk'a⁻ hta⁻ ka⁻ na yu⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ g'a caw⁻ ve yo⁻. Na yu⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ leh⁻, G'ui⁻ sha leh chaw ya⁻ ca⁻ da⁻ kui⁻ hk'aw ma⁻ caw⁻ ma⁻ hpeh⁻ a ye⁻ ui⁻ ve aw⁻ ceu⁻ hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. “Htai⁻ hk'aw⁻ g'a tu⁻” yon⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ leh⁻, aw⁻ shi⁻ naw⁻ la ve pa taw leu⁻ leh ui⁻ la bi⁻ la ve yo⁻. Chi hk'e ui⁻ la bi⁻ la kui⁻ hk'aw aw⁻ tcuh⁻ aw⁻ yan⁻ ma⁻ fui⁻ leh ha leh⁻ bon hkaw⁻ ma⁻ pi⁻ ga⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ aw⁻ g'a ui⁻ ja⁻ ve yo⁻. O⁻ hk'e ma⁻ he⁻ k'o⁻, shu ve daw⁻ hk'a⁻ yon⁻ hk'a⁻ hta⁻ caw⁻ da⁻ tu⁻ aw⁻ pon ceh te cheh⁻ ve hk'e hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻.

Chi pa taw, Hodges aw⁻ pon yon⁻ ve te⁻ ceu⁻ na yu⁻ ve g'a caw⁻ ve leh⁻, ha leh⁻ ve bon hkaw⁻ hta⁻ daw⁻ hk'a⁻ aw⁻ suh⁻ k'aw⁻ hteh⁻ pi⁻ ve hk'e hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw⁻ aw⁻ pon leh⁻, aw⁻ law⁻ te⁻ ha hk'aw⁻ aw⁻ coe ve Hkri⁻ ya⁻ aw⁻ mo⁻ hta⁻ Yu⁻ da⁻ chaw hui ve aw⁻ li⁻ leh te li⁻ te hk'a⁻ k'aw⁻ hteh⁻ pi⁻ ve hk'e hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻.

Kaw⁻ tu⁻ caw⁻ ve yo⁻. Aw⁻ lawn chi hta⁻ Hkri⁻ ya⁻ aw⁻ mo⁻ ra-sa-van⁻ nyi hk'a⁻ suh ha⁻ yu⁻ ve yo⁻ la⁻. Ma⁻ ha⁻ yu⁻. Hodges k'o⁻ ga⁻ ve “aw⁻ coe aw⁻ suh⁻ aw⁻ pon taw⁻ ta⁻ tu⁻” leh⁻, Hkri⁻ ya⁻ aw⁻ mo⁻ yon⁻ cheh⁻ ve aw⁻ ceu⁻ yo⁻. Te⁻ coe peu⁻ te⁻ coe Hkri⁻ ya⁻ aw⁻

1. Cf. Charles C. Ryrie, *Balancing the Christian Life* (Chicago: Moody, 1969), 170, hk'aw bvuh⁻, ta⁻ ve leh⁻, “Yon⁻ ve ceh ti⁻ leh yon⁻ ve leh a sha⁻ chi⁻ a⁻ ve leh⁻, shu⁻ da⁻ ve ha leh⁻ bon hkaw⁻ hpeh⁻ ma⁻ g'a. Te⁻ ceu⁻ leh⁻, ma⁻ he⁻ he⁻ ve ha leh⁻ bon hkaw⁻ hpeh⁻ leh o⁻ ve hta⁻ ma⁻ ve leh⁻ hkeu ve hta⁻ g'a hkan⁻ tu⁻ yo⁻. (Ga-la-ti⁻ 1:6-9).”
2. Zane C. Hodges, *The Gospel Under Siege* (Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1981), 4.

mo_ ra_ sa_ van_ ve chaw da_ chaw keh_ te_ hpa_ aw_ pon htai_ hk'aw_ ve te_ ceu_ leh_ , nyi ma ta_ hk'a_ , aw_ li_ aw_ hk'a_ leh a sha_ te_ hk'a_ pa k'ai ve hta_ ha_ yu_ ta_ ve yo_ .

Taw_ pa ha_ te k'o_ , Hkri_ ya_ aw_ mo_ aw_ law_ te_ ha hk'aw_ aw_ leh meu_ hta_ bvuh_ ta_ ve li_ aw_ law_ te_ k'o_ hpeh_ ve *Didache* hk'aw k'o_ ta_ ve, “Hte_ ve caw_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ ma_ leh a shu yaw_ aw_ to ma_ g'a_ te ve tcuh ka_ pa_ leh_ , ma_ he_ he_ ve tcuh ka_ pa_ hpeh_ ve yo_ .” 3

Nyi_ ha hk'aw_ aw_ hkui_ pui_ hta_ , An_ ti_ aw_ ven_ hk'aw cheh_ ve Bi_ shaw_ Ignatius bvuh_ ta_ ve li_ hk'aw k'o_ ta_ ve leh_ , “Maw_ k'aw sha_ hki_ hkan_ ve a keh_ yon_ ve hk'aw ca_ leh a sha_ te_ ve a ye_ ui_ ja_ .” 4

Aw_ ka_ aw_ nu Hkri_ ya_ aw_ mo_ aw_ law_ bvuh_ ta_ ve li_ te_ k'o_ A.D. 100 hk'aw_ hk'e hta_ bvuh_ ta_ ve *the Second Epistle of Clement to the Corinthians* hk'aw k'o_ ta_ ve:

Nga_ hui yaw_ hta_ Jaw_ maw_ ceh ti_ ku_ leh htai_ hk'aw_ la_ ma_ g'a_ . Aw_ lawn k'o_ yaw_ k'o_ ve , “Nga_ hta_ Jaw_ maw_ -o_ , Jaw_ maw_ -o_ , teh_ hk'a k'o_ la_ ve chaw hk'a peu_ -e_ htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ ve ma_ he_ . Hte_ ve caw_ ve hta_ te ve chaw ceh ti_ htai_ hk'aw_ ve hta_ g'a ve yo_ .” Chi pa taw_ aw_ vi_ aw_ nyi te_ hpa_ -o_ , kan_ hta_ cu_ leh yaw_ hta_ yon_ -a veu_ . Mi_ gui_ chi ve leh aw_ hk'aw_ naw_ la_ tu_ ve mi_ gui_ leh_ , can_ pa_ hpeh_ ve yo_ . Chi mi_ gui_ leh_ , ha_ chaw_ ha_ pa_ te ve , aw_ li_ aw_ hk'a_ lu_ ve , she_ lai ve leh he_ pui_ ve yo_ . Nga_ hui leh_ , mvuh_ mi_ nyi_ pe_ ve aw_ chaw_ te ma_ hpeh_ . Te_ mvuh_ mi_ hta_ g'a tu_ , te_ mvuh_ mi_ hta_ g'a ba_ ta_ ve yo_ . 5

AD 412 hk'aw_ hta_ , Augustine bvuh_ ta_ ve li_ hk'aw hte_ ve caw_ ve kan_ leh_ chaw te_ g'a_ a sha_ te_ kui_ hk'aw Aw_ ha hpu kan_ te pi_ ve sha_ hki_ hpeh_ ve yo_ :

Chaw ya_ ve a lo_ hte_ ve caw_ ve hta_ te pui_ tu_ yaw_ hk'a_ hk'e a sha_ g'a te_ tu_ ma_ pi_ ta_ ve aw_ hk'o_ ka_ G'ui_ sha ga pi_ ve pa taw_ Da_ keh_ ve Aw_ ha hpu g'a leh ma_ pe ma_ pa pui_ ve G'ui_ sha ve ha_ pehn_ ve leh nyi ma ha leh_ daw_ sha ve hta_ g'a ve yo_ . Hk'e te leh yaw_ leh_ , meh_ shi_ maw_ leh a sha_ te_ cheh_ ve ma_ he_ , yon_ ve hk'aw a sha_ te_ cheh_ ve yo_ . Yaw_ chi hk'e nyi ma aw_ g'a_ caw_ ve pa taw_ Te hpan_ sheh_ hpa_ hta_ ca_ da_ leh aw_ g'eu_ aw_ hk'aw lo cheh_ ga_ ja_ ve yo_ . Aw_ leh meu_ “G'ui_ sha ha_ pehn_ ve” hta_ g'a ve leh_ , nga_ hui kan_ te ve pa taw ma_ he_ . “Nga_ hui hta_ pi_ la_ ta_ ve da_ keh_ ve Aw_ ha hpu hta_ pa taw yo_ . (Ro_ 4:5) . 6

Augustine suh peu_ hk'aw_ naw_ yaw_ ve yon_ hk'a_ leh_ , chaw ya_ htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ aw_ pon yaw_ ve nyi ma a lo_ leh te ve kan_ hta_ caw_ ve yo_ teh_ k'o_ ve Pe_ la_ ge_ ve

3. Cyril C. Richardson, ed., *Early Christian Fathers* (New York: Macmillan, 1970), 177.

4. Ibid., 92.

5. Ibid., 194-95.

6. Henry Bettenson, ed., *Documents of the Christian Church* (New York: Oxford, 1963), 54.

ma_ hk'a' aw_ pon aw_ hk'a' gu pi' ta_ ve hk'e hpeh_ la ve yo_. Cao_ bu' aw_ mo_ leh_, te li' te hk'a' leh kan' te' hpa_ hta_ leu' leh aw_ hkui' pui_ teh la ve yo_. Chi pa taw, hen' kui_ bon law_ kui_ aw_ ti te ve, paw hku' te' hpa_ aw_ mo_ te cheh' ve leh cao_ bu' aw_ mo_ te' hpa_ Hkri_ ya' hta_ hk'aw_ ve aw_ lawn yon_ hk'a' hta_ ca heu' la ve yo_. G'ui_ sha nyi ma caw' tu_ chaw ya' da_ ve kan' hta_ g'a te ve teh_ Li_ hpu ma_ hk'a' hta_ ma' haw_ ve taw' la ve yo_. G'ui_ sha nyi ma caw' tu_ yeh_ k'a ma' ca ve, te' g'a' ti' heh pui' hk'aw lo gaw_ leh_ ca cheh' ve leh a shu yaw' aw_ to hta_ na_ tu_ te ve aw_ li' te' hpa_ taw' la ve yo_. Na' ho_ ve aw_ coe aw_ yan' ga_ la leh aw_ teh_ aw_ na ve ha leh_ bon hkaw' aw_ g'eu' yawn' k'ai ve yo_.

Bon li' hta_ k'aw_ gu sheh_ hpa' te' hpa_ yon_ ve hta_ pa taw hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh_ la ve hta_ k'aw_ ca maw_ la hta' heh_, na' ho_ ve meh' k'ai ve yo_. Yaw' hui leh_, hta_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ chaw ya' ve a lo_ ma' he', kan' pa' ui_ ja' ve G'ui_ sha te ve kan' hpeh_ ve yo_. Yaw' hui ve yon_ tcuh' aw_ nyi ma shi_ leh_, kan' hta_ pa taw ma' he', yon_ ve pa taw ven' ba' ya' hta_ hk'aw_ g'a ve yo_. Hte' ve caw' ve aw_ ceu_ leh_, Cao_ bu' ve ma_ hk'a' haw' lo aw_ ce_ te cheh' ve chaw mo_ chaw cu' hta_ pon_ pi' hpeh' pi' ve yo_.

Bon li' hta_ k'aw_ gu sheh_ hpa' hui ve yon_ tcuh' leh_, hte' ve caw' ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ te taw' la pi' ma' g'a ve la'. O' hk'e ka_ ma' he'. Yaw' hui htaw', aw_ teh_ yon_ ve k'o da_ ve kan' g'a te taw' la ve teh_ k'o' ve yo_.

Bon li' leh te li' te hk'a' hta_ k'aw_ gu ve aw_ ho_ aw_ han aw_ hkui' pui_ leh_, 1517 hk'aw_ hta', Martin Luther (Matin Lu'teu_) Cao_ bu' aw_ mo_ te ma' caw' ve aw_ ceu_ 95 ceu_ hta_ Wittenberg bon yeh_ yeh_ mi' hk'o' lo ca neh' pi' ve hta_ tan_ ve yo_. Aw_ hkui' pui_ 4 ceu_ leh_, Luther (Lu'teu_) ka_ da_ ve kan' hta_ lo_ ve aw_ lawn k'o' ta_ ve yo_.

1. Nga_ hui ve Jaw' maw' Ye-su' Hkri_ "Ven' ba' daw' hpfulh' lo_" teh_ k'o' ve leh_, yon_ ve chaw a sha_ te_ hk'a' hk'a' peu-e_ g'a daw' hpfulh' ve yo_.
2. Chi hk'e k'o' ve leh_, paw hku' te tcuh la' ve hk'e maw_ k'aw sha' hki' hkan_ leh a shu yaw' aw_ to hta_ hte' ve caw' ve chaw shaw_ leh cheh' ta_ ma' hpeh_.
3. A shu yaw' aw_ to aw_ hta_ hpaw' peun da_ ve ma' caw_ k'o, nyi ma hk'aw daw' hpfulh' ve ceh k'o' ve ma' bi' ma' law_.
4. Ven' ba' daw' hpfulh' ve leh_, aw_ teh_ aw_ na nyi ma hk'aw daw' ha_ leh a shu yaw' aw_ to hta_ can' ve pa taw, mvuh' naw ma mvuh' mi_ hk'aw g'a lo_-e tu_ aw_ pon yo_. 7

Luther (Lu'teu_) k'aw_ k'o' ta_ ve:

Nga_ hui Ye-su' Hkri_ hta_ yon_ tu_ ma_ ve te' yan', da_ ve kan' te tu_ ka_ ma_ pi' ve yo_. Aw_ lawn k'o, naw_ hta_ hte' ve caw' ve chaw hpeh_ la pi' sheh_ hpa' hta_ ha_ yu_ peu_ ve k'o, da_ ve hta_ tan_ te tu_ yo_. G'ui_ sha leh aw_ pa' aw_ kui cheh' ve chaw hta_ ha_, yaw' hta_ chi' mvuh leh sha' hki' hkan_ she_. Aw_ pa' aw_ kui cheh' ve chaw aw_ pon aw_ ce te leh da_ ve hta_ te pi' ve

7. Ibid., 186.

hk'aw naw, ve kan⁻hta, te bi[~]she. Chi leh, yon, ve hk'aw taw[^] la ve da, ve kan⁻hpeh, ve yo. 8

“Lu⁻teu, yon, ve leh, yon, ve te[~]ceu, o⁻ k'o⁻ pui ve aw, li[~] kan⁻ hk'a⁻ peu-e lo, -e ta, ve yo. Yaw[~] leh, aw, bon g'a tu, daw[~] law leh kan⁻ te ve a keh⁻, yon, ve pa taw da, ve kan⁻ te taw[^] la ve hta, heu[^] ga[~] ve yo. Da, ve kan⁻ te[~] hpa, leh, yon, ve te[~]ceu, aw, pon aw, leh meu[~] daw[~] law kui, hpeh, ve yo.” 9 “Yaw[~] aw, pon da, ve kan⁻ leh, G'ui, sha hta, ca⁻ da, ve pa taw ceh ma[~] he[^], mvuh[~] hpeu, hta, mvuh[~] law, k'aw g'a, yu, leh da, ve aw, ceh, da, ve aw, shi, naw, la ve hk'e hpeh, ve yo. Da, ve kan⁻ ma[~] caw, k'o, yon, ve te[~]ceu, ma[~] caw.” 10 Yaw[~] bvuh, ta, ve leh, “Da, ve kan⁻ leh ha, pehn[~] ve ma[~] taw[^] la ve k'o, aw, teh, yon, ve ma[~] he[^]. Ha leh, ve bon hkaw[~] aw, geu ma[~] tcuh[^] na⁻ she, leh Ye, su[^] Hkri, hta, hk'a deh, ma[~] shi, she.” 11

Lu⁻teu, leh, kan⁻ te ve pa taw ma[~] he[^], yon, ve hta, pa taw hta, hk'aw, g'a ve aw, lawn g'a[~] hte, ma, ve htaw[~], yon, ve ye, la tu, kan⁻ te tu, lo, ve teh, k'o⁻ ve hta, ma[~] ba, ta⁻. Aw, meh bvuh, ve Ro⁻ma, li, hta, tcuh⁻ kui, yu, taw[^] ta, ve yaw[~] ve li, hk'aw k'o⁻ ve :

Yon, ve leh, chaw lai⁻ g'a[~] na g'a ve hk'e chaw ya[~] daw[~] maw, ve leh zuh, ma[^] maw, ve ma[~] he[^]. Yon, ve aw, lawn k'o⁻ hta[~], a sha, te, hk'a[~] leh aw, li[~] aw, hk'a[~] ma[~] pa ma[~] da, la ve k'o ma[~] bi[~] law, she. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, aw, teh, yon, ve te[~]ceu, leh, da, ve kan⁻ g'a te taw[^] la ve yon. Chaw ya[~] ha leh, ve bon hkaw[~] hta, g'a ka[~] hta[~], yaw[~] hui ve nyi ma hk'aw te[~]ceu, lo, ve leh, yaw[~] hui hk'a[~] yaw[~] hui co[~] ca[~] leh te g'a ve hta, ceh daw[~] law ve hta, aw, teh, yon, ve teh, daw[~] ve te[~]ceu, yo. Chaw ya[~] ma[~] chaweh shu, da, ve leh, nyi ma aw, taw, hk'a ga, shi, leh daw[~] che[^] ve hk'aw yon, ve te[~]ceu, ma[~] he[^] leh a shu yaw[~] hk'a[~] co[~] ca[~] leh te bi[~] g'a tu, yo, teh, daw[~] ve te[~]ceu, yo. Chi pa taw, a sha, te, kui, hk'aw ui, la da, la ma[~] g'a ve hta, g'a maw, ve yo.

Yon, ve te[~]ceu, leh, G'ui, sha nga, hui aw, hk'aw lo te la[~] ve aw, ceu, hpeh, ve yo. Nga, hui hta, k'aw, hta, k'aw, pa la[~] leh chaw aw, suh⁻hpeh, la pi[~] ve yo. (Yo[~]. 1). Yon, ve leh, A⁻dan, aw⁻law⁻ te[~] g'a[~] hta, suh pi[~] law, leh nga, hui ve nyi ma daw[~] hk'a[~] leh a sha, te, kui, hk'aw peun da, ve chaw aw, suh⁻hpeh, la tu, Aw, ha hpu te bi[~] la[~] ve yo. Aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve caw, la hta[~], a sha, te, ve, aw, suh⁻k'aw, hpeh, la ve leh nyi ma aw, g'a[~] kan⁻ pa[^] hk'a bi[~] caw, la ve yo. Hk'a, hta[^] ka, da, ve kan⁻hta, g'a te tu, na nyi leh daw[~] law cheh[~] ve hk'aw te peu, ve htaw[~], ca⁻ leh k'aw, te k'ai cheh[~] ve yo. Chi hk'e ma[~] te ve chaw leh, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve ma[~] he[^]. Chi hk'e ve chaw leh, yon, ve leh

8. John Dillenberger, ed., *Martin Luther* (New York: Doubleday, 1961), 111-12 (k'aw, hteh, ta, ve).

9. Karl Theime, “Good Works,” *The New Schaff-Herzog Religious Encyclopedia* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1977), 5:19-22.

10. Dillenberger, *Martin Luther*, xxix.

11. *Ibid.*, 18

da, ve kan⁻ a^ˆ hto, ma hpeh, ve hta, ma^ˆ shi, leh g^ˆa, ca cheh^ˆ ve chaw ceh hpeh, ve yo,.
Ya, hk^ˆa^ˆ hta^ˆ yaw^ˆ hui leh, te, chi⁻ ma^ˆ shi, ve hk^ˆaw yon, ve leh da, ve kan⁻ aw, lawn
g^ˆa^ˆ hte, k^ˆo^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve yo,.

. . . Aw, g^ˆeu^ˆ leh chi^ˆ ve leh, a, mi, hta, hpa^ˆ da, ma^ˆ g^ˆa ve hk^ˆe, da, ve kan⁻ te ve hta^ˆ yon,
ve hta, hpa^ˆ da, ma^ˆ hpeh, 12

Bon li^ˆ hta, k^ˆaw, gu sheh, hpa^ˆ Lu⁻teu, ve aw, chaw^ˆ Philip Melanchthon bvuh, ta, ve
leh,.

G^ˆui, sha aw, hk^ˆaw lo chaw aw, suh⁻ ma^ˆ hpeh, leh shi, pui⁻ ve nyi ma hta, taw, ta, ve
hk^ˆaw ven^ˆ ba^ˆ aw, hk^ˆa^ˆ suh ti⁻ te k^ˆai cheh^ˆ ve k^ˆo, ven^ˆ ba^ˆ hpeh^ˆ ve hta, ma^ˆ ha, yu,
ga^ˆ leh yon, ve te^ˆ ceu, ma^ˆ caw, ve yo,.
Nyi ma hk^ˆaw Aw, ha hpu ma^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve pa taw,
G^ˆui, sha hta, kaw^ˆ ve te^ˆ ceu, ma^ˆ caw, leh taw, ta, cheh^ˆ ve yo,.
1Kaw^ˆren⁻htu^ˆ 6:9
hk^ˆaw hte^ˆ leh, k^ˆo^ˆ ta, ve, “Ma^ˆ hte^ˆ ma^ˆ caw^ˆ ve chaw leh ha⁻ chaw^ˆ ha⁻ pa^ˆ te ve chaw
hui . . . G^ˆui, sha ve mvuh^ˆ mi, aw, hk^ˆaw lo ma^ˆ g^ˆa lo, -e.” 13

Bon li^ˆ shin⁻ li^ˆ hta, k^ˆaw, gu k^ˆaw, pa ve aw, li^ˆ aw, hk^ˆa^ˆ hk^ˆa^ˆ peu-e, hk^ˆaw da, ve kan⁻
leh, yon, ve hta, hpeu, ma, la^ˆ cheh^ˆ ve sha⁻ hki^ˆ hpeh, ve teh, k^ˆo^ˆ ta, ve yo,.
1530
hk^ˆaw, hta^ˆ, Augsburg Sha⁻ hki^ˆ hkan, ve li, hk^ˆaw k^ˆo^ˆ ta, ve leh,.

Chi hk^ˆo^ˆ ka, aw, bon aw, shin⁻ g^ˆa tu, daw^ˆ law ve pa taw da, ve kan⁻ hta, te ve ma^ˆ he^ˆ
hta^ˆ, G^ˆui, sha a lo, caw^ˆ ve pa taw nga, hui da, ve kan⁻ hta, g^ˆa te ve yo,.
Yon, ve hta, pa taw ceh ti⁻ ven^ˆ ba^ˆ pon, leh aw, bon aw, shin⁻ hta, g^ˆa hpeh, ve yo,.
Yon, ve hta, pa taw Aw, ha hpu hta, g^ˆa leh nga, hui ve nyi ma aw, suh⁻ k^ˆaw, hpeh, la ve aw, hk^ˆaw lo
G^ˆui, sha hta, ha, leh da, ve kan⁻ hta, te g^ˆa ve yo,.
Chi pa taw Ambrose k^ˆo^ˆ ve, “Yon, ve te^ˆ ceu, leh, da, ve nyi ma a lo, leh da, ve kan⁻ te^ˆ hpa, hta, te taw^ˆ la pi^ˆ ve aw, ceu,
hpeh, ve yo,.” 14

1561 hk^ˆaw, hta^ˆ Belgic Sha⁻ hki^ˆ hkan, ve li, hk^ˆaw k^ˆo^ˆ ta, ve leh,;

G^ˆui, sha ve taw^ˆ hkaw^ˆ ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˆ hta, g^ˆa ka^ˆ leh Aw, ha hpu kan⁻ te pi^ˆ ve pa
taw, ven^ˆ ba^ˆ ve aw, ce, te cheh^ˆ kui, lo g^ˆa pon, leh chaw aw, suh⁻ hpeh, la ve aw, hk^ˆaw
lo a sha, te, hk^ˆa^ˆ aw, suh⁻ g^ˆa ve hta, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve teh, nga, hui yon, ve yo,.
Chaw ya^ˆ hta, hte^ˆ ve caw^ˆ ve chaw hpeh, la pi^ˆ ve yon, ve te^ˆ ceu, ma^ˆ he^ˆ k^ˆo, G^ˆui, sha
hta, yaw^ˆ yan ve leh da, keh, ve a sha, te, hk^ˆa^ˆ hta, ma^ˆ g^ˆa ve aw, hk^ˆo^ˆ, a shu yaw^ˆ aw,
to hta, ha, ve leh ci, yan, ve hta, kaw^ˆ ve aw, haw⁻ lo ceh a sha, te, cheh^ˆ ve yo,.
Chi pa taw, yon, ve chi chaw ya^ˆ aw, hk^ˆaw lo da, ve aw, shi, naw, la pi^ˆ ma^ˆ g^ˆa. 15

12. Ibid., 23–24

13. Clyde L. Manschreck, ed., and Trans., *Melancthon on Christian Doctrine* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1965), 182.

14. Philip Schaff, ed., *Creeds of Christendom*, 3 vols. (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1977), 3:24–25.

15. Ibid., 3:410–13.

1563 hk'aw, hta, Heidelberg ve Na nyi leh Yaw hk'aw, da, ve li, hk'aw na nyi ta, ve :
 “Yon, ve hta, pa taw hte ve caw ve chaw hpeh, la ve yon, hk'a chi chaw ya hta, cha,
 chi tu, te pi ve la” hta, k'aw, yaw hk'aw, ta, ve leh, “Ma he, Ye-su Hkri, hta, ma
 yon, ve chaw hui bon chi mvuh ve aw, shi, naw, la ma hpeh.” 16

1619 hk'aw, hta, Dort ven hk'aw jeh, da, leh Aw, ha hpu kan te ve aw, lawn teh ta, ve
 aw, li aw, hk'a leh:

*Yaw chaw ya ve nyi ma hta, ju pawn, leh ho ta, ve nyi ma hta, hpaw pi ve, heh ve hta,
 nu la pi ve, aw, gui, meu sho, pi ve, suh ta, ve hta, aw, g'a caw, la pi ve, hai, ve hta,
 da, la pi ve, ma na yu, ve leh nyi ma heh ve hta, gu pi ve – da, ve suh ceh, hk'e da, ve
 aw, shi, naw, la tu, te pi ve yo..” 17*

1647 hk'aw, hta, Westminster Sha hki hkan, ve li, aw, hk'aw yon, ve pa taw hte ve
 caw ve chaw hpeh, la ve aw, lawn aw, leh meu chi hk'e k'o ta, ve :

*Aw, teh, aw, na ku, yu, ve hta, g'a hkan, leh nyi ma aw, suh caw, peu, ve chaw leh,
 Ye-su Hkri, suh leh k'aw, te, tu la ve aw, bon hta, pa taw, leu leh da, keh, hte caw ve
 chaw hpeh, la ve aw, hk'o, G'ui, sha ve taw hkaw leh Aw, ha hpu nyi ma hk'aw cheh
 ta, ve pa taw, ven ba u peun, ve aw, to lu, k'ai leh she lai ve nyi ma aw, g'a nu k'ai
 ve, hta, hk'aw, ve aw, bon aw, shin hk'aw aw, g'a ui, la leh da, keh, ve hk'aw a sha,
 te, pui la ve yo.. Nyi ma hk'aw ma da, ma keh, ve aw, ceu, caw, ta, she, ve htaw,
 Aw, ha hpu aw, suh k'aw, hpeh, la tu, te pi cheh ve pa taw, G'ui, sha hta, kaw pui
 yaw yan pui ve te ceu, aw, hk'aw lo g'a sheh, hpa hpeh, leh ui, la mvuh la cheh ve
 yo.. 18*

Cao, bu aw, mo, hta, hpa taw la ta, ve Protestant aw, mo, ve yon, tcuh hk'aw lo yon,
 leh hta, hk'aw, g'a peu, ve chaw hui leh, da, keh, hte caw ve aw, shi, g'a naw, la ve
 yo.. Bon li hta, k'aw, gu sheh, hpa Ulrich Zwingly aw, pon yon, ve te ceu, leh, yon,
 ve chaw hui aw, hk'aw lo Aw, ha hpu ca leh kan te cheh ve teh, maw, ve yo.. Chi pa
 taw, aw, teh, yon, ve te ceu, leh, Hkri, ya te g'a le le hk'aw da, ve kan te taw la tu,
 yo.. Zwingly aw, pon da, ve kan te hpa leh, ku, yu, leu yu, ve hta, g'a hkan, ve chaw
 hui yon, ve sha hki hpeh, ve yo.. 19

16. Heidelberg Catechism (Freeman, S>D>: Pine Hill, 1979), 75.

17.

17. Shaff, *Creeeds of Christendom*, 3:590 – 91.

18.

18. Ibid., 629 – 30.

19.

19. Basil Hall, “Ulrich Zwingly,” Hubert Cunliffe-Jones, ed., *A History of Christian Doctrine* (Philadelphia: Fortress, 1978), 362.

John Calvin bvuh, ta_ ve :

Da_ ve kan⁻ma[˘] caw_ ve yon_ ve aw_ lawn nga_ hui ma[˘] daw[˘]nyi, da_ ve kan⁻ leh yon_ ve ma[˘] caw_ k'o ka_ hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh_ la ma[˘] g'a. Ye-su[˘] Hkri_ aw_ hk'aw lo ceh ti⁻ hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh_ la g'a ve la[˘]. Ye-su[˘] Hkri_ hta_ aw⁻ law⁻ g'a ta_ tu_ lo_ ve yo_. Ya_ hk'a[˘] yaw[˘] da_ keh_ tu_ te la[˘] ve hta_ ma[˘] ha_ yu_ ve k'o, yaw[˘] hta_ g'a ma[˘] hpeh_. Ye-su[˘] Hkri_ hta_ hpa[˘] da_ peh_ da_ ma[˘] g'a. Hk'e te leh da_ ve kan⁻ hta_ pa taw hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh_ la g'a ve ma[˘] he[˘] htaw[˘], da_ ve kan⁻ ma[˘] te ve k'o ka_ hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh_ la ma[˘] g'a. 20

Cao_ bu⁻ aw_ mo_ ve aw_ ho⁻ Jacopo Sadoletto hta_ g'aw_ da_ ve aw_ hk'aw lo Calvin bvuh, ta_ ve:

Hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve te[˘] ceu_ aw_ hk'aw lo da_ ve kan⁻ ma[˘] lo⁻e ve htaw[˘], hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw a sha_ te_ kui_ aw_ hk'aw lo da_ ve kan⁻ hk'a bi[˘] taw[˘] la ve yo_. Aw_ bon aw_ shin⁻ hta_ pa taw chaw aw_ suh⁻ hpeh_ la peu_ hk'aw_ naw⁻ hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw k'aw_ hpeh_ la ve yo_. Yon_ ve leh kan⁻ hpa[˘] da_ ma[˘] g'a ve pa taw, IKaw⁻ren⁻htu[˘] 1:30 hk'aw ma_ la[˘] ta_ ve hk'e, hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve leh da_ ve keh_ ve aw_ sheh_ hpa[˘] Ye-su[˘] hta_ nyi-o. Yon_ ve hta_ pa taw hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh_ la ve te[˘] yan[˘], aw_ bon aw_ shin⁻ leh Ye-su[˘] Hkri_ hta_ g'a ta_ peu_ ve hk'e, a sha_ te_ ve aw_ suh⁻ pi[˘] la[˘] sheh_ hpa[˘] da_ keh_ ve Aw_ ha hpu htaw[˘] cheh[˘] ta_ peu_ ve yo_. Te[˘] ceu_ g'a k'aw_ k'o[˘] ve k'o, hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve leh da_ ve keh_ ve caw_ ga[˘] ve nyi ma ma[˘] caw_ leh Ye-su[˘] Hkri_ ka_ yaw[˘] ve Aw_ ha hpu ka_ ma[˘] cheh[˘] ve k'o, hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve, yon_ ve leh da_ keh_ pi[˘] ve Aw_ ha hpu ka_ ma[˘] caw_ ve yo_. 21

Da_ keh_ ve chaw aw_ mo_ (Puritans) htaw[˘], yon_ ve chaw hui a sha_ te_ kui_ hk'aw htai_ hk'aw_ g'a tu_ yon_ ve leh hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve kan⁻ aw_ lawn ma[˘] chaweh bvuh, ta_ ve yo_. 1658 hk'aw_ hta[˘], William Guthrie “Jaw[˘] maw[˘] hpeh_ leh htai_ hk'aw_ g'a ve” aw_ lawn hta_ hk'a deh_ na g'a tu_ bvuh, ta_ ve leh_;

G'ui_ sha hta_ yaw[˘] yan ve chaw k'o[˘] ta_ ve hk'e, Ye-su[˘] Hkri_ hta_ ha_ yu_ ve chaw hui hta_ G'ui_ sha ve aw_ ya[˘] teh_ shaw_ la[˘] ve yo_ - “Ya_ hk'a[˘], Ye-su[˘] hta_ hk'a ha_ yu_ ve chaw hk'a peu-e_ hta_ G'ui_ sha ve aw_ ya[˘] hpeh_ la pi[˘] ve yo_.” (Yo[˘]. 1:12). Nga_ leh_ cho_ ka_ lo k'o[˘] ta_ ve hk'e te[˘] ceu_ le le aw_ hk'aw lo Ye-su[˘] Hkri_ hta_ ha_ yu_ leh yaw[˘] htai_ hk'aw_ la[˘] ve hta_ nyi hk'a[˘] suh ve pa taw, yaw[˘] nga_ aw_ hk'o[˘] lo Jaw[˘] maw[˘] te leh u⁻ peun_ la[˘] tu_, Paw hku[˘] lon⁻ te leh tu⁻ tan[˘] ve hk'aw law_ hkaw⁻ la[˘] tu_, Tcu[˘]h ka_ pa_ te leh ma_ la[˘] tu_, nga_ ve nyi ma hk'a peu-e_ yaw[˘] hta_ a_ pi[˘] leh yaw[˘] aw_ hk'aw lo ceh ti⁻ g'a[˘]

20. John Calvin, *Institute of the Christian Religion*, 2 vols. (Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1972), 2:98 – 99.

21. John C. Olin, ed., *A Reformation Debate* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1966), 68.

jeh^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. HA, YU, VE teh, k'o^ˋ ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ a, hto, ma hta, k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ she^ˋ ve le? . . .

Aw, teh, aw, na htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, hta, yon, ve aw, he^ˋ nyi^ˋ ceu, te^ˋ ceu, leh, chaw aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, la ve yo^ˋ - "Chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, aw, hk'aw lo cheh^ˋ ve k'o, chaw aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, la ve yo^ˋ." (2Kaw^ˋ. 5:17) . . . Ye-su^ˋ hta, shu, tu, co^ˋ ca^ˋ ve chaw leh, aw, suh^ˋ te hpan, ve hta, g'a hkan, leh yaw^ˋ hta, "chaw aw, suh^ˋ" teh, k'o^ˋ ve yo, (Kaw^ˋ. 3:10). Ha teh, aw, suh^ˋ leh la, sheh aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, ve ceh ti^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ, chaw aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, ve hta, k'o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. A sha, te, hk'a^ˋ leh daw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw, suh^ˋ caw, la ve pa taw, nyi ma leh te taw^ˋ la ve kan^ˋ hk'a^ˋ peu-e, aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, la ve aw, hk'aw lo te^ˋ ceu, le le Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, ve "aw, ho, aw, han hta, shu, da, la tu, chi^ˋ a, ve" chaw hpeh, la ve yo, (Kaw^ˋ. 3:10). 22

1672 hk'aw, hta^ˋ, Joseph Alleine yaw^ˋ ve li, aw, hk'aw bvuh, ta, ve leh,

Aw, suh^ˋ k'aw, hpeh, la ve leh, nyi ma leh a sha, te, hk'a^ˋ k'aw, pa ve hta, k'o^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, aw, suh^ˋ k'aw, hpeh, la ve leh, a shu yaw^ˋ ve aw, g'a^ˋ aw, sha^ˋ hta, cu^ˋ leh te ve kan^ˋ te^ˋ hpa, hta, nyi ma lu, tu, yo^ˋ. Suh kui, lo k'aw, te, la ve (E'fe^ˋ. 2:1), chaw aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, la ve (Ga^ˋ. 6:15; E'fe^ˋ. 2:10), kan^ˋ pa^ˋ ui, ja^ˋ ve G'ui, sha te ve kan^ˋ hpeh, ve yo^ˋ (E'fe^ˋ. 1:19). Chaw ya^ˋ ve kan^ˋ pa^ˋ hta, pa taw te g'a ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Naw, paw la hta^ˋ caw, ta, ve aw, to, nyi ma ta, hk'a^ˋ leh aw, li^ˋ aw, hk'a^ˋ ceh ti^ˋ ve k'o, chaw aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, la ma^ˋ g'a. Chi hk'e hpeh, la ve leh, G'ui, sha ve kan^ˋ pa^ˋ hta, pa taw hpeh, la g'a ve yo^ˋ, 23

1674 hk'aw, hta^ˋ, Westminster Shorter Catechism hta, Puritan chaw Thomas Vincent tcuh^ˋ kui, yu, taw^ˋ ta, ve hk'aw ya, nyi nga, hui aw, pon ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˋ hta, taw, ta, ve hk'aw aw, haw^ˋ lo ve hen^ˋ yu, tu, te^ˋ hpa, hta, chi hk'e bvuh, ta, ve yo^ˋ.

Na nyi hkaw^ˋ - 7: Yon, ve hk'aw Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, hta, hk'a, hk'e g'a ha, yu, tu, le? Yaw hk'aw, ve : Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˋ li, hk'aw ma, la^ˋ ta, ve hk'e, Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, hta, yon, ve hk'aw g'a ha, yu, ve yo^ˋ.

Na nyi hkaw^ˋ - 8: Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˋ li, hk'aw Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, hta, hk'a, hk'e ma, la^ˋ ta, ve le?

Yaw hk'aw, ve : Ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ li, hk'aw Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, hta, Paw hku^ˋ, Praw^ˋ hpeh^ˋ leh Hkun^ˋ haw^ˋ hkan^ˋ hk'e ma, la^ˋ ta, leh htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ga^ˋ k'o, yaw^ˋ hta, g'a yon, ve yo^ˋ.

Na nyi hkaw^ˋ - 9: Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, co ha hk'a, hta^ˋ Ye-su^ˋ hta, g'a chi^ˋ a, pi^ˋ tu, le? Yaw hk'aw, ve : A shu yaw^ˋ ve co ha ven^ˋ ba^ˋ hk'aw meh^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve hta, daw^ˋ shi, la leh a shu yaw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ te, chi^ˋ te ma^ˋ g'a ve, ma^ˋ bi^ˋ ma^ˋ law, ve, htai, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a ga^ˋ leh

22. William Guthrie, *The Christian's Great Interest* (Edinburgh: Banner of Truth, 1982), 24 – 25, 76.

23. Joseph Alleine, *An Alarm to the Unconverted* (Marshallton, Del.: National Foundation for Christian Education, n.d.), 26 -27.

aw, ceu, o[˘] ve te[˘] hpa, hk[˘]aw pon, taw[˘] la tu, te ve, ma[˘] hte[˘] ma[˘] caw[˘] ve hta, ba, ta⁻ ve, Ye-su[˘] hta, chi[˘] a, pi[˘] leh yaw[˘] hta, g[˘]a[˘] va ve aw, hk[˘]aw lo hta, hk[˘]aw, ve hta, g[˘]a tu, yaw[˘] hta, ceh ti⁻ nyi hk[˘]a[˘] suh leh g[˘]a yon, ve yo.

Na nyi hkaw[˘] - A sha, g[˘]a te, tu, ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ve k[˘]o[˘] ve a, hto, ma le?

Yaw hk[˘]aw, ve : Hta, hk[˘]aw, g[˘]a tu, ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ve leh, a shu yaw[˘] ven[˘] ba[˘] caw, ve hta, shi, leh daw[˘] ha, ve can[˘] ve hk[˘]aw hp[˘]fuh[˘] ba, ta⁻ leh na yu, leh yaw[˘] aw, pon co[˘] ca[˘] leh kan⁻ te tu, G[˘]ui, sha geh k[˘]aw, hp[˘]fuh[˘] k[˘]aw, la ve hta, k[˘]o[˘] ve yo.

Na nyi hkaw[˘] - 3. Ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ve hk[˘]a, hk[˘]e g[˘]a te ve le?

Yaw hk[˘]aw, ve - Nyi[˘] tawn caw, ve yo. 1. Ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, can[˘] leh g[˘]a hp[˘]fuh[˘] ba, ta⁻ ve yo. “Naw, hui te cheh[˘] ve cha, chi[˘] ve kan⁻ te[˘] hpa, hta, ba, ta⁻ o[˘]. Naw, hui ve ven[˘] ba[˘] naw, hui hta, ta⁻ te lu, tcuh” (Ye-sa, 18:30). “A shu yaw[˘] ve ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, fa⁻ ta, ve chaw da, la ui, la ma[˘] g[˘]a. Ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] leh ba, ta⁻ ve chaw hta, G[˘]ui, sha ha k[˘]a[˘] pi[˘] tu, yo.” (Taw, 28:13). 2. G[˘]ui, sha geh g[˘]a hp[˘]fuh[˘] k[˘]aw, la ve yo. “Hai, ve chaw hui a shu yaw[˘] ve a lo, hta, ba, ta⁻ leh nyi ma k[˘]aw, pa pi[˘] law, o. Yaw[˘] ha k[˘]a[˘] pui[˘] leh ven[˘] ba[˘] hpeh[˘] pi[˘] pui[˘] ve yo.” (I⁻sa, 55:7).

Na nyi hkaw[˘] 15 : Aw, teh, ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] leh ba, ta⁻ ve a, hto, ma hta, k[˘]o[˘] ve le?

Yaw hk[˘]aw, ve : Ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, ba, ta⁻ ve leh aw, teh, ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ve nyi[˘] tawn caw, ve leh; - 1. A sha, te, hk[˘]a[˘] leh taw[˘] yaw kui, hk[˘]aw ven[˘] ba[˘] caw, ve hta, ba, ta⁻ ve yo. 2. Nyi ma hk[˘]aw daw[˘] caw[˘] leh ha, cheh[˘] ve aw, nu ve ven[˘] ba[˘] hk[˘]a[˘] peu, hta, hp[˘]fuh[˘] ba, ta⁻ ve yo.

Na nyi hkaw[˘] 16 : Aw, teh, aw, na ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ta⁻ peu, k[˘]o, ven[˘] ba[˘] o[˘] ve te[˘] hpa, hta, te[˘] paw[˘] ma[˘] k[˘]aw, te pui⁻ o ve la[˘] ?

Yaw hk[˘]aw, ve : 1. Aw, teh, aw, na ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] peu, ve htaw[˘], pon, la, hta[˘] yaw[˘] hui te cheh[˘] ve ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, k[˘]aw, te cheh[˘] she, ve k[˘]o, aw, teh, aw, na ven[˘] ba[˘] ma[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ve sha⁻ hki[˘] hpeh, ve yo.

2. Te[˘] hpa, hpa, ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] peu, hk[˘]aw, naw, ma[˘] daw[˘] ma[˘] ga[˘] be, ve law[˘] ve hta, pa taw daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ta⁻ ve ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, k[˘]aw, te ve htaw[˘], hk[˘]a[˘] hta[˘] ka, o[˘] ve hta, ti⁻ ma[˘] te cheh[˘] leh daw[˘] ha, ve hk[˘]aw G[˘]ui, sha geh k[˘]aw, hp[˘]fuh[˘] k[˘]aw, la ve yo. 24

1692 hk'aw_h hta_h, Thomas Watson bvuh_h ta_h ve leh_h ;

Nga, hui yaw^h geh te^h geh aw_h me_h aw_h hpon^h aw_h hk'aw lo ma^h g'a cheh^h she_h hta_h, aw_h bon aw_h shin^h hta_h pa taw yaw^h hta_h g'a chi^h a_h pi^h ve yo_h. Aw_h bon aw_h shin^h leh aw_h me_h aw_h hpon^h leh_h, te^h geh ca^h da_h leh hpeh tsuh_h da_h ta_h ve yo_h. Mvuh^h nyi k'eh_h la k'o^h peu_h taw^h taw^h la ve hk'e_h aw_h me_h aw_h hpon^h ma^h g'a she_h hta_h aw_h bon aw_h shin^h aw_h g'u^h suh_h g'a ve yo_h. G'ui_h sha nga, hui hta_h aw_h bon aw_h shin^h g'a keun_h ve chaw hpeh_h tu_h te la^h ve yo_h. Tzuh_h daw_h bvuh^h ve chaw leh hkeu ve chaw te^h hpa_h G'ui_h sha ve aw_h me_h aw_h hpon^h aw_h hk'aw lo ma^h g'a lo_h -e. Hai_h leh cha_h chi^h ve chaw hui G'ui_h sha ve nyi ma k'a_h pui hk'o^h lo ma^h g'a cheh^h. "Nyi ma hk'aw hpu ve keh_h ve chaw hui ceh ti^h G'ui_h sha hta_h g'a maw_h tu_h yo_h." 25

Thomas Manton Ya_h ko^h li_h hta_h tcuh^h kui_h yu_h taw^h leh 1693 hk'aw_h hta^h aw^h law^h yan_h taw^h ve li_h chi hk'e_h k'o^h ta_h ve :

Kan^h te ve leh_h, aw_h teh_h yon_h ve sha^h hki^h hpeh_h ve yo_h. Aw_h bon aw_h shin^h leh_h ma^h suh_h aw_h bon ma^h caw_h ve aw_h li^h aw_h hk'a^h ma^h he^h. A sha_h i leh g'a^h nu^h ja^h cheh^h she_h ve htaw^h, te^h ceu_h ceu_h te taw^h la hpeh_h ve aw_h g'a^h kan^h pa^h caw_h ve yo_h. Chi ve hta_h cu^h leh nga_h hui suh^h jeh_h hpeh_h ve hk'e_h Ye_h su^h Hkri_h htaw^h chi ve hta_h cu^h leh suh^h jeh_h tu_h yo_h. Kan^h hta_h nga_h hui nyi hk'a^h suh_h ma^h hpeh_h. Yon_h ve aw_h hkui^h pui_h ka_h ma^h he^h. Ya_h hk'a^h aw_h he^h sha^h hki^h hpeh_h ve yo_h. Nyi hk'a^h suh_h hpeh_h tu_h aw_h g'a^h pi^h la^h ve yo_h. Da_h ve kan^h te^h hpa_h hta_h maw_h hta^h, ha leh_h daw^h sha ve ma^h la ve yo_h. Daw^h law kui_h aw_h yaw^h leh leu^h yu_h ta_h ve sha^h hki^h hpeh_h ve yo_h. Aw_h me_h aw_h hpon^h aw_h hkui^h pui_h ha leh_h tu_h aw_h he^h hpeh_h ve yo_h. Nyi ma pfuh^h ve hta_h ma_h la^h ve htaw^h, co^h ca^h leh te g'a_h ve da_h ve kan^h ma^h he^h. 26

“Manton leh_h, G'ui_h sha leu^h yu_h ta_h ve chaw g'a yeun^h hkan_h ve aw_h lawn hta_h ye_h chaweh vaw^h ta_h leh da_h keh_h ve te^h ceu_h G'ui_h sha ve chaw shu hta_h peu_h da_h ve aw_h ho_h aw_h han hpeh_h ve hta_h ka_h hk'a^h deh_h ma_h pi^h ve yo_h. Ya_h hk'a^h “htai_h hk'aw_h ve hta_h g'a peu_h ve chaw ma^h shon^h pui^h” teh_h k'o^h leh te ga^h ve hk'e_h ca^h leh te cheh^h ve chaw leh_h, a shu yaw^h aw_h to hta_h he_h cheh^h ve chaw he_h pa_h hpeh_h ve yo_h.” 27

Aw_h ka_h aw_h nu Puritan chaw Thomas Goodwins bvuh_h ta_h ve leh_h ;

G'ui_h sha hta_h te ya_h ve aw_h pon daw^h ha_h ve teh_h k'o^h leh G'ui_h sha nyi ma caw^h tu_h te_h chi^h ma^h te_h yaw^h hta_h ma^h ha_h ve chaw hta_h G'ui_h sha ha_h yu_h pi^h tu_h ve ma^h he^h. . .

Chi hk'e_h ve chaw aw_h pon k'aw_h gu k'aw_h pa g'a tu_h daw^h law kui_h ma^h caw_h. K'aw_h gu k'aw_h pa la ve hta_h G'ui_h sha ma^h maw_h ve k'o^h yaw^h pon_h pi^h tu_h ve ma^h he^h. Chaw te^h g'a^h ven^h ba^h aw_h pon aw_h teh_h aw_h na daw^h ha_h leh ma^h hpeu_h ma_h ve ceh ceh yaw^h ven^h ba^h

24. Thomas Vincent, *The Shorter Catechism of the Westminster Assembly Explained and Proved from Scripture* (Edinburgh: Banner of Truth, 1980), 226 – 31.

25. Thomas Watson, *A Body of Divinity* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1979), 16.

26. Thomas Manton, *A Commentary on James* (Edinburgh : Banner of Truth , 1963), 239.

27. J. C. Ryle, *Estimate of Manton*, cited in A. W. Pink, *Gleanings from the Scripture: Man's Total Depravity* (Chicago: Moody, 1969), 289.

hta, ha, cheh[˘] she[˘] ve aw, he[˘] hpeh, ve yo. (Yaw[˘]ba[˘] 20:12-14). Ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, fa[˘] ta, leh ha, sha[˘] ta, ve hk[˘]aw ma[˘] ba, ta[˘] ve k[˘]o, yaw[˘] ve maw, k[˘]aw hk[˘]aw meh, cheh[˘] she[˘] leh ma[˘] daw[˘] ha, ma[˘] ba, ta[˘] ve pa taw, ma[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ve aw, he[˘] hpeh, ve yo. Ven[˘] ba[˘] hai, ve hta, ma[˘] maw, ceh k[˘]o, ma[˘] ba, ta[˘] ta. Maw, hta[˘] heh, ba, ta[˘] tu, yo. (Za. 12:10), G[˘]ui, sha hta, kaw[˘] ve hk[˘]aw daw[˘] ha, ve leh, ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] hp[˘]fuh[˘] ve yo.” (2Kaw[˘]. 7:10). 28

1700 hk[˘]aw, aw, hkui[˘] pui, hta[˘], Li, hpu tcuh[˘] kui, yu, taw[˘] sheh, hpa[˘] Matthew Henry k[˘]o[˘] ve :

Nga, hui leh, yon, ve hta, hta[˘]. hk[˘]aw, g[˘]a ve teh, hk[˘]a sha sha-eh, daw[˘] leh o[˘] k[˘]o, pui ve aw, li[˘] chi hta, aw, hp[˘]fuh[˘] ma[˘] caw, ve hk[˘]e shaw, ve pa taw, “Hkri, ya[˘] hui yon, ve aw, lawn bvuh, ta, ve hta, ceh yon, ve” teh, k[˘]o[˘] hpeh, ve yo. Ya, hk[˘]a[˘], aw, lawn chi ve hta, pa taw mvuh[˘] naw ma hk[˘]o[˘] lo ga, hpeh, ve teh, ka, daw[˘] nyi caw[˘] ve yo. G[˘]ui, sha aw, lawn g[˘]aw, hk[˘]a[˘] leh a shu yaw[˘] ve co ha hta, aw, hp[˘]fuh[˘] ma[˘] teh ve hk[˘]aw hk[˘]a mvuh[˘] hk[˘]a na k[˘]o[˘] gui[˘] ve chaw leh, G[˘]ui, sha hta, yaw[˘] yan pui[˘] ve nyi ma suh ta, peu, ve yo. Naw, hui leh, co ha ma[˘] caw, ve suh ta, ve aw, to aw, hk[˘]aw lo ceh ha leh, cheh[˘] leh G[˘]ui, sha leh, kan[˘] ma[˘] te leh suh ta, ve yon, ve hta, ha leh, ve yo. A shu yaw[˘] ve a lo, hta, ba, ta[˘] leh aw, teh, yon, ve sha[˘] hki[˘] leh, da, ve kan[˘] g[˘]a te ve teh, G[˘]ui, sha k[˘]o[˘] ta, ve yo. Yon, ve k[˘]o[˘] leh kan[˘] ma[˘] te ve leh, suh ta, ve pa taw nga, hui hta, hta[˘]. hk[˘]aw, la[˘] leh hte[˘] ve caw[˘] ve chaw hpeh, tcuh la[˘] ma[˘] g[˘]a. Aw, bon aw, shin[˘] chi ve aw, hk[˘]aw lo nga, hui hu[˘] ye, cheh[˘] ve hk[˘]e, k[˘]aw, ca[˘] leh hu[˘] cheh[˘] caw[˘] ve yo. 29

Te[˘] chi hi[˘] ha hk[˘]aw, aw, hkui[˘] pui, hta[˘], Sa, kaw[˘] ta, lan, mvuh[˘] mi, Hkri, ya[˘] aw, mo, aw, ho[˘] Thomas Boston bvuh, ta, ve :

Nga, hui leh, ven[˘] ba[˘] u[˘] peun, ve, suh ve, hai, ve leh mi, gui, ve a lo, daw[˘] hk[˘]a[˘] hk[˘]a peu-e, hta, ba, ta[˘] leh nga, hui hta, o[˘] k[˘]o, hk[˘]a shu, u[˘] peun, la[˘] tu, Ye-su[˘] Hkri, hta, Hku[˘] haw[˘] hkan[˘] hk[˘]a shu, ha, yu, tu, lo, ve yo. : I[˘]sa. 26:13 – “Nga, hui ve Jaw[˘] maw[˘] G[˘]ui, sha-o, nga, hui leh, aw, nu ve chaw te[˘] hpa, u[˘] peun, la[˘] ve hta, g[˘]a hkan, jaw peu. Ya, hk[˘]a[˘], naw, te[˘] g[˘]a[˘] ceh ti[˘] nga, hui ve G[˘]ui, sha hpeh, ve yo.” Chi[˘] mvuh ve li, 2:12 – “Kaw[˘] che[˘] ve aw, hk[˘]aw lo yaw[˘] meh[˘] g[˘]u[˘] suh, bo[˘] ta-o. O[˘] hk[˘]e ma[˘] te ve k[˘]o, yaw[˘] nyi ma zuh[˘] la leh naw, g[˘]a suh tu, yo. Yaw[˘] hta, g[˘]a[˘] va ve chaw hk[˘]a peu-e, g[˘]a ha leh, ve yo.” 2Ti[˘]mo[˘]se, 2:1 – “Hk[˘]e te leh nga, ya[˘]-o, Ye-su[˘] Hkri, ve aw, bon aw, hk[˘]aw lo aw, g[˘]a[˘] caw, la pi[˘]-o.” 2Kaw[˘]ren, htu[˘] 1:10 – “G[˘]ui, sha leh, nga, hui hta, chi taw taw ui, ja[˘] ve suh ve te[˘] ceu, aw, hk[˘]aw lo pon, la[˘] peu. Yaw[˘] k[˘]aw, pon, la[˘] tu, she, ve hta, nga, hui daw[˘] law cheh[˘] ve yo.” 30

28. Thomas Goodwin, *The Work of the Holy Spirit in Our Salvation* (Edinburgh: Banner of Truth, 1979), 129.

29. Matthew Henry, *Commentary on the Whole Bible* (Old Tappan, N.J., Revell, n.d.), 981 – 83.

30. Thomas Boston, “A Brief Explication of the First Part of the Assembly’s Shortwe Catechism,” in *The Comple Work of the Late Rev. Thomas Boston, Ettrick*, 12 vols. (Wheaton, Ill.: Roberts, 1980 reprint), 7: 67 – 68.

En_ga_lan_ leh A_me_ri^ka_ mvuh^ mi_ hk'aw yon_ ve hta_ ha_ sha^ leh aw_ meh bvuh_ ja^ ve bon ma_ pa_ George Whitefield leh_, 1739 hk'aw_ Aw^gu^ ha pa 6 nyi hta^ yaw^ ve li_ sha tan^ hk'aw bvuh_ ta_ ve :

Bon paweh^ te^ ma_ hk'aw bon ma_ peu_ hk'aw_ naw^, nga_ leh aw_ chaw^ te^ hpa_ hpa_daw^ kaw^ cheh^ ve chaw ya^ shi_ pui^ ve cu^ yi_ daw^ hk'a^ hta_ ma^ ha_ yu_ ve Antinomian aw_ mo_ ve aw_ li^ aw_ hk'a^ aw_ lawn jeh_ da_ ve yo_. Yaw^ hui aw_ lawn shi_ ve chaw lai^ g'a^ taw^ k'ai ve yo_. Nga_ hui Hkri_ ya^ aw_ mo_ yeh^ cheh^ ve li_ hk'aw da_ ve kan^ leh_ yon_ ve aw_ shi_ hpeh_ leh nga_ hui ve ven^ ba^ hta_ yu_ ba_ la^ ma^ g'a_ G'ui_ sha suh^ jeh_ ve hta_ hkan_ ma^ g'a_ (hte^ ve caw^ ve chaw hpeh_ la pi^ ma^ g'a_). Ya_ hk'a^, yon_ ve aw_ shi_ naw_ la ve da_ ve kan^ te^ hpa_ leh_, hte^ ve caw^ ve aw_ hk'a^ suh^ g'a_ la_ leh aw_ teh_ aw_ na a sha_ te_ ve yon_ ve te^ ceu_ caw_ la pi^ ve pa taw_ aw_ shi_ hta_ nyi leh aw_ ceh_ hta_ shi_ hpeh_ ve hk'e_ a sha_ te_ ve yon_ ve sha^ hki^ ma_ la^ cheh^ ve yo_.

1700 hk'aw_ te^ yan^ hta^, G'ui_ lawn sha lawn hk'a deh_ shi_ leh bon ma_ cheu_ ja^ ve Jonathan Edward bvuh_ ta_ ve leh_ :

G'ui_ sha heu^ ga^ leh ha_ yu_ hpeh_ ve o^ k'o_ pui ve aw_ li^ leh_, g'a^ nu^ leh kan^ ma^ te ve a sha_ ma^ caw_ ve pa taw_ te_ chi^ peun da_ kui_ ma^ caw_ ve a sha_ te_ hk'a^ ma^ he^. G'ui_ sha ve taw^ hkaw^ hk'aw k'o^ ta_ ve hk'e_ nyi ma pfuh^ leh aw_ g'a^ caw_ ve hk'aw kan^ hk'a deh_ te cheh^ ve yon_ ve te^ ceu_ hta_ yaw^ heu^ ga^ ve yo_ . . .

Yon_ ve hta_ pa taw a sha_ te_ cheh^ ve teh_ k'o^ ve chaw hui maw_ jaw hpu^ jaw ve ma^ caw_ leh shu geh ka_ te_ chi^ kan^ ma^ te ve k'o_ yon_ ve aw_ lawn hk'a deh_ ma^ shi_ she_ ve yo_. Yaw^ hui yon_ ve pa taw da_ cheh^ ve teh_ daw^ ve yo_. Hk'e te leh yaw^ hui hk'a_ hk'e hpeh_ cheh^ ve hta_ ma^ shi_, te ta^ peu_ ve hai_ ve aw_ ceu_ hta_ k'aw_ shi_ la hta^, yaw^ hui ma^ yon_ ve pa taw ven^ ba^ ui_ ja^ ve hta_ daw^ hpfu^ ve yo_. Yaw^ hui da_ ja^ ve chaw hpeh_ la leh G'ui_ sha hta_ ta_ ui_ ve hk'aw nyi hk'a^ suh tu_ daw^ law kui_ hk'a bi^ caw_ la ve pa taw_ aw_ teh_ aw_ na yon_ ve aw_ g'a^ ui_ ve aw_ he^ hpeh_ ve yo_. Li_ hpu hk'aw ma_ la^ ta_ ve hk'e_ a shu yaw^ caw_ cheh^ hpeh_ cheh^ ve hta_ ceh nyi hk'a^ suh cheh^ ve hta_ yon_ ve teh_ k'o^ hpeh_ tu_ la^. Bon li^ shin^ li^ hpaw^ lo aw_ hta_ mvuh ve Hpa_ri_sch^ hui hta_ Ye_su^ ma_ pi^ ve hk'e_ Aw_ ha hpu hta_ te ya_ ve ven^ ba^ hta_ hpeh^ ma^ g'a_ . . .

. . . Ma^ yon_ ve, ma^ he^ k'o_ yon_ ve a ci^ ti^ caw_ ve chaw leh_, a shu yaw^ aw_ to da_ ve chaw hpeh_ ve teh_ sha^ hki^ hkan_ ma^ g'a_. Ya_ hk'a^ yaw^ hui yon_ ve hk'e kan^ te jaw_ leh aw_ bon aw_ shin^ aw_ hk'aw lo a sha_ te_ jaw peu_ ve k'o_ a shu yaw^ da_ da_ la bi^ la cheh^ ve hta_ shi_ leh ma^ yon_ g'a ve aw_ ceu_ meh^ k'ai tu_ yo_ . . .

31. George Whitefield, *Journals* (Edinburgh: Banner of Truth, 1960), 323 – 24.

G'ui, sha leh, chaw ya^ˋ ma^ˋ da, ve hk'a^ˋ peu-e, hta, ba, ta^ˋ leh aw, bon aw, shin^ˋ aw, hk'aw lo te jaw, ve pa taw aw, bon aw, shin^ˋ ma^ˋ la tu, te ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ k'o, aw, ka, aw, nu ve aw, ceu, hta, nyi hk'a^ˋ suh cheh^ˋ tu, aw, pon te hpan, ta, ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Chaw da, chaw keh, hui a shu yaw^ˋ aw, to hta, cha, nyi teh^ˋ nyi ve pa taw nyi hk'a^ˋ suh ve hk'e, cha, nyi teh^ˋ nyi tu, a ye^ˋ ui, leh ma^ˋ ba, ta, caw^ˋ ve yo. A shu yaw^ˋ aw, to hta, nyi hk'a^ˋ suh hpeh, tu, cha, nyi teh^ˋ nyi ve ceh ti^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ, bi^ˋ la tu, lo, ve aw, ceu, hta, g'a te ve yo. Tcu^ˋ ya^ˋ Paw^ˋ lu, leh, pon, la, peu, ve aw, ceu, te^ˋ hpa, hta, leun^ˋ ba, ta^ˋ leh g'u^ˋ suh, lo caw, ve aw, ceu, te^ˋ hpa, hta, la, sheh che yu, cheh^ˋ ve yo. G'ui, sha leh, Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, hta, cu^ˋ leh ku, yu, ve la, shawn, hta, g'a hta^ˋ hk'a ga, g'a, yu, tcu^ˋ ta, ve yo. Suh kui, lo k'aw, te, tu la tu, ve hta, yaw^ˋ daw^ˋ law ve yo. 1Kaw. 9:26 hk'aw "Hk'e te leh nga, hta^ˋ daw^ˋ naw, daw^ˋ te leh g'ui^ˋ ve ma^ˋ he^ˋ." Daw^ˋ nyi cheh^ˋ ve a keh^ˋ la, shawn, g'a tu, shi, ta, ve pa taw g'a^ˋ hte, g'ui^ˋ ve yo. . . . Chi pa taw, naw, hui yon, ve aw, hk'o^ˋ aw, bon aw, shin^ˋ, da, ve kan^ˋ te leh ku, yu, ta, ve hta, keun, da, chaw hpeh, ve hk'aw aw, shi, ma^ˋ ma^ˋ naw, la tu, yo. Chi te^ˋ hpa, ma^ˋ caw, ve chaw leh, meh^ˋ cu^ˋ pa, hk'e hpeh, leh na^ˋ ho, kui, hk'aw cheh^ˋ ta, ve pa taw, yaw^ˋ ve ven^ˋ ba^ˋ aw, pi, te^ˋ hpa, hta, Ye-su^ˋ tsuh^ˋ hpu tsuh^ˋ keh, pi^ˋ peu, ve hta, ma^ˋ shi. Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, ve co co tai, tai, mvuh^ˋ mi, hk'aw g'a lo, e tu, ve vui^ˋ ja^ˋ she. (2Pe. 1: 5-11). :

1767 hk'aw, hta^ˋ, En-ga-lan, chaw I^ˋ ka^ˋ tu, ve bon ma, pa, John Gill bvuh, ta, ve leh, ;

Da, ve keh, ve chaw hpeh, la tu, aw, hkui^ˋ pui, leh, chaw aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, la ve yo. Chi leh, chaw aw, suh^ˋ hpeh, la tu, aw, hkui^ˋ pui, teh ta, ve aw, li^ˋ aw, hk'a^ˋ leh aw, ho, aw, han hpeh, ve aw, hk'o^ˋ, da, keh, ve hk'aw kan^ˋ te leh a sha, te, ve, ku, yu, leu^ˋ yu, ve hta, g'a hkan, ve teh, ma^ˋ da, ve aw, ceu, hta, hpfuh^ˋ ba, ta^ˋ leh da, keh, hte^ˋ caw^ˋ ve hk'aw a sha, te, ma, ve, da, ve kan^ˋ hta, ca^ˋ leh te k'ai ve pa taw, aw, leh meu^ˋ aw, me, aw, hpon^ˋ g'a ve yo. 33

Aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve chaw aw, lawn Gill k'o^ˋ ta, ve leh, :

Ye-su^ˋ Hkri, hta, da, keh, ve chaw hui ve Hku^ˋ haw^ˋ hkan^ˋ hpeh, ve teh, chi^ˋ a, ve leh, yaw^ˋ hui hta, ma, la^ˋ sheh k'ai la^ˋ ve yon, hk'a^ˋ hta, ha, yu, ve tcu^ˋ ka, pa, Praw^ˋ hpeh^ˋ leh yaw^ˋ tu^ˋ tan^ˋ la^ˋ ve pa taw ven^ˋ ba^ˋ g'a pon, ve Paw hku^ˋ lon^ˋ hpeh, ve ceh ti^ˋ ma^ˋ he^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ve aw, li^ˋ taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ leh aw, li^ˋ aw, hk'a^ˋ hk'a^ˋ peu-e, te^ˋ ceu, le le aw, pon da, ve

32. Edward Hickman, ed., *The Works of Jonathan Edwards* (Edinburgh: Banner of Truth, 1979), 237, 259, 263.

33. John Gill, *A Body of Divinity* (Grand Rapids: Sovereign Grace, 1971), 552.

caw[˘] ve ti[˘] yo, teh, ha, ve hk[˘]aw na yu, hpeh, ve Hku[˘] haw[˘] hkan[˘] hpeh, ve teh, yon, leh g[˘]a chi[˘] a, ve yo, 34

1800 hk[˘]aw, te[˘] coe hta[˘] aw, meh bvuh, ja[˘] ve bon ma, pa, leh, Charles Haddon Spurgeon hpeh, leh yaw[˘] aw, to bvuh, ta, ve ha leh, ve bon hkaw[˘] li, k[˘]o[˘] aw, hk[˘]aw lo k[˘]o[˘] ta, ve :

Aw, teh, aw, na Ye-su[˘] Hkri, aw, pon co ha hta, g[˘]a ve sha[˘] hki[˘] leh, a sha, te, hk[˘]a[˘] k[˘]aw, pa ve te[˘] ceu, yo, Chaw te[˘] g[˘]a[˘] pon, la, hta[˘] yaw[˘] te cheh[˘] ve hta, ma[˘] peun da, leh yeh, hk[˘]aw ma[˘] k[˘]o[˘], aw, ba, hpaw[˘] lo ma[˘] k[˘]o[˘], o[˘] hk[˘]e ceh ti[˘] te cheh[˘] she, ve k[˘]o, yaw[˘] chaw aw, suh[˘] hpeh, ve k[˘]o[˘] ve leh, aw, hta, hpaw[˘] ceh hpeh, leh taw[˘] yaw ve kan[˘] te ve ceh ma[˘] he[˘], nyi ma daw[˘] hk[˘]a[˘] leh co ha hk[˘]a[˘] peu-e, daw[˘] hpfu[˘] leh k[˘]aw, pa tu, lo, ve yo, Shi, ta, ve ven[˘] ba[˘] te[˘] ceu, ceu, aw, haw[˘] lo cheh[˘] ta, ve leh, ven[˘] ba[˘] aw, ce, te cheh[˘] ve aw, he[˘] hpeh, leh “naw, leh, naw, na yu, cheh[˘] ve chaw te[˘] g[˘]a[˘] ve aw, ce, hpeh, ve yo,.” Ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, ha, leh nyi ma ui, cheh[˘] ve chaw leh, te, chi[˘] tui[˘] kui, ma[˘] caw, Yaw[˘] ve nyi ma leh a sha, hta, ven[˘] ba[˘] u[˘] peun, cheh[˘] ve pa taw, hai, ja[˘] ve aw, hk[˘]aw lo yaw[˘] daw[˘] caw[˘] ve hk[˘]e yon, leh te k[˘]ai cheh[˘] ve yo, Aw, teh, aw, na chaw aw, suh[˘] hpeh, la ve leh, hai, ve aw, ceu, hk[˘]a[˘] peu-e, hta, g[˘]a can[˘] ve yo, Ven[˘] ba[˘] te[˘] ceu, ceu, aw, hk[˘]aw lo ha leh, cheh[˘] she, ve k[˘]o, daw[˘] law ve lu, k[˘]ai peu, ve aw, he[˘] hpeh, ve yo,

Maw, k[˘]aw sha[˘] hki[˘] hkan, ve leh a sha, te, hk[˘]a[˘] g[˘]a haw, da, pi[˘] ve yo, Hkri, ya[˘] sha[˘] hki[˘] hkan, ve leh, yaw[˘] ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, ba, ta[˘] ve teh, k[˘]o[˘] ve yo, O[˘] hk[˘]e ma[˘] te ve k[˘]o, yaw[˘] leh, chaw he, pa, hpeh, ve yo, 35

Spurgeon leh, chaw ya[˘] ve cu[˘] yi, daw[˘] hk[˘]a[˘] hta, ma[˘] ha, yu, ve chaw Antinomian aw, mo, hta, taw, da, ve aw, lawn chi hk[˘]e k[˘]o[˘] ta, ve :

Nga, ceu[˘] cao, sa, la, tan, te hta[˘], yaw[˘] hui hta, G[˘]ui, sha leu[˘] yu, la[˘] ta, peu, ve pa taw a shu yaw[˘] a sha, te, ga[˘] ve hk[˘]e te, hpeh, ve teh, yon, ve Antinomian chaw te[˘] hpa, hta, g[˘]a taw, da, ve yo, Ma[˘] caw[˘] ve yon, hk[˘]a[˘] chi meh[˘] k[˘]ai suh k[˘]ai peu, teh, daw[˘] ve htaw[˘], nga, kan[˘] tan, te hta[˘] daw[˘] ha, law, law, caw, cheh[˘] she, ve yo, Chaw te[˘] g[˘]a[˘] chaw mo, lon[˘] g[˘]u[˘] suh, hpui law[˘] pa[˘] lo tzuh, te[˘] hkeh[˘] keu chi[˘] ta, leh nga, leh, G[˘]ui, sha leu[˘] yu, la[˘] ta, ve chaw te[˘] g[˘]a[˘] hpeh, ve teh, k[˘]o[˘] cheh[˘] ve yo, Chaw mo, lon[˘] yaw[˘] hta, yeh, o[˘] ve hk[˘]aw g[˘]a, hte[˘] taw[˘] ve hta, g[˘]a maw, hta[˘], chi hk[˘]e te caw[˘] ve yo, teh, nga, daw[˘] ve yo, G[˘]ui, sha hta, ma[˘] yaw[˘] yan, ve chaw hui htaw[˘], “leu[˘] yu, ta, ve chaw” teh, k[˘]o[˘] ve hta, ma[˘] daw[˘] caw[˘] ve teh, g[˘]a maw, ve yo, G[˘]ui, sha leu[˘] yu, ta, ve chaw leh, tzuh, daw, ve, de[˘] hkeu ve, he, ve leh aw, ka, aw, nu ven[˘] ba[˘] aw, hk[˘]aw lo cheh[˘] ta, ma[˘] hpeh, Ven[˘] ba[˘] aw, hk[˘]aw lo cheh[˘] ta, leh Ye-su[˘] Hkri, aw, hk[˘]aw lo nyi hk[˘]a[˘] suh tu, pon, ve hta, g[˘]a peu, teh, k[˘]o[˘] cheh[˘] ve Antinomian chaw te[˘] hpa, hta, nga, ve nyi ma hk[˘]aw can[˘] ja[˘] ve yo, Da, ve kan[˘] hta, pa taw, ma[˘] he[˘] k[˘]o[˘] da, ve kan[˘] aw, pon htai, hk[˘]aw, g[˘]a ta, ve ma[˘] he[˘], ya, hk[˘]a[˘], da, ve kan[˘] ma[˘] caw, ve yon, ve te[˘] ceu, htaw[˘], htai, hk[˘]aw, la[˘] ma[˘] g[˘]a, Ye-su[˘] Hkri, leh, chaw ya[˘] ven[˘] ba[˘] aw, hk[˘]aw lo cheh[˘] tu, htai, hk[˘]aw, pi[˘] ve ma[˘] he[˘], Ven[˘] ba[˘] hta, ba, ta[˘] tu, leh g[˘]a pon, tu, htai, hk[˘]aw, pi[˘] ve yo, G[˘]ui, sha meh[˘] g[˘]u[˘] suh, da, keh, ve hk[˘]aw a sha, te, ga[˘] ve nyi ma ma[˘] caw, ve k[˘]o, ven[˘] ba[˘] daw[˘] ha, ve leh

34. Ibid., 555.

35. Charles H. Spurgeon, *The Soul Winner* (Pasadena, Tex.: Pilgrim, 1978), 32 – 33.

te ya, ve te^h hpa^h aw, haw^h lo cheh^h ta^h she^h ve yo^h. Da^h ve kan^h ma^h caw^h ve “htai^h hk^h aw, g^h a tu, yon^h ve” teh, k^h o^h ve leh^h, g^h ui, yaw^h tu, caw^h ve yo^h. Htai^h hk^h aw, g^h a peu^h ve chaw leh^h, te^h ceu^h le le bi^h law^h ve ma^h he^h she^h. Ya, hk^h a^h, yaw^h ve nyi ma hk^h aw hk^h a^h hta^h ka, bi^h law^h ve hta^h g^h a tu, co^h ca^h cheh^h ve hk^h e, te^h nyi k^h o yaw^h aw, pon la, ka hk^h o^h hkan^h suh leh chi beu^h aw, me^h aw, hpon^h hk^h a bi^h caw^h ve yaw^h ve Htai^h hk^h aw, sheh^h hpa^h ve aw, ho^h aw, han hk^h a shu^h shu^h, yaw^h hta^h shi^h ve leh da, keh^h ve aw, hk^h aw lo hpeh^h la bi^h la tu, yo^h.

Waterbeach ven^h hk^h aw nga, bon ma^h pa^h te cheh^h hta^h, pon^h la, hta^h chaw he^h pa^h hk^h e a sha, te, jaw ve chaw te^h g^h a^h shu g^h a^h suh^h mui hk^h aw^h hk^h o^h mui^h ta^h leh nga, bon ma^h ve hta^h yaw^h daw^h caw^h ve te^h yan^h, o^h k^h o^h hi^h cheh^h ve yo^h. Nga, da, keh^h hte^h caw^h ve aw^h lawn ma^h ve ma^h k^h o^h, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh^h shaw^h la^h ve aw^h lawn ma^h ve ma^h k^h o^h, o^h k^h o^h g^h a^h hte^h hi^h ve yo^h. Nga, hta^h ha, lu di^h ve chaw da, te^h g^h a^h hk^h e shaw^h ve yo^h. Yaw^h o^h k^h o^h hi^h ve jeh^h leh ta^h i^h cheh^h la^h tu, daw^h law leh “G^h ui, sha naw, hta, leu^h yu, la^h ve leh naw, aw, to hta, naw, hk^h a^h naw, leu^h yu, ve peun da, ja^h. G^h ui, sha yaw^h ve Aw, ha hpu hta, cu^h leh naw, hta, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw hpeh^h la pi^h ve leh naw, aw, to hta, naw, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh^h shaw^h ta^h ve peun da, ja^h teh^h,” ma^h ve yo^h. Chaw maw^h pa^h o^h ve la, ha^h ma^h daw^h caw^h ve hta, g^h a maw^h ve yo^h. K^h aw, ca^h leh “Naw, hk^h a^h naw, leu^h yu, ta^h leh naw, aw, to hta, naw, hte^h ve caw^h ve chaw teh^h shaw^h ta^h ve htaw^h, G^h ui, sha ve Aw, ha hpu ve sha^h hki^h aw, mai^h ma^h caw^h ve k^h o, aw, teh^h aw, na G^h ui, sha hta, ta^h ui, yaw^h yan ve ma^h he^h, da, keh^h ve chaw ma^h hpeh^h, ven^h ba^h aw, hk^h aw lo cheh^h ta^h she^h ve yo^h. Ven^h ba^h ya^h hk^h e a sha, te, leh ne^h hai^h ve aw, ho, aw, han caw^h ve htaw^h, G^h ui, sha ve aw, ya^h teh^h k^h o^h cheh^h ve yo^h. G^h ui, sha ve aw, ya^h hpeh^h ve aw^h law^h peu^h ve sha^h hki^h leh^h, ven^h ba^h hta^h aw, teh^h aw, na g^h a can^h leh Hkri^h hta, shu^h da, ve da, keh^h ve a sha, te, hk^h a^h g^h a caw^h ve yo^h.” Antinomian chaw maw^h pa^h o^h ve yon^h hk^h a^h chi hta, ha, yu, ma^h g^h a. Ya, hk^h a^h nga, leh^h, G^h ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h hpeu^h ma^h la^h ve hk^h e ma^h cheh^h ve teh^h shi^h ve yo^h. 36

Pon^h la, ve a^h la, hk^h e te^h ha hk^h aw, hta^h, Anglican aw, mo^h ve sa^h la, Bishop J. C. Ryle aw, taw^h ma hehn^h ja^h ve taw^h hkaw^h chi hk^h e bvuh^h ta^h ve :

Chaw te^h g^h a^h G^h ui, sha hta, ma^h chi^h a, pi^h leh chaw aw, suh^h hpeh^h la ve k^h o^h ve hta, nga, na ma^h g^h a. Yaw^h chaw aw, suh^h hpeh^h la ve te^h nyi G^h ui, sha hta, ma^h chi^h a, pi^h ve k^h o, hk^h a^h hk^h e ve chaw aw, suh^h hpeh^h la ve na, nga, ma^h shi^h. Chaw aw, suh^h hpeh^h la k^h o g^h a ve aw, bon aw, shin^h hta, aw, hpfuh^h ma^h shaw^h ve na, aw, hpfuh^h shaw^h leu^h ja^h ve na, kaw^h tu, daw^h ha^h tu, caw^h ve ma^h he^h la^h. Nyi^h paw^h te^h paw^h paw^h la ve chaw a sha, te, hk^h a^h aw, hta^h, mvuh^h la tu, hta, aw, g^h a^h pi^h ve hk^h aw co ha hpaw^h lo k^h aw, te, tu la ve

36. Charles H. Spurgeon, *Autobiography: Volume 1: The Early Years, 1834 – 1859* (Edinburgh: Banner of Truth, 1962), 224 – 25.

aw. bon aw. shin^h hk'a. ma zuh. ve, hk'a. ma k'eh. ve, hk'a. ma na^h ve, hk'a. ma mvuh ve leh hk'a. ma ui. ve hta. shaw. teh^h ma^h g'a ve te^h ceu. yo. Nga. k'o^h ve ya. leh na. Ya. hk'a^h nga. te^h ceu. daw^h ve, pon. la. hta^h chaw lai^h g'a^h "chi^h a. pi^h ve" taw^h hkaw^h hta. yeh^h hta^h, "chaw aw. suh^h hpeh. la ve" hta. ca^h da. ve teh. shi. ve k'o^h caw^h cheh^h ve yo. Ngeh chaweh k'o^h ve k'o, yaw^h hui chi^h a. ve te^h yan^h, aw^h law^h te^h paw^h chaw aw. suh^h hpeh. la peu. ve yo. 37

Princeton Li. hpu caw^h yeh. lon^h hk'aw G'ui. lawn sha lawn ma. sheh. hpa^h Dr. Benjamin B. Warfield leh., Nyi^h chi ha hk'aw. aw. hkui^h pui. hta^h yon. ve aw. lawn bvuh. ta. ve li. hk'aw bvuh. ta. ve leh. ;

Nga. hui g'a yon. tu. ve aw. ceu., ma^h he^h k'o aw. sheh. hpa^h hta. ma^h shi. leh nga. hui aw. to yaw^h hta. yon. leh chi^h a. ve hk'a. hk'e aw. bon caw. ma^h caw. ve hta. ma^h shi. ve k'o, aw. teh. aw. na yon. ve te^h ceu. caw. la ma^h g'a. Nga. hui hk'a dch. ma^h yon. leh aw. to chi^h a. ma^h g'a ve hta. yon. ve teh. k'o^h ma^h hpeh. 38

Moody Li. hpu caw^h yeh. ve aw. ho^h R. A. Torrey leh., yaw^h ve ha leh. ve bon hkaw^h li. hk'aw Li. hpu hen^h ya^h te^h hpa. ven^h ba^h ya^h te^h g'a^h hta. ku. pi^h hta^h, Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh. ve hta. aw. hkui^h pui. g'a teh ve aw. lawn k'o^h pi^h ve: "Ye-su^h Hkri. hta. a shu yaw^h ve hta. hk'aw. sheh. hpa^h hpeh. ve hta. ha. yu. leh yaw^h hta. yaw^h ve Jaw^h maw^h leh Aw. sheh. hpa^h hpeh. ve teh. hte^h leh. shi. k'ai pi^h." 39

Dallas Theological Seminary hta. tan. te sheh. hpa^h, te^h ceu. le G'ui. sha ve a lo. hk'a^h suh hpeh. cheh^h ve teh. yon. ve W. H. Griffith Thomas leh., hte^h ve caw^h ve leh da. ve keh. ve hpa^h da. ma^h g'a ve hk'e, 40 yon. ve htaw^h da. ve kan^h hta. g'a te taw^h la ve teh. yon. ve yo. 41 Yaw^h ngeh chaweh k'o^h ta. ve, "Tcu^h ya^h Paw^h lu. Aw. 15 hk'aw yon. ve hta. lo. ve leh Tcu^h ya^h Ya-ko^h Aw. 22 hk'aw kan^h te tu. lo. ve teh. yeh^h ta. ve yo. Paw^h lu. aw. pon kan^h leh. yon. ve geh lo taw^h la leh Ya-ko^h aw. pon yon. ve leh. kan^h hta. cu^h leh sha^h hki^h hkan. cheh^h ve yo. 42 Ro^h ma. li. 14 aw. lawn yaw^h bvuh. ta. ve leh.:

Nga. hui Ye-su^h Hkri. hta. ca^h da. ve leh., yaw^h hkan. suh leh k'aw. te. tu la ve pa taw Jaw^h maw^h hpeh. ve hta. aw. hkui^h pui. teh ta. ve yo. Ye-su^h hkan. suh leh k'aw. te. tu la ve daw^h law kui. leh., yaw^h ve chaw a sha. te. kui. aw. hk'o^h lo Jaw^h maw^h hpeh. tu. aw. pon hpeh. ve pa taw, yaw^h hta. Jaw^h maw^h teh. g'a shaw. ta. ve yo. Ven^h ba^h k'o^h ve leh., k'aw. hpfuh^h ve te^h ceu. hpeh. ve pa taw, Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh. ve hta. hkan. yu. hta^h heh. Htai. hk'aw. pa. hpeh. leh ven^h ba^h pon. la^h ve yo. Nga. hui ve nyi ma k'aw

37. John Charles Ryle, *Holiness* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1979), 57.

38. Benjamin B. Warfield, *Biblical and Theological Studies* (Grand Rapids/ Baker, 1968), 402 – 3.

39. R. A. Torrey, *How to Work for Christ* (Old Tappan, N.J.: Revell, n.d.), 32.

40. W. H. Griffith Thomas, *The Principles of Theology* (Grand Rapids: baker, 1979), 186 – 87.

41. *Ibids.*, 200 – 205.

42. *Ibids.*, 205.

jaw hk'o^ yaw^ hta, u^ peun_ tguh leh Hku^ haw^ hkan^ hk'a shu_ aw_ me_ aw_ hpon^ pi^ hta^ heh_ Aw_ ha hpu lo_ la leh cheh^ hpeh_ ve yo_. 43

Ma^ maw maw hta^, Oswald T. Allis Ka ti_ sha^ ca^ nyi^ ma_ aw_ lawn bvuh_ leh k'o^ ve:

Aw_ bon aw_ shin^ ve ka ti_ sha^ ca^ hta_ ca^ da_ leh Hkri_ ya^ te^ g'a^ leh_ yon_ ve te^ ceu_ hta_ hte^ ve caw^ ve chaw hpeh_ la tu_ da_ ve kan^ aw_ pon aw_ tan te pi^ ma^ hpeh_. Ma^ keun_ ve htaw^ Ye_su^ Hkri_ hta_ yon_ ve pa taw hte^ ve caw^ ve chaw hpeh_ la tu_ ku_ yu_ la^ ve hta_ keun_ da_ hk'e a sha_ te_ hpeh_ tu_ Paw^lu_ k'o^ ve hk'e, "Hkri_ ha_ pehn^ ve te^ ceu_ nga_ hui hta_ vaw^ ti_ ta_ la^ ve yo_." Kan^ te ve hta_ pa taw htai_ hk'aw_ g'a ve ma^ he^ ve pa taw, Mo^se_ ve aw_ li^ taw^ hkaw^ aw_ haw^ lo ma^ k'aw_ cheh^ leh aw_ htai_ mvuh la peu_ ve aw_ hk'aw lo, Ye_su^ aw_ la_ g'aw^ hui hta_ k'o^ pi^ ve hk'e, "Nga_ naw_ hui hta_ ha_ ve hk'e, naw_ hui te^ g'a^ leh te^ g'a^ hta_ ha_ da_-o_." teh_ k'o^ pi^ ve leh_ Aw_ li^ taw^ hkaw^ a keh^ aw_ htai_ mvuh ve , "Naw_ hui a shu yaw^ aw_ to hta_ ha_ ve hk'e, aw_ pa^ aw_ kui cheh^ ve chaw hta_ g'a ha_ ve" teh_ na yu_ pui^ tu_ ma_ pi^ ve yo_. "Yon_ ve k'o aw_ li^ taw^ hkaw^ hta_ na yu_ tu_ ma^ lo_ ve la^" teh_ k'o^ ve hta_ Paw^lu_ k'aw_ yaw hk'aw_ pi^ ve leh_, "Nga_ hui aw_ li^ taw^ hkaw^ aw_ suh^ k'aw_ teh tu_ G'ui_ sha taw_ ta_ la^ pi^-o^." 44

"Antinomianism" ve aw_ meh hta_ cu^ leh Allis ca^ leh k'o^ ta_ ve :

Li_ hpu aw_ suh^ hk'a peu-e_ hk'aw ma_ ta_ ve leh_ hte^ ve caw^ ve teh_ k'o^ hta^, te ya_ ve aw_ ceu_ hk'a peu-e_ hk'aw pon_ la^ leh da_ ve keh_ ve chaw hpeh_ peu_ ve hta_ k'o^ ve yo_. Hte^ ve caw^ ve aw_ shi_ ma^ naw_ ve leh_, a sha_ te_ ve yon_ ve te^ ceu_ ma^ he^. Chaw hk'aw^ pa_ paw hku^ geh la_ leh yaw^ te ya_ ta^ ve aw_ ceu_ te^ hpa_ hta_ gaw_ leh_ ca k'o^ ma_ leh ven^ ba^ pon_ tu_ te ve leh_, a_ shoe_ Yu^da_ chaw yaw^ hui te ya_ ta^ ve aw_ ceu_ te^ hpa_ aw_ pon Bon yeh_ lon^ hta_ yaw^ hui hpaw va_ kui_ "chaw hk'aw^ cheh^ kui_ yeh_ hpeh_ tu_ " te cheh^ ve hk'a shu_ hpeh_ ve yo_. 45

Aw_ ka_ aw_ nu li_ bvuh_ pa_ te^ hpa_ leh_, ya_ nyi ve Hkri_ ya^ aw_ mo_ hk'aw Antinomianism aw_ li^ aw_ lawn ma_ bi^ la cheh^ ve hta_ an^ ve yo_. A. W. Pink leh_, 1937 hk'aw_ hta^ hk'a shu_ ha leh_ bon hkaw^ kan^ g'a^ nu^ kui_ hta_ k'o^ ve aw_ hk'aw lo :

Ya_ nyi ve ha leh_ bon hkaw^ ma_ pa_ te^ hpa_ leh_, Ye_su^ Hkri_ ve htai_ hk'aw_ ve taw^ hkaw^ hta_ k'o^ ya_ yeh^ ya_ cheh^ ve yo_. Htai_ hk'aw_ ve leh_, ven^ ba^ ya^ aw_ pon Ye_su^ Hkri_ te la^ peu_ ve aw_ bon aw_ shin^ hta_ pa taw hk'e le^ g'a ve la_ shawn_ hpeh_ leh yaw^ hta_ yon_ tu_ ceh ti^ lo_ ve^— yaw^ ve aw_ suh_ ve da_ hku^ ja hku^ hta_ cu^ tu_

43. W. H. Griffith Thomas, *St. Paul's Epistle to the Romans* (Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, n.d.), 371, emphasis added.

44. Oswald T. Allis, "The Covenant of Works," in Carl F. H. Henry, ed., *Basic Christian Doctrines* (Grand Rapids: Baker, 1962),

45. *Ibid.*, 99.

ceh ti⁻ lo⁻ ve yo⁻. Daw^h hk[']a^h chi ya⁻ nyi “orthodox” aw⁻ mo⁻ ve na⁻ paw hk[']aw aw⁻ hkaw^h bvuh, ja^h leh nyi ma hk[']aw aw⁻ geu tcuh^h na⁻ ja^h peu⁻. Chi ve hta⁻ ma^h ha⁻ yu⁻ ve chaw leh k[']aw, hpfuh^h ve chaw hui leh⁻, Ye⁻su^h Hkri⁻ te ta⁻ peu⁻ ve kan⁻ hta⁻ ma^h shaw⁻ ma^h ca^h te ve pa taw aw⁻ mo⁻ ya^h teh⁻ ma^h shaw⁻ ve aw⁻ hk[']o^h, ma^h he^h he^h ve ma⁻ sheh⁻ hpa^h hpeh⁻ ve teh⁻ shaw⁻ ve yo⁻. Htai⁻ hk[']aw⁻ ve leh⁻, kan⁻ te ve hta⁻ pa taw g[']a ve ma^h he^h, yon⁻ ve aw⁻ hk[']aw lo aw⁻ bon aw⁻ shin⁻ hta⁻ pa taw ceh ti⁻ g[']a hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. Da⁻ ve keh⁻ ve ma^h caw⁻ k[']o, G[']ui⁻ sha ve aw⁻ bon aw⁻ shin⁻ hta⁻ g[']a ma^h hpeh⁻. Aw⁻ lawn k[']o, da⁻ keh⁻ ve aw⁻ bon aw⁻ shin⁻ leh⁻, ven^h ba^h hta⁻ a ci⁻ ka⁻ ca⁻ da⁻ ma^h hpeh⁻. Htai⁻ hk[']aw⁻ ve aw⁻ bon leh⁻, hk[']e le^h pi^h la⁻ ve la⁻ shawn⁻ hpeh⁻ ve pa taw, la⁻ sheh hk[']aw te, chi⁻ ma^h caw⁻ ve chaw ha⁻ yu⁻ hpeh⁻ ve htaw^h, mi⁻ gui⁻ ha leh⁻ tu⁻ aw⁻ ceu⁻ hta⁻ ye⁻ chaweh vaw^h ta⁻ ve la⁻ sheh leh⁻, aw⁻ bon la⁻ shawn⁻ chi ve hta⁻ ha⁻ yu⁻ ma^h hpeh⁻. K[']aw, hpfuh^h pui⁻ ve nyi ma hta⁻ ma^h ba⁻ ta⁻ ve ceh ceh aw⁻ teh⁻ yon⁻ ma^h hpeh⁻ ta⁻. A shu yaw^h ve sha⁻ ho⁻ hta⁻ ma^h ba⁻ ta⁻, ven^h ba^h ma^h daw^h hpfuh^h leh Ye⁻su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh⁻ ve hta⁻ ma^h ha⁻ yu⁻ ve ven^h ba^h ya^h te^h hpa⁻ htai⁻ hk[']aw⁻ ve hta⁻ g[']a hpeh⁻ ve teh⁻ ma⁻ ve chaw hui leh⁻, kan⁻ te ve hta⁻ pa taw htai⁻ hk[']aw⁻ g[']a hpeh⁻ leh a shu yaw^h hk[']a^h co^h ca^h ve pa taw mvuh^h naw ma hk[']o^h lo ga⁻ hpeh⁻ ve teh⁻ k[']o^h ve hk[']a shu⁻ shu⁻ kaw^h tu⁻ ui⁻ ja^h ve yo⁻. 46

Pink k[']aw⁻ bvuh⁻ ta⁻ ve :

G[']ui⁻ sha ve aw⁻ bon aw⁻ shin⁻ leh⁻, a shu yaw^h te keun⁻ te caw^h ve kan⁻ aw⁻ vui⁻ hta⁻ ma^h te ve aw⁻ hk[']o^h, kan⁻ aw⁻ vui⁻ o^h ve te^h hpa⁻ hta⁻ ma^h shaw⁻ ma^h ca^h te tu⁻ nyi ma aw⁻ g[']a ui⁻ ve chaw hui hta⁻ ma^h pi^h ta⁻. A shu yaw^h te keun⁻ te caw^h ve kan⁻ aw⁻ vui⁻ hta⁻ ba⁻ ta⁻ leh G[']ui⁻ sha nyi ma caw^h tu⁻ te ve leh⁻, yaw^h ve aw⁻ bon aw⁻ shin⁻ hta⁻ mi⁻ gui⁻ ha leh⁻ tu⁻ aw⁻ pon yeh^h tu⁻ k[']aw⁻ pa pi^h cheh^h ve hk[']e hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻. 47

A.W. Tozer htaw^h, Pink hk[']a shu⁻ shu⁻ hk[']a sha sha-eh⁻ yon⁻ ve aw⁻ lawn ma⁻ ve hta⁻ ma^h he^h he^h ve ma⁻ hk[']a teh⁻ k[']o^h ta⁻ ve yo⁻. Yaw^h ve bon ma⁻ hkaw^h leh yaw^h bvuh⁻ ve li⁻ te^h hpa⁻ leh⁻, ya⁻ nyi ve ha leh⁻ bon hkaw^h hta⁻ taw⁻ ta⁻ ve yo⁻. I Pe⁻tru^h li⁻ aw⁻ lawn hta⁻ ca⁻ da⁻ leh I Call It Heresy k[']o^h ve li⁻ k[']o^h hk[']aw Tzer k[']o^h ve :

Pon⁻ la⁻ ve lai⁻ hk[']aw⁻ chaw te^h g[']a^h a shu yaw^h aw⁻ to G[']ui⁻ sha hta⁻ ma^h chi^h a⁻ pi^h, Ye⁻su^h Hkri⁻ hta⁻ Jaw^h maw^h leh Htai⁻ hk[']aw⁻ sheh⁻ hpa^h teh⁻ ma^h ha⁻ yu⁻ leh G[']ui⁻ sha ve a lo⁻ hta⁻ ma^h na yu⁻ ve k[']o, “Nga⁻ Hkri⁻ ya^h te^h g[']a^h yo⁻” teh⁻ k[']o^h ma^h ha^h. Chi hk[']e k[']o^h g[']a hta^h heh⁻, “Nga⁻ htai⁻ hk[']aw⁻ ve hta⁻ g[']a peu⁻” teh⁻ k[']o^h hpeh⁻ ve yo⁻.

Ya⁻ nyi yaw^h hui ma^h bi^h ma^h law⁻ leh hk[']a^h hk[']e hpeh⁻ cheh^h she⁻ ve htaw^h, Hkri⁻ ya^h a sha⁻ te, kui⁻ hk[']aw pa k[']ai ji^h k[']ai cheh^h ve pa taw, la⁻ tu⁻ ve aw⁻ yan^h hk[']aw aw⁻ meh o^h ve hta⁻ g[']a hpeh⁻ tu⁻ htai⁻ hk[']aw⁻ g[']a peu⁻ teh⁻ k[']o^h cheh^h pi^h she⁻.

46. Arthur W. Pink, “Signs of the Times,” Studies in the Scriptures, 16:373 – 75.

47. Pink, *Gleanings*, 291.

Jaw^ˊ maw^ˊ Ye^ˊ su^ˊ Hkri^ˊ hta^ˊ aw^ˊ teh^ˊ aw^ˊ na nga^ˊ hui na yu^ˊ tu^ˊ ma^ˊ lo^ˊ teh^ˊ k'o^ˊ hpeh^ˊ-aw la^ˊ.

Nga^ˊ hui hta^ˊ hta^ˊ hk'aw^ˊ la^ˊ tu^ˊ yaw^ˊ hta^ˊ ku^ˊ ve aw^ˊ yan^ˊ hta^ˊ tan^ˊ leh nga^ˊ hui yaw^ˊ ve taw^ˊ hkaw^ˊ hta^ˊ g'a^ˊ na yu^ˊ ve yo^ˊ. Nga^ˊ hui yaw^ˊ ve taw^ˊ hkaw^ˊ hta^ˊ ma^ˊ na yu^ˊ ve k'o^ˊ, nga^ˊ hui aw^ˊ teh^ˊ aw^ˊ na chaw aw^ˊ suh^ˊ hpeh^ˊ peu^ˊ teh^ˊ k'o^ˊ ma^ˊ hpeh^ˊ.

Hkri^ˊ ya^ˊ te^ˊ hpa^ˊ a^ˊ hto^ˊ ma te cheh^ˊ ve hta^ˊ maw^ˊ leh ka^ˊ cheh^ˊ ve pa taw^ˊ Hkri^ˊ ya^ˊ hpeh^ˊ ve teh^ˊ k'o^ˊ cheh^ˊ ve chaw hui hta^ˊ nyi ve te^ˊ yan^ˊ, yaw^ˊ hui aw^ˊ teh^ˊ aw^ˊ na chaw aw^ˊ suh^ˊ hpeh^ˊ ma^ˊ hpeh^ˊ ve hta^ˊ nga^ˊ na nyi tu^ˊ caw^ˊ ve yo^ˊ.

Aw^ˊ vi^ˊ aw^ˊ nyi te^ˊ hpa^ˊ-o^ˊ, chi hk'e^ˊ hpeh^ˊ ve leh^ˊ aw^ˊ hkui^ˊ pui^ˊ hta^ˊ ma^ˊ ya^ˊ ve hta^ˊ pa taw yo^ˊ. Yaw^ˊ hui daw^ˊ ve leh^ˊ, ven^ˊ ba^ˊ caw^ˊ ve chaw hui hta^ˊ gu pi^ˊ tu^ˊ G'ui^ˊ sha hta^ˊ na^ˊ tsuh^ˊ yeh^ˊ hk'e^ˊ shaw^ˊ leh Ye^ˊ su^ˊ hta^ˊ kan^ˊ te sheh^ˊ hpa^ˊ aw^ˊ ho^ˊ hk'e^ˊ ceh shaw^ˊ ve yo^ˊ.

Yaw^ˊ hui k'o^ˊ ve, “Jaw^ˊ maw^ˊ-o^ˊ, nga^ˊ k'ai ga^ˊ kui^ˊ lo k'ai hpeh^ˊ tu^ˊ a ci^ˊ gu nai la^ˊ-o^ˊ.”

Aw^ˊ vi^ˊ aw^ˊ nyi te^ˊ hpa^ˊ-o^ˊ, chi ve leh^ˊ ma^ˊ caw^ˊ ve ma^ˊ hk'a^ˊ yo^ˊ. 48

Jaw^ˊ maw^ˊ Ye^ˊ su^ˊ Hkri^ˊ Jaw^ˊ maw^ˊ hpeh^ˊ ve hta^ˊ ha^ˊ yu^ˊ chi^ˊ a^ˊ tu^ˊ ma^ˊ ma^ˊ ve yon^ˊ hk'a^ˊ leh^ˊ, ma^ˊ caw^ˊ ve yo^ˊ. Chi leh^ˊ, Hkri^ˊ ya^ˊ hui ha^ˊ yu^ˊ ta^ˊ ve hta^ˊ vui^ˊ da^ˊ ja^ˊ ve yo^ˊ.

Chi pa taw^ˊ, “Htai^ˊ hk'aw^ˊ g'a^ˊ tu^ˊ Ye^ˊ su^ˊ Jaw^ˊ maw^ˊ hpeh^ˊ ve” hta^ˊ yon^ˊ hk'a^ˊ aw^ˊ suh^ˊ ma^ˊ he^ˊ k'o^ˊ, ma^ˊ he^ˊ he^ˊ ve yon^ˊ hk'a^ˊ teh^ˊ k'o^ˊ ve htaw^ˊ, chi leh^ˊ te^ˊ coe peu^ˊ te^ˊ coe Hkri^ˊ ya^ˊ hui hta^ˊ hk'aw^ˊ ve aw^ˊ lawn yon^ˊ hk'a^ˊ aw^ˊ nyi ma shi^ˊ hpeh^ˊ ve yo^ˊ. Chi ve hta^ˊ ma^ˊ caw^ˊ ve yon^ˊ hk'a^ˊ shaw^ˊ ve leh^ˊ, te^ˊ chi^ˊ daw^ˊ hk'a^ˊ ma^ˊ caw^ˊ ve yo^ˊ. Chi ve hta^ˊ ba^ˊ ta^ˊ leh jaw k'ai ve ma^ˊ hk'a^ˊ leh^ˊ, te^ˊ coe peu^ˊ te^ˊ coe Hkri^ˊ ya^ˊ aw^ˊ mo^ˊ ve ma^ˊ hk'a^ˊ hta^ˊ hpa^ˊ da^ˊ vui^ˊ da^ˊ cheh^ˊ ve yo^ˊ.

48. A. W. Tozer, *I Call It Heresy!* (Harrisburg, Pa.: Christian Publications, 1974), 18 – 19.

NA NYI HKAW, TE, HPA, HTA, K'AW, YAW HK'AW, PI, VE

Li, chi hta, tan, yan, peu, ve ma, maw she, ka, g'aw sheh, hpa, lai, g'a, li, ga, la ve yo,.
Te, nyi, shin, aw, hk'aw lo aw, ka, aw, nu aw, lawn a keh, li, chi te, k'o, ve aw, lawn g'a
k'aw, yaw hk'aw, pi, ve yo,.

Li, te, hpa, ca, leh, la, cheh, ve yo,. Nga, leh kan, te sheh, hpa, te, hpa, te, g'a, peu, te,
g'a, k'o, la, ve leh, na nyi, la, ve te, hpa, hta, k'aw, yaw hk'aw, pi, ve yo,. Chaw ma,
chaweh, na nyi, la, ve hta, chi hk'e, k'aw, hk'aw, pi, ta, ve yo,.

**Naw, ma, ve htai, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn caw, ve k'o, shu hta, Ye-su, Hkri, geh shi, la, leh
htai, hk'aw, g'a ve la, ha, nyi hk'a, suh tu, hk'a, hk'e g'a te pi, tu, le. Naw, k'o, ga, ve
leh, yaw, hui ve kan, hta, cu, leh nyi hk'a, suh hpeh, tu, g'a ca ve yo,.**

Aw, law, te, ceu, leh, “nyi hk'a, suh tu, te pi, ve” ha leh, bon hkaw, ma, pa, ve kan, ma,
he,. Aw, ha hpu ve kan, hpeh, leh: “Nga, hui G'ui, sha ve aw, ya, hpeh, ve teh, Aw, ha
hpu nga, hui ve nyi ma geh te, geh sha, hki, hkan, ve yo,.” (Ro, 8:16).

Hk'a, hk'e htaw, nga, yon, ve leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw, ka ti, pi, la, ta, ve hta, cu, leh
la, ha, nyi hk'a, suh hpeh, ve yo,. La, ka hk'o, lo chaw hk'aw, yaw, htai, hk'aw, ve hta,
g'a peu, teh, hk'a, hk'e te shi, ve le. Jaw, maw, Ye-su, ka ti, pi, ve yo,. Li, hpu hk'aw
yon, ve chaw co ti, ha ti, g'a ve ka ti, lai, ka, g'a maw, ve yo, (Yo, 3:16; 1Yo, 5:1). Ka
ti, chi te, hpa, leh, aw, teh, yon, ve chaw hui hta, pi, ta, ve yo,. La, ha, yon, la ve chaw
htaw, ka ti, chi te, hpa, hta, cu, leh nyi hk'a, suh hpeh, ve yo,.

Chi hk'e k'o, ta, ve aw, nu ve Li, hpu tawn te, hpa, leh, 1Yo,han, 2:3 – “Nga, hui yaw,
pi, ta, ve taw, hkaw, hta, na yu, leh te ve k'o, yaw, hta, shi, ve yo, teh, hk'a deh, shi, ve
yo,.” Nyi hk'a, suh ve chi leh, Ye-su, Hkri, geh to, k'ai ve pa taw aw, meu, aw, meu,
ui, la leh aw, geu tcuh, na, la ve yo,. Htai, hk'aw, g'a ve hta, nyi hk'a, suh ve htaw, ven,
ba, ti, te cheh, she, ve k'o, Aw, ha hpu hta, daw, ha, tu, te pi, cheh, ve yo,.

Htai, hk'aw, g'a peu, ve hta, nyi hk'a, suh ve aw, lawn Ro,ma, li, 15:4 hk'aw “A, shoe,
hta, hk'a bvuh, ta, ve te, hpa, leh, nga, hui hta, ma, la, tu, aw, pon hpeh, leh nga, hui
yeun, hkan, leh Li, hpu aw, hk'aw lo daw, sha ve hta, g'a ve pa taw, daw, law tu, caw, ve
yo,.”

Li, hpu hk'aw nyi hk'a, suh ve hk'aw chi, a, ve te, ceu, hta, na g'a tu, a ye, ui, ve yo,.
Nga, hui ve kan, hta, pa taw nyi hk'a, suh ve hta, ca ve ma, he, Aw, ha hpu nga, hui aw,
hk'aw lo kan, te la, ve hta, shi, ve pa taw g'a ve yo,. Nga, hui G'ui, sha ve aw, ya, hpeh,
ve teh, nga, hui ve nyi ma geh sha, hki, hkan, la, ve leh, Aw, ha hpu yo,.

Nga, hui hta₁ hk'aw₁ g'a₁ peu₁ teh₁ daw₁ shi₁ la ve pa taw₁ nyi hk'a₁ suh ve hta₁ g'a₁ ve ma₁ he₁. Aw₁ teh₁ aw₁ na hta₁ hk'aw₁ g'a₁ peu₁ ve nyi hk'a₁ suh ve hta₁ g'a₁ tu₁ te teh ta₁ ve aw₁ hk'a₁ ma₁ caw₁. Hkri₁ ya₁ a sha₁ te₁ kui₁ hk'aw₁ ui₁ la heh la ve aw₁ hk'a₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁. Nga₁ ve li₁ k'o₁ *Saved Without A Doubt* (Wheaton, Ill.: Victor, 1992) hk'aw₁ nyi she₁.

Yon₁ ve chaw te₁ hpa₁ aw₁ yan₁ maw chaweh ven₁ ba₁ te g'a₁ ve teh₁ naw₁ k'o₁ ve yo₁. Chaw o₁ hk'e₁ ve te₁ hpa₁ yaw₁ hui te₁ hkui te₁ yan₁ g'a₁ nu₁ ve, ma₁ he₁ k'o₁ hta₁ hk'aw₁ ve hta₁ ma₁ g'a₁ she₁ ve teh₁ hk'a₁ hk'e₁ te shi₁ hpeh₁ tu₁ le.

Li₁ hpu hk'aw₁ yon₁ ve chaw te₁ hpa₁ aw₁ yan₁ maw chaweh ven₁ ba₁ te ve hta₁ g'a₁ maw₁ ve yo₁. Da₁-vi₁ (2 Sa₁. 11 – 12; Chi₁. 51) leh Law₁ta₁. (2Pe₁. 2:7-9) hta₁ nyi. Hk'a₁ hk'e₁ htaw₁, chi hk'e₁ ven₁ ba₁ te ve Hkri₁ ya₁ te₁ hpa₁ leh₁, ha leh₁ nyi hk'a₁ suh ve hta₁ g'a₁ ma₁ hpeh₁. Aw₁ teh₁ yon₁ ve chaw ven₁ ba₁ te ve htaw₁, hta₁ hk'aw₁ ve ma₁ shon₁ k'ai (Ro₁. 8:35-39), ya₁ hk'a₁ Da₁-vi₁ leh₁ hta₁ hk'aw₁ g'a₁ ve ha leh₁ tu₁ aw₁ pon aw₁ hpful₁ g'a₁ pi₁ ve teh₁ sha₁ hki₁ ma₁ la₁ ve yo₁ (Chi₁. 51:12).

Yon₁ ve chaw ven₁ ba₁ te k'o₁, Ye₁-su₁ Hkri₁ hta₁ aw₁ me₁ aw₁ hpon₁ te lu₁ leh (1Kaw₁. 6:15 -17), Aw₁ ha hpu hta₁ daw₁ ha₁ pi₁ law₁ ve yo₁ (E₁fe₁. 4:3). Ha₁ pehn₁ ui₁ ve Aw₁ pa ma₁ pi₁ she₁ pi₁ ve hta₁ g'a₁ hkan₁ ve yo₁ (He₁. 12:5-7). G₁ui₁ sha ma₁ pi₁ she₁ pi₁ ve hta₁ ma₁ g'a₁ hkan₁ leh ven₁ ba₁ ca₁ te cheh₁ she₁ ve k'o₁, daw₁ ha₁ tu₁ caw₁ ve leh₁, “Yaw₁ hui G₁ui₁ sha ve ya₁ aw₁ teh₁ ma ma₁ he₁, ha₁ chaw₁ ha₁ pa₁ ya₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁.” (eh₁ 8).

Aw₁ hk'o₁ ka₁ yon₁ ve chaw hui ven₁ ba₁ te ve k'o₁, hk'a₁ hk'e₁ g'a₁ te tu₁ aw₁ hk'a₁ Jaw₁ maw₁ Ye₁-su₁ teh ta₁ la₁ ve leh₁ :

Naw₁ hui aw₁ vi₁-aw₁ nyi ven₁ ba₁ te ve k'o₁, k'ai leh yaw₁ ve ya₁ kui₁ hta₁ ma₁ pi₁-o₁. Yaw₁ na yu₁ ve k'o₁, yaw₁ hta₁ k'aw₁ g'a₁ peu₁. Ya₁ hk'a₁ yaw₁ ma₁ na ve k'o₁, sha₁ hki₁ hpeh₁ tu₁ naw₁ geh chaw te₁ g'a₁, ma₁ he₁ k'o₁ nyi₁ g'a₁ hta₁ shi₁ k'ai-o₁. Yaw₁ hui ve hkaw₁ hta₁ ma₁ na ve k'o₁, Hkri₁ ya₁ aw₁ mo₁ hta₁ hto pi₁-o₁. Hkri₁ ya₁ aw₁ mo₁ ve hkaw₁ hta₁ htaw₁ ma₁ na ve k'o₁, bui₁ sha₁ a₁ na₁ chaw leh aw₁ hkawn₁ shaw pa₁ hk'e₁ shaw₁ ta₁-o₁. Nga₁ naw₁ hui hta₁ aw₁ teh₁ aw₁ na k'o₁ la₁ ve, mi₁ gui₁ hk'o₁ naw₁ hui hk'a₁ hpeh ta₁ ve te₁ hpa₁ hta₁ mvuh₁ naw ma hk'o₁ lo htaw₁ hpeh ta₁ tu₁ yo₁. Mi₁ gui₁ hk'o₁ lo naw₁ hui hk'a₁ hpui hk'a₁ ve te₁ hpa₁ hta₁ mvuh₁ naw ma hk'o₁ lo htaw₁ hpui hk'a₁ tu₁ yo₁. Peu₁ leh nga₁ naw₁ hui hta₁ k'aw₁ k'o₁ la₁ ve, mi₁ gui₁ hk'o₁ lo naw₁ hui chaw nyi₁ g'a₁ nyi ma haw₁ da₁ leh te₁ ceu₁ ceu₁ law₁ ve k'o₁, mvuh₁ naw ma hk'o₁ cheh₁ ve Aw₁ pa leh₁, yaw₁ hui law₁ ve hk'e₁ te pi₁ tu₁ yo₁. Aw₁ lawn k'o₁, chaw nyi₁ g'a₁ sheh₁ g'a₁ nga₁ ve aw₁ meh hta₁ cu₁ leh hpawn₁ da₁ ve k'o₁, o₁ ka₁ yaw₁ hui aw₁ k'aw₁ ji lo nga₁ cheh₁ tu₁ yo₁ (Mat. 18:15 – 20).

Ye₁-su₁ teh ta₁ ve aw₁ li₁ aw₁ hk'a₁ chi leh₁, ven₁ ba₁ te cheh₁ ve aw₁ vi₁-aw₁ nyi, ma₁ he₁ k'o₁ aw₁ ba₁ hpaw₁ ve chaw na nyi la₁ ve hta₁ k'aw₁ yaw hk'aw₁ pi₁ tu₁ aw₁ pon yo₁. “Yaw₁ naw₁ ve taw₁ hkaw₁ hta₁ na yu₁ leh ven₁ ba₁ daw₁ hpful₁ ve k'o₁, yaw₁ hta₁ k'aw₁ g'a₁ peu₁.” (eh₁ 15). Ya₁ hk'a₁, “Hkri₁ ya₁ aw₁ mo₁ ve taw₁ hkaw₁ hta₁ yaw₁ ma₁ na ve k'o₁, bui₁ sha₁ a₁ na₁ chaw leh aw₁ hkawn₁ shaw pa₁ hk'e₁ shaw₁ ta₁-o₁.” (eh₁ 17). Ma₁ yon₁ ve chaw shaw₁

leh ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˈ ca^ˈ leh ma^ˈ pi^ˈ-o^ˈ. Jaw^ˈ maw^ˈ Ye-su^ˈ leh, mi^ˈ gui^ˈ hk'o^ˈ lo aw, li^ˈ aw, hk'a^ˈ chi hta^ˈ cu^ˈ leh nga, hui aw, pon law, hkaw^ˈ la^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve yo. (eh^ˈ 20).

Daw^ˈ nyi leh nyi ma pfuh^ˈ ve hk'aw ven^ˈ ba^ˈ te leh G'ui^ˈ sha hta^ˈ k'aw, hpfuh^ˈ ve chaw ma^ˈ he^ˈ k'o, nyi hk'a^ˈ suh tu, ve ka ti^ˈ yaw^ˈ hta^ˈ aw, g'a^ˈ pi^ˈ hpeh^ˈ ve yo. Ye-su^ˈ hta^ˈ yon^ˈ ve teh^ˈ k'o^ˈ ve chaw te^ˈ g'a^ˈ g'a^ˈ hta^ˈ maw, ve k'o, Ma^ˈ hteh^ˈ 18 hk'aw ve aw, hk'a^ˈ hta^ˈ cu^ˈ leh ven^ˈ ba^ˈ daw^ˈ hpfuh^ˈ tu, ma^ˈ pi^ˈ she. Ya^ˈ hk'a^ˈ, hta^ˈ hk'aw, ve ma^ˈ shon^ˈ pui^ˈ teh^ˈ aw, g'a^ˈ ta^ˈ pi^ˈ. O^ˈ hk'e te ve k'o, ma^ˈ he^ˈ ve daw^ˈ law kui^ˈ hta^ˈ vaw^ˈ ta^ˈ tu, yo.

Nga, Ye-su^ˈ hta^ˈ ha^ˈ ve yo. Ya^ˈ hk'a^ˈ a sha, te^ˈ kui^ˈ hk'aw ven^ˈ ba^ˈ hta^ˈ ceh ti^ˈ g'a hpe^ˈ daw^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve yo. Nga^ˈ hta^ˈ hk'aw, ve hta^ˈ ma^ˈ g'a hpeh^ˈ ta^ˈ heh^ˈ la^ˈ.

Ma^ˈ he^ˈ ta. Paw^ˈ lu^ˈ hta^ˈ w^ˈ ven^ˈ ba^ˈ hta^ˈ g'a taw^ˈ da^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve yo. (Ro^ˈ. 7:7 – 25). Nga^ˈ hui hk'a^ˈ peu-e^ˈ hta^ˈ w^ˈ, ven^ˈ ba^ˈ ve daw^ˈ hk'a^ˈ, nyi ma ta^ˈ hk'a^ˈ, aw, li^ˈ aw, hk'a^ˈ leh she^ˈ lai ve hta^ˈ g'a taw^ˈ da^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve yo. Ven^ˈ ba^ˈ hta^ˈ ma^ˈ taw^ˈ da^ˈ ve chaw – ven^ˈ ba^ˈ aw, hk'aw lo ha leh, nyi hk'a^ˈ suh cheh^ˈ ve chaw hui leh, a shu yaw^ˈ hta^ˈ hk'aw, g'a ma^ˈ g'a ve hta^ˈ peh^ˈ da^ˈ fui^ˈ da^ˈ ma^ˈ g'a ve yo.

Hkri^ˈ ya^ˈ hk'a peu-e^ˈ Ye-su^ˈ Jaw^ˈ maw^ˈ hpeh^ˈ ve hta^ˈ hkan^ˈ yu^ˈ peu^ˈ k'o, a^ˈ hto^ˈ ma pa taw Paw^ˈ lu^ˈ Ro^ˈ ma^ˈ li^ˈ 12:1-2 hk'aw yon^ˈ ve chaw hui te^ˈ paw^ˈ ceh ti^ˈ chi^ˈ a^ˈ tu^ˈ lo^ˈ ve teh^ˈ k'o^ˈ ve le.

Paw^ˈ lu^ˈ k'o^ˈ ta^ˈ ve leh:

Aw^ˈ vi^ˈ aw^ˈ nyi te^ˈ hpa^ˈ-o^ˈ, G'ui^ˈ sha ha k'a^ˈ ve aw^ˈ bon hta^ˈ pa taw naw^ˈ hui hta^ˈ aw, g'a^ˈ pi^ˈ la^ˈ ve yo. Naw^ˈ hui ve aw^ˈ to leh, te^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve, da^ˈ keh^ˈ ve leh G'ui^ˈ sha nyi ma caw^ˈ ve tan^ˈ tu, yaw^ˈ hta^ˈ chi^ˈ a^ˈ pi^ˈ-o^ˈ. Chi leh, naw^ˈ hui te keun^ˈ ve o^ˈ k'o^ˈ pui^ˈ ve aw, li^ˈ hpeh^ˈ ve yo. Chi mi^ˈ gui^ˈ ya^ˈ ve aw, li^ˈ aw, hk'a^ˈ te^ˈ hpa^ˈ aw, hk'a^ˈ suh ta^ˈ k'ai. G'ui^ˈ sha ve da^ˈ ja^ˈ ve, nyi ma caw^ˈ ja^ˈ ve leh bi^ˈ ja^ˈ ve a lo^ˈ hta^ˈ naw^ˈ hui shi^ˈ leh fui^ˈ da^ˈ g'a tu^ˈ, nyi ma aw^ˈ suh^ˈ k'aw^ˈ pa leh chaw aw^ˈ suh^ˈ hpeh^ˈ la pi^ˈ-o^ˈ.

Taw^ˈ hkaw^ˈ chi te^ˈ hpa^ˈ leh, Ro^ˈ ma^ˈ chaw hui Ye-su^ˈ hta^ˈ ma^ˈ chi^ˈ a^ˈ she^ˈ ve pa taw k'o^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve ma^ˈ he^ˈ. He^ˈ la^ˈ sa^ˈ li^ˈ hk'aw “aw^ˈ to chi^ˈ a^ˈ pi^ˈ-o^ˈ” teh^ˈ aw^ˈ yan^ˈ ma^ˈ fui^ˈ leh k'o^ˈ ta^ˈ ve pa taw, te^ˈ coe ma aw^ˈ pon te^ˈ paw^ˈ ceh chi^ˈ a^ˈ tu^ˈ lo^ˈ ve teh^ˈ te^ˈ hpa^ˈ hpa^ˈ taw^ˈ g'aw^ˈ da^ˈ tu^ˈ hpeh^ˈ ve yo. Ya^ˈ hk'a^ˈ a shu ka^ˈ na g'a cheh^ˈ ve yo. Paw^ˈ lu^ˈ leh, daw^ˈ nyi daw^ˈ che^ˈ ve hk'aw ca^ˈ leh chi^ˈ a^ˈ tu^ˈ k'o^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve yo. Ro^ˈ ma^ˈ 6:17-18 hk'aw – Paw^ˈ lu^ˈ leh, “yon^ˈ ve chaw hui g'a hen^ˈ ve aw^ˈ li^ˈ aw, hk'a^ˈ hta^ˈ nyi ma aw^ˈ taw^ˈ hk'a ga^ˈ na yu^ˈ ve pa taw, ven^ˈ ba^ˈ aw^ˈ hk'aw lo pon^ˈ taw^ˈ la peu^ˈ leh hte^ˈ ve caw^ˈ ve aw^ˈ haw^ˈ lo aw^ˈ ce^ˈ hpeh^ˈ la peu^ˈ” teh^ˈ k'o^ˈ ta^ˈ ve yo. Yaw^ˈ hui Ye-su^ˈ Hkri^ˈ hta^ˈ aw^ˈ law^ˈ te^ˈ paw^ˈ chi^ˈ a^ˈ tu^ˈ k'o^ˈ pi^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve ma^ˈ he^ˈ.

Eh^ˈ 2 hk'aw “chaw aw^ˈ suh^ˈ hpeh^ˈ la pi^ˈ-o^ˈ” teh^ˈ k'o^ˈ ta^ˈ ve leh, chaw o^ˈ ve te^ˈ hpa^ˈ Ye-su^ˈ Hkri^ˈ aw^ˈ hk'aw lo chaw aw^ˈ suh^ˈ hpeh^ˈ la peu^ˈ ve hta^ˈ chaw te^ˈ g'a ka^ˈ g'aw^ˈ da^ˈ tu^ˈ ma^ˈ caw^ˈ (2Kaw^ˈ. 5:17). O^ˈ ve hk'a shu^ˈ E^ˈ fe^ˈ su^ˈ 3:17 hk'aw ka^ˈ E^ˈ fe^ˈ su^ˈ ven^ˈ ya^ˈ te^ˈ hpa^ˈ yon^ˈ ve pa taw, Ye-su^ˈ Hkri^ˈ yaw^ˈ hui ve nyi ma hk'aw cheh^ˈ tu^ˈ Paw^ˈ lu^ˈ bon law^ˈ pi^ˈ ve yo. Yon^ˈ ve pa taw Hkri^ˈ yaw^ˈ hui ve nyi ma aw^ˈ hk'aw lo ma^ˈ cheh^ˈ she^ˈ teh^ˈ yaw^ˈ k'o^ˈ cheh^ˈ ve ma^ˈ he^ˈ.

Na g'a sha tu, Li, hpu ma, la ve leh, yon, ve, chi a, pi ve leh aw, suh hpeh, la ve leh, te paw ceh ti hpeh, la leh aw, hk'aw, naw ma k'aw, hpeh, ve ma he. Yon, ve chaw hui ca leh yon, ve nyi ma caw, tu, chi a, tu, leh na yu, tu, aw, g'a pi cheh ve yo. Aw, ceu, chi te hpa, pon, la, hta ma te jaw teh, k'o ga ve ma he. Mi, gui, hk'o lo G'ui, sha ve taw hkaw hta, yu, yeh tu, daw naw la ve aw, ceu, i ja ve yo. Nga, hui nyi ma ye, cheh tu, G'ui, sha chi hk'e taw pi la cheh ve yo.

A, hto, ma pa taw “te ceu, le le hta, ba, ta,” “a shu yaw ve a lo, hta, ti peh,” leh “hk'a, hta ka, chi a, pi o” k'o ve taw hta, naw, hui yeh ve le. Taw chi te hpa, leh, shu hta, kaw tu, hu pi cheh ve yo. Shu Ye-su Hkri, hta, hpfulh k'ai tu, te ve naw, hui ma kaw la.

Aw, teh, k'o, “Naw, hui aw, hk'aw lo a shu yaw hk'a caw, ve hk'a peu-e, hta, ma ba, ta ve k'o, nga, ve aw, la, g'aw te ma hpeh,” (Lk. 14:33) leh “Chaw te g'a g'a nga, hk'a suh la, ga ve k'o, a shu yaw ve a lo, hta, ba, ta leh te nyi le le a shu yaw ve la, ka hta, ta leh nga, hk'a suh la-o,” (Lk. 9:23) teh, k'o ve leh, Ye-su yo.

Yaw bon ma, leh k'o ve, “Naw, ve la, sheh naw, hta, te ya, pi law, ve k'o, taw ba-o, . . . naw, ve hkui sheh naw, hta, te ya, pi law, ve k'o, taw ba-o, . . . naw, ve meh shi, naw, hta, te ya, pi law, ve k'o, k'eh ba-o; Aw, hk'eun hk'a peu-e, bi leh mo, na ho, hk'aw ba, keu la ve a keh, ma bi leh G'ui, sha ve mvuh mi, lo g'a lo-e ve leh, da, leu ve yo.” (Mk. 9:43-47). “Ya pa, leh aw, pa, ya mi leh aw, e, aw, hkui ma leh aw, pi ma caw ma haw, da, tu, nga, la, ve yo. A shu yaw ve la, ka hta, ta leh nga, hk'a suh ma la, ve chaw nga, hta, ma keun.” (Mat. 10:35, 38). “A shu yaw ve aw, pa aw, e, aw, mi aw, ya, aw, vi aw, nyi leh a shu yaw ve a sha, hta, ma can ve k'o, nga, ve aw, la, g'aw te ma hpeh, ta.” (Lk. 14: 26).

Chi hk'o ka, “La hpu tu hta, vaw ta, leh hk'aw, naw hpfulh nyi ve chaw G'ui, sha ve mvuh mi, hta, ma keun.” teh, aw law k'o ve ka, Ye-su yo (Lk. 9:62).

Ma yon, ve chaw hui hta, Ye-su ma, pi cheh ve aw, hta, chi hta, nga, hui ca leh hen yu, caw ve yo. Yaw ve taw hkaw hta, ma yawn leh k'o cheh ve leh, nyi ma aw, taw, hk'a ga, chi a, ve chaw hpeh, tu, daw law ve yo.

Ye-su yaw taw hehn chaweh pi ve pa taw, chaw ya hpfulh k'ai ve hta, ma kaw ve hk'aw, “Aw, pa nga, hta, hk'a pe, la ve chaw leh, nga, geh la, tu, yo.” (Yo. 6:37) teh, k'o ve yo. Chi hk'a shu, Aw, ha hpu daw pawn pi leh G'ui, sha g'aw, veu la ta, ve chaw hui leh, Ye-su hte leh, yaw ve taw hkaw hta, pa taw ma hpfulh k'ai ta, teh, nga, htaw nyi hk'a suh ve yo.

Chaw te g'a ka, hk'a bi bi na yu, ma g'a teh, naw, hui shi, ve yo. Taw hkaw o ve hk'a peu-e, chi a, g'a tu, ve nyi ma hta, aw, g'a nu te pi ve la.

Li, hpu pi, hk'aw Mo-se, ve aw, li taw hkaw hta, chaw te g'a ka, te bi ma g'a htaw, bi ve aw, li lu, k'ai tu, te ma g'a.

Ye-su Hkri, ve ha leh, bon hkaw hta, k'aw, hk'aw, pi tu, chaw ya te ma g'a. Ye-su Hkri, taw pi ve ha leh, bon hkaw hta, o k'o, hi leh la, sheh chi tu, aw, pon ceh yu.

yawn^ˋ pi^ˋ ve k'o, bon hk'aw^ˋ o^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, hk'a sha sha-eh^ˋ yon^ˋ sha tu^ˋ aw^ˋ pon ceh hpeh^ˋ tu^ˋ yo^ˋ.

“Hk'e te leh hta^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ ve hta^ˋ a shu g'a hpeh^ˋ tu^ˋ le” teh^ˋ na nyi caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Mat.9:25). “Chaw ya^ˋ leh^ˋ chi hta^ˋ te ma^ˋ g'a. G'ui^ˋ sha hk'a peu-e^ˋ hta^ˋ te g'a ve yo^ˋ.” (eh^ˋ 26). Ye-su^ˋ hta^ˋ yon^ˋ la ve leh^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ sha te ve an^ˋ tu^ˋ kan^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Chaw ya^ˋ ve nyi ma hk'aw yon^ˋ la ve leh^ˋ, G'ui^ˋ sha ve aw^ˋ bon aw^ˋ shin^ˋ kan^ˋ te pi^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. (1). G'ui^ˋ sha heu^ˋ ga^ˋ leh daw^ˋ law ve hk'e nga^ˋ hui hta^ˋ taw^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve, leh (2). Nga^ˋ hui ven^ˋ ba^ˋ caw^ˋ leh hai^ˋ ja^ˋ ve pa taw hk'a bi^ˋ bi^ˋ na yu^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a ve – hta^ˋ ma^ˋ shi^ˋ ve k'o, hpeh^ˋ la ma^ˋ g'a.

Yon^ˋ ve chaw hui co ha hpaw^ˋ lo aw^ˋ shi^ˋ g'a naw^ˋ la ve teh^ˋ Li^ˋ hpu hk'aw hk'a^ˋ lo ma^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve le. Hk'e k'o, Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ a sha^ˋ te^ˋ kui^ˋ hk'aw ma^ˋ te ya^ˋ pui^ˋ teh^ˋ k'o^ˋ ga^ˋ ve la^ˋ.

Te ya^ˋ pui^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ teh^ˋ aw^ˋ na Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ leh^ˋ, hk'a^ˋ hta^ˋ ka^ˋ te ya^ˋ leh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'aw lo ti^ˋ cheh^ˋ ta^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a. Ro^ˋma, 8:29-30 hk'aw yon^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ le le Ye-su^ˋ Hkri^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ho^ˋ aw^ˋ han pfuh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yon^ˋ ve chaw te^ˋ g'a^ˋ le le hk'aw Aw^ˋ ha hpu cheh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (Ro^ˋ. 8:9). Chaw aw^ˋ suh^ˋ hpeh^ˋ la peu^ˋ (2Kaw^ˋ. 5:17). Nga^ˋ hui hk'a peu-e^ˋ Ye-su^ˋ Hkri^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ho^ˋ aw^ˋ han pfuh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ (2Kaw^ˋ. 3:18). Aw^ˋ lawn chi te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ pa taw, nga^ˋ hui hk'a^ˋ hta^ˋ ka^ˋ te ya^ˋ ve chaw hpeh^ˋ ma^ˋ g'a.

Aw^ˋ shi^ˋ ma^ˋ naw^ˋ la ma^ˋ hpeh^ˋ teh^ˋ Li^ˋ hpu hk'aw te^ˋ paw^ˋ peu^ˋ te^ˋ paw^ˋ k'o^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ hkui^ˋ pui^ˋ ve li^ˋ 1:11 hk'aw te hpan^ˋ ta^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ te^ˋ ceu^ˋ le le a shu yaw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ shi^ˋ g'a naw^ˋ la ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ lawn chi ve hta^ˋ aw^ˋ haw^ˋ lo ve Li^ˋ hpu tawn te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hk'aw ma^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Taw^ˋ na^ˋ ve 12:12 – Hai^ˋ ve chaw leh^ˋ cha^ˋ chi^ˋ ve kan^ˋ hta^ˋ ceh ti^ˋ te leh^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve chaw hui leh^ˋ da^ˋ ve kan^ˋ hta^ˋ te ve yo^ˋ.

Ye-ra-mi^ˋ 17:7-8 – “Nga^ˋ hta^ˋ g'a^ˋ va cheh^ˋ ve chaw hta^ˋ nga^ˋ aw^ˋ bon na^ˋ pi^ˋ tu^ˋ yo^ˋ. Yaw^ˋ leh^ˋ, i^ˋ ka^ˋ law^ˋ pa^ˋ lo ye^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve suh^ˋ ceh^ˋ hk'e hpeh^ˋ leh mvuh^ˋ cha hk'a^ˋ ma chi^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, yaw^ˋ ma^ˋ daw^ˋ ha^ˋ. Aw^ˋ hpa^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hk'a^ˋ hta^ˋ ka^ˋ naw^ˋ leh^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Mvuh^ˋ ye^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, aw^ˋ yan^ˋ caw^ˋ caw^ˋ aw^ˋ shi^ˋ naw^ˋ la cheh^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.”

Ma^ˋ hteh^ˋ 3:10 – “Da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ shi^ˋ ma^ˋ naw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ te^ˋ ceh^ˋ le le hta^ˋ htu ba^ˋ leh a^ˋ mi^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'aw lo ba^ˋ keu ve yo^ˋ.”

Ma^ˋ hteh^ˋ 7:17-19 – “Da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ leh^ˋ, da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ shi^ˋ naw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ma^ˋ da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ leh^ˋ, ma^ˋ da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ shi^ˋ naw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ leh^ˋ, ma^ˋ da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ shi^ˋ ma^ˋ naw^ˋ pui^ˋ. Chi hk'a shu^ˋ shu^ˋ ma^ˋ da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ leh^ˋ, da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ shi^ˋ ma^ˋ naw^ˋ pui^ˋ. Da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ shi^ˋ ma^ˋ naw^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ te^ˋ ceh^ˋ le le hta^ˋ htu ba^ˋ leh a^ˋ mi^ˋ hk'aw ba^ˋ keu ve yo^ˋ.”

Ma^ˋ hteh^ˋ 12:33 – “Aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ da^ˋ k'o, aw^ˋ shi^ˋ htaw^ˋ da^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ ma^ˋ da^ˋ k'o, aw^ˋ shi^ˋ htaw^ˋ ma^ˋ da^ˋ. Aw^ˋ lawn k'o, aw^ˋ shi^ˋ hta^ˋ pa taw aw^ˋ ceh^ˋ hta^ˋ shi^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.”

Ma_hteh_{13:23} – “Mi₁ hku_i da₁ kui₁ lo she₁ ve aw₁ yaw₁ leh₁, bon hkaw₁ hta₁ ka₁ leh na g'a₁ ve chaw hta₁ k'o₁ ve yo₁. Yaw₁ hui te₁ hpa₁ hpa₁ te₁ ha pun, te₁ hpa₁ hpa₁ hkaw₁ chi pun leh te₁ hpa₁ hpa₁ sheh₁ chi pun aw₁ shi₁ naw₁ ma₁ la ve yo₁. ”

Lu_{7:43-44} ka₁ – “Da₁ ve aw₁ ceh₁ ma₁ da₁ ve aw₁ shi₁ naw₁ ve te₁ ceh₁ ka₁ ma₁ caw₁. Ma₁ da₁ ve aw₁ ceh₁ leh₁, da₁ ve aw₁ shi₁ naw₁ ve te₁ ceh₁ ka₁ ma₁ caw₁. Aw₁ lawn k'o₁, aw₁ shi₁ hta₁ nyi leh aw₁ ceh₁ hta₁ g'a₁ shi₁ ve yo₁. A₁ chu₁ ceh₁ lo ma₁ naw₁ shi₁ ma₁ sha₁ jaw leh a₁ chu₁ bui₁ lo a peh₁ meu₁ shi₁ ma₁ sha₁ jaw.”

Yo_{15:5} han₁ – “Nga₁ leh₁ a peh₁ meu₁ te₁ hpeh₁ leh naw₁ hui leh₁ aw₁ k'a₁ te₁ hpa₁ hpeh₁ ve yo₁. Nga₁ aw₁ hk'aw lo cheh₁ leh nga₁ htaw₁ yaw₁ aw₁ hk'aw lo cheh₁ ve chaw te₁ g'a₁ leh₁, aw₁ shi₁ ma₁ ma₁ naw₁ la ve yo₁. Nga₁ hta₁ hpa₁ da₁ ve k'o₁, naw₁ hui te₁ chi₁ ka₁ te ma₁ hpeh₁. ”

Ro_{7:4} ma₁ – “Nga₁ aw₁ vi₁ aw₁ nyi te₁ hpa₁-o₁, naw₁ hui Hkri₁ ve aw₁ to geh aw₁ li₁ taw₁ hkaw₁ aw₁ hk'aw lo suh peu₁ ve pa taw₁ chi beu₁ G'ui₁ sha aw₁ pon aw₁ shi₁ naw₁ la hpeh₁ tu₁, suh kui₁ lo k'aw₁ te₁ tu la peu₁ ve te₁ g'a₁ hta₁ naw₁ hui heu₁ da₁ peu₁. ”

Chaw te₁ g'a₁ la₁ ka hk'o₁ hkan₁ suh ve chaw hk'aw₁ hk'a₁ shu₁ te tu₁ k'o₁ ve yo₁. Ya₁ hk'a₁, chaw hk'aw₁ o₁ ve aw₁ yan₁ te₁ hku_i ti₁ hk'aw te₁ coe ma bon yeh₁ lo k'ai cheh₁ ve chaw a keh₁ aw₁ shi₁ naw₁ ma₁ ve yo₁. Aw₁ li₁ aw₁ hk'a₁ pa peu₁ ve hta₁ cu₁ leh ven₁ ba₁ daw₁ hpfuh₁ ve hta₁ ma₁ la₁ ve yo₁. Keun₁ da₁ ve hk'e₁ g'a₁ hkan₁ ve hta₁ yaw₁ shi₁ ve yo₁. Ye₁-su₁ Jaw₁ maw₁ htai₁ hk'aw₁ pa₁ hpeh₁ ve hta₁ yon₁ ve pa taw aw₁ shi₁ naw₁ la ve yo₁.

G'ui₁ sha a lo₁ caw₁ k'o₁ yaw₁ hk'a₁ yaw₁ hpeh₁ la tu₁ yo₁ teh₁ ya₁ nyi ha leh₁ bon hkaw₁ ma₁ ve hta₁ naw₁ hui ven₁ ba₁ ta₁ ve yo₁. Yaw₁ hk'a₁ yaw₁ hpeh₁ la ve hta₁ naw₁ hui ma₁ ha₁ yu₁ ve la₁.

Ma₁ he₁. Yaw₁ hk'a₁ yaw₁ hpeh₁ la pi₁ teh₁ hk'a₁ sha sha-eh₁ yon₁ la tu₁ ve leh daw₁ nyi pui₁ ve cu₁ yi₁ hta₁ ven₁ ba₁ ta₁ ve ma₁ he₁. Chi ve leh₁, G'ui₁ sha I₁sa₁re₁la₁ chaw ceu₁ aw₁ pon aw₁ g'u₁ suh₁ kan₁ hk'a₁ gu ta₁ ve caw₁ leh Li₁ hpu pi₁ hk'aw ve ka ti₁ sha₁ ca₁ te₁ ceu₁ le le k'o₁ ta₁ ve hk'e₁ g'a₁ bi₁ la tu₁ yo₁.

Pon₁ la₁ hta₁ chaw chi te₁ mo₁ hk'aw ve H. A. Ironside, Donald G. Barnhouse leh nga₁ ve sa₁ la₁ Dr. Charles Feinberg hui leh₁, chi hk'e₁ hk'a₁ sha sha-eh₁ yon₁ la tu₁ te ve hta₁ taw₁ ta₁ ve yo₁. Ya₁ nyi hk'a₁ ga₁ yaw₁ hui aw₁ hk'aw lo ve te₁ hpa₁ hpa₁ leh₁, aw₁ lawn chi hta₁ k'o₁ ga₁ ja₁ cheh₁ she₁ ve yo₁.

Yaw₁ hui aw₁ hk'aw lo yon₁ hk'a₁ caw₁ ve te₁ hpa₁ ha leh₁ ve bon hkaw₁ hta₁ aw₁ hpfuh₁ yawn₁ leh hk'a₁ sha sha-eh₁ yon₁ la tu₁ ma₁ te. Chi ve leh₁, yaw₁ hui ma₁ ve hta₁ na ya₁ yeh₁ ya₁ cheh₁ ve te₁ ceu₁ yo₁. Yaw₁ hui ve yon₁ hk'a₁ ma₁ hk'a₁ te₁ hpa₁ hpa₁ ha₁ kui₁ caw₁ ve leh₁, nga₁ hui aw₁ pon yeh₁ mi₁ hpaw la₁ ve hk'e₁ hpeh₁ leh Li₁ hpu hta₁ haw₁ ve yon₁ hk'a₁ te hk'a₁ te₁ hpa₁ hta₁ nga₁ hui ba₁ ta₁ tu₁ ve ma₁ he₁.

Ye-su^h Hkri, ve ha- ve taw^h pi^h hkaw^h hta, ma^h yu, yawn^h pi^h leh nga, ve ya^h eh^h te^h hpa-
hta, ha leh, bon hkaw^h aw, lawn hk'a, hk'e te k'o^h ma, pi^h tu, le. Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu,
Ye-su^h Jaw^h maw^h hpeh, ve hta, ya^h eh^h na g'a tu, heh^h la^h.

Co ha hpaw^h hta, ca^h da, ve aw, ceu, hta, ya^h eh^h na ma^h g'a ve hk'e, chaw maw^h te^h hpa-
htaw^h na ma^h g'a ve yo. I ja^h ve chaw te^h hpa, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a hta^h, ha leh, ve bon
hkaw^h hte^h ve caw^h ve hta, shi, la ve yo. Aw, hkui^h pui, a ye^h ui, ja^h ve aw, ceu, hta, ya^h
eh^h te^h hpa, htaw^h shi, ta, ve yo. Ye-su^h aw, to ka, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a tu, ya^h eh^h
hk'e g'a yon, ve teh, k'o^h ta, ve yo. (Mk. 10:15). Aw, teh, yon, ve leh, cu^h yi, caw, ve,
Li, hpu aw, lawn shi, ve leh yon, tcuh^h yon, hk'a^h aw, lawn na g'a ve hta, ma^h ca^h da.

Htai, hk'aw, g'a tu, ve ya^h eh^h leh, Ye-su^h Hkri, hta, na yu, ga^h ve nyi ma caw, leh yaw^h
hui a sha, te, kui, hk'aw Ye-su^h hta, Jaw^h maw^h te tcuh ga^h ve hk'aw yaw^h geh g'a la, ve
yo. Aw, ceu, chi te^h hpa, yon, pui^h la ve ya^h eh^h aw, hk'aw lo g'a caw, ve yo.

Ya^h eh^h te^h hpa, hta, co ha hpaw^h ve aw, ceu, ma, pi^h hta^h, te^h paw^h peu, te^h paw^h k'aw,
k'o^h ma, pi^h k'o^h aw, bon caw, ve teh, daw^h naw^h ta, she. Na g'a sha tu, ngeh chaweh k'o^h
ma, pi^h. Yaw^h hui aw, law^h k'aw, k'o^h hk'aw, la^h ve hta, cu^h leh hk'a peu-e, na g'a peu,
law teh, ta^h daw^h. Ca^h leh k'eh, chaweh na^h chaweh k'aw, k'o^h ma, pi^h she. Ya^h eh^h hta,
ma^h chaweh ma, pi^h ve leh, aw, teh, yon, la tu, la, sheh chi^h tcuh pi^h cheh^h ve hk'e yo.

Li, hpu tawn hta, cu^h leh hk'a deh, k'o^h ma, pi^h. G'ui, sha ve taw^h hkaw^h leh, co ha te, la
pi^h ve aw, yaw^h hpeh, ve yo. (1Pe. 1:23). Li, hpu hta, aw, hkui^h pui, ma^h teh ve ha leh,
bon hkaw^h hta, nga, ma^h daw^h caw^h. Li, hpu leh, kan^h pa^h caw, ve pa taw, chaw ya^h ve nyi
ma hta, taw^h yaw pi^h g'a ve yo.

Chaw ya^h gu ta, ve aw, hk'a^h hta, cu^h leh ha leh, bon hkaw^h ma, ve kaw^h tu, ui, ve te^h ceu,
leh, ya^h eh^h te^h hpa, gu ta, ve aw, hk'a^h hta, g'a, na g'a, te ve htaw^h, yaw^h hui shi, ga^h leh
na nyi ga^h ve aw, ceu, hta, ma^h ca^h da, ve aw, hk'a^h te^h hpa, hpeh, ve yo.

Aw, leh meu^h daw^h naw^h ta, caw^h ve leh, ya^h eh^h leh chaw maw^h aw, pon hta, hk'aw, g'a
tu, aw, hk'a^h leh, hk'a shu, yo. Ha leh, bon hkaw^h leh, a sha, hk'a peu-e, aw, pon hk'a
shu, ti^h yo. D. Martyn Lloyd Jones bvuh, ta, ve :

*A sha, peun da, ve hk'a^h suh ha leh, bon hkaw^h hta, peh, da, fui, da, leh ma^h g'a ma, tu,
sha, ti, g'a te ve yo. Ya^h eh^h, ya^h neh, leh chaw maw^h aw, pon hpi^h se, peh, da, fui, da,
ta, ve ha leh, bon hkaw^h ma^h caw. Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h te^h ceu, ti^h caw, leh peun da, ve
a sha, hk'a^h suh be, ma, yawn^h ma, ve ma^h g'a te tu, sha, ti, g'a te ve yo. Peun da, ve
leh, ha leh, ve bon hkaw^h te^h ceu, ti^h hpeh, ve htaw^h, a sha, hk'a^h suh ma, pi^h ve aw, hk'a^h
leh yaw^h hui yu, yeh^h kui, hk'aw peun da, ve aw, ceu, ceh ti^h hpeh, ve yo. 1*

1. D. Martyn Lloyd Jones, *Knowing the Time* (Edinburgh: Banner of Truth, 1989), 2.

Ya^h eh^h te^h hpa^h. G^hui^h sha ve da^h keh^h ve hta^h taw^h ta^h ve te^h ceu^h ven^h ba^h hpeh^h ve hta^h shi^h leh yaw^h hui ven^h ba^h caw^h ve hta^h g^ha shi^h pi^h ve yo^h. (maw^h jaw hpu^h jaw ve ma^h ma^h she^h htaw^h, chaw maw^h hk^h'a shu^h ven^h ba^h caw^h ve teh^h ma^h daw^h ta^h). Ya^h eh^h te^h hpa^h hta^h mo^h na^h ho^h leh G^hui^h sha nyi ma zuh^h ve aw^h lawn ma^h pi^h ve leh^h ma^h ya^h. Aw^h ceu^h chi hta^h ha^h yu^h tu^h ma^h ha^h. Te ya^h ve k'o^h ci^h yan^h ve hta^h g^ha hkan^h leh Ye^h-su^h shu ve ven^h ba^h aw^h pon ci^h yan^h ve hta^h g^ha hkan^h ve teh^h na g^ha hpeh^h ve yo^h. Ye^h-su^h yaw^h hui hta^h na yu^h pui^h ve chaw hpeh^h tcuh ga^h ve aw^h lawn ma^h pi^h leh chaw maw^h te^h hpa^h hpa^h a keh^h Ye^h-su^h hta^h yon^h ve leh^h na yu^h ve te^h ceu^h hpeh^h ve teh^h leu^h leh na g^ha tu^h yo^h. Ya^h eh^h te^h hpa^h yon^h peu^h hk^h'aw^h naw^h ka^h aw^h lawn chi te^h hpa^h hta^h te^h paw^h peu^h te^h paw^h ma^h pi^h tu^h lo^h ve yo^h.

Hkri^h ya^h te^h hpa^h. 1Kaw^hren^hhtu^h li^h 3 hk^h'aw Paw^hlu^h ma^h la^h ve hk^h'e, aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h hpaw^h hta^h ceh ca^h da^h ve hta^h hk^h'a, hk^h'e te ba^h ta^h g^ha tu^h le.

Hkri^h ya^h te^h hpa^h aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h hpaw^h hta^h ca^h da^h ve aw^h li^h aw^h hk^h'a^h hta^h ceh ti^h g^ha, te leh a sha^h te^h pui^h ve yo^h. “Aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h hpaw^h ve Hkri^h ya^h” aw^h hk^h'aw lo Aw^h ha hpu cheh^h ma^h hpeh^h. Li^h hpu hk^h'aw aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h a lo^h hk^h'a^h suh a sha^h te^h tu^h ma^h ma^h la^h. Hkri^h ya^h te^h hpa^h aw^h suh^h aw^h sha^h pfuh^h ta^h ve htaw^h, o^h ve aw^h hk^h'a^h suh a sha^h te^h ma^h hpeh^h. G^ha peh^h da^h g^ha peun da^h pi^h ve yo^h.

Hk^h'a sha sha-eh^h yon^h g^ha ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h g^ha ka^h leh Hkri^h geh la^h ve chaw hui htai^h hk^h'aw^h g^ha ve aw^h lawn naw^h na nyi tu^h hk^h'a, hk^h'e caw^h le.

Na ma^h sha leh daw^h sho^h sha^h tu^h hpeh^h ve htaw^h, G^hui^h sha ve taw^h hkaw^h nyi ma hk^h'aw ha^h yu^h ta^h ve k'o^h, co ha hta^h htai^h hk^h'aw^h la^h g^ha ve yo^h. Ye^h-su^h k'o^h ve, “Aw^h pa nga^h hta^h hk^h'a pe^h la^h ve chaw nga^h geh la^h tu^h yo^h.” (Yo^h. 6:37). G^hui^h sha leu^h yu^h ta^h ve chaw hui yaw^h ve taw^h hkaw^h hta^h g^ha ka^h hta^h, ven^h ba^h daw^h hpfu^h leh aw^h teh^h aw^h na yon^h la tu^h yo^h. Nga^h hui ha^h ve chaw hui aw^h pon bon law^h pi^h ve k'o^h, yaw^h hui g^ha ka^h ve bon hkaw^h ma^h bi^h ma^h law^h ve htaw^h, yaw^h hui ve nyi ma hk^h'aw G^hui^h sha kan^h te pi^h tu^h yo^h.

Ya^h hk^h'a^h nga^h hui ma^h pi^h ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h te^h chi^h aw^h bon ma^h caw^h teh^h k'o^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h. Hk^h'a sha sha-eh^h yon^h tu^h ma^h ve ha leh^h bon hkaw^h hta^h pa taw chaw ya^h htai^h hk^h'aw^h ve hta^h g^ha ma^h hpeh^h teh^h k'o^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h htaw^h, Ma^hhteh^h 7:21-23 hk^h'aw ma^h la^h ve Hkri^h ya^h hk^h'e ceh hpeh^h la ve hta^h daw^h ha^h leh sha^h ti^h pi^h la^h cheh^h ve yo^h.

Chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la hta^h, Ye^h-su^h hk^h'a^h suh g^ha k'ai hpeh^h tu^h aw^h hpfu^h g^ha pi^h tu^h ve hta^h ma^h shi^h ve chaw htai^h hk^h'aw^h ve hta^h g^ha hpeh^h-aw la^h.

Ye^h-su^h Hkri^h hk^h'a^h suh k'ai hpeh^h tu^h aw^h hpfu^h hta^h ma^h daw^h nyi htaw^h, aw^h teh^h aw^h na chaw aw^h suh^h hpeh^h la g^ha ve yo^h. Ya^h hk^h'a^h, aw^h hpfu^h hta^h shi^h leh ma^h pi^h ve chaw htai^h hk^h'aw^h ve hta^h g^ha ma^h hpeh^h. Chaw aw^h suh^h tan^h hpeh^h la hta^h, Ye^h-su^h Jaw^h maw^h

hpeh, ve leh co ha hpaw^h hk'a, hk'e a sha, g'a te, tu, ve hta, hk'a bi^h ma^h shi, she, Ya, hk'a^h, chaw te^h g'a^h chaw aw, suh^h tan, hpeh, la hta^h ka, yaw^h ve nyi ma hk'aw Aw, ha hpu kan^h te pi^h leh Ye-su^h Hkri, u^h peun, ve hta, ha, yu, chi^h a, hpeh, tu, ga pi^h te pi^h ve yo.

Aw, teh, aw, na ve Hkri, ya^h te^h g'a^h “k'aw, hpfu^h k'o, -e pui^h -a, la^h.”

Aw, teh, aw, na ve Hkri, ya^h te^h g'a^h “k'aw, hpfu^h k'o, -e pui^h ve” leh, co ha hpaw^h lo k'aw, hpfu^h k'o, -e leh ma^h na yu, ve hk'aw a sha, te, pui^h ve yo. K'aw, hpfu^h k'o, -e ve chaw hui hta, G'ui, sha jaw, ma, pi^h tu, yo (He., 12:6-11). Ma, pi^h ve hta, ma^h g'a hkan, ve chaw hui leh, ya^h aw, teh, aw, na hpeh, ve ma^h he^h (ch^h 8).

Ya, hk'a^h Ye-su^h hta, yon, peu, ve chaw yaw^h hta, ma^h ha, leh aw, hk'aw, naw^h k'aw, hpfu^h k'o, -e ve k'o, yaw^h Ye-su^h hta, ha, yu, peu, ve teh, k'o^h ve leh, he, cheh^h ve yo, (1Yo^h, 3:4-10; Mat. 7:21-23). ‘Aw, hk'aw, naw^h k'aw, hpfu^h k'o, -e ve' taw^h hkaw^h leh, Ye-su^h hta, chi^h ba, leh yon, ve hta, ba, ta^h ve hta, k'o^h ve yo. Yaw^h leh, aw, teh, aw, na hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ma^h g'a she, ve chaw hpeh, ve yo. (1Yo^h, 2:19; Yo^h, 8:31; 1Ti^h, 2:12). ‘Aw, hk'aw, naw^h hpfu^h k'o, -e ve' taw^h hkaw^h hta, Li, hpu hk'aw nyi^h hk'a^h yeh^h ta, ve yo. Li, hpu pi, hk'aw I^hsa-re-la^h chaw hui aw, lawn yeh^h ta, ve (Ye-ra., 3:22; 31:22; 49:4; Haw^h, 4:16; 11:7; 14:4). Taw^h hkaw^h chi^h te^h paw^h paw^h k'o, chaw aw, suh^h ma^h hpeh, la she, ve chaw G'ui, sha hta, hpfu^h ba, ta^h ve hta, k'o^h ga^h ve yo. (Ye-ra., 8:5). Chi hta, pa taw taw^h hkaw^h chi leh, aw, teh, aw, na Hkri, ya^h hui aw, pon yeh^h ta, ve ma^h he^h.

Te^h paw^h paw^h aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve chaw ka, k'aw, hpfu^h pui^h ve yo. (Ye-ra., 14:7). Yon, ve chaw hk'a peu, ka, te^h paw^h paw^h le^h ja^h ve ga, ta^h hta, ta^h -e ve nu^h law, aw, hk'aw, naw^h k'aw, la ve hk'a shu, yon, ve te^h ceu, ma^h ui, la leh k'aw, ba, ta^h ve ka, caw, pui^h ve yo. (Haw^h, 4:16). Chi leh, yon, ve chaw hui hta, k'o^h ga^h ve yo. Ya, hk'a^h, aw, teh, aw, na yon, ve chaw hui yon, ve te^h ceu, hta, hk'a peu, hpfu^h ba, ta^h ve teh, k'o^h ga^h ve ma^h he^h.

1Kaw^hre-htu^h 3:11-15 leh, aw, teh, aw, na Hkri, ya^h te^h g'a^h aw, shi, ma^h naw, ve hk'aw a sha, te, hpeh, -aw teh, sha^h hki^h hkan, cheh^h ve la^h.

Li, hpu tawn chi k'o^h ga^h ve leh:

Teh ta peu, ve aw, hkui^h pui, leh, Ye-su^h Hkri, hpeh, ve pa taw, hk'a, ve chaw te^h g'a^h ma^h k'o^h, aw, ka, aw, nu aw, hkui^h pui, teh ta, ma^h g'a. Chaw te^h g'a^h g'a^h aw, hkui^h pui, o^h ve aw, hk'o^h hta, shi, hpu, ha^h pui shehn^h, suh^h, zuh^h, chi g'aw^h te^h hpa, hta, k'aw, ca^h te ve k'o, a shu yaw^h te ta, ve hk'e taw^h la tu, yo. Kan^h o^h ve hk'a, hk'e hpeh, ve hta, a, mi, law^h nyi leh hpeu, ma, la^h tu, yo. Kan^h o^h ve ye, cheh^h ve k'o, aw, bon g'a tu, yo. A, mi, to, ba, ve k'o, aw, bon shon^h k'ai tu, yo. Ya, hk'a^h, yaw^h aw, to hta, hk'aw, ve hta, g'a leh hta, hk'aw, ve o^h ve leh, a, mi, aw, hk'aw lo g'a pon, ve hk'e hpeh, tu, yo.

Li, hpu tawn chi ve leh, Hkri, ya^h te^h g'a^h da, ve kan^h hta, ma^h te leh aw, shi, ma^h naw, la ma^h hpeh, teh, k'o^h ga^h ve yo. Te^h hpaw^h lo Hkri, ya^h te^h g'a^h le le keun, da, ve hk'e

peun da, ve htaw, (bon kan, shu hta, ga pi ve leh ha leh, bon hkaw) kan g'a te ve yo. Chaw te hpa hpa ve da, ve kan leh, nyi ma ta hk'a ma da, leh aw hk'a ma caw ve hk'e, la shawn te hpa htaw peun da, ve yo. Ya, hk'a, aw, teh, aw, na ve Hkri, ya leh, da, ve kan hta, ma te leh cheh ma hpeh.

Hkri, ya hpeh, ve teh, k'o htaw, co ha hpaw lo ma ui. la ma mvuh la ve chaw hui hta, nga, hui hk'a, hk'e te pi caw le.

Chi leh, yeh, mi ma k'o leh ya, k'aw k'ai ha, ja ve hta, shi, ve chaw hui na nyi hkaw hpeh, ve yo. (Mat. 7:13-14). Hkri, ya aw, mo, hk'aw cheh ta, ve chaw te hpa hpa (nga, hui ha, ve chaw lai g'a) aw, teh, aw, na Hkri, ya ma hpeh, teh, k'o ga ve yo. Nga, lai paw daw nyi ve, hk'a sha sha-ch, yon, ve chaw hui leh, ven ba te cheh ve yaw hui ha, ve chaw hui G'ui, sha ve mvuh mi, hk'aw g'a lo, e tu, co ca cheh ve yo.

Co ha hpaw lo shu hta, hehn chaweh suh jeh, ve hta, jaw k'ai tu, aw, hk'a nyi hk'a caw, ve hk'aw te hk'a leh, chaw ya ve nyi ma hta, maw, ma hpeh, ve pa taw shu hta, hk'aw, g'a ma g'a ve hta, suh ma jeh, caw. G'ui, sha ceh ti hta, hk'aw, pi g'a ve yo. (1Sa. 16:7). Chaw ya G'ui, sha hta, ha, ve leh Ye-su hta, yon, ve lai hk'a hta, cu leh hpeu, ma, la ve yo.

Te hk'a leh, hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ca da, leh G'ui, sha ve taw hkaw hta, ye, chaweh g'a vaw ta, ve yo. Hta, hk'aw, ve hta, ma g'a tu, ve chaw hui hta, g'a tu, yo, teh, ka ti, ma pi caw ve yo.

Naw, hui ha, ve aw, chaw te hpa, maw, k'aw sha hki hkan, ve hk'e a sha, te, hk'a ma haw, ve k'o, naw, hui daw ta, ve hk'e hte leh, k'o ma, pi tu, daw hk'a pi la ve yo. Ma, hte, 18:15-20 hk'aw hk'a, hk'e te caw ve hta, Ye-su ma, la ta, ve yo. Ye-su ma, la ve hk'e te ve k'o, aw, vi aw, nyi teh, shaw, caw ve leh "aw, hkawn, shaw sheh, hpa bui sha a na chaw" teh, shaw, caw ve hta, shi, la tu, yo. (eh 17). Hk'a, ve te hk'a ma k'o, naw, ve nyi ma ta, hk'a leh, shu hta, suh jeh, tu, ma he leh ha k'a ha, pehn ve hk'aw te caw ve yo.

Naw, ha leh, bon hkaw hta, nyi maw, hk'a hta, pa k'ai tu, a, hto, ma te ceu, te la ve le. Naw, ve li, k'o leh, naw, yon, cheh ve hta, ma haw, ve teh, nga, daw ve yo.

Nga, ha leh, bon hkaw hta, nyi maw, hk'a leh, ma pa. Pon, la, ve 25 hk'aw, nga, ceu cao, sa, la, tan, te hta aw law, peu ve bon ma, hkaw leh, yeh, mi hpe, nyi ma, leh ya, k'aw nyi ca aw, lawn hpeh, ve yo. (Mat. 7:13-27). Nga, ve li, aw law te k'o Hkri, ya aw, mo : Ye-su Hkri, Ve Aw, To hta, 1973 hk'aw, hta, Zondervan yan, la ve yo. Hta, hk'aw, ve aw, lawn hta, li, k'o chi ve hk'aw hk'a shu, bvuh, ta, ve yo. G'ui, sha mvuh mi, hk'aw a sha, te, ve: Cho, ka, lo Chi beu, Ye-su Jaw maw hpeh, ve aw, lawn li, k'o hta, 1980 hta, Moody Press yan, taw ve yo. Chi te hpa, leh, nga, te taw leh aw law tan, ma, ta, ve nyi maw, hk'a ma he.

A, hto, ma te li, k'o chi yan, taw ve pa taw, taw g'aw, da, tu, hpeh, la ve le. Nga, hk'a deh, k'o ma g'a hta, li, k'o chi aw, hk'aw lo nga, hta, daw hk'a ma haw, da, ve chaw hui aw, meh keu ta, ve pa taw yo. Nga, ve daw hk'a hta, daw caw cheh ve chaw

hui htaw^ˋ, daw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ ma^ˋ haw^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ ma^ˋ caw^ˋ ve teh^ˋ aw^ˋ meh^ˋ keu pi^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ la^ˋ ha^ˋ nga^ˋ hta^ˋ taw^ˋ ta^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Ye-su^ˋ Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve aw^ˋ lawn g'aw^ˋ da^ˋ leh hpa^ˋ da^ˋ ve hta^ˋ teh ta^ˋ leh Hkri^ˋ ve aw^ˋ to caw^ˋ da^ˋ haw^ˋ da^ˋ ve hta^ˋ ha^ˋ sha^ˋ caw^ˋ ve teh^ˋ naw^ˋ ma^ˋ yon^ˋ la^ˋ.

Taw^ˋ g'aw^ˋ da^ˋ ve hta^ˋ nga^ˋ ma^ˋ daw^ˋ caw^ˋ. Shu nga^ˋ hta^ˋ taw^ˋ g'aw^ˋ da^ˋ sheh^ˋ hpa^ˋ teh^ˋ shaw^ˋ la^ˋ ve hta^ˋ nga^ˋ shi^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, ma^ˋ hk'a^ˋ te^ˋ ceu^ˋ ceu^ˋ. Li^ˋ hpu ve kan^ˋ pa^ˋ leh ha leh^ˋ ve bon hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ yu^ˋ hp^ˋfuh^ˋ cheh^ˋ ve teh^ˋ shi^ˋ la k'o^ˋ, chaw chi ma ve meh^ˋ g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ lo taw^ˋ g'aw^ˋ da^ˋ kui^ˋ hk'aw lo^ˋ-e jaw ve yo^ˋ.

Ba^ˋti^ˋsa^ˋ pi^ˋ ve, Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ aw^ˋ mo^ˋ ve aw^ˋ li^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ, tcuh ka^ˋ pa^ˋ hui hk'e taw^ˋ yaw ve leh aw^ˋ ka^ˋ aw^ˋ nu Li^ˋ hpu hta^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ ve aw^ˋ lawn te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ nyi ma pfuh^ˋ ja^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, shu meh^ˋ g'u^ˋ suh^ˋ lai^ˋ paw^ˋ ma^ˋ g'aw^ˋ da^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk'a^ˋ Ye-su^ˋ Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, ha leh^ˋ bon hkaw^ˋ hta^ˋ ca^ˋ da^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Fa^ˋ ta^ˋ beh ta^ˋ tu^ˋ i ve aw^ˋ lawn ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ aw^ˋ mo^ˋ leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ lawn chi hk'e ve hta^ˋ te^ˋ geh hk'a^ˋ deh^ˋ daw^ˋ nyi jeh^ˋ da^ˋ g'aw^ˋ da^ˋ leh jeh^ˋ che^ˋ te che^ˋ ta^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

“Ye-su^ˋ Jaw^ˋ maw^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve hta^ˋ hk'aw^ˋ g'a^ˋ ve” aw^ˋ lawn chi leh^ˋ hpa^ˋ da^ˋ tu^ˋ hpeh^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk'a^ˋ a ye^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve yon^ˋ tcuh^ˋ yon^ˋ hk'a^ˋ te^ˋ ceu^ˋ le le hta^ˋ Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ aw^ˋ ho^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ cha^ˋ nyi jeh^ˋ da^ˋ ve hk'aw ha^ˋ yu^ˋ ta^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Yon^ˋ tcuh^ˋ yon^ˋ hk'a^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ aw^ˋ lawn jeh^ˋ da^ˋ g'aw^ˋ da^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu^ˋ leh^ˋ, aw^ˋ vi^ˋ aw^ˋ nyi te^ˋ hpa^ˋ aw^ˋ ka^ˋ lo g'a hpa^ˋ da^ˋ pui^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk'a^ˋ chi hk'e ma^ˋ caw^ˋ da^ˋ ve leh^ˋ, yon^ˋ tcuh^ˋ yon^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ lawn co^ˋ ca^ˋ leh k'o^ˋ ma^ˋ la^ˋ ta^ˋ ve li^ˋ k'o^ˋ hta^ˋ pa taw ma^ˋ he^ˋ. Li^ˋ hpu hk'aw peun da^ˋ ve yon^ˋ tcuh^ˋ yon^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ lawn k'o^ˋ ta^ˋ ve hta^ˋ taw^ˋ da^ˋ ma^ˋ ha^ˋ leh chaw to chaw hta^ˋ ceh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ g'a^ˋ ca cheh^ˋ ve chaw hui hta^ˋ ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. A ye^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve yon^ˋ tcuh^ˋ yon^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ lawn jeh^ˋ da^ˋ ve pa taw^ˋ aw^ˋ taw^ˋ ma hpeh^ˋ leh te^ˋ g'a^ˋ hta^ˋ te^ˋ g'a^ˋ hehn^ˋ chaweh ven^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ da^ˋ hk'ai^ˋ da^ˋ ve te^ˋ ceu^ˋ hta^ˋ ma^ˋ te tcuh caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ.

Nga^ˋ hui k'o^ˋ ve aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ hk'a^ˋ peu-e^ˋ Ye-su^ˋ hk'a^ˋ shu^ˋ hte^ˋ ve caw^ˋ ve leh ha^ˋ pehn^ˋ ve hk'aw k'o^ˋ caw^ˋ ve yo^ˋ. Ya^ˋ hk'a^ˋ aw^ˋ teh^ˋ aw^ˋ na a ye^ˋ ui^ˋ ja^ˋ ve aw^ˋ lawn hta^ˋ hk'e le^ˋ ma^ˋ ba^ˋ ta^ˋ caw^ˋ. A^ˋ shoe^ˋ Hkri^ˋ ya^ˋ aw^ˋ mo^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ aw^ˋ hk'aw lo daw^ˋ hk'a^ˋ ma^ˋ haw^ˋ da^ˋ ve leh taw^ˋ g'aw^ˋ da^ˋ tu^ˋ aw^ˋ ceu^ˋ te^ˋ hpa^ˋ hta^ˋ hk'e le^ˋ ma^ˋ teh ta^ˋ (Ga^ˋ. 2:11-14).

- Alleine, Joseph. *An Alarm to the Uncinverted*. Marshallton, Del.: National Foundation for Christian Education, n.d.
- Allis, Oswald T. "The Covenant of Works." *Basic Christian Doctrines*. Carl E. H. Henry, ed. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1962.
- Barclay, William. *The Gospel of Matthew*, vol. 2. Philadelphia: Westminster, 1958.
- Belm, J. "Metanoia." Gerhard Kittel, ed. *Theological Dictionary of the New Testament*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1967.
- Berkhof, Louis. *Systematic Theology*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1939.
- Bettenson, Henry, ed. *Documents of the Christian Church*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1963.
- Blauvelt, Livingston, Jr. "Does the Bible Teach Lordship Salvation?" *Bibliotheca Sacra* 142 (January – March 1986): 37 – 45.
- Bock, Darrell L. "Jesus as Lord in Acts and in the Gospel Message." *Bibliotheca Sacra* 143 (April – June 1986): 146 – 54.
- Boice, James M. *Christ's Call to Discipleship*. Chicago: Moody, 1986.
- Boston, Thomas. *The Complete Works of the Late Rev. Thomas Boston, Ettrick, 12 vols.* Wheaton, Ill.: Roberts, 1980 reprint.
- Calvin, John. *Institute of the Christian Religion*, 2 vols. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1972.
- Chafer, Lewis Sperry. *Grace*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1922.
- , *He That Is Spiritual*, rev. ed. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1967.
- , *Systematic Theology*. Dallas: Sallas Seminary, 1948.
- Cocoris, G. Michael. *Lordship Salvation – Is It Biblical?* Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1983.
- Constable, Thomas L. "The Gospel Message." *Walvoord: A Tribute*. Chicago: Moody, 1982.
- Dillenberger, John, ed. *Martin Luther*. New York: Doubleday, 1961.
- English, E. Schuyler, et al., eds. *The New Scofield Reference Bible*. New York: Oxford, 1967.
- Flavel, John. *The Works of John Flavel*. London: Banner of Truth, reprint.
- Gallup, George, Jr., and David Poling. *The Search for America's Faith*. Nashville: Abingdon, 1980.
- Gentry, Kenneth L. "The Great Option : A Study of the Lordship Controversy." *Baptist Reformation Review* 5 (Spring 1976): 63 – 69.
- Gill, John. *A Body of Divinity*. Grand Rapids: Sovereign Grace, 1971.

- Goetzman, J. "Conversion." Colin Brown, gen. ed. *New International Dictionary of New Testament Theology*. 1:357 – 59. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1975.
- Goodwin, Thomas. *The Work of the Holy Spirit in Our Salvation*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1979.
- Guthrie, William. *The Christin's Great Interest*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1982.
- Hall, Basil. "Ulrich Zwingly." Hubert Cunliffe-Jones, ed. *A History of Christian Doctrine*. Philadelphia: Fortress, 1978.
- Henry, Matthew. *Commentary on the Whole Bible*. Old Tappan, N.J.: Revell, n.d.
- Hickman, Edward, ed. *The Works of Jonathan Edwards*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1979.
- Hodges, Zane C. *The Gospok Undersiege*. Dallas: Redencion Viva, 1981.
- , *The Hungry Inherit*. Portland: Multnomah, 1980.
- , "Untrustworthy Believers – Yo`han, 2:23 – 25." *Bibliotheca Sacra* (April – June 1978): 139 – 52.
- Hogan, William LeGrange. "The relationship of the Lordship of Christ to Salvation." Th. M. thesis, Dallas Theological Seminary, 1959.
- Ironside, H. A. *Except Ye Repent*. Grand Raoids: Zondervan, 1937.
- Larkin, Clarence. *Dispensational Truth*. Philadelphia: Larkin, 1918.
- , *Rightly Dividing the Word*. Philadelphia: Larkin, 1918.
- Lenski, R. C. H. *The Interpretation of Matthew's Gospel*. Columbus, Ohio: Wartburg, 1943.
- Lightfoot, J. B. *The Epistle of St. Paul to the Galatians*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, n.d.
- Lloyd-Jones, D. Martyn. *Knowing the Times*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1989.
- , *Romans: The New Man*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1974.
- , *Studies in the Sermon on the Mount*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1959.
- Luther, Martin. *Table Talk*. Vol. 54. Theodore G. Tappert, ed. Helmut T. Lehmann, gen. ed. *Luther's Works*. 55 vols. Philadelphia: Fortress. 1967.
- MacArthur, John F. *Assurance of Victory: 1 Yo`han, 5*. Chicago: Moody, 1986.
- , *Confession of Sin. 1 Yo`han, 1:1 – 2:2*. Chicago: Moody, 1986.
- , *Faith Works: The Gospel According the Apostles*. Dallas: Word, 1993.
- , *Kingdom Living Here and Now*. Chicago: Moody, 1980.
- , *Love Not the World: 1Yo`han, 2:3-17*. Chicago: Moody, 1986.
- , *The MacArthur New Testament Commentary: Hebrews*. Chicago: Moody, 1983.
- , *The MacArthur New Testament Commentary: Ma,hteh, 1-7*. Chicago: Moody, 1985.
- , *Marks of a True Believer: 1 Yo`han, 2:18-4:21*. Chicago: Moody, 1987.
- , *The Ultimate Priority*. Chicago: Moody, 1983.

- , *Saved without a Doubt*. Wheaton, Ill.: Victor, 1985.
- , *Security in the Spirit*. Panorama City, Calif.: Word of Grace, 1985.
- , *The Security of Salvation*. Panorama City, Calif.: Word of Grace, 1983.
- Macaulay, J. C. *Behold Your King*. Chicago: Moody, 1982.
- Machen, J. Gresham. *The Christian View of Man*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1937.
- Manschreck, Clyde L., ed. And trans. *Melancthon on Christian Doctrine*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1965.
- Manton, Thomas. *A Commentary on James*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1963.
- Miller, Johnny V. Review of *The Gospel Under Siege*. *Trinity Journal* 4 (Spring 1983): 93 - 94.
- Morgan, G. Campbell. *The Gospel According to John*. Old Tappan, N.J.: Revell, 1931.
- Mueller, Marc. "Jesus is Lord." *Grace Today* (August 1991): 6.
- Murray, John. *Collected Writings*, 4 vols. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1977.
- Olin, John C., ed. *A Reformation Debate*. Grand Rapids: Baker 1966.
- Packer, J. I. *Evangelism and the Sovereignty of God*. Downers Grove, Ill.: Inter Varsity, 1961.
- Pink, Arthur W. *Eternal Security*. Grand Rapids: Guedian, 1974.
- , *An Exposition of Sermon on the Mount*. Grand Rapids: Baker 1953.
- , *Gleanings from the Scriptures: Man's Total Depravity*. Chicago: Moody, 1969.
- , "Signs of the Times." *Studies in the Scriptures* 16: 373 - 75.
- Richardson, Cyril C., ed. *Early Christian Fathers*. New York: Macmillan, 1970.
- Robertson A. T. *Word Pictures in the New Testament*. Nashville: Broadman, 1933.
- Roscup, James E. "The Overcomer of the Apocalypse." *Grace Theological Journal* 3 (Fall 1982): 261 - 86.
- Ryle, John Charles. *Holiness*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1979.
- Ryrie, Charles C. *Balancing the Christian Life*. Chicago: Moody, 1969.
- , *Dispensationalism Today*. Chicago: Moody, 1965.
- , Foreword to Zane C. Hodges, *The Hungry Inherit*. Portland: Multnomah, 1980.
- , *The Ryrie Study Bible*. Chicago: Moody, 1976.
- Schaff, Philip, ed. *Creeds of Christendom*, 3 vols. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1977 reprint.
- Scofield, C. L., ed. *The Scofield Reference Bible*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1909.
- Spurgeon, Charles H. *Autobiography: Volume 1: The Early Years, 1834 - 1859*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1962.

-----, *Expository Encyclopedia*, Vol. 4. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1977.

-----, *The New Park Street Pulpit*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1962 reprint of 1858 volume.

-----, *The Soul Winner*. Pasadena, Tex.: Pilgrim, 1978.

Stanford, A. Ray. *Handbook of Personal Evangelism*. Hollywood, Fla.: Florida Bible College, n.d.

Stott, John R. W. *Basic Christianity*. London: Inter-Varsity, 1958.

-----, *Christian Counter-Culture*. Downers Grove, Ill.: InterVarsity, 1978.

Strong, Augustus. *Systematic Theology*. Philadelphia: Judson, 1907.

Thayer, Joseph Henry, trans. *Greek-English Lexicon of the new Testament*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1962.

Thieme, Karl "Good Works." *The New Schaff-Harzog Religious Encyclopedia*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1977.

Thieme, R. B. *Apes and Peacocks or the Pursuit of Happiness*. Houston: Thieme, 1973.

Thomas, W. H. Griffith. *The Principles of Theology*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1979.

-----, *St. Paul's Epistle to the Romans*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, n.d.

Torrey, R. A. *How to Work for Christ*. Old Tappan, N.J.: Revell, n.d.

Tozer, A. W. *I Call It Heresy!* Harrisburgh, Pa.: Christian Publications, 1974.

Vincent, Thomas. *The Shorter Catechism of the Westminster Assembly Explained and Proved from Scripture*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1980.

Vine, W. E. *Vine's Expository Dictionary of Old and New Testament Words*. Old Tappan, N.J.: Revell, 1981.

Vos, Geerhardus. *The Kingdom of God and the Church*. Nutley, N.J.: Presbyterian and Reformed, 1972.

Wager, Rich. "This So-Called 'Lordship Salvation'." *Confident Living* (July – August 1987): 54 – 55.

Warfield, Benjamin B. *Biblical and Theological Studies*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1968.

-----, Review of Lewis Sperry Chafer's *He That Is Spiritual*. *Princeton Theological Review* (April 1919): 322 – 27.

Watson, Thomes. *A Body of Divinity*. Grand Rapids: Baker, 1979.

Westcott, B. F. *St. Paul's Epistle to the Ephesians*. Minniapolis: Klock and Klock, n.d., reprint of 1906 volume.

Whitefield, George. *Journals*. Edingburgh: Banner of Truth, 1960.

Wiersbe, Warren W. *Meet Yourself in the Parables*. Wheaton: Victor, 1979.

Witmer, J. A. Review of Zane Hidges' *The Gospel Under Siege*. *Bibliotheca Sacra* 140 (January – March 1983): 81 – 82.

พันธกิจ

เกรซบรณสารเป็นโครงการภายใต้มูลนิธิมิสเจสซียาห์ของแบปติสต์ในประเทศไทย จัดตั้งขึ้นเพื่ออบรมคริสตจักรไทยเกี่ยวกับวรรณกรรมพระคัมภีร์เชิงปฏิรูปเพื่อถวายพระเกียรติสิริแด่พระเจ้า เราปรารถนาที่จะเป็นผู้นำในการสร้างสรรค์หนังสือวรรณกรรมและแหล่งข้อมูลของหนังสือต่างๆ เพื่อถวายพระเกียรติแด่พระคริสต์และส่งเสริมหลักการของพระคัมภีร์

วิสัยทัศน์

เราปรารถนาชูใจคริสเตียนไทยรายบุคคลเพื่อเติบโตขึ้นในความเชื่อและรู้สึกมีความมั่นใจในการเสวนากับคนอื่นๆ ในเรื่องพระเยซูคริสต์ เราปรารถนาที่จะหนุนใจคนทั่วไปที่กำลังศึกษาหรืออยากศึกษาคริสตศาสนาเป็นครั้งแรกให้สามารถเจาะลึกลงไปข้างในได้ และเราอยากช่วยเหลือผู้คนภายนอกคริสตจักรที่กำลังตั้งคำถามเกี่ยวกับความเชื่อของพวกเขาและเห็นความเชื่อมโยงเกี่ยวกับคริสตศาสนา

เรามุ่งมั่นที่จะแบ่งปันแนวความคิดแบบคริสเตียนที่เป็นนวัตกรรมใหม่เพื่อให้ผู้คนจากทุกภูมิหลังสามารถมีความเข้าใจเกี่ยวกับความเชื่อของคริสเตียนได้

ติดต่อ สอบถามข้อมูลเพิ่มเติมได้ที่:

www.GraceBannasan.com



[facebook.com/gracebannasan](https://www.facebook.com/gracebannasan)



[@gracebannasan](https://www.line.me/@gracebannasan)



[instagram/gracebannasan](https://www.instagram.com/gracebannasan)

“Ha leh, ve bon hkaw^ˋ k^ˊo^ˆ ve a, hto, ma le.

Na nyi hkaw^ˋ chi leh, nga, kan^ˉ te ve aw, hk^ˊaw, aw, yan^ˋ chi ma ve aw, hk^ˊaw lo aw, g^ˊa^ˋ pi^ˋ la^ˋ ve yo. Hk^ˊe le^ˋ na nyi la^ˋ ve ceh ma^ˋ he^ˆ. G^ˊui, sha ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ ma, la^ˋ ve hta, hk^ˊa deh, na g^ˊa leh shu hta, hk^ˊa deh, na g^ˊa tu, ma, pi^ˋ ga^ˋ ve yo. Leu^ˉ leh nga, ma, ve yon, tui^ˆ te^ˋ hpa, aw, ka, aw, nu G^ˊui, lawn sha lawn te^ˋ ceu, ceu, hta, haw, ve ceh ma^ˋ he^ˆ leh Li, hpu hk^ˊaw taw^ˆ la ve hpeh, tui^ˆ ga^ˋ ve yo. Aw, nu ve G^ˊui, lawn sha lawn ma, pa, te^ˋ g^ˊa^ˋ g^ˊa^ˋ ve yon, tui^ˆ hta, nyi ma pfuh^ˋ ve htaw^ˋ, aw, teh, aw, na a ye^ˋ ui, ja^ˋ ve leh, G^ˊui, sha ve taw^ˋ hkaw^ˋ k^ˊo^ˆ ta, ve aw, ceu, hpeh, ve yo.

Htai, hk^ˊaw, ve aw, lawn ha leh, bon hkaw^ˋ htaw^ˋ, Li, hpu hk^ˊaw k^ˊo^ˆ ta, ve a keh^ˉ ui, ve ma^ˋ caw.

- *John MacArthur*

“ —

Aw, lawn k^ˊo, nga, hui leh, nga, hui aw, to aw, lawn bon ma, ve ma^ˋ he^ˆ. Ye-su^ˆ Hkri, leh, Jaw^ˋma^ˋ hpeh, ve aw, lawn leh, nga, hui Ye-su^ˆ aw, pon naw, hui ve aw, ce, hpeh, ve aw, lawn nga, hui bon ma, ve yo.

- 2 Kaw^ˋren-htu^ˆ li, 4^ˋ5

